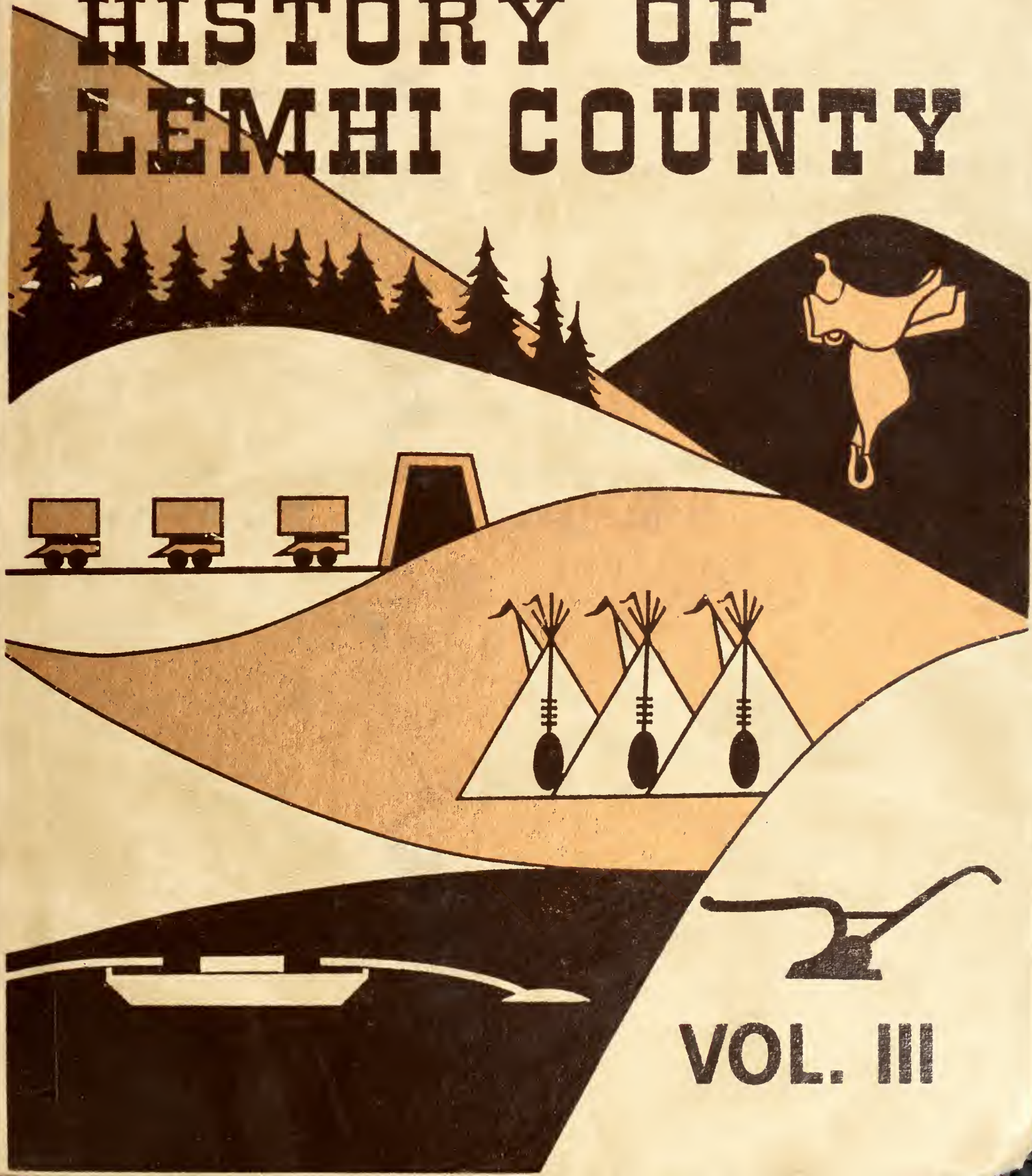
CENTENNIAL HISTORY OF LEMHI COUNTY



VOL. III

DAVID O. MCKAY LIBRARY
3 1404 00484 5001

DAVID O. McKAY LIBRARY
HICKS COLLEGE
REXBURG, IDAHO 83460-0405

The Stage Stop at Boyle (Tower) Creek, looking north across the creek. ca. 1900

D# 308548

DATE DUE

NOV 27
OCT 17 2007
JUNE 10 2009
MAY 13 2011
OCT 18 2011

Demco

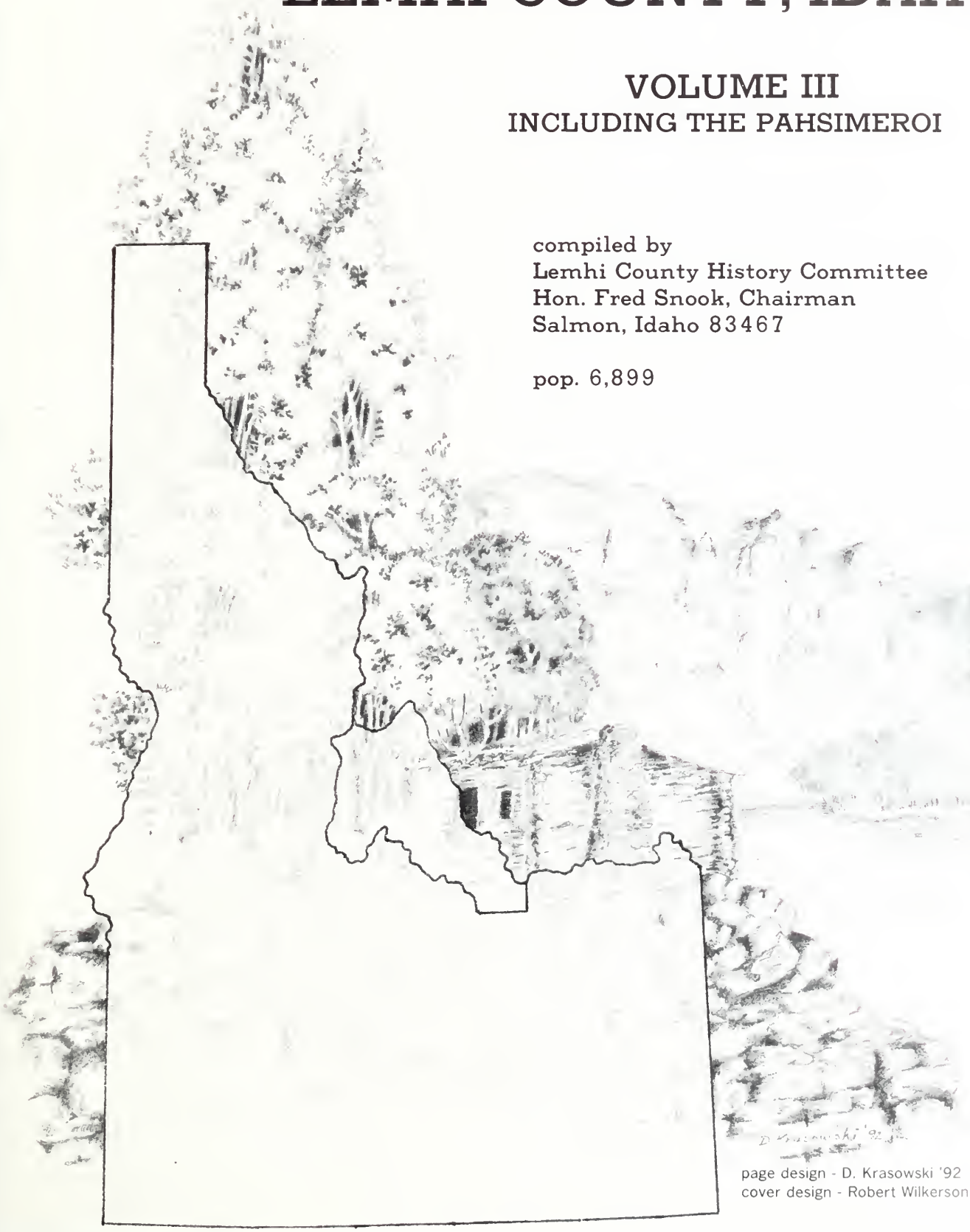
2-25-03 KB

CENTENNIAL HISTORY OF LEMHI COUNTY, IDAHO

VOLUME III
INCLUDING THE PAHSIMEROI

compiled by
Lemhi County History Committee
Hon. Fred Snook, Chairman
Salmon, Idaho 83467

pop. 6,899



page design - D. Krasowski '92
cover design - Robert Wilkerson

Digitized by the Internet Archive
in 2011 with funding from
Brigham Young University-Idaho

http://www.archive.org/details/centennialhistor00lemhv3

stage route between Salmon and Forney. He drove the mail stagecoach to Leesburg, during its early years. The Salmon Museum features photos of him during this era.

In later years, he was employed by the Federal Taylor Grazing Service, as a foreman for the Civil Conservation Corps around Salmon. In 1943, Jack died of a heart attack, while on a road construction job for the Federal Government., during World War II, near Howe, Idaho. He was fifty-four years of age.

Cecile resided in Gibbonsville, at the Achord ranch, until the time of her marriage. Cecile and Jack met while he was working on a surveying crew for a roadway, which is now Hwy 93. This roadway passed by the Achord ranch. They made their home in and around Salmon, Idaho. After Jack's death, Cecile later married Ray Wood of Salmon.

In later years, Cecile was employed as a cook at the Steele Memorial Hospital. She was on a trip to visit her daughter, "Tommy" in California in 1958 when she suffered a fatal heart attack.

—Deloris "Tommy" L. Nolan

C. Walker Lyon Family

C. Walker and Grace M. Lyon moved to Salmon in 1935, where they still maintain a home. Grace was born in Sugar Salem (now Sugar City), Idaho, the fourth of eight children of the C.W. Larsen family. Shortly after her birth the family moved to Pocatello where her father was elected to the House of Representatives from Bannock County. Subsequently, the family moved to Boise, where her father was again elected to the Idaho House of Representatives, but from Ada County.

C. Walker was born in Michigan, the eldest of three children born to Frederick N. and Anna N. Lyon. While he was still a small child, his family moved to Idaho Falls in 1915, when his father started Roger Brothers Seed Company. He attended school in Idaho Falls, was an active participant in athletics, and graduated from Idaho Falls High School in 1927. He attended the University of California at Berkley for a short time before enrolling at the University of Idaho at Moscow, where he graduated from the College of Law in 1934. He and Grace were married in 1937 in Pocatello and made their home in Salmon where he practiced law during the depression. Previously, he opened a practice in Arco, Idaho, where he lived for a short time before moving to Salmon in 1935. C. Walker joined Judge Padgham in his law practice and, upon the Judge's retirement, took over the practice. During their years in Salmon, interest dearest to Grace's heart was the nurturing and support of her husband and children. However, she was an active participant in Eastern Star, an organization in which she held many offices. During recent years, Grace has spent the major part of her time in Pocatello at the home of their son, Fred, and has become active as a volunteer at Bannock Memorial Hospital in the surgical recovery unit.

During his practice of law, C. Walker served as City Attorney for about twenty years. He also represented the American National Bank, which became the Idaho First National Bank and now West One Bank, for about thirty-five years, as well as the Salmon School District. He is one of the founders of American Land Title Company. His specialties include real estate law, tax law, and mining and minerals law. He is widely recognized as an authority on mining law and he became the attorney for Calera Mining Company who developed and operated the Blackbird Mine at Cobalt for many years. He is authorized to practice before State and Federal Courts in Idaho and the U. S. Supreme Court in Washington, D. C.

It would be nearly impossible to live in Lemhi County and not become interested in the outdoors. C. Walker and Grace were no exception, and succumbed to the lure of the mountains and streams of Lemhi County where Grace would observe wild flowers while C. Walker fished. He also enjoyed fishing in Williams Lake and the Salmon River, with his son, Fred, and later his grandson, Michael. He was instrumental in organizing the Idaho Outfitters and Guides Board and served as its attorney for many years. C. Walker's interest in mining lead to many family outings in the beautiful mountains of Lemhi County, including the Bitterroots. Weekends and vacations were often with the whole family trekking off to the surrounding mountains and valleys where they combined recreation with performing assessment work on the various family mining claims. This gave them, not only wonderful family outings in this pristine countryside, but also a basic knowledge of Lemhi County and its mining resources. C. Walker has interests in mining claims at Leesburg, Cobalt, Gibbonsville, Indian Creek, the Pope Shenon mine and in Yellow Jacket. His fascination with mining ultimately lead to an interest in flying, the better to survey the mining country. He and his friends, F.W. (Bill) Hammer and Clay Merritt jointly owned a plane called the "Red Dog", and together operated the Salmon Flying Service for many years, selling Stinson and Aeronca airplanes. They survived numerous trips to Leadore, Armstead, Dillon and Challis and flying over and through the mighty mountain ranges surrounding the Lemhi country, whose capricious air currents have bested many a good flier. A well known fact of life in Salmon was that one could always find C. Walker an his coffee buddies, Bill Hammer, Clay Merritt, Milt Havemann, Larry McGivney, Walt Harris, and John Rand at 10:00 A.M.

and 3:00 P.M. every day having coffee at either the Smoke House of the Three B's Cafe where they cussed and discussed fishing, mining, politics and numerous other facts of life. Although C. Walker did not often talk much about his friendship and affection for his coffee buddies, they became very important in his life. He suffered a real sense of loss when they were no longer able to have coffee because they either moved away from Salmon or went on to a higher reward. C. Walker and his friend Walt Harris, were partners in the IGA stores in Salmon and American Falls for many years. They also built and ran the IGA Foodliner at Cobalt until the mine closed.

C. Walker and Grace are very proud of the accomplishments of their two children, Frederick C. and Jeanne, who were born in Salmon. Both Fred and Jeanne graduated from Salmon High School with honors. Fred went on to study at the University of Idaho, graduating in 1964 with degrees in Business and Law. Jeanne graduated from the University of Idaho in 1968 with honors and received a degree in Business Administration. After graduation from the University of Idaho, Jeanne toured Europe before moving to California where she was ultimately employed by Wells Fargo Bank. In 1969 Jeanne moved to Denver and took classes at Metro State College, specializing in accounting and became a Certified Public Accountant in 1979. While in Denver, Jeanne became deeply involved in Jaycee-ettes and served on numerous committees, including the annual Mayor's Reception. She is a member of the Colorado Volleyball Association, playing in several leagues and achieving the status of a tournament player. In 1990, Jeanne moved to Irvine, California, where she is associated with a national accounting firm as a manager specializing in health care cost reimbursement. She is a member of several professional organizations and regularly speaks on new developments in health care.

Fred, while attending the University of Idaho, married Diana Burns also a U of I student. After graduation, Fred and Diana returned to Salmon where Fred followed in his father's footsteps and entered the practice of law. Diana taught school in Salmon and was active in various civic organizations. During their years in Salmon, Fred served several terms as Lemhi County Prosecuting Attorney, as well as practicing law with his father until 1967. At this time, Fred moved with his family to Pocatello to become associated with Garrett Freightlines as Vice President, Secretary and General Counsel until 1980. He left Garrett to practice law in Pocatello for several years and was appointed as Clerk of the Idaho Supreme Court and Court of Appeals in 1982. Fred and Diana maintain homes in Boise and Pocatello where Diana is presently an agent for Farm Bureau Insurance and very active in many civic organizations. She is one of the few women members of Rotary International and was honored as the Bannock County American Business Woman of the Year for 1989-90.

C. Walker and Grace have four grandchildren, Michael and Julie, children of Frederick and Diana, and Wendy and Kenny, who are Jeanne's children. Julie is also a Lemhi County native and is a graduate student in Bacteriology at the University of Idaho with a goal of entering medical school. Michael is a communications and graphic arts major also at the University of Idaho and will enter the advertising field upon graduation in 1992. Jeanne's daughter, Wendy, is a freshman at the University of Northern Colorado, majoring in child psychology. Jeanne's son, Kenny, is an active eight year old and enjoys Cub Scouts and his martial arts class.

Although the Lyon family, except C. Walker, have moved away from Lemhi County, it will always occupy a special place in their hearts. They treasure their association with the fine people and many friends of Lemhi County and are proud of its heritage.

—Frederick C. Lyon

Annie MacCallum

Annie Pollock MacCallum was born on a Saturday, November 6, 1909 in Washington, D.C. Says she, "Saturday's child works for a living and that's what I did".

Her parents were Archibald Robert McCallum and Sarah Isabelle Anderson Littleton. Annie changed the spelling of her name to MacCallum later in life. Her sister, Sarah Isabelle, and two brothers, Archibald Robert and George Littleton completed the family. The McCallums lived in Washington, D.C. and the suburbs of Tacoma Park and Silver Springs in Maryland.

Annie attended Washington D.C. schools from grade one through college. She earned a Bachelor of Science in secondary education from Wilson Teacher's College. Graduate work followed at Maryland University in College Park, Columbia University in New York and New York University in New York City. She taught fifteen years in Montgomery County, chiefly in Leland Junior High School, Chevy Chase, Maryland. She lived in New York City four years after World War II. In 1950 she came to Salmon and taught twenty-eight years in Salmon public schools. She retired in 1978.

Annie has been a lifetime member of the Anglican Communion of the Episcopal Church. She was confirmed in Woodside, Maryland by Bishop Daniel S. Tuttle, Missionary Bishop of Idaho. Other organizations she belonged to include a life membership in Hugh Duncan Chapter of the Order of the Eastern Star. She served as Worthy Matron and Past Matron of OES. She has been President of the Rho Chapter of Delta Kappa Gamma Society, and a member of national, state, and local education associations.

Annie's ancestors include George Littleton, member of the English House of Lords and Chancellor of the Exchequer. It was he who advised William Penn to take land from the Crown and establish Pennsylvania Colony. Other Littletons came to the colonies as businessmen for the King. One Littleton established a plantation in Leesburg, Virginia on the Potomac River. Records show the date as 1632. In New England there are many towns named after Littletons.

On her father's side, from the University of Edinburgh, was a McCallum Presbyterian minister who migrated to America very early.

Annie has loved Idaho in general, and Salmon in particular, for over forty years. "The mountains won me," she says.

—Jean Marchand

Thomas G.and Leona Lish Mackey

Thomas George Mackey was born January 15,1919 in Salmon, Idaho, the son of Thomas Jesse and Evelyn (Eva) Smith Mackey. He attended schools in Salmon and Butte, MT. In 1937, he graduated from Salmon High School. He was an active member of the Episcopal Church of the Redeemer and at one time sang in the choir.

His father worked at Patterson, Idaho and Tommy spent a lot of his summertime visiting there and working off and on at the mine and the local ranches. He met Leona Lish one day walking down Patterson Creek Canyon and later at a dance in the schoolhouse he stole her from another suitor. They were married January 18, 1940 in Salmon with Wanda and Irman Gott their witnesses.

Leona Belle Lish was the daughter of Everett and Iris Blanchard Lish, born October 19, 1921 at Cedar Hill, Idaho. She was only a baby when her parents came by wagon to the Pahsimeroi Valley. She attended school at Big Creek, Patterson, and Salmon. She played the guitar when young.

The young married couple lived first in Salmon where Tommy worked for the Forest Service and later at Patterson where he mined and ranched. In 1941 Tommy went to the Oregon coast and worked

Tommy G. Mackey and Leona Lish Mackey

for the Army Engineers, returning soon to Patterson to work at the Ima Mine. He also worked for the contractors who were building apartments at the mine. Some of those he worked with were Ernest Wornick, Bill Miller, Ralph Dean, and Ray Cole.

Tommy was drafted in 1943 and served in Italy during World War II. He was discharged in 1945. He returned to work again at the Ima Mine and live until 1949 in the apartments he had helped build.

Tommy and Leona and their family left Lemhi County to go north and work for the Sunshine Mine at Kellogg, and eventually they moved to Bremerton, Washington where Tommy was employed in the Naval Ship Yards as a supervisor. Their home was always full of activities as they loved to entertain. In 1979 Tommy retired from the shipyards, and they returned to the Pahsimeroi Valley. They bought a ranch across the valley from Patterson Creek with their son Ron.

After they left the ranch, they enjoyed traveling, usually returning to Salmon. In 1989 during the Lish reunion at the Lemhi Grange, their children hosted a reception for their golden wedding anniversary. Their children, all born in Salmon, are: Gayle Leona, born 1940, married Al Hidalgo, resides in San Jose, CA; Ronald, born 1941, married Joanne Davis, then JoAnne Whitworth Pederson, resides in Blackfoot, ID; and Karen, born 1947, married Joe Lieble, resides in Port Orchard, WA.

With the birth of a great-grandchild in Germany in 1990, they felt needed and flew to Europe, a trip that was very enjoyable. Tommy loves to camp and fish, and Leona likes to crochet and knit. She loves to cook for others and their home on Copper Street is the center of many family gatherings and card games.

—Wilma Williams

Thomas J. and Evelyn B. Smith Mackey

Thomas Jesse Mackey, Sr., son of Joel D. and Addie Whitlock Mackey, was born at Prairie City, Montana on December 12, 1894. About 1902 he came to Salmon with his parents. His father was a ranch hand. Tom and his siblings; Fred, Alta, Joel, Alvin, Frank, Andy, Nettie and Doris all attended school in Salmon.

Tom's father, Joel D., was born about 1866 in Nebraska; Joel D.'s father was born in Arkansas and his mother in Kentucky. Joel D. had a brother named Ben. Tom's mother, Addie, was born about 1874 and her parents were born in Missouri. Joel D. died at Bend, Oregon and Addie at San Jose, California.

On July 3, 1916 Tom married a Salmon lady by the name of Evelyn (Eva) Bessie Smith. She was born October 7, 1894 in Salmon, the daughter of George and Mary Louise Dalphmaire Smith. George was from England, and Mary was born in Utah.

Tom and Eva made their home in Salmon and Tom mined at Gilmore and Bayhorse. Their son Tommy was born here. They moved to Butte, MT where Tom worked in the mines and three daughters were born to them there; Janice, Lois, and Gayle. Gayle died very young. When they returned to Salmon, Tom worked as a bartender at the Mint Bar for Kenneth Swift. In 1933 he was working at the Ima Mine at Patterson as the foreman. He remained at Patterson until 1941 when they moved to Bremerton, Washington.

Tom's health was not good, but he tended bar, and Eva worked four years at the sheet metal shop at the naval shipyard. Tom died in 1945, but Eva continued to work in Bremerton. She became a licensed nurse in 1949, working at the Harrison Hospital, and moving with it when the hospital was moved to Marion Ave. She retired in 1972. The remainder of her life was spent traveling at least six months of each year. She had a great sense of humor and always showed concern for others. She became ill three months before her death on September 14, 1982 and is buried near her husband in Bremerton.

—Wilma Williams

Thomas Jesse Mackey and Evelyn (Eva) Smith Mackey going to a masquerade in 1918.

Stephen A. and Harriet Jane Sims Mahaffey

Stephen A. Mahaffey was born in 1845. He married Harriet Jane Sims about 1872 and they made their home in Nebraska. They came to Lemhi County in 1906, settling on land near Old Fort Lemhi and subsequently acquiring the Fort Lemhi Ranch.

Stephen A. Mahaffey was a rancher and stockman through all his active life. He was a soldier of the Union during the Civil War, and while living in Nebraska was a member of the State Legislature. He died in 1923.

His widow, Harriet, moved to Salmon, residing at her home on St. Charles Street until her death in the early thirties. She was one of the first in the northwest to receive insulin for diabetes, shortly after insulin was developed in Canada. Stephen and Harriet are buried in the Salmon Cemetery.

—Norma Mahaffey
—History Committee

Stephen A., Jr. and Hazel Mulkey Mahaffey

Stephen A. Mahaffey, Jr. was born at Carlton, Nebraska, December 26, 1886. He arrived in the Lemhi Valley from Chilicothe, Missouri in 1907. At Spring Mountain, south of Gilmore, Idaho he engaged in a mining endeavor with his uncle, James Sims, a brother of Steve's mother, Harriet Jane Sims Mahaffey. He contracted the mail delivery between Gilmore and the mining community, living in Spring Mountain Canyon and vicinity, and carrying the mail on a once a week basis.

While employed at the mine, he secured a quit claim deed to a 160 acre homestead approximately one mile south of the Tendoy Store. He continued working at the mine during the winter season until securing a contract for the construction of the switchbacks in Railroad Canyon for the new Gilmore and Pittsburg Railroad. After completion of the switchbacks, he sub-contracted dirt work on some of the railroad approaches and crossings between Leadore and Tendoy. All of the dirt work was done with road plows, fresno and dump wagon with hitches of mules and horses for the power source. An interesting history could be written concerning the lifestyle of the construction crews who spent their weekly working days recovering from the "bright lights" of old Junction during their Saturday nights and Sundays off work.

Each contractor had his own source of employment through his relationship with the local bartenders and saloon owners in Junction where the next weeks' crew was procured. Often times the employee was not aware he had hired on until he awoke in construction camp sometime Sunday evening or Monday morning.

Steve continued improving his homestead until he was able to leave the mining and construction business and devote full attention to farming. Two houses were built on the homestead, one where Steve's parents, the Stephen A. Mahaffey, Sr.'s lived. After June 14, 1918, the second house became home to Stephen A. Jr. and his bride, Hazel Mulkey Mahaffey. Hazel was the daughter of William H. and Carrie L. Sheets Mulkey, long-time Lemhi County residents - from 1887 until Carrie's death in 1953. Hazel was born at the family home on the DC bar, Lemhi, Idaho, July 19, 1899. The Mulkey family lived near Baker, managing the McCormack and Shenon ranches from 1902 until 1915, when they moved to their own ranch southwest of Tendoy. Will Mulkey died in 1941.

Steve and Hazel purchased and moved to the Sharkey Ranch in 1919. This is the site of Fort Lemhi and the first irrigation canal in Idaho. Constructed by Mormon settlers in 1855, the canal is still in use. Mahaffeys dedicated much effort to the preservation of the Fort's mud walls, and helped make possible the erection of a monument to memorialize the first white temporary settlement in the State.

Hazel and Steve loved life in close contact with nature devoting a lifetime of hard work to care and improvement of their livestock and land. Their beginning was with sheep, running four bands for more than 35 years, one band summered in the Yellowjacket and one in the Moyer Creek allotments. They gained well-earned recognition for producing high quality wool clips.

Both received their greatest enjoyment from working with livestock, with their principal aim being to improve the quality of beef cattle. The Mahaffeys raised both registered and commercial Hereford and Angus cattle, and were known for the maternal genetics and feedlot efficiency of their sizeable cattle. The original Purebred Hereford stock came from Pickering Farms, Belton, Missouri, in 1936. To add purebred Aberdeen Angus to their growing commercial herd, they purchased some top-selling Eileenmere bred bulls and cows from Penney & James, Hamilton, Missouri, in 1950. The commercial herds of Hereford and Angus summered on grazing allotments administered by the Salmon and Beaverhead National Forests and Bureau of Land Management lands in Idaho and state-leased lands in Idaho and Montana. Previous to the purchase of the Montana ranch, cattle were trailed to and from leased pastures in both states.

The Taylor Grazing Act was passed by the U.S. Congress to establish management of Public Lands not under jurisdiction of the Forest Service. During the 1930's, Steve was one of four sheep and cattle ranchers from Idaho, along with users from other Public Land states, appointed to a special committee to review and make recommendations to the Department of the Interior for a rewrite of the proposed Act. Meetings were held in Washington, D.C. Years of time and serious study were given public land use and care, which resulted in

Hazel Mulkey Mahaffey

Stephen A. Mahaffey, Jr.

adjudication of qualified grazing priviledges now administered by the Bureau of Land Management. He was one of the original members of the First District Advisory Board.

By the early 1940's, ranch holdings had expanded to five in the Lemhi Valley totaling some 8,000 acres, and 7,800 acres in the Big Hole Basin, Montana. These ranches were entered into a closed family corporation known as Mahaffey Livestock Incorporated. Steve and Hazel's two children were born at the Tendoy home - a daughter, Hazel Jane, and a son, Stephen. Stephen A. Mahaffey, Jr. died at his Tendoy home July 2, 1953, at the age of 66 years.

Those that knew him may remember these words: When cautioned to slow down and not work so hard because there would still be work to do after he was gone, his teasing reply was, "No, m'son, I'm going to have it all done".

Due to her natural ability with all livestock, and her love of horses, Hazel was a first class horsewoman. She was among the earliest equestrians to bring the Quarter Horse breed to the county. A good horse with plenty of stamina and cow sense, followed by a good cowdog, were her pride and joy. In November, 1958, she underwent a successful open heart operation in San Francisco, California, being (at that time) one of the oldest patients to have open heart surgery and survive. Hazel was visiting her only sister, Pauline Carroll, in Oakland, CA at the time of her sudden death, May 4, 1959. Steve and Hazel Mahaffey are buried in the family lot in Salmon Cemetery alongside graves of their parents.

—Norma Mahaffey

Stephen A. and Norma Richardson Mahaffey

Steve and Hazel's only son, also known as Steve, was married in 1949 to Norma Jean Richardson. Her parents were Roy and Karletta Shaffner Richardson. They owned the Seventeen Mile Store and Station. Karletta passed away in September, 1941 and Roy in March, 1942. They are buried in the Salmon Cemetery.

The young Mahaffeys resided at the home place, which was the center of the Mahaffey Livestock, Inc. operation. For a number of years, they showed award-winning Angus heifers and feeder steer calves at the Golden Spike Exposition in Ogden, Utah. Steve was active in all local, state, and national livestock organizations and is a World War II veteran. He served twelve years, six of them as Chairman, on the Idaho State Brand Board. He also served on the South Lemhi School Board for twenty-one years, twelve as Chairman, and is Past-President of the Idaho School Board Association. He is a York Rite Mason, a Shriner, and Past Grand Master of the Grand Lodge of Masons in Idaho.

While livestock and ranching were his main interests, Steve was concerned about a growing national demand for water. Along with a few others, he became a leader in an early effort to preserve Lemhi River water rights, through the formation of Lemhi Irrigation District in 1961. After long, determined negotiation with the Department of Reclamation, they finally managed to secure recognition of the duty of water of three inches per acre for the Lemhi Valley, instead of the one inch per acre that is the usual norm. Lemhi Water District was in the forefront in protecting its stream rights from pre-emption by other downstream users, including irrigation, domestic and industrial uses.

The Mahaffey family was active in the entire community effort to make the Ramsey Mountain T.V. Repeater installation in 1958 a reality.

One of the highlights in Steve's ranching career was in 1962 when he visited the Soviet Union as a member of an agricultural delegation. As a result of that trip, he presented a very informative program detailing life in the U.S.S.R. and debunking the Communist system. His program of fascinating slides and narration has been presented to many listeners in Idaho, Montana, and Oregon. He worked in many schools, churches, conventions, service clubs, and did two T.V. presentations.

The Tendoy Ranch sold in 1977 and is presently being operated as the Mule Shoe Ranch. Steve and Norma moved to Lovelock, Nevada, and they still maintain their other home near Salmon.

Their three sons attended the first six grades at the Tendoy School. Steve and Kim graduated from Leadore High School.

Stephen A.,IV, married Mele Seumalo Orendorf in 1986, while both were employed at Cyprus Mines in Custer County. They now live in Tucson, Arizona working for Cyprus Mines operations. Besides their daughter Kayla and two stepsons, Dennis and Daniel, Steve has two children from an earlier marriage to Marlene Aldous, daughter of Leslie and Patricia Aldous; a son, Stephen Brent, and a daughter, Tara Jean.

Michael Kim gained his Doctor of Veterinary Medicine degree from the College of Veterinary Medicine at Washington State University. Kim has a veterinary practice at Baker, Oregon, where he and his wife, Maryanne Tallman Mahaffey, are establishing a home and ranch. Maryanne has a Western Outfitters business in Baker.

Riley Jay graduated from Salmon High School, then attended the University of Idaho in Moscow where he received his Bachelor of Science degree in Civil Engineering. Riley is employed with the City of Los Angeles, CA where he resides.

—Norma Mahaffey

James E. and Marian Baird Mahoney

James E. (Jim) Mahoney was born in Albion, Idaho in 1897. He attended school there and was enrolled at the Academy - later Albion Normal - but enlisted and served in World War I. His service was as a surgeon's assistant with most of his tour in Paris until the Armistice.

He returned to Cassia County and worked at various activities until moving his family to Salmon. That choice was dictated by the economy which made jobs difficult to find, and the opportunity to serve in the CCC was available.

Marian Baird Mahoney was born in Twin Falls, Idaho in 1909. She grew up and attended schools there and later went to Albion State Normal where she graduated in 1929. She completed her education many years later with a degree from Dillon, Montana.

Jim and Marian met when she was teaching in Declo, Idaho. After their marriage they lived in Albion until they came to Salmon with their daughters, Sue and Janet. One year after they came to the Lemhi Valley, Jim went to work for the U.S. Forest Service. He served in the Indianola district as lookout and later as an assistant at the ranger station. Later he went to work for the State of Idaho Highway Department where he was employed until his retirement in 1963. He was a member of the American Legion and a Past Exalted Ruler of the Elks Lodge.

Jim was a gentle man and a gentleman who influenced the lives of his family. His kindness to people with whom he came in contact was noticed by his children, and passed on to other generations.

The Mahoneys lived in Salmon, and at the DC bar schoolhouse near the present Lemhi Store. Marian taught in Lemhi County for thirty-three years, twenty-nine of them in Salmon City schools as a second grade teacher. She worked as weatherman and telephone operator at Indianola for several summers. When Jim began work for the Highway Dept., she served as assistant fire dispatcher in the

Salmon Office for nineteen summers.

In addition to their two daughters, Sue and Janet, both born in Albion, a son, Michael, was born in Salmon. All three children graduated from Salmon High School.

Sue married Marvell Whiting and lived in Salmon, Salt Lake City, UT, Anaheim and Redwood City, CA, and Reno, NV. They reared three children, Susan, Jim and Vickie, and currently have nine grandchildren. Sue works for the State of Nevada Welfare Department and lives in Reno. Mervell is living in California.

Daughter Janet married William B. (Bud) Hardy and they have lived in or near La Mesa in southern California for most of their married lives. They have two children, Dale and Diana, and five grandchildren. Janet and Bud have retired (in theory) but they continue to lead very occupied lives.

Son Mike married Jennie Ross in Pocatello, and they have two sons, Ed and Ken, and five grandchildren. Mike works for the Idaho Transportation Department as a Data Processing Manager and Jennie is a third grade teacher for the Meridian School District. They have lived in Boise since 1968 when Mike began training. He is an ordained minister for the Episcopal Church in addition to his secular duties.

Jim and Marian have seven grandchildren and eighteen great-grandchildren. Jim passed away in 1975, but Marian lives in Salmon. She is a member of the American Legion Auxiliary and was a charter member of Delta Kappa Gamma. She is a Past Noble Grand of Anna Rebekah Lodge #14.

The Mahoney family has scattered to other parts of Idaho and to other states, but Salmon is still home to all of us.

—Michael Mahoney

Albert Edward Malcolm

Albert Edward Malcolm

Albert Edward Malcolm was born March 9, 1924 in Salmon, the son of Frank and Bertha Webb Malcolm. He attended school in Salmon and Carmen. He was named for his two uncles, Albert Hoerchner and Edward Butt. After his mother's death in 1931, he was mainly brought up by his maternal grandparents, Charles and Eva Webb. When he was but seventeen he talked his father into signing for him to enter the armed forces. In July, 1941 he joined the U.S. Navy and served during World War II as a gunner on large ships.

Albert married Myrtle Feefer, May 1, 1943 in Baltimore, Maryland. It was one of the many shorttime war marriages. A boy called Albert Malcolm was born in April, 1944 at Baltimore.

Albert was discharged in March, 1947 from the Navy and returned to Salmon. He worked here trapping, cooking, and ranching until 1950 when he enlisted in the U.S. Army as a career. He served during the Korean War. He sent home many times requsting clothing for Koreans.

On July 6, 1962, he suffered a heart attack while stationed in Frankfort, Germany and was flown back to the United States. He was discharged as disabled July 27, 1962. He had spent twenty years, eight months, and three days serving his country. He did cook at various cafes parttime after returning to Salmon. He was employed at the Smokehouse Cafe when he suffered the fatal heart attack, on his day off, June 4, 1964. He is buried in the Salmon Cemetery.

—Wilma Williams

Charles Henry and Bessie LaVerne Lish Malcolm

Charles Henry Malcolm was born January 4, 1910 in a house on Main Street in Salmon. He was the son of Frank and Bertha Webb Malcolm and attended schools at Iron Creek, Carmen and Salmon. As a boy he enjoyed roaming the hills in the area, and his first jobs were in ranching and mining, both here and in the Big Hole country in Montana. Charley met Bessie LaVerne Lish at a dance held at the Geertson house, and they were married December 27, 1930 in Salmon. Bessie was born July 22, 1914 at Rockland, Idaho and came to May, Idaho at age eight with her parents, Peter and Eloise Harris Lish.

Charley and Bessie lived on the Malcolm ranch after his mother's death until he became the manager of the Riverside (Rat Race) Club. He settled his family in a cabin behind the club, but two different floods forced them to move to Salmon. The second flood was the worst and one of their

daughters nearly drowned in it.

Charley would not change occupations to avoid being drafted, and was called to serve his country. He worked mainly at the Officers' Club in San Francisco, and also worked at a steel mill in Oakland on his days off. In September, 1945, he returned with his family to Salmon. He became a member of the Elk's Lodge, then managed their lounge until he and his partner (and later son-in-law) Joe Parke built the Twenty-Eight Club. They operated it until 1959 when they sold it to Frank VanMeter. While living at the Club, Charley was also the watermaster for Geertson Creek.

From 1954-57, the family lived at Patterson and worked for the Ima Mine, managing their Recreation Hall. Charley returned to Salmon and worked at a local club until he decided to change occupations. He worked at Cobalt Mill, the Beam Plant, and then Brooklyn School as custodian until his retirement. In 1960, he and Bessie built a duplex on Shoup Street and lived there until Charley died July 14, 1983 in Missoula. He is buried in the Salmon Cemetery.

Bessie worked with Charley either cooking in cafes or playing for dances. She has a wonderful ear for music, coming from a musical family. She has entertained with her piano and accordian in the area all her married life, and is still doing so at the nursing home and for friends.

Their four daughters were all born in Lemhi County, and they have thirteen grandchildren, all born in Salmon. Soon the great-grandchildren will number twenty-one.

Daughter Jean (Romona Vergene) was born in 1931, married Joseph (Mone) Parke in 1948 at Dillon MT. Mone was born at Malta, Idaho in 1916 and came to Lemhi County in 1937 where he worked at mining, ranching, and logging. He served in World War II in Germany and still lives in Salmon. They had three children: Linda, Charles, and Peter.

Delila was born in 1933 and married Rulon (Dick) Young in 1953 in Salmon. Dick was born at Mackay in 1934 and came to Salmon when very young. He served in the Army in Georgia from 1952 to 1956. Returning to Salmon, he worked in mining and at the sawmill and is presently employed at Cypress Mine. Their children are Rulon, Jr. and Ty.

Wilma was born in 1935 and married Conon Williams in 1955 at Salmon. Con was a native of Kansas, born in 1918, and came to Lemhi County in 1952. He worked at roofing, siding and painting, and did some mining. He served in World War II at Guadalcanal, and died in Salmon February 13, 1989. Wilma became a nurse in 1964 and still resides in Salmon. Their children are Brenda, Brett, Bart, and Bevin.

Bessie Mae was born in 1937, and married Raymond Hathhorn at Salmon in 1955. Ray was born at Cambridge, Idaho in 1934 and came to Lemhi County in 1955 to work in the mines. He is presently employed by Noranda Mining Co. as a building contractor at Cobalt. He served his country during the Korean War. Their children are Raymond C., Jeff, and Marc. A daughter, Pamela, died in infancy.

The entire Malcolm family loved picnics, camping, hunting, fishing, and being together. Charley liked to tell stories about his life and family. Their home was always full of extra people who were treated kindly.

—Wilma Williams

STANDING: Bessie Mae Hathhorn, Wilma Williams, Delila Young, Jean Parke SEATED: Bessie Lish Malcolm and Charles H. Malcolm, photo about 1963

Eva May Malcolm

Eva May Malcolm, daughter of Frank and Bertha Webb Malcolm, was born March 5, 1915 at Carmen. She attended school at Carmen and on February 26, 1932 she married Clarence (Cal) McDonald in Salmon. He was born July 12, 1907, the son of Alfonso and Jessie McLane McDonald. The couple made their home on the Malcolm ranch, later moving to Salmon where a son, Calvin, was born. During World War II, they moved to Portland, Oregon where they both worked in the shipyards. During this time they divorced.

Eva May returned to Salmon where she worked at the Small Boys Cafe and tried to raise her son. Wages were low, so she left Calvin with the McDonald grandparents and worked in California, then back in Oregon. Later she met Fred Rumbaugh and they were married on June 15,1951 at Vancouver, Washington. Fred worked as a foreman for the Oregon Highway Department in Clatsop County for twenty-four years. They lived at Jewell, Oregon.

Upon retirement in 1972 they moved to Salmon where they bought and remodeled a home. Eva May was able to renew old acquaintances and share with her family many new recipes and new ways of cooking and canning. She was an amateur barber and was always willing to cut hair for neighbors and family.

They loved fishing, hunting, gardening, and always kept busy at it. Fred passed away in 1981 in Oregon, and Eva continued her life in Salmon. She died September 29, 1983 and they are both buried in the Salmon Cemetery.

Calvin married Idonna Adams in Portland, February 11, 1955. The family moved to Salmon in August, 1967. They have three sons; Fred, Robert, and James who all live in Salmon now.

—Wilma Williams

Eva May Malcolm

Frank Malcolm and Baby Charles

Bertha Webb Malcolm

Frank and Bertha Webb Malcolm

Frank Malcolm was born December 21, 1881 at Reedy, West Virginia, the son of Samuel Henry and Eliza Catherine Stewart Malcolm. He came west in 1908 with his family to Palouse, Washington. He married Bertha Nancy Webb on December 19, 1908 in Moscow, Idaho and they moved to Lemhi County in 1909. Bertha was the daughter of Charles and Eva Lang Webb, and was born in Oskaloosa, Kansas on March 28, 1888. She was five months old when she arrived here in a covered wagon.

After Frank completed his schooling to become a barber, the couple made their home in Salmon, and he operated a barber shop in town for a couple of years. They moved to Iron Creek where Bertha was to teach Frank how to ranch. It was a rough and brushy place and lots of real hard work to clear the land. Frank's brother, Charlie came to help and was the axman. There was some trouble with cattle being rustled, but they settled with the rustler without involving the law.

In 1919 they sold the Iron Creek place and moved into what was called the railroad house just north of Salmon. Bertha was pregnant with her sixth child and had been injured in a wagon wreck while moving. Then Frank purchased a ranch just north of the Carmen Bridge and also property at Wallace Creek. They raised cattle and sheep on the lower ranch and produce at Wallace Creek. Frank would travel by wagon as far as Leadore with produce. Watermelon sold then for twenty-five cents each. Bertha often joked about how she planted her onions close to her potatoes because they had eyes to cry and she wouldn't have to water them as much.

They bought a new Model T Ford, but Frank couldn't get used to not driving it like a team, and Bertha had a wreck near the Economy Hotel next to the Salmon River Bridge, so this ended their

automobile days.

Dances were held at the Carmen School along with quilting bees. Bertha would hitch up the team and wagon and gather all the young ones and off they would go. She quilted and they danced and played. She attended school and taught primary Sunday School as a young lady there. She was supposed to have been able to bake the best chocolate cake and sour cream biscuits in the area.

In 1930, Bertha became ill with cancer and died March 5, 1931 in the hospital at Butte, MT. Frank was lost without her and never married again because nobody could take her place or looked as beautiful to him. Frank sold the ranch later and worked at ranching, mining, sheepherding and yardwork for others.

He loved to tease and was very proud of his family. They had eight children; Charles, Fred, Frank, Eva May, Lee, Marjorie, Eugene and Albert. All spent most of their lives here except Frank and Eugene who died young. Frank, Sr. died after a series of strokes on August 27, 1972. He and Bertha are buried in the Salmon Cemetery.

—Wilma Williams

Fredrick Clarence Malcolm

Fredrick Clarence Malcolm

Fred Malcolm was born in Salmon on June 16, 1913, the son of Frank and Bertha Webb Malcolm. When he was only four months old he won a baby contest at the Lemhi County Fair and received a certificate. He grew up in the area learning mining and ranching, and was educated in schools at Carmen and Salmon. He treasured the time he spent with his Aunt Fay in Montana while growing up.

On February 19, 1934 he married Evelyn Kirk, stepdaughter of Chris Nielson. Chris owned and operated a large ranch at Baker, Idaho. Fred was working at the Nielson ranch when their first child, a girl, was stillborn. She is buried in the Salmon Cemetery. Later Fred went into mining in the area and a son, Edward, was born to them.

During World War II, they moved to Mullan, Idaho to mine, but Fred's allergies forced them to move back to Salmon. They bought a ranch up Sandy Creek. Fred was always a very serious rancher. While living there, they lost Edward at age 17 in a car accident near the Hughes Creek Ranger Station. Then things grew bad in the marriage.

Fred married Charlotte (Jo) Nielson next and they operated two ranches on Sandy Creek until retirement. One ranch sold in 1971 and the other in 1974. They made their home in Salmon and spent some winters in Arizona. Fred suffered with lung problems, but Jo was very devoted in caring for him. He died January 22, 1987, and Jo still resides in Salmon.

—Wilma Williams

Lawrence Malcolm

Lawrence Malcolm

Lawrence Malcolm was born in Reedy, West Virginia on April 30, 1891, the son of Samuel Henry and Eliza Catherine Stewart Malcolm. He moved as a young man with his parents to Palouse, Washington. He never married. In 1934, he came to the Salmon Valley where his brother Frank and family lived, and he remained here the rest of his life. He was engaged in ranching and mining.

He was forced to retire after an accident in which a team of horses ran away with him. Frank and Lawrence both had speech impediments, an infliction that had been passed down in the family for two centuries. In Lawrence's later years, he took great pleasure in his brother's great grandchildren. Lawrence died August 31, 1969 and is buried in the Salmon Cemetery.

—Wilma Williams

LeVane and Ella Pugh Malcolm

LeVane (Lee) Malcolm was born September 11, 1917 at Salmon and spent most of his life in Lemhi County. He attended schools at Carmen and Salmon. On July 25, 1943 he married Ella Adell Pugh at Superior, Montana after they eloped. Ella was born November 23, 1924, the daughter of James Franklin and Ella Crippen Pugh, and she grew up at Lemhi.

Lee did not serve in the armed forces during World War II because of an injured trigger finger. This always bothered him, as he loved his country. About 1944 he suffered the loss of an eye while working on a ranch at Leadore. A piece of hay or straw damaged the eye beyond repair.

Lee worked at various ranches in the area and did mining for a short time at Mullan, Idaho. Then he spent several years working for the Ima Mine at Patterson, Idaho. His last employment was with the Intermountain Company's Beam Plant in Salmon after the Patterson mine closed. At different times Lee ran traplines in various parts of the county. These traps were metal and were placed in the water so the animals drowned instantly when caught. He trapped muskrats and once in awhile there would be a mink. As we grew up I remember watching Uncle Lee skin the animals and stretch them on the wire frames for drying.

Lee and Ella had one son, Richard Lee, born April 3, 1944 in Salmon. He went to school in Patterson, Leadore, Sandy Creek and Salmon. On September 11, 1965 he married Charlotte McConnaghy, daughter of Johnny and Iona Nielson McConnaghy. They had three children, Les, Cheri, and Chad and still reside in Salmon.

After Lee and Ella ended their marriage, Ella married Les Vezina. When he died, she married Andy Anderson and they live at Clayton, Idaho. Ella had two children with Les Vezina named Susan and William.

Lee married Pearl Hibbs Morris at Elko, Nevada on July 10, 1957. She was born September 24, 1924, the daughter of Mr. and Mrs. Clarence Hibbs. She was brought up at Carmen and attended school there. The Hibbs and their six children moved to Butte, Montana, but Pearl came back to Lemhi County in 1956 and lived with her sister Dorothy Brown at Patterson. When Lee and she were married, she had one daughter by a previous marriage, Sharon Morris.

Lee died on January 29, 1973 in a farm accident in which his coveralls evidently got caught in the power takeoff of a tractor. He is buried in the Salmon Cemetery. Pearl died November, 1985 in Idaho Falls and was cremated and buried in the same plot with Lee.

—Wilma Williams

LeVane (Lee) Malcolm

John Manfull

John Manfull married a widow, Marion Crouch Goodell. She had four children from her previous marriage: Bert, Byron, Floyd and Laura. The Manfull children that they had together were: Gardner, Roy, Ruth and Rose.

Roy was killed in France in World War II. Gardner married Dora Schultz and they lived most of their lives in Laramie, Wyoming. Gardner was an engineer for the Wyoming Highway Department. They had three children: Donna, who died as a young child; Colleen and Duane.

Rose Manfull married Richard Shoup and lived in the Salmon area. They had two children, Dick and Elizabeth. Ruth married Chet Rowe, and they had three children: Virginia and William, and a boy who was lost in a drowning accident.

—History Committee

Stephen Gardner and Naomi Sandras Emmons Manfull

Stephen Gardner Manfull was born on August 3, 1839 to Charles Manfull and Elizabeth Ann Elvin. They were living in Carroll County, Ohio at the time of his birth and it is there that young Stephen grew into manhood.

Stephen, over six feet tall, slim and darkly handsome joined the Union Army and fought in the Civil War. He served honorably for four years and eight months. When the war was over he returned to his parent's home with the noticeable change of his dark hair being snow white. He would never talk of the time he spent in the war, but he blamed his rapid change of hair color on the things he experienced during the war.

With the end of the war and the restless feelings that often followed Stephen and the majority of his family, he decided to travel. They traveled north to Winona County, Minnesota. Here in a city called Pleasant Hill, Stephen met and married his lifetime companion, Naomi Emmons.

He first saw her while she was hanging up the family wash. She was living with her parents, John and Elizabeth Emmons, in a large white farmhouse, known in the area as the Emmons Homestead. She was very tiny and young Stephen was instantly attracted to her. They were married on November 8, 1866, and spent the first few years of their married life in Minnesota.

Their first three children were born there: John Charles on November 1, 1867; Thomas Atwood on March 21, 1870; and James Earnest on May 18, 1873. Stephen and Naomi and the three boys headed west about 1875. They began the long trek in a covered wagon, not really knowing their destination, only knowing that they would find their home somewhere in the west.

The Manfull Family - FRONT ROW: James, Stephen G., Mary Olive, Naomi Emmons, Melvin, and Edward. BACK ROW: Susie, John C., and Sadie.

They passed through Logan, Utah and stopped for a spell, but the rumors of gold and a better future in the Salmon River country of Idaho drove them on north. The journey to Salmon, again in the covered wagon, was mostly uneventful until they arrived at Birch Creek. Here they came on several smoldering wagons that had been stripped of all food and useful items. The families traveling in the wagons had all been killed. Stephen, Naomi and the boys buried the families and then continued on their way.

They arrived in the Salmon area sometime in 1877, and settled on a ranch owned by a man named Morgan. The ranch was located south of Salmon and at the present it is owned by the Goodell family. They lived there for several years and during that time three more children were born: Sarah on December 25, 1877; Susie on January 29, 1880; and Edward on June 19, 1882.

On February 19, 1889, they homesteaded 160 acres just four miles south of Salmon (now known as the William Clark ranch). It was here that the last three Manfull children were born: Flora on November 9, 1884; Mel on May 25, 1886; and Mary Olive on February 16, 1890. Flora died here when she was about three years old.

They all worked hard on the homestead, building it up each year by purchasing more land. Times were hard and in an effort to provide a good life for his family, Stephen had to borrow money for groceries which were purchased at the Shoup Store. He was employed at a sawmill for wages of fifty cents a week by the uncle of the late Murd McNicoll. Naomi and the children ran the ranch and in time through the efforts of the entire family their debts were paid.

The children were all able to attend school with most of them getting the majority of their education in a little log schoolhouse called the Four Mile School. As time went on, all of the older children married and Stephen and Naomi felt that the time had come to retire from ranching so they sold the homestead to a man named Adams. They bought some land on the bar just north of the courthouse. There was a small log cabin situated on the property (it is still there across the street from Dr. Johnson's home), and the remaining family lived in the cabin until they were able to finish their new home on Broadway.

Mel and Olive lived in the new house and finished their schooling in Salmon. Stephen and Naomi were always affectionately called Uncle Steve and Aunt Nome by the residents of Salmon. Stories have been told of their willingness to tend to the neighbor's garden, canning and sorting the produce. The fruits of their labors would be waiting for the neighbor upon their return to Salmon. Uncle Steve was a devoted reader, especially of the Bible. It was told that he wore out several Bibles and that he was often relied upon by the local clergy for scriptural references.

The Manfull children fondly remember Mama and Papa sitting in matching rocking chairs, Naomi knitting and Stephen with his eyes closed, rocking continually to the hymns his children were playing and singing. Mary Olive played the organ, Ed the mandolin, and Mel the guitar.

Stephen bore a strong resemblance to "Uncle Sam". He stood six feet two inches and was straight as a rod. He marched in most all of the parades, and participated in most patriotic events. According to family lore, he was the first man to carry the American flag down Salmon's Main Street . . . and he did so in spite of threats by unknown antagonists. He did not aspire to being noticed nor at any time did he like to draw attention to himself. He never dressed the part of "Uncle Sam", and yet he was sure to be pointed out as "Uncle Sam".

Naomi stood under five feet tall and it was said that she could walk under her husband's outstretched arm without messing up her hair. She was quiet, loyal and always willing to serve her family, her friends, and the stranger on the street. Naomi died August 8, 1920, and five months later on January 9, 1921 Stephen joined her. They and most of their children are buried in the Salmon Cemetery.

—Leanne Moyes

Jess and Ivy Shaw Mann

Jess and Ivy Shaw Mann came from Weiser, Idaho to Gibbonsville and then lived on Fourth of July Creek. Jess is buried there.

Ivy Mann later lived in Salmon and married Bert Walker. She ran a cafe in Salmon for several years and is buried in the Salmon Cemetery. Her children were: Clarrisia Mann Lambeth, Lavona Mann Hibbs Grey of Santa Cruz, California, Lavina Mann Gutzman of Salmon, Josephine Mann Lee of St. Maries, and Maxine Mann Bowen of Salmon.

—Helen Hoagland

Jack and Jean Martinson Marchand

Jack Marchand was born November 1, 1922 in Duluth, Minnesota. His parents, Robert and Erna Marchand, were descendants of the first French families to settle in Canada in the early 1600's.

Jack spent most of his childhood on a farm in Homestead, Florence County, Wisconsin. After high school, he was a forestry clerk in the Nicollet National Forest, and a member of the Minnesota State Guard. He joined the army in 1942 and served eighteen months in the Aleutian Islands. He

At Voyageurs National Park in Minnesota - the Marchands, Jim, John, Jean, and Jack, 1961.

volunteered for the paratroops, was trained in Fort Benning, Georgia, and joined the 517th Special Airborne Battalion, part of the 17th Airborne Division, in the European Theater of Operations. The 517th jumped across the Rhine in early 1945, fought their way to Munster, and returned to split the Ruhr pocket in half.

Jean Martinson, born September 14, 1922 in Minneapolis, was the first child of Albin and Claire Smith Martinson, whose childhood homes were in Aurora, Florence County, Wisconsin. Her grandparent's farm became her father's in 1932. Her four grandparents were immigrants who arrived in the Upper Peninsula in the 1880's from Sweden, England, and Austria-Hungary. They bought forested land in Wisconsin to make into farms and settled down two miles apart.

Jack and Jean attended country schools five miles apart, but they went to the same high school. After graduation, Jack left Aurora for Minnesota when his parents moved and Jean entered Wisconsin State College in Oshkosh. She was graduated in 1944. The next year, she taught English and Speech in the high school in Florence, Wisconsin.

In 1945, Jack and Jean were married in Minneapolis. Their sons, James and John, were born in that city a year apart. In 1949, the State of Minnesota offered $300 to veterans to use as down payments on new homes. The Marchand's new home was in Ramsey County near St. Paul. Jack, his father, and his brother had a roofing business after the war for ten years. After that, Jack worked as an insurance agent for many years.

Jean began teaching in 1953. For several summers she worked on her degree in Elementary Education and in 1961, was graduated from the University of Minnesota. She taught in the suburban Mounds View District for 20 years. During that time, she trained several student teachers from St. Cloud State.

Jim and John are alumni of the College of St. Thomas in St. Paul. Jim is married to Penny Bergstrom of Cokato, Minnesota. They live in Liberty, Missouri. Two of their three children were valedictorians of Liberty High School and scholarship recipients. The third, Andrew, is a part-time college student. Noelle has her BA from the University of Missouri, and Adam is a freshman. John is married to Jeanette Anderson and lives in Rosemount, Minnesota.

Jack and Jean bought the Broken Arrow in 1973 and lived in Gibbonsville for 16 years. They live now in the Perreau Creek area. Jean has done the Reader's Roundup spot on KSRA for fourteen years. She writes about new books in the Salmon Public Library. Jack has done volunteer work for the Salmon School District using his knowledge of roofing.

—Jean Marchand

Peter Marcussen

Peter Marcussen was born in Denmark in 1869, the son of a respected and well-to-do family. As a young man, he and his brother Ewer Marcussen, were sent by their father to America to buy livestock for the family operation. However, on the ship coming over the Atlantic, the young men became drunk, got in a card game and lost their father's money. Humiliated by their misfortune, they never returned home.

They made their way west to Missoula, Montana, and were naturalized as United States citizens. Pete came to Salmon from Missoula in 1909 and began employment as a foreman on construction of the G & P Railroad.

After the railroad construction ended, he worked as maintenance foreman for the Shenon Land Company. He was an excellent farmer and raised potatoes. He earned big money from potatoes but lost it all when the price of potatoes crashed. He was later employed by Fred Brough at the Salmon Hot Springs.

His brother Ewer also moved to Lemhi County. He suffered terrible misfortune. Ewer was drinking and passed out in the cold above Leadore. He was found half frozen and it was necessary for Dr. Hanmer to saw off one leg at an "emergency operating room" cabin table top. Ewer became despondent and the last information found regarding him is in the Salmon paper of June 30, 1922, which simply reads, "Ewer Marcussen, who attempted suicide a few months ago by shooting himself through the only good eye he had, by aiming a pistol at his temple, died June 27th from said wound". He was laid to rest, presumably, in the Salmon City Cemetery, having never returned to his homeland in Denmark.

Pete, in his later life, lived with his close friend, Murd McPherson for several years. Later he lived at the Fred H. Snook property in a rental home, where he was a handyman, taking care of various chores and repairs.

He loved children and was a very kind, gentle man. Often, he would read aloud books of the Old West and such heroes as Buffalo Bill, Kit Carson, etc. would capture the complete attention of the young boys in the neighborhood.

In his last illness, he moved to the Silbaugh Care Home on East Main before passing away on September 30, 1953.

A small headstone marks his final resting place at the Salmon City Cemetery. His life was an example of those immigrants who found their way to Lemhi County, and once here, remained until death. His was a life totally changed by a fateful event. He never returned to his beloved Denmark and with no immediate family, his life and friendship are remembered by only a few today.

—Fred H. Snook

Peter Marcussen and five-year-old Fred Hamilton Snook

Charles A. and Amy Stine Marshall

Charles Marshall was born October 21, 1881 in Lincolnshire, England and came to America as a small child. His family settled in Iowa, and when Charles was seventeen years old the family came west settling on Bohannon Creek. His father was employed by the Pabst Brewing Company. Charles later took over the job, involving mining and dredging.

Charles and Amy Stine were married in Salmon on May 29. 1905. Amy was born August 10, 1885 to Elza and May Stobie Stine and they lived on Kirtley Creek. Her father was killed in a snowslide on Agency Creek on December 23, 1892, while he was hauling freight with Joe Cockrell and Al Bilger.

Charles and Amy Marshall were the parents of seven children: Jack, Elza, Annie Marshall DeCora, Charles Walter, Helen Marshall Jensen, Fred, and Alberta Marshall Turner.

—Verla Marshall

Charles Walter Marshall

Charles Walter Marshall was born April 17, 1911 to Charles Albert and Amy Stine Marshall. He was born at his aunt's home in Salmon, Idaho, where the Shady Nook is now located. As a child, he got fairly heavy and his father began calling him a "beer-bellied Dutchman". Since that time, he has been known as "Dutch".

Dutch was the fourth in a family of seven children: Jack, Elza, Annie (DeCora), Charles, Helen, Freddie, and Alberta. His father operated a threshing machine throughout the Lemhi Valley and was often gone for two or three months, so the children took care of the ranch chores. They ran two ranches up Bohannon Creek - one belonged to the Pabst Blue Ribbon Beer Company. Though Dutch enjoyed school, and was especially good at math, he had to quit in the ninth grade to help on the ranch. He and Elza were working partners, and often worked the teams of horses together. By the time they were twelve or fourteen, they could handle six or eight team hitches.

His best friends were his brothers and sisters and the Schofield and England kids, who were their closest neighbors.

When Dutch was in his early twenties, he began freighting groceries, lumber, and camp supplies to the Ranger Mine up Geertson Creek. It took eight to ten head of horses, depending on the size of the load, to pull the supplies up the steep grade. Often the snow on the side of the road was seven to eight feet deep. Later, he bought a small TD22 Caterpillar, which he used to help level the ground for the building of the Steele Memorial Hospital. He also hired out for about eight years at the Cobalt Mines.

In 1932, he married Myrtle Erma Poulsen, the daughter of William and Lola Sharp Poulsen, who had moved from Grace, Idaho to farm near Salmon. He and Myrtle were the parents of four children: Betty, who died in infancy; Jean born in 1936; Charles William born in 1938; and Leo Ray born in 1945. Myrtle died in April, 1946 from complications following surgery, and was buried in Salmon.

In 1950, he married Lillian Blood who had four children from a previous marriage. Their first child, a girl, died at birth. Bob was born in 1954. Lillian passed away in 1958 and is buried in Salmon.

In 1961, Dutch married Elizabeth Mayne, known as Peggy. Peggy had a daughter from a previous marriage. In 1962, a son, Jerry, was born. Peggy was born in 1932 in St. Anthony, Idaho, but was raised in Soda Springs. She has spent the last several years cooking for the Senior Citizens. Peggy is a talented cake decorator, and enjoys making beautiful crocheted and knitted items.

For the last eight years, Dutch has been employed by the Schlehubers as a caretaker for their ranch and condominium.

—Information from Dutch and Peggy Marshall

—Phoebe Bird

—Verla Marshall

Leo Ray and Verla Fike Marshall

Leo Ray Marshall, the son of Charles (Dutch) and Myrtle Poulsen Marshall was born on August 8, 1945. After the death of his mother in 1946, Leo lived with relatives until his father remarried in 1951. When his stepmother died in 1958, he went to live with his aunt and uncle, Kester and Wanda Cockrell.

In October 1962, while attending Salmon High School, he met Verla Lee Fike, daughter of Rose Eleanor Munkres and Walter Vern Fike. They were married on March 12, 1965 at Casabello Estates, now Salmon Valley Care Center. To this union four children were welcomed: Eric Paul in 1969, Jennifer Lee in 1975, Urian Sean in 1981, and Charles Anthony in 1984.

In 1967, they moved to Twin Falls so Leo could attend the College of Southern Idaho. While there he was employed by OK Tire, KEEP radio and Everton Mattress Factory. In 1976 the family moved to Boise to manage a store for Everton's, then back to Twin Falls, then to Portland, Oregon in 1979. In 1980 they were living in Aloha, Oregon and were able to see Mt. St. Helens when it erupted, and to experience the ash fall.

In 1981, they returned to Salmon. In 1982, Leo started work at KSRA radio as sales manager and announcer. Since that time he has been very active in the community. He has served on the Chamber of Commerce Board and was President during 1985. He has been a member of the Merchant's Committee, serving as president in 1986 and 1990, and has served in many church positions in the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter Day Saints.

Verla was employed as Ward Clerk at Magic Valley Memorial Hospital while living in Twin Falls, and she has been a dental assistant at Dr. Richard Young's office for four years. She has also provided child care in her home for most of their married life. She has served in many areas in the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter Day Saints, but basically in the Primary.

—Verla Marshall

Arch riding Chief at the Isley Ranch on Tower Creek about 1972.

Archie Albert Marsing

The caption on the obituary in the *Recorder-Herald* read "Archie A. Marsing, 71, Dies". The article that followed gave the facts about his life, but there were things to add. He was a figure from the "Old West", and it was fitting that one of the songs sung at the funeral was *My Heroes Have Always Been Cowboys*. Almost everyone who really knew him would agree that there was little he didn't know about horses. It was often said that he seemed to "speak horse". Then there were the polo ponies that George Oliver brought from South America for Arch to train. He had a terrible time with them until he figured out that they didn't understand English. After learning a few key Spanish phrases, he had no more trouble. When there was a horse that no one could do anything with, it was usually brought to Arch, and returned to the owner a real gentleman. Arch had a reputation in some circles for being awfully hard on animals, perhaps because he almost never got one to work with that wasn't a real renegade.

When a friend or neighbor needed help with an animal, whether it was sickness, injury, or a difficult foaling, Arch was there to help if asked. He didn't intrude unless he was asked. When Arch worked, he worked hard, and when he drank, he drank hard, but the two seldom mixed. His "baby sister Annabelle" (as he often referred to her) said, "He was well known for horse breaking and packing for the Forest

Service. He used to have two pack strings going and never slept except in the saddle."

As a young man, Arch was sometimes known as Big Arch, perhaps for his stature or perhaps for his booming voice. He married more than once and had seven children. They are: Jenestia Weeks, Cheerie Lynn Anthony, Alice Bliss, Royein Stanley, and Douglas, Lyle, and Jim Marsing.

Archie A. Marsing was born July 25, 1909 at Whiterocks, Utah on the Uintah Indian Reservation. His parents were Hyrum and Alice Thayne Marsing of Utah. His father was a freighter and Arch often told of driving the freight team when he was only about nine years old and so small that he had to stand with all his weight on the brake to hold the wagon on the downhill grades.

At an early age he moved, with his parents to Lemhi County. They lived in various places, seeming to be almost always on the move, from Utah to the Salmon area, to the Pahsimeroi, to the Big Hole in Montana. Everything including the milk cows went along. Arch had eight sisters and brothers.

He enlisted in the U.S. Army during World War II and served in the South Pacific, where he was seriously wounded. He spent about a year in a military hospital and it was doubtful for some time that he would ever walk again, let alone ride a horse. Of course he did recover, and after being discharged he returned to Salmon and his occupation as packer and guide. He worked for several years for the Forest Service before engaging in the fast-growing outfitters and guides industry. Born with intelligence and with experience as a teacher he became an expert horseman and one of the most well known packers and guides in the Idaho wilderness.

He guided for The Flying B in the Middle Fork for a number of years and then worked for Mike Loening. Arch became foreman of the Twin Peaks Guest Ranch and ran Mike Loening's hunting camps. After the sale of the Twin Peaks Ranch he worked for Mike Isley as a packer and guide on Tower Creek. While there he was injured when a horse fell on him, crushing his chest, and he was no longer able to work as he always had. Arch and Myrtle lived for awhile on a small place at Rattlesnake Creek where he could have his animals, and later on they lived at the old Achord place north of Gibbonsville. Eventually they moved to their place in Salmon and his health continued to deteriorate. Living in town was never his choice.

Arch was a good friend to those he liked and a thorn in the side to those he didn't. He had some rough edges, but a hard life leaves rough edges. Archie Albert Marsing died at Steele Memorial Hospital on June 16, 1981 and was buried in the Salmon Cemetery.

—History Committee

Hyrum and Alice Thayne Marsing

Hyrum and Alice Thayne Marsing first came to the Salmon area in 1899 from Utah. They lived at Ulysses and Hyrum was engaged in packing powder to the mine. After a few years they returned to Utah where their son Arch was born at Whiterocks, Utah on July 25, 1909. There were nine children in all: Arch, Horace, Ella, Lila, Belva (died in infancy), Eva, Vivian, Annabelle, and Oliver. In the early 1920's the family returned to Lemhi County and bought the old Spayd/Winn Ranch below Indianola. Hyrum was a rancher, horseman and packer. At one time he had hauled freight into Thunder Mountain, and had helped build the irrigation canals at Mountain Home and Nampa.

Annabelle was born in Salmon on March 15, 1924 and lived on the ranch as a youngster. She described her father as a nomad who couldn't stay in one place very long. She said her mother raised the children in a wagon and at times Annabelle thought it was pretty terrible, because every time she made friends somewhere, they moved on. In an interview some years ago she said, "I recall a woman who lived way down past Shoup who made her living trapping and I knew Hacksaw Tom well. We kids all rode horseback to school down at Shoup",(while living at the Spayd/Winn Ranch).

After about three years there, they packed up and moved to the Pahsimeroi where the children went to school at Hooper, about five miles above May.

From the Pahsimeroi they went in three wagons and a white-topped buggy to the Big Hole in Montana. They took everything they had along, including the milk cows and traveled the old road into the Big Hole from Gibbonsville. They spent the next five years or so in various places in the Big Hole. After returning to Lemhi County, Hyrum worked for many of the ranchers in the Salmon area over the years.

In 1943 Hyrum Marsing died in Utah at the age of seventy-nine. Alice Marsing died in Salmon in 1949.

Annabelle was married to Bill Watson for about ten years, but they were divorced in 1972. Ella married a Justice and they lived in Utah. Lila married Frank Rutherford of Salmon. Eva married Thurston McCracken and lived in Salmon. Vivian married Earl Bohannon of Salmon. Arch married several times, his last wife being Myrtle Reynolds Marsing who still lives in the Salmon area. There are many descendants of Alice and Hyrum Marsing still living in Lemhi county.

—History Committee

Donald Martin at Boyle Creek about 1915

Donald Embley and Florence Ryan Martin

Donald Embley Martin was born February 18, 1895 in Parkville, Michigan, the son of Daniel G. and Margaret Embley Martin. His father died when he was five years old, and his mother later married Frank Baer, a Boyle Creek rancher, when Donald was eleven. His uncle, Erle Embley, also owned a ranch there.

He received elementary schooling at the Boyle Creek School and attended school until about the tenth grade, when he began to work full-time on the ranch. He entered the U.S. Army June 3, 1917 at Fort George Wright, Washington and served during World War I overseas in the Battle of the Musse Argonne in France as a dispatch courier. He was discharged June 21, 1919 at Fort D.A. Russell, Wyoming. He then returned to the Boyle Creek Ranch.

Don was elected Lemhi County Sheriff in 1922 and served one term, until 1926.

On November 23, 1922 he married Florence Isabelle Ryan in Salmon. They moved to Alaska in 1927, where he was appointed Deputy U.S. Marshal, stationed at Skagway and Juneau. They then returned to the ranch in 1933 and made that their home until 1950. When the ranch was sold, he moved to Salmon and worked in the State Liquor Store.

Don Martin was elected Lemhi County Probate Judge in 1952 and held that position until 1959. He retired because his hearing was failing, and he said he worried he would miss something and felt he should step down.

Judge Martin wrote for gun and outdoor magazines. His first publication was in 1917 and he was the gun editor for the "Western Sportsman" from 1950 until 1957. He kept very busy with his large garden and his interest in guns. The Judge owned a fine gun collection, made his own ammunition, and was never too busy to help a friend.

He was a member of the Odd Fellows, Rocky Mountain Lodge 5; the Lemhi Encampment 16; American Legion, Lloyd Shaw Post 67; Rotary; and the National Rifle Association.

Florence Isabelle Ryan was born May 12, 1893 in Spokane, Washington, the daughter of Jeremiah and Clara Jones Ryan. At age five, the family moved to Butte, Montana, where she graduated from Butte High School in 1912. She graduated from Montana Normal at Dillon in 1914 and did post graduate work at the University of Montana. She taught school in Montana from 1914 until 1917 and first came to Lemhi County during construction of the G & P Railroad. Her father, Jerry Ryan, was construction foreman for the Great Northern on that project. She taught in Salmon from 1917 to 1920, then at Blackfoot. In 1921 she attended Idaho Normal School at Albion.

In 1922, she was appointed Superintendent of Lemhi County Schools and had an office in the Lemhi County Courthouse. Each school year she visited every school throughout the county. At this time she met and married Donald Martin, Lemhi County Sheriff. They had no children.

In 1922, she was a candidate for Lemhi County Superintendent of Schools, and he was a candidate for Lemhi County Sheriff, with both being elected.

Her teaching career covered a span of over forty years. For many years, she taught first grade at the Brooklyn School where she is remembered by this author as being a very capable, beloved teacher. She retired in 1962 and passed away in April, 1972, survived by her husband and her sister, Marie Mulcare of Salmon.

Judge Martin died September 24, 1974 of cancer and is buried in the Salmon Cemetery. Both Mr. and Mrs. Martin contributed greatly to the growth of Lemhi County, and they will long be remembered for their kind deeds.

—Fred Snook

Everett and Lila Auwen Martonen

Everett John Martonen was born at Gwinn, Michigan on September 17, 1917. He grew up there, the middle child of five children born to Thomas and Evalina Krekila Martonen who had immigrated from Finland.

Everett worked in the iron ore mines, for the CCC, and in the woods before being inducted into the U.S.Army. During World War II, copper was needed for the war effort, and the Army put volunteers into the Reserves if they would work in the mines at Butte, Montana. Everett volunteered in 1943 to mine and was there until July, 1945, when the Army recalled him as a Military Policeman.

Lila Lee Auwen was born at New Castle, Oklahoma on January 13, 1925. Her parents were August John and Mary Fisher Auwen. She had an older brother, Bryan Leroy, and a younger brother, Gene A. Auwen. In June, 1937 they moved to Montana. She married James Feucht in Missoula in December, 1939, and they were the parents of Sharon Rae. They divorced in November, 1942 at Polson, Montana.

Everett Martonen and Lila met in Butte and were married there on December 4, 1943. Their daughter Carolyn Joyce was born on October 16, 1944.

When Everett went back into the Army, Lila and the girls moved to her mother's ranch at Kriley Gulch. Her mother's husband, Stan, was in the Army also. Lila's brother Bryan was in the Navy. Gene and his wife, Bonnie, and son lived at the ranch helping Gene's mother. In the fall, Lila and her mother worked at the Smokehouse Cafe for Henry Benson. Gene and Bonnie kept the Martonen's girls until the spring when Lila went to Deseret, Utah to be with Everett. He was discharged from the Army in May, 1946 at Salt Lake City, Utah. They spent the summer of 1946 on Bear Trap Lookout. Everett then drove school bus until he went to work for Miller Brothers.

Another daughter, Marty Jean, was born on January 3, 1947. Gary Dean, their son, was born February 17, 1949.

Everett worked for the Forest Service, Cobalt Mine, and on road construction running heavy equipment. In early 1962 he went to work for the City of Salmon and retired from there in 1979.

They moved to their present home on North St. Charles in July, 1948. The Lemhi River flooded their house in January, 1962 and they had to build a new house after it passed.

Gary and Carolyn and their families live in Salmon. Sharon and Marty live in Washington. Mary Feucht, Lila's mother, lives on Bryan Avenue in Salmon. Her brother, Bryan, his wife and son, Bryan, Jr., live at Coeur d'Alene, and his daughter, Ruth, lives in Gilroy, California. Another daughter, Gretchen, lives in Pocatello.

Lila's brother, Gene, died on November 12, 1965

FRONT ROW: Marty Martonen, Gretchen Auwen, Dorothy Auwen holding Lori Lynn Haslett, Ruth Auwen, Mary Feucht, Carolyn Haslett, Lila Martonen, Sharon holding Shane Howard, Mary Ann Auwen. BACK ROW: Bryan Auwen, Sr., Bryan L. Auwen, Jr., Gary Martonen, Roy Auwen, Cody Haslett being held by Bob Haslett, Everett Martonen, and Gene A. Auwen, Sr. (1964)

in Salmon. His son, Gene, Jr., lives at Nampa. Roy and daughter Mary Ann live in Salmon. August John Auwen, Lila's father, died in September, 1955 and is buried at St. Maries, Idaho.

Everett and Lila had fifteen grandchildren and eleven great grandchildren. One grandson died in June, 1986.

Lila remembers how things were and notes some of the many changes in Salmon: "Things have changed greatly in Lemhi County since we moved here. When we came home for Easter in 1945, by way of Missoula, Highway 93 North was a narrow, unoiled road and the snow was piled up about seven feet deep. In Salmon, only Main Street was oiled. There was a huge mud hole at the corner of Center and Main, between where Sessions and West One Bank are now. Should a person step off the boards over the hole, they could go knee deep in mud."

"When we bought our home, there was no city water or even a well. In December there was a huge snow storm, so we melted snow to wash clothes, etc. We got our drinking water from our neighbor. We were connected to city water before the next fall."

—Lila Martonen

Carl Marvin and Florence Christensen Mathews

Marvin was born March 1, 1924 in the farming community of Albin, Wyoming about fifty miles northeast of Cheyenne. He was the fourth child of Carl Robert Mathews and Ollie Whileman. His brother and sisters are: Vesta Lavon, Keith James, and Mary Elaine. His parents divorced when he was about thirteen and he moved to Eugene, Oregon with his mother, Keith, and Mary. Here he attended high school and joined the Navy in 1942. He served three years in the Pacific during World War II. In 1947, he came to Salmon, where his father, Carl, was living. It was here that he met and married Florence Christensen on January 28, 1951.

Florence was born June 19, 1927 at Driggs, Idaho. She was the second child of Charles Elmer Christensen and Margurette Murdock. Her sisters and brothers are: Maurine, Shirley, LaRita, Dawn, Gayle, Mark Elmer, Val Gene and Alvie Charles. Florence graduated from Idaho Falls L.D.S. School of Nursing in 1948 and came to Salmon in 1950 to work at the new Steele Memorial Hospital. Florence worked at nursing off and on for twenty years while being a homemaker and helping to raise four children.

Their children are: Robert Wayne, Karen Marie, Linda Joy, and Bonnie. Robert spent thirteen years in Alaska with Alyeska Pipeline Service Co. at the computer complex in Anchorage. He is currently going to college in Flagstaff, Arizona. Karen married Edmond Gaiennie and they are in the restaurant business in Boise, Idaho. They have two children, Julia and Alicia Dawn. Linda has lived in Boise since completing high school and currently is an insurance adjuster for State Insurance Fund there. Bonnie married Charley Rennaker and has been an army wife the past sixteen years with assignments at Fort Lewis, Washington; Fort Sheridan, Illinois; and two tours of duty in West Germany near Aschaffenburg and Nuremburg. They currently are stationed at Moscow, Idaho where Charley is one of the instructors at the University of Idaho with the Reserve Officers Training Corp. They have three children: Joshua, Lisa, and Charley Robert.

Marvin worked in the timber industry for thirty-two years . . . first for the Intermountain Co. which was bought by Horner-Waldorf, and a few years later was bought by Champion Building Products. He worked in several positions at the sawmill, but was a Certified Lumber Grader his last twenty years there. He retired in 1984 and built a new home about three and a half miles east of Salmon on Highway 28 where he and his wife now live. His hobbies are hunting, fishing, gardening, and woodworking. They are members of the Salmon Third Ward of the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter Day Saints.

—Marvin and Florence Mathews

Florence and Carl Mathews

Walter J. and Olive E. Robertson Mathews

Walter and Olive were married June 26, 1907, at Edmonds, Idaho. Seven children were born to this union: Vernon, Warren, Arlen, LaVere, Velma, Maude, and Neola. Walter followed the carpenter trade, starting at the age of sixteen, and he retired at seventy-two.

In 1919 the family moved to the John McKinney ranch on Carmen Creek where they had a band of sheep. Due to the Depression they lost the ranch and moved downriver twelve miles to the Dempsey ranch. The old road went along the hill and that's where the house was until the highway was built through the middle of the farming land. They moved the house then with one horse and a stump puller to where it is now.

The Mathews were steadfast grange members of the Salmon Grange #274, which Walter was master of at different times. The Grange was very active at that time with as many as forty-five members. They held picnics, dances, pinocle parties, and many interesting programs.

While living at Carmen, the menfolks hauled wood from the Queen of the Hills area by team, and also from up Comet Gulch to be sawed into stove lengths with a saw rig. The trees were felled with a two-man crosscut saw. The going price was $1.00 per cord, delivered. In later years it got up to $5.00.

Times were tough, making it necessary to raise a large garden for canning. Raising seven children was a full-time job, what with broken bones that kept them busy paying Dr. Owen Stratton with whatever they could grow. When LaVere broke his elbow, Maude had her right leg in a cast. LaVere remembers being pitched clear over his horse as she stepped closer to the gate which he had climbed on to mount. He heard his elbow crack when he lit, and said to his father, "I think I broke my arm!" His father's reply was, "%#@&, another &%@# broken bone!"

An old truck was used to haul wood and potatoes to town. One day, LaVere, Velma, and Maude rode on top of the load. Coming from the Carmen Creek place, they had to cross Carmen Creek, which was at flood stage, and then climb a short but steep rise. The old truck lost power and backed down, dropping off the edge of the bridge. The kids were pitched off into the creek, and sacks of potatoes fell on them. Maude was rescued by Charley Gillam, and LaVere managed to get out of the creek. Velma was swept under the bridge and she was washed up on a log that was there. She sat right up on the log and the swift water held her legs long enough for Charley to rush down and grab her just as she started to topple.

Poor road conditions never deterred the Mathews family from going on picnics. Olive fixed a substantial lunch, usually of fried chicken, salads, and a six-quart freezer of homemade ice cream. Away they would go either to the mountains or a fishing stream. Often the Hyram Carlson family shared the outing. Thank goodness there were no televisions! People got together for card parties, dances at the old country schoolhouses and the grange. There was very little alcohol drinking going on at that time, which was good for the younger generation.

Wild animals, such as cougars, were known to be about and one night the Lloyd Sellars family saw the eyes of something big in their car lights. Jenny ran and got the gun and in the excitement, shot the critter, but woe be it, it was their milk cow. The Winterowd family were neighbors and their sow with a litter of pigs must have been protecting them from something as she was found next morning with torn ears and a deeply scratched nose.

Going to school at Boyle Creek (now Tower Creek) was quite an experience. About the first year, the original building burned and school was held at the Charles Goddard house at the mouth of the creek. The winters were severe and one day when it was 45 degrees below, the Mathews children went to school in their old car cab mounted on the front bunks of a sled, pulled the four miles by a team of horses. Their mother heated rocks and "sad irons" to keep them warm. The weather warmed up to only 40 degrees below the next day. They were proud of the fact that they never missed any school days.

—Maude Combs

Olive and Walter Mathews

Newman Kay and Jacqueline Nilsson Matson

Jacqueline Elizabeth Nilsson, a daughter of Floyd Nilsson and Dexter Dawson, was born March 29, 1936, up Withington Creek, in Lemhi County. She was delivered by her Grandmother Dawson and a neighbor lady because the doctor couldn't get there in time. She was raised near Baker and graduated from Leadore High School in 1953. That fall she attended Saint Patrick's School of Nursing in Missoula, Montana, working to put herself through. She graduated in 1955.

While in Missoula, she met and married Newman Kay Matson in 1957. They moved to Bozeman, Montana where Jacque worked and Newman went to school. Newman graduated with a degree in Education and taught his first year in Boise.

Five children were born to the couple: Julie Lisa. born in Missoula on February 16, 1958; Eric Floyd, born May 14, 1959 in Montana; Kregg Newman born in Boise on May 16, 1961; Shane Lysle born February 2, 1963 in Salmon; and Nancy Lea, born February 7, 1964 in Salmon.

In 1962, the family moved to Leadore, Idaho on Jacque's father's place. Newman taught at the local high school and in the summer months went back to Missoula to go to school to get his master's degree. In 1966, he was made Superintendent of the Leadore School District. He held this position until 1983 when Newman and Jacque moved to Kerrville, Texas.

The children really enjoyed the summer months in Missoula. They had daily swimming, picnics, and saw a lot of new country.

In 1966, Jacque began teaching in the Leadore School. In addition to teaching, she was also the school librarian and school nurse. The janitorial job was vacated in 1976, so Jacque supervised a group of four or five high school students who needed work, and the community felt like it was a job well done, and was a benefit to the students as well.

Newman was a handiman to Floyd, and did most of his farm machinery repair work and irrigating. The children enjoyed helping with the cattle and farmwork.

Newman was a dedicated and patient educator, who was liked and appreciated by the teachers and students. Jacque had a good listening ear and spent many hours in her back room listening to student's problems.

At the present time, Newman is the Superintendent of Schools in Shoshone, Idaho and Jacque is working as a nurse in Walker Center at Gooding. They plan on retiring after this year.

Julie Lisa married Kent Leroy Bird on November 24, 1979. They ranch in Leadore and have five children: Casey, Julie, Bobby, Brady, and Mandy.

Eric Floyd married Christine Hollibough on August 1, 1980. They live and work on a ranch in the Pahsimeroi Valley and have three children: Eric Carl, Bodie Shane, and Gentry.

Kregg Newman married Cynthia Diane Wilkerson on January 17, 1985. They have three children: Brandy, Andreason Cole, and Ethen Cody.

Shane Lysle married Julia Hatch on December 20, 1986. They have a daughter, Kortne, and live in Leadore where he teaches school.

Nancy married John McDaniel on May 14, 1983. They have two children, Paden John and Jordan Jacqueline. They live in Challis where she works as a hairdresser, and he works on a ranch.

—Lisa Matson Bird

Lois Ann Matteson

Lois Ann Matteson was born on August 13, 1949 at Salmon, Idaho, the daughter of Quinton and Lois Snook. She attended school in Salmon and graduated from high school in 1967. While in high school, she participated in band, chorus, sports, and was a member of the National Honor Society. During high school, Lois worked on the ranch haying and for the Lemhi County Agent.

Lois attended the University of Idaho at Moscow from 1967 to 1969. She married Michael H. Matteson of Darby, Montana in August, 1970. From 1970 until 1972, Lois worked for attorney Fred H. Snook. Her first daughter, Stefani Ann, was born February 28, 1972. In 1973, Mike and Lois began a furniture and appliance retail business known as the Furniture Shack. Their second daughter, Elaine Genevieve, was born July 12, 1974. Lois worked for James C. Herndon, attorney, intermittently from 1976 until 1983. Lois moved to Anchorage, Alaska and worked for the law firm of Paul J. Nangle and Associates from August to November of 1983, and later from June, 1984 to May 1985. From November, 1983 until May, 1984, she worked for the North Slope Borough Health and Social Services. Lois worked for the North Slope Borough Public Utilities Division as an accountant and for Arctic Slope Regional Corporation from May, 1985 to 1986. She returned to Lemhi County in 1986. Since that time she has been employed by Snook Ranches and Lemhi Post & Poles, Inc.

During the 1970's and early 1980's, Lois was involved in many community activities. She was a member of the Salmon Chamber of Commerce, and served as assistant secretary and director. She was a member of the Lemhi County Republican Women's group. She was also a member of the Salmon Jaycettes and served as local president, district representative, regional representative, and state treasurer. She also participated in softball and

bowling. She belonged to the Gutter Gussie Club, 600 Club, was State Handicap Single Champion in 1974, and Salmon Bowler of the Year in 1981.

Stefani and Elaine attended school in Salmon, with the exception of 1987 to 1988 when they were at Brookings, Oregon. While in Brookings, Stefani was a high school cheerleader, and Elaine excelled in long distance track events. Stefani is currently attending Idaho State University and Elaine attends Salmon High School.

—Lois Ann Matteson

Larry, Dave, Ethelene, Marvel and Arlene Maxwell

Dave and Marvel Maxwell

Dave and Marvel Maxwell and family moved into the Salmon area in the fall of 1941. They were employed by Dick Knowleton from Layton, Utah to construct bridges on Highway 28 up the Lemhi. This was a trade that Dave followed off and on for many years. He constructed four bridges across the Salmon River, several on the Lemhi, and two on the North Fork. Some of these bridges were brought in from the Idaho Falls and Shelley areas.

The ranch on Napolean Gulch was purchased from Charles and Bertha Rose in 1941. The old trolley was used for several years before upgrading to a cable-controlled boat. The first bridge was wooden and lasted only a short time. The next bridge had a cement pier which held better against the Salmon River current and ice jams. The present bridge came from Williams Creek.

After clearing the property of sagebrush, the family raised potatoes for several years, selling the certified seed. They milked cows and raised calves, turkeys, and a large garden. Later, alfalfa hay was grown for a feedlot operation.

Dave owned and operated a "cat" and dragline. He built drain ditches, mining roads, forest service accesses, and did leveling and river construction work. He also built drain ditches in the Challis and Ellis areas.

The oldest daughter, Shirley, attended the sixth grade at Brooklyn School in 1941. The following fall, the Seventh-Day Adventist Church School opened at the old church site on Hope Street with five pupils. By the end of the year, the attendance had doubled. In 1952, Shirley and Arlene were married to their spouses in a double wedding ceremony at the Church.

During the 1960's and early 1970's, Dave operated an iron ore mine in Wyoming. This ore was shipped to government facilities to be used as a heat-resistant material in the launching pads of NASA and other missile sites.

Shirley Maxwell Watts bought the Bills' residence on St. Charles Street in 1983. Dave and Marvel lived there two years and then moved to Dinuba, California near their youngest daughter, Ethelene Brady. They still reside there. In 1991, Dave will be eighty-one years old and Marvel will be seventy-nine. They have twelve grandchildren and twenty-one great-grandchildren.

In 1990, Shirley moved into her home on St. Charles. Dr. Val and Arlene Franklin have their home on the old Maxwell family place on Napolean Gulch. Larry and Claudia Maxwell live near North Fork.

—Larry Maxwell

Glen and Irene May

Glen and Irene were born in Manitoba, Canada, near the small town of McCreary. They attended country schools there.

Glen served in the Canadian Army during World War II. After the war he moved to Colorado to join his parents who had moved there to retire on his brother's ranch eight miles south of Colorado Springs.

Irene moved there in 1946, where she and Glen were married. They have two sons, bob and Lance. Both were born in Colorado Springs. They moved to Idaho in May, 1958, and bought a few acres at Gibbonsville. The property had belonged to Mrs. Knowles. Bob and Lance attended school there for two years with Mrs. Rose Rainey as their teacher.

In 1960, they sold this property and bought a ranch five miles up Fourth of July Creek. It was the Bowman Ranch and they purchased it from George Carlson. They have resided there since then. Bob and Lance graduated from Salmon High School.

Glen was in the building construction business, and also raised some cattle, until he retired in 1990. Bob and Lance have continued in building construction.

—Irene May

Minert H. and Rosella Wood Maydole

My father, Minert H. Maydole, was born in 1863 in Minnesota. With his brother, Bert, he came west to Gibbonsville, Idaho in 1880. Minert and E.E. Edwards started the Gibbonsville Butchering Company, which had fresh meats daily. The beef for the shop were trailed in from the Big Hole in Montana to where the Leo Hagel Ranch is now. They had a slaughterhouse there, where they did their butchering.

In the year 1869, Newton B. and Almanda Wood came to the Big Hole Valley of Montana from Buffalo, New York. Grandfather Wood built a large log cabin near where the Battleground Monument is at present. The cabin had no floor, only buffalo robes to cover the dirt. My Uncle George and Aunt Alice were born here and upon growing up played with the Indian kids from the nearby camp.

From the Big Hole, they came over the pass to the mining camp of Gibbonsville, where Grandfather Wood mined and Grandmother had a boardinghouse for the miners. There in 1884, my mother, Rosella, and her twin brother were born. Her twin died shortly after birth, and a ten-year-old sister died later on. The two graves are next to the hill behind the present Art Bevans home. This is the place that Grandmother had her boardinghouse. Aunt Alma Whiteman lived in this home for many years after Uncle U.S. Whiteman died.

My mother, Rosella Wood, went to school in Gibbonsville; one of her schoolmates was Fred Carl, a lifelong resident of Lemhi County. After grade school, she went to Catholic school in Missoula, Montana, where she majored in music. Later she taught music.

On January 1, 1903, Minert H. Maydole and Rosella Wood were married. They continued to run the butchering business until 1907 when they purchased a ranch near Carmen. While at the ranch on the Big Flat, four daughters were born: Calvin in 1908; Alethia in 1909, but she died one month later; Helen in 1911, died in 1932; and Eva in 1914.

Selling this ranch about 1916, they purchased a ranch at Four Mile in the Lower Lemhi Valley. Thomas was born here in 1922. Minert continued to operate this ranch until his death in 1934. The ranch is presently owned by Paul Fisher.

In 1932, Eva and Elmer H. Smith were married and purchased the ranch from Dad's estate. They had two children born here, Sharon and Kenneth. They continued to operate this ranch, raising Angus cattle, until Elmer's death in 1963. Eva sold the ranch to Bill Clark, retaining forty acres where she built a new home. Eva has since remarried Owen Ellis and they are living in Jerome, Idaho.

Calvin married Max Pyeatt in 1926. Three daughters and one son were born: Janet, Helen, Molly, and Wesley. Molly died in later years. Janet married Ed Bishop and has four children. Wesley married Ginny McGarvey and has two children. Helen married Bob Stevens and has three daughters. Max Pyeatt died in 1945 and Calvin married Mike Wilkins in 1946. Mike died in 1983 and Calvin has continued living at her home at Four Mile.

Thomas married Helen J. Applegate in 1950, and Richard Maydole and Nancy Banta are stepchildren. Tom and Helen have lived on a small ranch at North Fork since 1963.

My Grandfather Wood is buried near Jackson, Montana. Grandmother Wood Snow is buried in the Salmon Cemetery. She lived from 1851 to 1928. Uncle U.S. and Aunt Alma Whiteman are in the Gibbonsville Cemetery. Rosella Wood Maydole Smith is buried in the Salmon Cemetery. She lived from 1884 to 1938.

—Thomas Maydole

Edward Dale and Kay Jones McAtee

Edward Dale McAtee was born April 18, 1941 in Butte, Montana, the first child of James Doyle McAtee and Evelyn McLees McAtee. The family lived in Ennis, Montana until Dale's father was drafted into the Army during World War II, and Dale moved with his mother to Missoula, Montana, where she had found work. Before they moved to Missoula, a younger brother, James Russell McAtee died in infancy.

While living in Missoula, in March of 1945, word was received of the death of Dale's father while serving in the infantry in Germany. Later Dale's mother married Ernie Meyers, and the family moved to Salmon. Ernie was a truck driver for Miller Brothers Truck Line, driving between Salmon and Missoula. After a short stay in Salmon, they moved to St. Ignatius, Montana for a few months, and during that time Dale's sister, Judy Meyers was born. In 1946 they returned to Salmon to stay. Another sister, Vicki Meyers, was born in Salmon in 1948. A few years later, Dale's mother and Ernie were divorced and she married Ray Stricklan of Salmon. All still reside in Salmon.

Dale attended Salmon schools, graduating in 1959. He attended the University of Montana, graduating in 1965 with a B.S. degree in pharmacy.

In 1963, Dale married Kay Jones, who was teaching school at Fort Hall, Idaho. Kay's parents, Walter "Ed" and Elizabeth "Libby" Jones had moved to Salmon in 1960 when Ed was transferred as district manager of the BLM. Kay had grown up mostly in Idaho Falls, graduating from Idaho Falls High School, and she attended Idaho State University.

After graduating from college, Dale, Kay and their six-month-old son, Wayne Douglas, moved back to Salmon, and Dale went to work for Roy Durand at the Rexall Drug Store. A daughter, Kelly Anne, was born in 1966. In 1972, the McAtee's began purchasing the store from the Durands, and now own the business.

During the years, Dale has been active in the Elks Lodge, and served on the school board and Lemhi County airport committee. Kay has been active in P.E.O. and served on the Lemhi County Planning Commission.

Wayne McAtee attended Salmon schools and the University of Idaho, where he graduated with a degree in mechanical engineering. He lives in Apple Valley, California and is married to Kelley Trogden from Salmon.

Kelly Anne McAtee attended Salmon schools and Boise State University, where she graduated with a degree in political science. She is currently attending the University of Idaho College of Law.

At the present time, Dale and Kay own and manage the Salmon Rexall Drug and Hallmark Shop. The Hallmark Shop is located in the former Clinton's Shoes building, which the Rexall had purchased in 1974, and turned into a gift shop in 1983. This might be the oldest building in Salmon still being used. It is thought to have been built in 1871.

—Dale McAtee

Tom and Lois Hilton McBride

Tom McBride was born in Clovis, New Mexico to Everett and Elizabeth McBride. He and his brother James went with their parents to many states, including Texas, Arizona and Nevada. It was in Las Vegas, Nevada that Tom attended high school and got his first job. After graduation from high school, Tom moved to Reno where he improved his hunting and trapping skills. He worked briefly in the printing, plumbing, newspaper and recreation fields before going to work for Standard Oil. At age twenty-three, he had his own "Tom's Chevron Service" at the south shore of Lake Tahoe.

In due time, Tom became proficient at roller skates, designing gas-powered model airplanes, archery and skiing.

Tom's wife, Lois Louise, was the first of two children born to Floyd and Louise Hilton. She has a brother, Lee. Their roots go deep in Idaho as her mother's family settled in the Lost River Country over one hundred years ago. Lois got most of her education in California. She was living at Lake Tahoe, working as a radio commentator and newspaper reporter when she first met Tom.

Tom and Lois have two sons, Mark and Tommy Lee. Tommy was a small child when the McBrides

Tom McBride-Wildlife Speaker. Jan. 1987

first came to Gibbonsville to reside. It was at this time that Tom and Lois were instrumental in the forming of the Gibbonsville Improvement Association; Lois in preparing the charter, and Tom serving as the first G.I.A. Chairman. The very first meeting was conducted in their home in December, 1968. By the next year Lois was writing the new Gibbonsville Gazette, a monthly newspaper that had activities of the town. In these early papers a special item was the "Feature Family of the Month". Thanks to Lois's insight, this little bit on their family can be reproduced from that for the Lemhi County History Book.

—Julia Randolph

Jesse and Anna Boyd Vernon McCaleb

Jesse McCaleb came to Idaho from Tennessee. He fought in the Civil War, saw thirty-six skirmishes and battles, and was promoted to the rank of Captain before the war's end. In 1866 he went to Virginia City, Montana territory, and from Virginia City to Salmon, where he was elected the first Auditor and Recorder of Lemhi County. Later he was elected Sheriff and Deputy Assistant Recorder.

The romance of Jesse McCaleb and Anna Boyd Vernon was noteworthy. Anna Boyd was born

December 17, 1847 to James and Lucy Vernon at Linn Creek, Missouri. She had a happy peaceful childhood on the banks of the Osage River near the confluence of the Mississippi and Missouri Rivers. She had two brothers and one sister and was well protected by her family and their slaves.

Her first tragedy occurred when she was ten. Her mother, because of failing health, had gone to visit her family in Tennessee. She wrote a letter to Anna asking her to take over the household duties. Anna lived through her mother's death, the terrible days of the Civil war, bushwhackers, and slaves being forced to flee. She indeed became the head of the family when her father was killed during the marauding years following the Civil War.

Anna and the children were cared for by another family, but she vowed to keep the children together until they were all married. Anna attended the academy in Lebanon, Missouri and began teaching school. She had never forgotten meeting Jesse McCaleb while visiting her grandparents in Tennessee. While she was teaching school, Jesse wrote and asked to come see her. He asked her to marry and move west with him. She pondered about leaving her school and the children she taught, but decided to go.

After she married and moved with Jesse to Lemhi County, Anna still taught school. The first school was a rough little building with a dirt floor and shakes on the roof. Later, a better school, on the corner where Havemann Hardware now stands, contained a blackboard, platform, and a single chair for the teacher. The students sat on packing cases.

Jesse had obtained four acres of land near the westerly end of the Tingley bridge and built a house there. Anna loved that house. One day Jesse happened to be on the east side of the bridge when it went out. Anna was at home. Each day, Jesse wrote a note to her, wrapped it in a suitable stone, and flung it across the river to her.

Jesse and Anna McCaleb had two small children, Hope and Hugh Lamare, when Jesse was killed in a skirmish with hostile Indians at the battle of Lost River on August 11, 1878. Anna proved herself equal to the task of rearing them. Both children turned out to be distinguished citizens of the community.

Hope graduated from Northwestern University at Evanston, Illinois. She quickly rose from the ranks of teacher in the Lemhi schools to become Superintendent of Schools. Hope married G.B. Quarles on October 15,1902. Hugh Lamare married Ethel Bond of Dillon, Montana, opened a store there featuring quality merchandise, and was elected Mayor there in 1931.

Hope McCaleb Quarles died in childbirth, July 26, 1907 leaving G.B. with their son, John Vernon, age five, and the newborn daughter, Hope Virginia. It fell Anna McCaleb's lot to look after them until 1910

Anna Boyd Vernon McCaleb

when G.B. married Rose Elizabeth Loring of South Bend, Indiana.

If anyone inquired "Who is Mrs. McCaleb" sixty years ago, the answer was apt to be, "She is the lady who lives down by the bridge", or "She is the lady who wins the pie contests at the county fairs".

The Quarles children knew her as grandmother McCaleb, and especially remember her for the dinners she faithfully made for them once a week. Monroe and Andree took turns in saying what they wanted for dessert. Monroe Loring invariably asked for cherry pie.

Anna McCaleb was active in the Methodist Episcopal Church of Salmon, particularly in the Ladies' Aid Society. During World War I, she spent many hours with other members making bandages to be sent overseas. She will always be remembered and referred to as one of the great pioneers of Salmon. She died in 1932 and was buried in the Salmon Cemetery alongside the graves of her husband, Jesse McCaleb, and her daughter, Hope McCaleb Quarles.

It was suggested by G.B. Quarles that Parks and Recreation designate a small piece of the McCaleb property for the construction of a commemorative building in the nature of a teahouse. In the front of the building, a stone or piece of marble should be placed with the inscription, "This building is

dedicated to the memory of Jesse McCaleb who lost his life in the Battle of Lost River, August 11, 1878, and to his widow, Anna Boyd Vernon McCaleb". He further suggested that the building have a small kitchen where food could be prepared and that residents of Salmon could meet there by appointment, have a bite to eat, and a cup of tea while talking over current or old times.

It would also serve as a good place for committees of various organizations of the community to have when in need of a more relaxed atmosphere. While his suggestion was never carried out, it was an idea worthy of mention,

After the death of Jesse McCaleb, Anna made the following statement: "Captain McCaleb was one of God's noblemen. He was inspired to secure some of Leesburg's shining gold, to come to Lemhi County, and to give the best of his life to the betterment of Leesburg, Salmon, and the lasting good of Lemhi County".

—Andree Quarles
—Phyllis Caples

McCracken Family

Franklin Pierce McCracken was born March 24, 1854, in Platte City, Missouri. He was the oldest child of James and Polly Townsand McCracken. His sister, Anna, married Ben Thompson, but his twin brothers, Will and Walter, never married. They died of typhoid fever when they were young men.

Later the family moved to a farm at Oskaloosa, Kansas. Frank McCracken studied law at the Oskaloosa College. He met and married Emma Caroline Long, August 20, 1877. She had attended Cornell College at Mt. Vernon, Iowa and was teaching school in Oskaloosa. To this union, the following children were born: Maud Nancy, John James, William Ernest, Fannie Mae, Clarence Leroy, Franklin Henry, and Willard Thurstain.

In 1894, Mr. and Mrs. McCracken and their children moved to Lemhi County and settled on a ranch at Carmen, Idaho. Mr. McCracken was a natural leader in matters of public welfare. Mrs. McCracken taught Sunday School, took care of her home and children, helped in the garden, sewed, and was always willing to help anyone in any way that she could. On several occasions she acted as an unpaid midwife. The Carmen children adored her and called her Grandma McCracken.

Frank McCracken held the office of probate judge from 1909 to 1917, and during this time they leased their ranch and moved to Salmon. Because of his health, his doctor advised him not to run for another term of office.

Frank, his wife Emma, and their son Will went to Perry, Kansas to visit Frank's mother. While there,

Emma Long McCracken and Franklin Pierce McCracken

Frank died May 5, 1924 and was buried in the Perry Cemetery.

Emma McCracken leased her ranch for the next five years. Since she was suffering from a heart condition, her son Will usually stayed with her during the summer, and her daughter Mae Rood and her children stayed with Emma during the winter months.

The evening of February 3, 1930, while Mrs. McCracken was crocheting a rug, she peacefully passed away. In the spring of 1930, the family had the remains of Frank P. McCracken and the huge tombstone brought by train to Salmon, where he was then interred beside Emma in the Salmon Cemetery.

Maud McCracken was born in Jefferson County, Kansas on September 10, 1878. In 1894 she moved with her parents to Carmen and was united in marriage to William J. Hoffman on December 25, 1896. To this union, one son, Roy, was born. Maud died due to complications of surgery at Bethany Hospital in Kansas City, Kansas and was interred in the Perry, Kansas Cemetery.

John McCracken was born in Oskaloosa on November 29, 1879. He also came west with his parents to Carmen, but returned to attend Lane University at Lecompton, Kansas. He married Hazel Winters on April 30, 1907 there and they later

moved to Salmon. On January 4, 1914, there was an accident at the Bohannon Dredge and John lost his life. He was buried in the Salmon Cemetery.

William McCracken, born February 11, 1881 at the Oskaloosa home, moved with his family to Idaho in 1894, also. He attended school at Lane University, Lecompton, Kansas, and also at Campbell College at Holton, Kansas, where he received his B.A. degree.

After teaching school for a number of years, he purchased the Lemhi Valley Merchantile Store. He later sold this store and purchased the store and hotel at North Fork, Idaho. He later sold that to Frank Casey of Ulysses. After vacationing in California, he taught again, this time it was four years in the Salmon High School. Following that he had a store and gas station at Carmen, where he was also the postmaster. He married Jennie Lambert and to this union a daughter, Vivian, was born. She married William Carl, and lives in North Carolina. Will McCracken passed away at the Steele Memorial Hospital in November, 1952 and was buried in the Salmon Cemetery.

Mae McCracken was born January 25, 1885 in Oskaloosa, Kansas and came west with the family in 1894. She married Willard Rood, November 10, 1907, and they lived at Leesburg where Mr. Rood had a store and butcher shop. To this union three children were born. Frank, who married Hazel Bevan December 5, 1958, passed away May 17, 1988. Willard, who married Beulah Boyd on May 26, 1934. Beulah died November 21, 1989. Their son, Boyd Rood, lives in Coeur d'Alene, Idaho and has a daughter, Jennifer, and a son, Robert. Velma Rood, the third child of Mae and Willard, married Wayne O'Connor November 12, 1932 at Dillon, Montana. Wayne died September 16, 1988 and is buried in the Salmon Cemetery. Their daughter, Mae Belle, married Karl William Snyder and lives at Lemhi. Mae Rood died at the Marcus Daly Hospital in Hamilton, Montana on September 18, 1953, and was buried in the Salmon Cemetery.

Frank H. McCracken was born at Oskaloosa, Kansas, April 8, 1887, and he came to Lemhi County in 1894. On May 18, 1916, he was united in marriage to Minnie Bowman, and they resided at the McCracken brother's ranch. They became the parents of two daughters. Phyllis died when she was an infant. Maxine married Boyd Baxter and lives in Boise, Idaho.

In 1919, after selling the Carmen ranch, they moved to a ranch four miles south of Salmon. In 1946, they sold the ranch and moved to Salmon. Just prior to his death, Frank was engaged in the construction of a new home at Carmen. He died June 15, 1951 at a Pocatello hospital, and was interred in the Salmon Cemetery.

Thurstain McCracken was born April 15, 1889. He married Eva Marsing December 7, 1925. She died February 1, 1927, two months after their daughter, Eva, was born. Eva later married Rolland McMillan and lives in Yelm, Washington.

June 2, 1928, Thurstain married Effie Roske. They sold their ranch on Carmen and bought some land from the McCracken estate. Later they sold this and moved to Salmon. Thurstain did carpenter work until he retired. He died August 27, 1969, and is buried in the Salmon Cemetery.

Clarence McCracken was born July 18, 1892. He attended the Salmon High School and Campbell College at Holton, Kansas. He worked for the Salmon Forest Service for several years as a ranger. In July, 1914, he and Beulah Marron were married. They moved to Portland, Oregon in 1922, where he worked for Northwest Oakland Car Company, as a representative and sales manager. As a result of a sliver in his hand, he died of blood poisoning December 1, 1930, and is buried in the Salmon Cemetery.

—Velma O'Connor

Edward and Margaret Vreeland McRea

Edward McRea was a pioneer rancher and stockman who played an important role in the development of the country around Leadore (formerly Junction), Idaho. He was born November 15, 1867 in Austin, Nevada. He attended schools in San Francisco, California; Butte, Montana; and went to the University at Valparaiso.

He acquired his own ranch at Junction in 1885, at the young age of eighteen, and operated it until his death March 17, 1934 at Leadore. The ranch has always been famous for its fine cattle. A good Democrat all his life, Ed was also Justice of the Peace for many years, and was a devout Catholic.

Ed's parents were George and Mary McRea, who met and married in San Francisco. George was from Scotland and was working and attending school. Mary had come from Ireland with her foster family, and was also attending school. They met at church, the romance blossomed, and soon they married.

When George received his engineering degree and a job offer, the young couple moved to the up-and-coming mining town of Austin, Nevada. Mary became dissatisfied with conditions there, and although two beautiful red-haired babies were born, a daughter (date and name unknown), and son Edward, she wanted to go back to San Francisco. When George refused to give up his job and go with her, she took the two youngsters and left him. He never saw any of them again. Many years and many moves later, Edward McRea came to Junction, where the ranch is located. On June 3, 1890, Ed married Margaret Katherine Vreeland, daughter of Henry and Eliza Perry Vreeland.

A young Dutchman, born in New Jersey in 1848, Henry Vreeland had found his way to San Francisco by way of the Horn, and was given a job working on the docks. He was only seventeen and alone, but unafraid of the future. In about a year, he applied for a stage-driving job and was hired as a driver's helper. He loved horses and soon could handle them very well. He also became proficient with a gun. All this led to managing a stage station, somewhere in Eastern Idaho, where passengers ate and changed stages for the long ride into Montana. He had met Eliza Perry while working out of Malad, and they were married before going to the far-away station.

Eliza, born in 1855, and her family, the Perrys, came to the new land from Wales. They invested their savings in supplies and wagons, and had joined a wagon train headed for Idaho Territory in 1858. They settled where Malad, Idaho is located. This is where Henry and Eliza met.

The couple was happy at the stage station and four children blessed their home. Each time, Henry insisted that Eliza go to her parents in Malad, where a doctor was available, and so Margaret Katherine, born April 10, 1875; Peter; William; and Lillie were born in Malad.

Years later, the Vreelands came to the Junction area, where they remained. They had been in Nicholia in 1879; Birch Creek in 1880; Howe; then the Brenner Ranch in Montana in the fall of 1880; and then Hawley Creek, 1887. Henry died in 1925. Eliza died in 1933.

Edward and Margaret Vreeland McRea became the parents of six children. Wilda, born January 1, 1892 in Junction, married George Johnston. William, born November 26, 1893 in Junction, married Mary Carey. Gladys, born November 19, 1895 in Junction, married Lee Ramey. Edward E., born February 1, 1898 on the ranch, married Ann Daly. Earl H., born March 1, 1901 on the ranch, married Ethel Maes. Effie Belle, born October 24, 1905 on the ranch, married Harold Robinson.

—History Committee, Doris Brown

James and Neil McDeavitt

Cattlemen with large range herds occupied the upper Lemhi Valley for years, moving them to wherever there was food to be had. James and Neil McDeavitt were two of these cattlemen with range herds. In late 1879, James moved his cattle to the Payette Valley, but his brother, Neil, stayed in the area. He continued a long life in Lemhi. He was often called upon when someone with courage and integrity was needed.

He died in the early 1930's and the Salmon newspaper had this to say about him . . . "Neil McDeavitt, pioneer of this county and most highly respected old-time resident, died here Thursday, and was buried Monday. He had been a resident of the county ever since 1869, or almost sixty-two years.

"Among frontiersmen of this portion of the west, he held an enviable name. He conducted his ranch, built many pioneer homes, and prospected for minerals. It was for him that McDeavitt Creek, near Tendoy, one of the county's richest copper mining districts, received its name."

—Doris Brown, History Committee

James McDeavitt

Maple Jones McElvain

I was born on "hog-killin' day", according to my father, Levi R. Jones, on December 28, 1905 on Carmen Creek. He and a neighbor had their knives sharpened and the scalding tank boiling when the stork flapped in for a landing. The hog got a reprieve.

We lived on the North Fork Ranch (see Levi R. Jones story), when my younger brother, Tracy, reached school age. We started school together, riding an old white horse about three miles to the Spring Creek school (now Hull Creek). It was a simple cabin with slate blackboards across the end. Beautiful Miss Stella Carpenter was the teacher. When it became too cold, our mother and the children were moved to Gibbonsville to continue

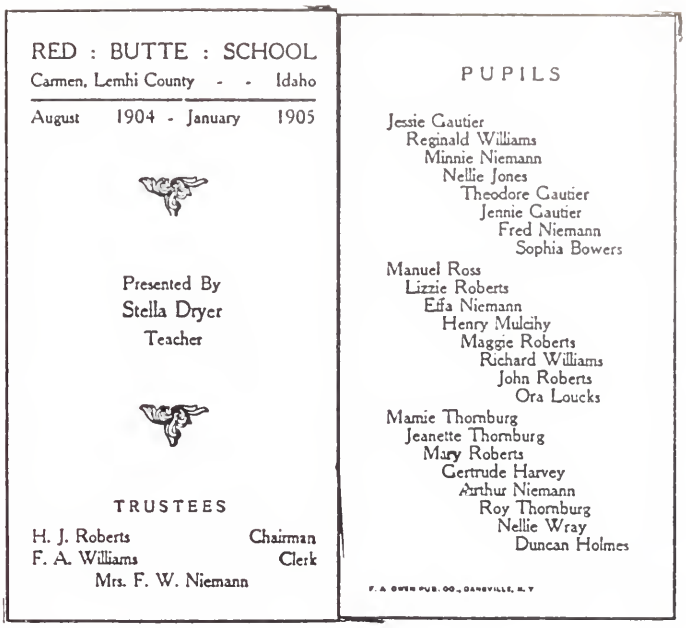
school.

My teen years were spent on the Big Flat. World War I caused life and times to be hard. The whole family worked hard at jobs and chores best suited to each. We had few material things, but an abundance of food and good neighbors, people like ourselves. Being the oldest of eight children, I had more growing up experiences than most.

One of my jobs was to help my father when he shod the work horses. I held halter ropes, swished flies, pumped the forge bellows when a shoe had to be reshaped, and handed him tools. I watched him use the long-handled hoof nippers, the sharp-curved paring knife with a slight curl at the end for dressing the frog, the multi-cut steel rasp and various hammers. I had the shell of a dead horse's hoof that was interesting to study. I learned the right from the wrong side of a horseshoe nail, how to drive it in, bend it over, nip it off and hammer it down.

Often my father was too tired or busy to shoe the saddle horses. I wouldn't ride mine tenderfooted. One day in furious desperation, I dared a solution. I shod my horse myself! When I proudly showed my father what I had done he examined each hoof carefully. His only comment was,(meant as a compliment), "Well, I'll be damned".

Maple Jones on Gypsy and Tracy Jones on Joker, 1922



RED : BUTTE : SCHOOL
Carmen, Lemhi County - - Idaho
August 1904 - January 1905

Presented By
Stella Dryer
Teacher

TRUSTEES
H. J. Roberts — Chairman
F. A. Williams — Clerk
Mrs. F. W. Niemann

PUPILS

Jessie Gautier
Reginald Williams
Minnie Niemann
Nellie Jones
Theodore Gautier
Jennie Gautier
Fred Niemann
Sophia Bowers
Manuel Ross
Lizzie Roberts
Effa Niemann
Henry Mulcihy
Maggie Roberts
Richard Williams
John Roberts
Ora Loucks
Mamie Thornburg
Jeanette Thornburg
Mary Roberts
Gertrude Harvey
Arthur Niemann
Roy Thornburg
Nellie Wray
Duncan Holmes

The teacher was Maple's mother.

In the spring, all the ranchers drove their cattle to summer range in the hills. Tracy and I grew up driving, and periodically rounding up, cattle. Tracy was an excellent marksman and always carried a .22 rifle on his saddle. One purpose was to shoot a rabbit for our lunch. In case he didn't bag a bunny, we carried cans of sardines in the saddle bags. While Tracy built a fire and cut roasting sticks, I dressed the rabbit in a creek. One day having found no rabbit, we decided to try a fat young groundhog. It was a beautiful carcass, but as it cooked it gave off a very peculiar odor. When we tried to eat it, it tasted exactly, and as strongly, as sagebrush smells. Back to sardines!

When Tracy and I started to high school, we rode horseback the seven miles to Salmon. We milked six to ten cows before we left and came home to milk in the evening. During the coldest winter months, my kind and generous cousin, Ray, and Ethel Dryer, took me into their home. Sweet little Snookie shared her room and bed with me. I thoroughly enjoyed school and had such fine teachers.

A great good fortune befell me when another cousin, Ed Owens, and his wife invited me to live with them in Bellingham, Washington for my senior year. I had always dreamed of becoming a teacher, and after graduation I earned enough money to go the next summer quarter to the Idaho State Teachers' Normal School in Albion.

To qualify for admission, it was necessary to pass comprehensive state examinations in all elementary subjects. The exams were held annually in the office of County Superintendent Bess Stroud in the Court House. After one hot grueling quarter in Albion, I got a contract to teach the 1926-27 term in Gibbonsville at $90 per month.

Times were lively in the old town again because a new road was being built down the river to North Fork. And the first road ever was being built over the mountains from Gibbonsville to Lookout Pass. School was challenging and life was exciting.

That spring I borrowed money at the bank, bought a used 1925 Ford coupe, drove it to Albion for the spring and summer quarters followed by another term of teaching in Gibbonsville.

That winter, fate introduced me to Ernest E. McElvain, Salmon High's bright new English teacher from Spokane, Washington. The acquaintance blossomed into a romance and we pledged a year long engagement while he taught a year in Tekoa, Washington and I taught the Upper Carmen School.

When our schools were out, it was with a twinge of sadness that I bid goodbye to my way of life, family, friends, and horses. With my mother, I drove the faithful Ford to Spokane to begin a marriage that prospered for fifty-five years. Our greatest joy ever has been our two wonderful daughters.

My most enjoyable personal hobby for over thirty years, with Ernest's blessings, has been antique cars and the friends who collect them. It took something as big as a 1918 Apperson touring car to fill the void left by a horse.

Now, eighty-five years after that interrupted "hog-killin' day", I still claim roots in Lemhi County.

—Maple Jones McElvain

Archibald M. McFarland

Arch McFarland entered LemhiCounty in December of 1924. He turned sixteen near Gilmore while trailing a band of sheep from Poplar, Idaho to Carmen Creek. Arch's first awareness of Lemhi County had occurred one month earlier when Jack Becker had ridden into his sheep camp to tell him to move the sheep to Salmon, Idaho. Jack stated that Arch's father had purchased a ranch on Carmen Creek and had sold the homestead near Ririe.

Arch and his older brother Dave arrived at the new ranch on Christmas Eve. The ranch was the last place up the main Carmen Creek. He was greeted by his mother, Gudrun; his father, Pete; brothers, Harold and Glen; and sisters, Katie and Mary; all of whom had arrived earlier by train from Idaho Falls.

The following spring, he returned to Poplar to drive a herd of horses to the new ranch.

The McFarlands had a sheep operation when they took over the ranch. In the thirties they converted from sheep to cattle. During the depression, the bank began leasing cattle from repossessions elsewhere to the McFarlands. At the peak of the operation they had over a thousand head of cattle. Winter feed was purchased from Boyle (Tower) Creek to Bohannon Creek. In the summer the cattle ranged the public lands between these creeks, and also grazed in the Diamond-Moose Creek area to as far west as Pine Creek. Cattle were also pastured in the Big Hole in Montana.

In the late twenties, Arch married Mary Bolander. To this union a daughter, Carma, was born. Later Arch and Mary separated. Arch's father died in 1942. leaving the boys in charge.

During World War II, Arch told of haying. They started at the mouth of Carmen Creek in June and finished in November at the upper ranch on the creek, because all the help was in the war.

In 1945 Dave died. Shortly thereafter Arch married Anita Raburn, a Nebraska native, and left the partnership. They moved to the recently purchased George Howell Ranch adjoining the main ranch. For a short time they also owned the Carmen Post Office. During the fifties, Arch and Anita had four children: Dave, Bruce, Cindy, and Tom.

The children were all raised on the ranch. Education was important to Arch and Anita though neither had a high school diploma. All four children went to college. Within two years of finishing school, the three boys were employed at the home ranch. Portions of the ranch below the home place were purchased in 1970.

In 1979 Arch died. By then Dave had married Janet Blyth, a local schoolteacher, and had two children, Todd and Leanne. While working in American Falls, Bruce had met and married Bonnie Duke, a Mackay native. They also had two children, Katina and Kammie.

Cindy worked for the Forest Service both in Idaho and in Arizona after graduating from college. After Arch's death, she became an Arizona resident, then

Arch McFarland on Carmen Creek in the mid-fifties.

returned to Idaho in 1989. She lives in Paul, Idaho with her daughter, Jessie.

Dave, Bruce and Tom had helped Stan Daniels hay since the sixties. When Stan decided to retire, they leased his place and Bruce moved there. Dave built a house beside his mother's home on the main ranch. During the seventies, the boys leased Derrold Slavin's ranch on the Big Flat. In 1983, the boys purchased part of the Albert Schultz ranch at the mouth of Carmen Creek.

Tom married Teresa Benedict, daughter of Ralph and Colleen Benedict of Salmon, about this time. They lived at the Schultz place for a time, then moved to the home place. They have two children, Seth and Kallie.

—Dave McFarland

Harold and Ethel Philps McFarland

Harold McFarland and Ethel Philps were married in Challis, Idaho at the home of her parents, Dr. and Mrs. R.W. and Ethel Philps on June 26, 1938. Ethel and Harold met at a dance out at the old Rainbow Club owned then by Henry and Sadie Neal, and danced their way through thirty-four years of married life. Ethel was teaching at Lower Carmen and boarding with Fred and Precious Kohl. She received ninety dollars a month for eight months that first year, but was raised to one hundred and twenty for the other five years that she taught there. During that time, she took leave for two years while she gave birth to Kay and Sally. In those days Carmen District furnished the books, which was an incentive for families with several children to move into the district. She found herself one of those years teaching forty-two children in all eight grades.

Harold was a cattle rancher who, with his brothers Arch, Dave, and Glen, and the bank, owned a large ranch at the head of Carmen Creek. Hundreds of cows, but they didn't have any cash. This was the predicament of all the ranchers in Lemhi County at that time.

Together Harold and Ethel made a home for themselves on the ranch. There was no running water or electricity, but there was a well-worn path in the backyard. In 1947, Kay and Sally were joined by Harold James (Jim) who is their only son. Now he and his wife, Cherie, are owners of Carmida Livestock, which is the lower half of the original ranch. Their two oldest daughters have left the nest. Lisa is married and Gina is a nurse. Brandon is a Junior at Salmon High School, Britt a fifth grader, and Chimerie is in the fourth grade.

Kay got her degree in Education at Idaho State, taught her first year at Leadore, Idaho and has taught many years in the public schools in Pocatello. She married Robert Elsethagen of Pocatello and they have four children. The two oldest boys are married. Robert Jr. just graduated from Idaho State with a degree in business. Randy is in the U.S. Air Force. Angela is a senior at Highland High School and sings with the Highland choir. Rylan is a fifth grader at St. Anthony School. Their father, Robert, works at Thiokol in Utah and comes home on weekends.

STANDING: Sally Foss, Jim McFarland, Kay Elsethagen SEATED: Sue Smith, Ethel McFarland, Harold McFarland, Tammy Eichner. Photo was taken on Ethel and Harold's 30th wedding anniversary.

Sally earned her teaching degree at Idaho State where she met her husband Gary Foss (band teacher and fireworks expert). She teaches all the music from kindergarten through fifth grade. Their son and daughter, Eryk and Kristin are studying to be teachers at the University of Idaho. Their son Leif is in the U.S. Marines. Hans is a senior this year at Salmon High School.

In 1949, Kathy Sue (better known as Sue) joined the family. She is now married to Jim Smith, Superintendent of Salmon Schools, and they have five children. Bryce is in the U.S. Army in Alaska. Jaycob is a junior at Salmon High. Beth is in the eighth grade and Becky and Tom are in elementary school. Sue received her teaching degree at Utah State.

Tamara Ann was born October 10, 1953. She married Tom Eichner and has lived in Montana for many years. Tammy was able to finish her education at the University of Montana and received her degree in Education (what else?). She now teaches in Lolo, Montana, loves her job and is an excellent teacher. She and Tom have two children. Clay plays in the high school band and will be marching in the Rose Bowl Parade next year. Jenny is a fifth grader, plays the piano and oboe, and loves life.

Harold was past master of the Carmen Grange and the Salmon River Pomona Grange, President of the

Lemhi Cattle and Horse Growers, and for many years was a director of the State Cattlemen's organization. He was chosen Grassman of the Year for Lemhi County, and was on the County Planning Board. He was respected by all of his friends and neighbors. It was a great loss to his family and the whole community when cancer took him from their midst September 28, 1972.

—Ethel McFarland

(Ethel McFarland was a teacher in the Salmon schools for many years. She began trips to Mexico for her advanced Spanish Class students and initiated many other innovative ideas in secondary education. Her enthusiasm for learning extended into her later years, and she never really did retire. She had a boundless energy and enriched the community with her many contributions of time and wisdom. Ethel passed away November 2, 1991, but she'll dance forever at the Carmen Grange in the memories of those who knew her.)

—History Committee

Lenna Whittaker and Lawrence McFarland, photo was taken January 27, 1954.

Lawrence and Lenna McFarland

Thomas Lawrence McFarland was born September 24, 1891 in Ogden, Utah to his parents, Charles Blair and Susan Adelia Etherington McFarland. As a youth, Lawrence had naturally curly hair and became known as "Curly". He was also known by the initials of his name, "T.L.". His wife, Lenna, preferred to call him "Lawrence".

Lenna Whittaker was born January 31, 1905 in Circleville, Utah to her parents, John and Caroline Rosalia Peterson Whittaker. In September, 1915, her parents moved to a ranch ten miles west of Leadore. Lenna was ten years old and remembered the train trip to Idaho. She attended the Lee Creek School and graduated from the eighth grade there. Lenna enjoyed walking along the mountain streams and hiking in the hills that surrounded her home.

Lawrence and his older brother, Arch, first came to Lemhi County in June, 1915, where they purchased a 320 acre ranch near Junction.

Lawrence entered the army on August 5, 1918 at Ogden. He went through training camp and was on shipboard in the New York harbor ready to sail when the World War I German Armistice was signed November 11, 1918. He was honorably discharged February 27, 1919 from Camp Funston, Kansas.

The summer of 1924, Lawrence agreed to buy out his brother's half interest in the ranch. On December 22, 1926, Lawrence married Lenna Whittaker in Dillon, Montana. Together they continued to operate the ranch for eight years. They hired Bill Rees, a bachelor, to herd their sheep. His father, Robert G. Rees, had homesteaded a tract of land along the Lemhi River, fifteen miles north of Leadore, along the main road to Salmon. Bill Rees was the surviving executor of his father's estate. Bill told Lawrence he could move onto the Rees Ranch for a down payment and yearly payments thereafter.

Lawrence and Lenna saw that this was an opportunity they could not pass. In June, 1934, they moved from the ranch at Leadore to the Rees Ranch on Maiers Lane. The spring of 1935, Lawrence planted peas in the fertile soil below the Rees house. They produced very well. The growing season was a little longer than at Leadore, and the water rights more adequate. Bill Rees was a good farmer and continued to work for the McFarlands. Eventually they were able to pay for the ranch through lots of hard work and sacrafice.

The Rees house was constructed of square logs with chinking between the logs. Square nails were also used. In 1940, the house was remodeled, wired for electricity and had modern plumbing installed. Lawrence's brother, Roy, from Ogden came up and did the plumbing and electrical wiring for direct current (DC) electricity generated by a water turbine. The water turbine was installed down by the sheep sheds and a ditch was built especially to supply water to it. This ranch was one of the first in

the south end of Lemhi County to have electricity and modern conveniences.

In 1964, Lawrence and Lenna built a new brick home on the ranch and they lived happily in it for ten years. Then on April 26, 1974, Lawrence died from a massive heart attack while in the hospital in Salmon. Five years later, on April 24, 1979, Lenna died from cancer in the Salmon hospital.

Three children were born to Lawrence and Lenna. Lowell Blair McFarland was born May 25, 1928 in Leadore and died December, 1945. (Francis) John McFarland was born June 5, 1930 in Salmon and died April 18, 1945. Melva Aileen McFarland was born December 28, 1934 in Salmon. She married Tex James Kauer on October 17, 1958 in Idaho Falls. They are the parents of four children: Blair James, Quinn Lawrence, Celestia (Celeste) Rose, and Bethia Aileen.

Melva and Tex are very appreciative of being able to manage the ranch which Melva's parents labored throughout their lives to build.

—Melva Kauer

Peter M. and Gudrun McFarland

Peter and Gudrun McFarland and their six children; David, Archie, Katie McFarland Neal, Harold, Mary McFarland Parmenter, and Glen, moved from their previous home in Poplar, Idaho to the former Becker Ranch on Carmen Creek, arriving there on December 17, 1924.

The two older boys, David and Archie, started earlier and drove a band of sheep from Poplar to Birch Creek, over the pass and down the Lemhi River, then through the hills to the ranch on Carmen Creek, arriving there on Christmas Eve, 1924.

The rest of the McFarland family, including their mother and father, came to Armstead, which was in the Clark Canyon Reservoir area. They then boarded a nine passenger car, that had Isinglass windows. That didn't help much in the forty degree cold snowy weather. When they got to Leadore, they boarded the G. & P. Railroad and traveled on it to

Arch, Katie, Harold, Mary, Dave. Peter, Gudrun, Glen McFarland, photo taken in 1925.

Salmon.

The Becker brothers, Harry, Jerry, and Jack soon were moved out. The McFarlands bought a band of sheep from them. They ran two bands of sheep then for about two years. Then, after heavy losses on the rough range down by Gibbonsville, the family bought some cows.

The closest school was eight miles down the creek at Lower Carmen. There were four McFarland children, and two of Julius Johannesen's, who was Mrs. McFarland's brother, making six in all, as well as the families below them. The Jim Palmer family lived on a place adjoining McFarlands on the lower end, and there were others up the east fork of the creek and on Davis Creek. The fall after they arrived, the Upper Carmen School District was formed and Mr. McFarland donated land on the lower end of his place. They built the school, which was used until school consolidation was a factor.

The first year the students went to school in the old Sandiland house. Pearl Curtiss, later Mrs. John Roberts, was the teacher and she lived in one room and held school in the other, all eight grades.

The spring and fall brandings became quite an event. Katie's husband, Ernest Neal, would come to help and pick up neighbors, Milton Slavin, Guy Roberts, and others. Eventually, nearly all the close ranchers would help each other brand or thresh grain, or whatever else needed to be done. Of course the women came, too, to help prepare the food and socialize. Most of the children came, too, even if they had to skip school to do it.

Electricity and oiled roads came up the creek in the 1940's. The road had been graveled in the thirties, before that it could become a muddy mess with drivers having to use teams to get through some of the places. The McFarlands sometimes carried produce to Salmon to sell, such as grain or even butchered turkeys for a few years, and his family liked to ride in with him on the wagon.

Another memorable experience was driving a herd of pigs to Salmon to ship on the train. A Mr. Neiman and a Mr. Gray would bring their hogs up from Big Flat and join the herds with the McFarlands. It was quite an exciting experience, driving them through Salmon, over to the train yards, to be loaded and shipped to Eastern markets.

After Peter McFarland died, his sons, David, Archie, Harold, and Glen took over the ranch. Now they are deceased, but the ranch is still in the McFarland name.

—Katie McFarland Neal

Hal Morris
Teacher of
Mandolin, Guitar, Banjo and Violin.
Music furnished for dances, parties, etc.
Instruments repaired.

McFrederick Family

Glenn McFrederick was born in Gorham, New Hampshire on March 4, 1902 - the day Teddy Roosevelt was inaugerated as President. He moved to Maine with his parents, James and Lillian Bigger McFrederick. In Maine James worked as a railroad brakeman. He was killed about twelve years later.

Lillian moved to Lemhi County with her three children, Glenn, Roland, and Louise. They lived with her brother-in-law, Jack McFrederick, and his wife Mira at their small ranch just below Fourth of July Creek. Jack worked as a logger for a sawmill owner, Mr. Bradshaw, in the "Bull of the Woods" - later renamed Hughes Creek. Jack also contracted and constructed the first wagon road into the Big Hole Valley from Gibbonsville, using a team and slip.

Lillian went to work as a cook for James Isley, a retired railroad mule skinner, at his ranch on the Big Flat. They later married. Glenn worked for Mr. Isley as a farmhand. At fourteen, Glenn was left to tend cattle in Moose Creek Basin. He thought this was the first cattle grazing permitted on the Salmon National Forest. After becoming proficient at driving a six-horse hitch, he hauled lumber from a sawmill near the forks of Wagonhammer Creek to Salmon and vicinity for many of the houses built in Lemhi County. Later he hauled potatoes to the Gilmore and Pittsburg Railroad for Amos Ferris, John McKinney, Chris Neilson and others.

In 1926, Glenn and Gladys V. Beattie were married. They had two children, Jack W. and Glenna J. Glenn worked for a time in and around potato cellars for Vic Robertson, and later for Tom Benedict, driving stage to Mackay. Early in 1930, he went to work for the Pioneer Garage, owned and operated by Dott Nichols, Dan O'Connell, and Frank Bellamy. He was the assistant assessor when he died after a long illness in 1971. Gladys still lives in Salmon after retiring from a full life as wife, mother, telephone employee, and florist.

Roland married Hazel Guleke, daughter of Captain Harry Guleke, famous river scout captain. They had two children, Jimmy and Betty. Later Roland married Dorothy Christensen. They had two children, Kathleen and Michael. Roland spent most of his life as a painter in California, painting houses and Navy ships. He died in Lemhi County in 1978.

Louise returned to Baldwinsville, New York with her mother and Mr. Isley when she was about fourteen years old. Here she became a nurse. Her family lost track of her after her mother died in 1945.

Glenn's son, Jack W., began school in 1933 in the old Lincoln schoolhouse, where he attended grade one through six. He and his classmates watched the WPA workers build the new school across the street, which would house grades seven through twelve.

Jack graduated from Salmon High School in 1945; enrolled in the Naval Reserve that fall; and then enrolled in the College of Forestry at the University of Idaho, graduating in 1952 with a B.S. degree in wood utilization. He then returned to Salmon to work for the Salmon National Forest. Jack and Nancy Bartlett were married in 1954. They had four children: John R. (Rick), Candis, Mark, and Jeffrey.

Jack worked four years at the Yellowjacket Ranger Station, then moved his family to Leadore when he was appointed Leadore District Ranger. In 1960, they left Lemhi County for awhile, returning in 1966 to work for the Intermountain Lumber Company as sales manager. He retired in 1985. In 1987 he went back to work for the Forest Service, marking sawtimber on the North Fork District. He retired from that in 1991,

Jack and Nancy still live in Salmon where Nancy works at Quality Motors. Rick, Candis, and Jeffrey also live in Lemhi County. Mark lives in Washington where he practices veterinary medicine. Jack and Nancy have nine grandchildren.

Glenna married Harry J. McCarty in 1951. They had one son, Gary, and adopted one son, Michael. Ian Gary is a Major in the 7th Army Corp in Saudia Arabia with his home base in Frankfurt, Germany. Harry passed away in 1989, due to a malignant brain tumor. Glenna lives in Eugene, Oregon and has four grandsons.

—Jack W. McFrederick
—Gladys McFrederick

Glenn McFrederick riding "Spooney", 1925.

Louis Estel and Kim Boseau McGhehey

Louis Estel McGhehey was born to Louis Nolan and Hazel Addison McGhehey in Hamilton, Ohio. Louis (Sr.) was born in Castleton, Indiana in 1878. He worked as a farmer and managed his father's farm. He moved to Ohio in the early 1900's. Louis had two sons from a previous marriage, Emerson and Paul. Their mother, Grace, died in 1930. Emerson died in 1945 and Paul in 1947.

Hazel was born in 1911 and was orphaned at the age of eight. She moved to Ohio to live with her brothers. Hazel worked as a babysitter and maid during the Depression. During World War II, she worked at defense plants. It was at the Estate Stove Co. that she selected the name Estel. Louis and Hazel lived on a farm for two years, then they moved to the city. They returned to the country where Louis worked as a caretaker of Conservation Lake until his death in 1956. Hazel remarried in 1961 to Virgil Powell. He died in 1978 and Hazel passed away in 1990.

Louis Estel was educated in New Miami High School in Ohio. Louis has one sister, Estella Gill, and a nephew, Ronnie Gill, living in Hamilton, Ohio. Louis worked in different machine shops. In 1977, he began working at Hamilton Tool Co. He served as Union Committeeman, Chairman of the Safety Committee, and editor of the Union Newspaper. In 1988 due to health problems, he took leave to come West with his wife, Kim, and her two daughters from a previous marriage, Rebecca and Mary.

Kim Louise Boseau was born in Hamilton, Ohio on November 1, 1962 to Solomon David Boseau and Sara Alta McDaniel. Solomon (Sam) was born in Harrison, Ohio on February 16, 1938 and works for the Champion Paper International in Hamilton, Ohio. He has one brother and two sisters, but two other brothers have passed away.

Sara was born in Connersville, Indiana on July 3, 1943. She has one brother, Monti McDaniel. she is currently disabled. Both parents have remarried and live in Hamilton, Ohio. Solomon's wife's name is Naomi Jane Boseau (Tate) and Sara's husband's name is Denver Gabbard.

Kim has one sister, Penny Stouffer, born August 11, 1965. Penny lives with her husband, Brett, and their three children in Hamilton, Ohio. Kim attended schools in Ohio and graduated from Hamilton High School in 1981. During high school, she worked at McDonald's and in her Senior year she began work at Hamilton Tool Co. in the CAD-CAM department. In 1984, Kim moved to Missouri to attend Bible College, from which she received a two year scholarship.

Louis and Kim settled in Carmen, Idaho in August, 1988, in Pleasant Meadows. They live in a log cabin home. Louis enjoys reading, photography, hunting,

fishing, and camping. Kim enjoys cooking, sewing, gardening, hunting, fishing, and camping. A son was born to the house of McGhehey. Nolan David Addison McGhehey was born June 11, 1989 at home with the aid of a midwife, Annette Lewis. Kim and Louis are expecting another child in September, 1991. The name selected for a girl is Sarah Addison or, for a boy, Jeremiah Isaac Benjamin. The McGhehey family attends the Salmon Valley Baptist Church. Kim has the Nursery Class for Sunday School. She also substitute teaches in the Junior High School. Louis is part of the Salmon Search and Rescue, serving in 1991 as First Vice-Commander. The McGhehey's belong to the Carmen Grange.

—Louis McGhehey

Salmon River Days, 1990 - Louis (with Dog, Sam), Rebecca, Baby Nolan, Kim, and Mary McGhehey.

McKinney Family

For over one hundred years, the name McKinney has been closely connected with Lemhi County history. Notable bearers of the name must begin with Peter McKinney, who first came to Salmon in early 1890. Mr. McKinney, Canadian-born in 1866, was the son of John (a wheelwright) and Mary McKinney, Irish and Scotch immigrants, respectively, who also came to Salmon eventually to spend their final years.

As a youth Peter McKinney hired on as a cook's helper on Great Lakes freighters. When he came to Salmon, he bought what is now the Slavin Ranch on Big Flat; to help pay for it, he hired out as cook in 1897 for 150 miners at the Red Onion Boarding House just above the old Gibtown townsite. He is reputed to have done the job alone with two or three "flunkies" to wait on the tables.

Peter, a small man of limitless energy, usually moved on the run rather than a walk. Cook's wages launched Mr. McKinney on a career of extensive ranch holdings. Along with his sister, the late Minnie Shenon Hart, and with H.H. Boomer, early day contractor, and banker Andrew J. Davis of Butte, Mr. McKinney formed the Lemhi Land and Orchard and Shenon Land Companies. Peter supervised both spreads which, together, ran 4,000 to 5,000 cattle and several hundred horses on nine ranches in the county here, as well as a 4,000-head sheep outfit at Belle Fourche, S.D. Peter also once owned the present Piva Ranch at Challis, but sold that about 1917.

Peter and Rose McKinney had three children - John and Clark and a daughter, Cassie. Of the three, only Cassie, now 101, survives. John was born in 1892 and Clark in 1904. Clark's daughter, Jean McKinney, retired from a California travel agency, and now lives at Salmon.

Cattle always have been the mainstay of McKinney operations. Peter also was the family's first cattle dealer; he traveled to Challis and the Pahsimeroi Valley by horse and buggy, bought and gathered as many as 1,000 head at a time and drove them to Salmon in the days before stock trucks, trailers, and oiled roads.

Having first worked as cattle foreman on his father's big holdings, John McKinney later became a respected rancher and cattle buyer. In 1914, John married Laura Whitwell, daughter of Salmon's Dr. W.C. and Nora Whitwell. Hallmarks of a McKinney ranch always have been orderliness and neatness, well-kept buildings, efficient corrals, gates that swing, good saddle horses, and well-fed top-quality cattle.

The John McKinneys had two sons - Jack and Sam. Sam, since 1946, has been the owner of what was the Don Pyeatt ranch at Lemhi. Later he added the neighboring Russell Yearian ranch. In 1974, Sam was elected to the Eastern Idaho Agricultural Hall of Fame.

Jack is the third McKinney to engage in cattle buying, although the reputation of his family predecessors for fair dealing and honesty in that vocation may not hold up in his case.

Four generations of McKinneys have held public office. Peter was elected County Commissioner five different times. His son, John, on Salmon's City Council two terms, was serving his second term as County Commissioner when he died in 1950. Sam

spent eighteen years as County Commissioner, twenty-eight years on Leadore's School Board, and is currently on Steele Memorial Hospital's Board.

In the county's historical annals, the McKinney name evidently will continue on. Jack and Helen McKinney are parents of John, a Salmon attorney; he and Carol have three sons - Jack H., Matt and Peter. Sam and Barbara McKinney have two sons, Mark and Whit, both with them in the ranch operation. Mark and wife, Melissa, have two daughters - Amanda and Breean, and a son, Cale.

—Jack W. McKinney

John S. McKinney, 1948

Grover Reddington McLaughlin

Grover (that's me) and his mother, Nellie Herschey McLaughlin, moved to Leadore from Butte in 1929. Nellie worked at the hotel and cafe for Mrs. Lyding.

I was five at the time and had a lot of "free" time while Mom worked, so I "latched" onto the local butcher, Buck Reddington. Buck would take me on trips to the local ranchers to get beef, hogs, etc. for the shop. During this time, I introduced my "hero" to Mom. In due time, they married and made my life very happy; "Hell, I was in Seventh Heaven!". Then reality set in. I was sent to school, so no more "free" time with Buck all day, and to top it off, no more nights with Mom, I had my own room. Buck had to use a razor strap to convince me that my room was where I belonged for sleeping time!

I attended primary grades in Leadore. I remember Lilli Purcell, first grade teacher; actually she taught three grades. I loved her and thought she was the most beautiful and wonderful person, that is until she found out I was only five and made me repeat first grade. I remember the Cannon boys finding me by the trail on the way to school. I got tired, laid down and went to sleep; darn near froze to death.

We moved to Salmon in 1930. My brother, Orville, was born in Salmon.My high school days in Salmon were quite eventful. I would like to mention a few people who had a great influence on my life. First and foremost, was my Dad, Buck Reddington. He was the janitor at the school. Many of us spent a lot of time in the boiler room with our "Counselor" Buck. He advised us on everything - getting good grades, going to work, or joining the armed services. (This was when the world was in turmoil, 1939-40, Hitler, etc.) Golden Welch, coach and teacher, was a great man. He was a wonderful "image" for me to follow. A.B. Anderson, Superintendent, was another person who helped me and many more through school. C.C. Dickerson, High School Principal, was such a kind and caring man. Clara Diggles and Ike Gutzman, fifth and sixth grade teachers. How could I not have wanted to be a teacher?

I met Margie Watson during my Junior year. She was a Senior. We were married in 1942 after I graduated. I enlisted in the U.S. Navy in 1943 and served in the Asiatic Pacific Theatre during World War II.

Sherry was born June, 1943 in Salmon at the Stine Maternity Home. Discharged in 1946, I returned to Salmon and went to work for Walt Harris at the Economy Grocery until 1948. Margie Lynn was born in 1947 in Salmon.

I enrolled at Montana State University, Missoula in 1948. I worked at the Main Lounge for Ken Swift, another person who helped me a great deal to get the "sheepskin" from college.

In 1952, I joined the Superior School System in Superior, Montana. I taught and coached there for ten years. Kathy Ann was born in 1952 in Missoula, Montana. Superior's basketball team won the State Championship in 1959. Nellie, my Mom, passed away in 1959. She and Bucko were married thirty years.

I moved to Arlee, Montana as teacher, coach and elementary principal in 1960. Margie passed away that year from a sudden illness. I then moved to Browning, Montana as a teacher, coach and high school principal. In 1972, we moved to Hot Springs, Montana where I became Superintendent of Schools. I ended my career in education at Alberton, Montana in 1987.

Sherry is the mother of three - Tammy, Tim and

Debbie. Margie Lynn has Ann, John and Robert. Kathy has two - Scott and Misty. Of my two adopted daughters - Terry has three children - Lori, Rhonda and Carla; and Jackie has four - Samantha, George, Jamie and Kristie.

I now live in Missoula with my wife, Frieda. We live at 4820 Mallard Way. We keep busy with flowers, lawns, dogs, cats and kids coming and going. It is a great life and I love every minute of it.

—Grover McLaughlin

Barbara Barrack McNicoll

(Taken from the September 26, 1912 issue of the weekly paper of Salmon, Idaho.)

The death of Mrs. Barbara McNicoll which occurred in Salmon last week removes from this city and county one more of the early day pioneers. She was formerly Miss Barrack, born in Scotland, sister to the well-known pioneers of this county, Alexander, George and John Barrack. She would have been sixty-five years of age in December.

In 1883 she was married to Robert McNicoll, one of the foremost citizens of the county, and after a brief residence in Leesburg, they moved to Salmon where they enjoyed a good home until her husband's death.

Mrs. McNicoll was always a remarkably active and influential woman, prominent in counsels and service in both the Methodist Church and the Eastern Star Lodge. She was also a leader in many other movements for the up-building of Salmon, and until the hand of sickness had so weakened her physical constitution that she could no longer attend to such duties. She was a constant worker for the cause of good. Her son, and only child, Murdock McNicoll, was the only relative present during her late sickness and death. She possessed a character full of charity and Christian grace and has made the world better by reasons of her having lived in it.

Barbara Barrack McNicoll was born December 6, 1847 in Drumoak, Aberdeenshire, Scotland and died September 20, 1912 at Salmon, Idaho, the daughter of Alexander Barrack and Margaret Watson.

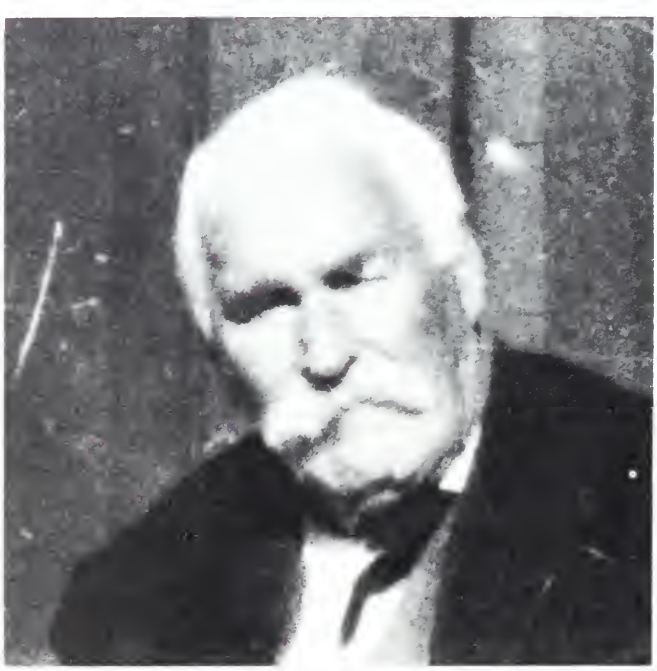
—LaVonne Bartschi

David McNutt

David was a man described as "known-of by many, but known by only a few". He was born in Scotland in 1829, and he and his parents came to America in 1842. As a young man, David was in California in 1850, having followed the gold stampede across the plains. He made a stake and returned to New York by way of the Isthmus of Panama. In 1860, he went from New York to Missouri and took passage on a river steamboat to Fort Benton, Montana. He spent some time then in Virginia City and Helena. In 1862, he engaged in the business of driving herds of beef cattle from California to the gold camps of Montana. During the year 1863, he drove a herd of cattle from California to the Boise Basin and Idaho City. He also drove cattle to Roseberg, Oregon. Throughout those years, McNutt participated in several Indian skirmishes.

In Last Chance Gulch in 1866, he and Fred Phillips became partners as merchants and traders. When placer gold was discovered on Napias Creek in the Leesburg basin that year, McNutt and Phillips came to Leesburg and opened that area's first general store, which they operated very profitably for several years. A pioneer salesman, Nate Rosenboum, is known to have sold gum-boots in twenty-one case lots to the McNutt and Phillips Store. David bought his partner's interest in the store in the early 1870's and continued to operate it until 1875.

McNutt also purchased about 1000 acres on Moose Creek, equipping it for large scale hydraulic placer mining. After 1875, he concentrated on these placer mines and is said to have washed out one million dollars worth of gold dust. He sold them to the Pacific Dredging Co., in 1897 or 1898. In the 1990 Salmon High School publication, PATCHWORK, Mike Lawrence's article "David's Big Mess" examines the rumors and speculations that McNutt's Moose Creek operation contributed to the negative impact on the Salmon River by Dump Creek. At one time there was a post office on Moose Creek named for McNutt.



David McNutt

Locating in Salmon, McNutt built in 1901, an impressive two-story brick building at the southeast corner of Main Street and Terrace, currently the site of McPherson's Dry Goods. It was originally designed to house two large retail establishments with offices on the second floor; a granite block in the cornice bears the words "McNutt Block". In February, 1910, Edgar Samuel Edwards purchased the McNutt Block for $30,000. The Edwards Estate sold the McNutt Block to Paul McPherson on March 28, 1946.

On October 14, 1885, David McNutt had purchased 160 acres on Big Flat from John and Elizabeth Hickey. The ranch, now part of the Hot Springs Ranch, is eight miles north of Salmon. David conducted a large stock operation, raising cattle, horses and mules on a large scale. An item in the August 3, 1892 (Recorder) says, "David McNutt has a handsome top-buggy, made to order, and the best finished vehicle ever to be brought to this city."

McNutt, "known-of by many, but known by few", was best known by Edgar Samuel Edwards. In Leesburg they engaged in a few joint ventures. When McNutt took up residence in Salmon City, he headquartered at the International Hotel, owned by Edwards, living there from about 1892 until it was sold in 1911. McNutt resided with Edgar and Susan Edwards in their home on Center Street until, his health failing, he moved to the hotel at the Durand Hot Springs where he died on May 25, 1913. McNutt was a large man with a powerful physique and not a slim build, which would have made his care toward the end of his life difficult. At the Hot Springs, he had one of the finest rooms, a double with a bathtub and a balcony. His obituary mentions that a grandnephew, Mr. Hawk, stayed with him the last few months.

David McNutt never married and had very few intimate friends. His loyalty to Edwards and Edwards' to him is apparent in the large granite block, mined in Leesburg, placed in the center of the Edwards' plot at the Salmon Cemetery, bearing the name "McNutt". Edgar Samuel Edwards was named McNutt's executor and heir. After McNutt's death, a young man (perhaps the self-professed grandnephew) appeared, claiming to be an eligible heir. No civil action was filed and presumably nothing came of the claim.

At the time of David's death in 1913, it was noted that only ten of the original Leesburg pioneers then remained. They were listed as: F.B. Sharkey in San Diego; Fred Phillips in Los Angeles; M.M. McPherson and A.J. MacNab in Pacific Grove; N.I. Andrews, James Beattie, and Jacob Finstur in Salmon; George Thomas in North Fork; Thos. W. Girton in Grangeville; and Jerry Slack in Kansas City.

The funeral was held at the Methodist Church with Rev. Ellis delivering the eulogy. Pallbearers were Chet Mathewson, George Monk, Murd McPherson, Will Shoup, Eddie Edwards, Albert Amonson and J.A. Vaughn. It was the lure of the Leeburg gold that brought David McNutt here and his energy and enterprising spirit helped to make Lemhi County one of the best counties in Idaho.

—Viola Edwards
—Jo Whitcomb
—Julia Randolph

A reserved man, he was a devoted friend of Edgar S. Edwards.

Roy and Margaret Medberry

Roy and Margaret left Craig, Colorado in late 1937 or 1938 with eight of their nine children for Idaho. Roy's sister, Alberta, had lived there since the gold rush days and ran a boarding house. She had one son, Arnold Fritz, who now resides in Missoula, Montana. Roy's brother, Lee, lived in Gibbonsville at the time. Not long after Roy's family moved to Gibbonsville, Lee left to return to Wisconsin, where they were born and raised. Lee died not long after, and his wife, Ethel, died in an Idaho Falls rest home a few years ago.

Roy and Margaret lived in Gibbonsville until 1942 when they moved to Las Vegas, Nevada. They remained there the rest of their lives. Margaret died in March, 1968, and Roy died October, 1980.

Irene, their oldest child, never lived in Gibbonsville, but has lived in Idaho Falls for the past thirty years. She had nine children, eight of whom are still living and have families of their own. Her oldest son served twenty-seven years in the Army and died in 1983.

The other children of Roy and Margaret lived at home until they went into the service.

Carrol and Kenneth served in the South Pacific in World War II. Kenneth has passed away. Carrol married an Australian girl and had two girls. They later divorced and he remarried and had three more children, two girls and a boy. He died in 1979.

Byron (Barney) and Loyd served in the European Theater of Operations in World War II. Loyd was a tank driver in Patton's Armored Division and was killed in the Battle of the Bulge. Byron never married and shortly after the war, drowned in Lake Mead, Nevada.

Willard married but had no children and died in 1977.

Maxine married, lives in Las Vegas, and has three children, one girl and twin boys. Douglas married and has children, two boys and a girl. Raymond is married but never had children.

—Medberry Family

Ada Chase Merritt

Ada Chase was born February 24, 1852, in Clinton, Louisiana, the daughter of Josiah and Emeline Stevens Chase. The family's home was in Michigan, where Ada spent much of her childhood. The stock-raising business brought the Chases to Austin, Nevada in 1864. Ada married Henry Merritt there in 1870. Their children, born in Austin, were Emma, 1871, and Allen, 1877.

Mining led to the settlement of Salmon City, Idaho, and mining brought the Henry Clay Merritt family to the area in 1883. Josiah and Emeline Chase moved to Salmon the same year; Henry's folks had settled in Shoup a year earlier. The Merritts settled in Salmon, and Henry became superintendent of the Kentuck Mine near Shoup. A year later he was knocked off one of the flatboats that carried supplies to the mine and was drowned, leaving Ada with two children to support. For a time thereafter, she taught school.

Two years later, on June 12, 1886, J.E. Booth founded the *Idaho Recorder*, to encourage settlement and investment in Salmon and the county. In July of 1888, he sold the paper to the partnership of Ada Merritt and O.W. Mintzer, and he stayed on as their printer. That was the beginning of Ada's newspaper career. She bought out Mintzer in October and ran the paper on her own until 1906, thus becoming the first woman to edit an Idaho paper for more than a few issues.

The front page of the first issue under the new management was more than half-filled with ads. It also contained a schedule of mail deliveries, a directory of county and state officials, and lists of county disbursements and license approvals. The second page featured a greeting from the new proprietors. Among other things, the editors said they expected the paper to be truly independent, because one of them was a Republican and the other one a Democrat, "without a vote, being a lady".

This first four-page issue set the pattern for the entire period of Ada Merritt's editorship. The paper continued to concentrate on local activities, paying particular attention to the comings and goings of the county's residents and commenting on county and state politics. Another quality that the readers appreciated was Mrs. Merritt's sense of humor, and in 1892 she adopted a motto also used by other papers -"Here Shall the Press the People's Rights Maintain".

By the beginning of 1889, Ada was stepping boldly into the political arena. She did not hesitate to call the Republicans to task under the headline "What have Lemhi's Republicans Done?", and criticized the county's representatives for their failure to get money for the county. Later in the year, she advised voters to approve the proposed state constitution, but noted that, as a woman, she would be unable to follow her own advice. She was not, however, a supporter of women's suffrage. She felt that women were not ready for the vote; that they had not become interested in the matter, "but when they do, they will have their own way, just as they do in everything else which they undertake".

Ada was married for a short time to a man by the name of George Walsten who had come to Salmon with a good recommendation from the Salt Lake Herald, and who was hired as an assistant at the Recorder. The two were married in Omaha in 1901, when they went there to purchase a power press and other machinery.

The marriage fell apart when Ada discovered that he had a prison record and that he apparently had stolen some of the county money entrusted to her care. Ada was forced to make up the loss because of the lack of sufficient evidence against Walsten, but a divorce was granted to her. She received many letters of support from readers and friends during this traumatic time. She continued with the paper and with her other activities.

At the age of fifty-four, she decided that she needed a rest, and so H.E. Frost took over as editor and proprietor in June, 1906. Mrs. Merritt had edited the paper with skill, enthusiasm, and a sure instinct for the interest of her community for eighteen years. She had also taken an active role in church and community affairs. She participated in concerts by the Methodist Episcopal Church Choir; was elected vice president of the Salmon City Chautauqua Literary and Scientific Circle; belonged to the Washington Reading Club; and was appointed

secretary of the Women's Relief Corps, an auxiliary of Salmon City's Grand Army of the Republic. She was elected associate conductress of Hugh Duncan Chapter Number Two of the Order of Eastern Star in 1893; ran for county treasurer as a Democrat in 1900 and won; and as a delegate to the state's silver convention, was probably the "first lady receiving the honor of being elected a delegate to a public convention in Idaho". She was an active member of the Idaho State Press Association and she was elected its Vice President in 1905.

After selling the Recorder, Ada Merritt moved to Caldwell, where she spent two years, and then moved to Salt Lake City. In 1912, she married Joseph Crain, who died seven years later. Between 1920 and 1928, she traveled extensively, part of the time as companion to a wealthy heiress. She eventually moved to California where her daughter lived, and died in Santa Monica at the age of eighty-one in November, 1933. An obituary in the Salmon *Recorder-Herald* called her "one of the city's most influential citizens, a woman of unusually brilliant intellect, and a pleasing personality" who had lived "a remarkably active life full of colorful incidents" - a fitting epitaph for this enterprising Idaho pioneer.

—History Committee, Doris Brown

Delbert and Mae Miller

We married in Bemidji, Minnesota on June 9, 1938. At the offer of a job in Idaho, we came to Salmon in July, 1940. It was hot and coming over the Continental Divide the radiator on our little Chevrolet coupe boiled and melted the radiator hose. Many roads were dirt, and either dusty or so muddy that the mud built up on the tires until the wheels would hardly turn. We followed the mail and freight truck from Armstead, Montana over Bannock Pass to Salmon, stopping at ranches to leave freight or pick things up.

We were coming to Salmon to work for Delbert's two older brothers, Howard and Leon, who owned and operated a truck line from Salmon to Armstead, Dillon, and Butte; also a daily mail route from Armstead to Salmon and back the same day. Delbert took care of the freight deliveries. Since the railroad had been removed, most of the stores received merchandise via Miller Brothers Truck Lines. It was hard work. My job was to care for Leon's little girl, Jennie, keep house, and cook for the truck drivers.

Delbert was drafted into the Army in December, 1943 and took his training at Camp Roberts, California. It was hard for him to leave me and our baby son, Roger. So many families were torn apart, not knowing if and when the husbands would return.

Upon Delbert's discharge, he returned and worked for the truck line for a total of twenty-three years.

FRONT: Jean and Linda BACK: Delbert, Mae, and Roger Miller.

We decided to have a home of our own, purchased a parcel of land on Lemhi Road from Sophia Demick Jakovac, built a house and garage, and put a pump on the well. The G & P Railroad had come to the depot through this property when Salmon had a railroad. We planted trees . . . shade, fruit and pine, and Delbert kept his horses in the pasture out back. We moved in during July, 1951.

In 1963, Delbert left the truck line to work for the U.S. Forest Service under the supervision of Jack Harkness, building trails in the Dagger Falls area. Each spring he went with the tree planting crew, and many stands of new pine are those he and his crew planted. It gave Delbert much satisfaction to see those little pines growing. He also helped to build water stations for range cattle, fixed fences, burned brush and fought fires, once going to a big fire near Ontario, California. Delbert worked eighteen years for the Forest Service.

He died November 20, 1983 at the age of sixty-seven. "When It's Springtime in the Rockies" was his favorite song. Each spring is a reminder. I have continued to live in our home. I worked for Salmon Bakery, National Laundry and Dry Cleaners, and King B Jerky, and raised our three children.

Roger Ray Miller, born in Salmon July 19, 1943, enlisted in the Army after graduation from high school and served three years. He is a logger and has worked in many states, including Alaska. He married Kay Pern and they have two children, Richard and Dixie. They have a home on Perreau Creek.

Linda Ann Miller, born September 19, 1948 at Bemidji, Minnesota, attended Link's School of Business and has worked for the Bureau of Land Management in Salmon, Casper and Cheyenne, Wyoming, and Boise. She married Marion J. Matthews, has one son, David, and lives in Boise, Idaho.

Carol Jeanne Miller, born January 21, 1950 at Salmon, worked for Lemhi Telephone Co., married Anthony Varilone, and has two children, Michael and Heidi. Jeanne is a bookkeeper for an oil company in Soda Springs where they have a home.

No difference where I go, Salmon will always be home to me.

—Mae Miller

Fred and Diane Miller

Frederick Von Miller is the son of Betty Longhurst Green and Charles Frederick Miller. He was born March 16, 1959. He married Diane Moore of Ackley, Minnesota. They have two daughters, Leslie Marie, born March 28, 1983 and Veronica, born September 17, 1986.

Fred attended grade school in Salmon, except for one year in Stevensville, Montana. He graduated from Salmon High School and attended Idaho State University in 1976. Both Fred and Diane worked in Salmon. Fred did cement work for Jay Wellard, and also worked for the Forest Service. Diane worked for the Stagecoach Motel.

Fred has been associated with King's Stores since 1983. He trained for several months in the Salmon store, and then has been in several stores in the Utah-Idaho area. He has been a King's manager for the last four years. Presently, he is manager of the new King's store in Rigby, Idaho.

Fred survived a terrible accident in Salmon in 1978. He fell from the back of a moving pickup truck, and suffered injuries to his head that put him in the Pocatello Regional Hospital for two months. After the good care and therapy there, and his own determination to get better, he has recovered completely.

Fred and Diane enjoy gardening, and Fred likes to do carpenter work. They both enjoy their girls and are very devoted parents.

—Pat Halton

Diane and Veronica, and Fred and Leslie Miller

Jack A. Miller and Fauntella Smith Miller

Jack Anderson Miller was born January 8, 1921 on the family homestead at Patterson, Idaho. He is the third of five children born to Edward Ruben and Leora Etta Wells Miller. When Dr. Gilman delivered the baby, he said, "Hi there, Buster!"; thus giving Jack the nickname of "Buster" or "Bus" as he was known for the rest of his life. Jack's childhood was spent in the Pahsimeroi Valley. He attended the Patterson School through the eighth grade. While attending high school at Challis, he boarded with his aunt, Frances Miller Grubb.

Jack worked at the Ima Mine (a tungsten mine in Patterson Creek Canyon) from age seventeen until enlisting in the U.S. Navy in 1944. He took basic training at Farragut, Idaho then served with the 16th Stevedore and the 134th Motor USNCB Battalions on Guam in the Pacific. After being discharged in 1946 Jack again went to work at the mine which was now owned and operated by the Bradley Mining Company of San Francisco. Within a year he was promoted to Maintenance Superintendent, a position he held until the mine shut down in 1957.

December 18, 1948, Jack married Fauntella (Teddy) Smith in Pocatello. Teddy had taught school at Patterson the previous year and was currently completing her education for a BS degree in geology at Utah State University. She graduated in 1949. Teddy and Jack made their home at Patterson. She was employed by the local school district to teach grades four through eight for two years.

A son, Leo Edward, was born to the couple June 5, 1952. A daughter, Roni Marie, was born May 8, 1955 completing the family.

Teddy went back into the classroom in the winter of 1959. Clarence Kimpton, Superintendent of the Challis School District, hired her to teach grades one through eight at the Goldburg School (This school was located about fifteen miles up the valley from Patterson.

In 1961, the three Pahsimeroi Valley schools (Goldburg, Patterson, and May) consolidated, becoming part of the Challis School District. Because of its central location and new larger facility, the consolidated school was located at Patterson. Teddy taught grades three, five, and six. Roberta Kirkpatrick, who had been teaching at May taught first and second, and Carroll Higgenson taught fourth, seventh, and eighth. During the 1963-64 school year, Teddy taught first and second grades, Lillian Juntenen taught third, fourth and fifth, and Eileen Wallis taught the upper grades.

Meantime, since the closure of the Ima Mine in 1957, Jack had gone to work for Machinery Center of Salt Lake City, Utah. He was employed to liquidate the mine machinery, rail, buildings, etc. This was completed by 1960 and Jack was

transferred to the Blackbird Mine at Cobalt. Machinery Center had bought this property from Howe Sound and was selling some of the machinery, warehouse supplies, etc.

At first there was no school at Cobalt so Teddy and the children stayed at Patterson to attend school. One year Teddy taught just her own children at home in Cobalt. Then Roger Pierce, owner of Machinery Center, decided to mine for copper. This brought in a larger population and the school started up again (as part of the Salmon School District). Teddy was hired to teach the 28 students in grades one through eight. As the school population increased, additional teachers were hired. Gladys Smith taught the lower grades for two years. David Zook taught the upper grades for one year, Ann Dunlap and Felix Dunlap taught one year. The school closed again in 1968 or 1969.

Jack worked at the mine as mechanic, electrician, and supervisor. In 1967 Hanna Mining Company of Cleveland, Ohio bought controlling interest in the Blackbird Mine and formed the Idaho Mining Company. Jack worked for Idaho Mining Company until his retirement in 1982. The mine changed hands again in 1978 when Noranda Mining Company purchased controlling interest. Noranda had plans to operate the mine and invested a considerable amount of money renovating the mill and townsite and doing geologic exploration of the surrounding area. Jack continued on Hanna's payroll but assisted Noranda in the renovation of the townsite. Unfortunately, the price of cobalt dropped and Noranda never went into production. The town site went on the auction block in the summer of 1987. The mill was sold, dismantled, and shipped to Mexico in 1990.

In 1968 Teddy and Jack bought a home in Salmon so the children could attend high school. Teddy continued to work in education and during the summers she attended Utah State University, receiving a MED degree in Special Education in 1976. Her work assignments varied. She helped start the special education program in Salmon; taught a learning disabilities class, served as Consulting Teacher for the Tri-District Education Program (Leadore, Salmon, Challis) and served as the Right-to-Read Director for Salmon. She concluded her teaching career in the Salmon Junior High School teaching earth science and math. After retirement in 1987 Teddy continued to be active, doing volunteer work for adult literacy.

At the time of this writing, Jack and Teddy are both retired and living in their home in Salmon.

Leo Edward Miller graduated from Salmon High School in 1970. He received a BA degree from the College of Idaho in 1974 and Juris Doctorate from the University of Idaho in 1977. He married Nancy Kathleen (Kit) Furey in December 1976. Ed and Kit presently live in Boise where Ed practices law. They have three children - Bartlett, Quinne, and Austen.

Roni Marie Miller graduated from Salmon High School in 1973. She married Mark Yohman in 1983. They lived in Kenai, Alaska but were later divorced. Roni married Dan Copeland in February 1987. She has three sons - Buzz Yohman, Clancy Yohman, and Abraham Copeland. They are presently living at their home on Fourth of July Creek.

—Teddy Miller

William A. and Linda Miller

We arrived in Salmon on June 10, 1986, coming over the Chief Joseph Pass from Montana. The family consisted of William Arvid Miller, son of Paul Miller and Anna Mathilda Ilkka; his wife, Linda, daughter of Paul Edmund Jerabek and Alice Patterson Torbet; and their six children. Jennifer Lee had just graduated from Westwood High School in Ishpeming Twp., Michigan. Christine Elaine had just completed her freshman year of high school. Lempi Elizabeth was finished with seventh grade. James Ilkka had completed second grade, and Benjamin Jerabek was done with first. David Torbet was three years old.

Our journey to Salmon actually began many years earlier, before the birth of seven of the eight immigrants. William had been a tramp miner, travelling from place to place and job to job, sinking a shaft here, doing raise and stope mining, driving shafts, working as a shift boss or mine foreman. His work took him over much of the West and to the Philippines, Mexico and Honduras. To stay in one place was unthinkable. However, he *did* talk to other tramp miners and ask them, "If you were going to settle down, where would you go?" Often the response was. "Salmon, Idaho".

Now he had retired from his job as a Federal Mine Inspector, found the inactive life far from his liking, and was ready to go back to *real* mining. He remembered the conversations he'd had, that Salmon was surrounded by many little mining properties where a good man could always find a job. At seventy-one, this had become hard, but was necessary as retirement income was insufficient to rear a family of six.

We bought a house in Salmon and moved here without ever having seen it. Jennifer went to BYU that fall and has since graduated and is working for Word Perfect in Orem, Utah. Christine finished high school in Salmon, graduating as co-valedictorian of the class of 1989. She is currently at BYU majoring in history and secondary education. Lempi is a senior at Salmon High School. James, Benjamin, and David are seventh, sixth, and third grades, respectively.

William has indeed found some real mining, although not in the immediate area. Linda has held a variety of jobs and currently works for the Salmon Public Library. Our sojourn has been highlighted by the Fort Lemhi Centennial wagon trek and many new acquaintances in the last five years.

—Linda Miller

The William Miller Family - BACK: William and Linda. MIDDLE: Jennifer, 16; Christine, 13; and Lempi, 11. FRONT: James, 6; Benjamin, 5; David, 2, November, 1984.

Eli and Ida Andrews Minert

The newspaper obituary described him as "a kind neighbor, a loyal friend, a courageous gentleman who during life, joined with other worthy settlers in developing and building the civic and industrial life of this community."

Eli Minert was born in 1845. He came west with a mule team from Wisconsin to Laramie, Wyoming, which was then Dakota Territory. Traveling with a train made up of about one hundred fifty people seeking homes in the west, he found Laramie and the surrounding area well populated by Indians. He first located in Montana, but with the news of the discovery of gold at Leesburg, he and the Pratt boys set out for the new bonanza. When the reached what was to become Salmon City there was only one building, a small cabin on what is now Main Street. The farming possibilities attracted one of the Pratt boys and he located near here, while the others investigated the mining prospects in Leesburg. They arrived in Salmon on October 30, 1866, but returned to Montana for the winter, leaving farmer Pratt to care for their stock here.

Early in the spring of 1867, Eli Minert was again on his way to Leesburg and from that time on he lived in or near Salmon. He was one of the first miners in Loon Creek, but found freighting to be more profitable. His route ran from Salmon to Leesburg to Warm Springs Creek, Loon Creek, Stanley Basin, Yankee Fork and often to Idaho City. Later he went to Bayhorse and at one time hauled eight thousand pounds of gold from that camp to Corinne, Utah.

Minert was the first treasurer of Lemhi County, serving three years. During his official term Jesse McCaleb was sheriff, John Hogan Auditor and recorder and James Hockensmith, a commissioner.

He married Miss Ida Andrews, the sister of N. L. Andrews, on April 1, 1877. Their three children were: Ernest Minert, Mrs. Allen Merritt, and one child who died in early childhood. Eli Minert was survived by his wife Ida, when he died at the age of eighty, after an illness of several months.

Information from obituary - *Idaho Recorder*, October 2, 1925.

—History Committee

Elmer and Lila Lamunyan Mitchell

Elmer Mitchell was from Lead, South Dakota. He and his wife, Lila, came to Lemhi County just after the turn of the century. Lila was the daughter of Laura Benedict and Smith Lamunyan. She was from North Dakota and sometime after their marriage, they made the journey west together.

Some of the Lamunyan family came to Lemhi County at the same time as the Mitchells. Lila's brothers (George, Roy, Joe, and Ervy) came here, too. The Lamunyans came from Williston, North Dakota.

George Lamunyan worked in Salmon for awhile with his brother-in-law, Elmer Mitchell, and his brothers. Then he returned to Colorado. There he met and married Hazel Gear, who was from Kansas. George worked in Colorado for a few years, and Hazel and George Lamunyan's first children were born there.

Elmer Mitchell's other brothers-in-law, Roy, Ervy, and Joe Lamunyan, stayed on in Salmon and worked with Elmer in construction. They built several homes near what is now Service Grocery Store. The home

directly across the street from the store which boasted a small upper balcony, and doors with oval windows, was built by Elmer Mitchell. Down the block was a two story white home built by Roy Lamunyan. Roy also built another in that vicinity known as the old Thrasher house.

Across the street from where the Catholic parsonage now stands was a business called the Mitchell and Lamunyan Planing Mill. Elmer Mitchell and Ervy, George, Joe, and Roy Lamunyan established this mill for trimming, smoothing and preparing lumber for sale. This business thrived for many years.

Ervy Lamunyan helped build the forms for the bridge across the Salmon River. The old bridge was built of cement and halfway across, seats were built for weary travelers.

Elmer and Lila Mitchell had one daughter, Erma. Other babies were born to them, but they died at birth. Erma was their pride and joy. They loved her very much, but she had a bad heart and died when she was thirteen years old.

Elmer's mother , Susan Frances Canning Mitchell, came to live with them. Grandma Mitchell lived with them the rest of her life. She lived to be one hundred and one years old. Susan was buried in the Salmon Cemetery.

After George Lamunyan returned to Salmon with his wife and two children, he and Elmer worked on ranches here. The Mitchells lived in extra rooms at the Lamunyan house or in a house nearby. They always lived close to each other.

George Lamunyan and Hazel, Ella Lamunyan Mitchell and Elmer Mitchell

Ervy Lamunyan married Ira Finney and had two children, Ed and Mabel. Ed worked for the National Forest Service, and Mabel married John Routsen of Boise. Joe Lamunyan married Clara Horn and they had no children. Roy married and had one daughter. He and his wife returned to Illinois to live.

Elmer Mitchell served as Noble Grand in the Oddfellow's Lodge. He worked as a ranch hand, and carpenter, and helped build the sidewalks in Salmon. When he was about seventy years old, he went to Ogden and worked at Hill Field during World War II.

Lila was a kind lady. Her one fault was that when she placed the bowls on the dinner table, she filled them to the brim. They were so full they could not be lifted or moved without spilling. She loved children and rocked and cuddled her niece and nephews. When her own daughter died she spoiled her little niece, Erma Lamunyan. Erma enjoyed the "spoiling" of Aunt Lila and ran to her for help in dressing until she was school age.

Elmer Mitchell had a car, so he dropped the kids off at school and then went on to take the can of cream to the cheese factory. He nicknamed the niece and nephews. Bill was "Pieface", Harry was "Tramp", Erma was "Sis", Edmund was "PeeWee", and Lester was "Pee-Wee-er". Elmer was fun and full of patience. He died about 1951 or 1952.

—Erma Lamunyan

Joseph Edward and Florence Martin Smith Moats

Joseph Edward Moats was born on December 12, 1890 at Harper's Ferry, West Virginia, on the Moats' farm which adjoined the historical John Brown farm. He was the youngest of six children.

In his early years he worked for the Dingy & Conrad Nursery where he received his education in horticulture, and also helped on the farm.

In 1911, Joseph and a brother, Al, came west to Challis, Idaho. It was there that he met and married a lovely lady, Florence Louise Martin Smith, on April 12, 1914.

Florence L. Martin was born on January 14, 1891 and was later adopted by her stepfather, George Smith. Her parents came to Salmon from Pocatello and were the proprietors of a restaurant on Main Street in Salmon.

Florence received her schooling in Salmon and was an accomplished vocalist, having studied under a teacher in her teens. She was hired to sing during intermissions at the Grand Theatre in Salmon and often sang in public. She was also the first telephone operator for the Gilmore & Pittsburg Railroad Co.

Joseph and Florence operated a Men's Furnishings & Confectionery business in Challis after their marriage, but gave that up and moved to Goldfield,

Nevada where Joseph engaged in mining. A daughter, Alice Louise, was born on November 18, 1917, and a few years later they moved to Wallace, Idaho where Joseph was employed at the Tamarack Mine.

A son, Joseph Leslie, was born on January 7, 1923 at Wallace, Idaho. Several years later the family moved to Salmon and purchased the Dewey Simer residence on the bar, and Joseph leased the Copper Queen Mine.

In 1928, another daughter, Ilene Anna, was born, and three years later, another son, Lawrence J., was born. All four children attended school in Salmon.

Joseph L. (Bud) served during World War II, and Lawrence J. (Larry) served during the Korean War. Alice L. married Charles E. Sherman and they live in Las Vegas, Nevada. Ilene A. married Glen Sorensen and they live in Salmon. Joseph L. (Bud) married June Black, later divorcing, and he lives in Pocatello. Lawrence J. (Larry) married Doris Reid and they live in Salmon.

Sometime in the mid-thirties, Joseph went into the construction business, but every spare minute was devoted to landscaping and enlarging the home. Experimenting with many varieties of flowers and shrubs, they were soon over-run with flowers, so Florence began making bouquets and selling them to local businesses. They started a nursery and raised bedding plants. Tin cans were cleaned, sterilized, and recycled into plant containers.

After buying the Bloomsburg greenhouse, dismantling and moving it to their residence, they branched out into the florist business, supplying Salmon and surrounding communities. Florence designed and made the floral arrangements and the rest of the family worked in the business also.

In 1949, Joseph suffered a paralytic stroke and Larry had to give up his schooling and return home in order to help Florence run the business. Later, after Larry was drafted in the Korean conflict, Florence struggled to care for her invalid husband and keep the business going.

Moats Floral

Joseph died April 29, 1953 at his home after being in ill health for several years. He was a member of the Eagles Lodge, and contributed in many ways to the community.

Florence later sold the home and business to John and Jewel Prochko and continued to make her home in Salmon until her death on July 18, 1967. She was a member of the Methodist Church and the American Legion Auxiliary.

—Ilene A. Moats Sorensen

Florence and Joseph Moats

Richard A. Moll

I, Richard A. Moll, alias "THE GILMORE KID", was born June 11, 1930 in Lackawanna, New York. I am the second of three sons born to Harry J. Moll and Pearl K. Bixler. My father, deceased since 1968, was a prominent banker in Lackawanna. My mother, deceased since 1986, was a piano teacher for many years in Hamburg, New York, where our home was. Robert, my older brother, was born in 1927. He now lives in Raleigh, North Carolina, where he is involved in agricultural research at North Carolina State University. Ronald, my younger brother, was born in 1937. He now resides in Brewer, Maine. He is an officer with the Fleet Bank of Maine, located in Bangor, Maine.

I arrived in Lemhi County in early November, 1975, and when I made my first visit to the abandoned old mining town of Gilmore, it truly was love at first sight. With a background in the restoration of old dilapidated buildings and an avid interest in the promotion of quality handcrafts, I was able to envision the establishment of a Crafts Community in Gilmore.

The idea evolved into a plan to invite qualified craftsmen to become a part of the Gilmore Crafts Community. To be accepted, a craftsman would have to have a genuine interest in the preservation and restoration of the town of Gilmore, and in addition would have to agree to fully restore at least one existing building.

My idea was not only to restore Gilmore, but at the same time turn it into a productive and financially self-sustaining community. The craftsmen and their families were to live in the homes they restored. In addition, the plan was to restore the old Gilmore Mercantile Building and use it as a store to display and sell the handcrafts created in Gilmore. In time, we would also restore the old Jaggars Hotel with the idea of operating it as a hotel, complete with a fine restaurant that would appeal to the caliber of visitors we hoped to attract. I did not want to create a tourist trap, but sincerely believed that the availability of the finest in handcrafted products would appeal to enough appreciative people to sustain a high quality of life in Gilmore.

The plan was never intended to be a "Get-Rich-Scheme". Of the many craftsmen I have known personally, the best of them made a good living, but none of them ever became wealthy.

In trying to implement my plan, I found it very difficult to locate Gilmore property owners. When I was able to locate them, more often than not, I found that they did not trust me because I was a newcomer to the area. Still others apparently felt that it was indeed a "Get-Rich-Scheme", and therefore priced their property so high as to be out of all reason.

During the spring of 1976, I personally moved to Gilmore and restored an old cabin once lived in by Grover Tucker, former operator of the Gilmore Mercantile. I lived in Gilmore for almost a year, and during that time I saw my plans wither and die as a result of greed, distrust, and disinterest.

All during my stay in 1976 and early 1977, I acted as caretaker for Gilmore, and did my best to prevent further damage and destruction of the buildings. In early spring of 1977, some guys came into Gilmore and started shooting up the buildings. When I went out to talk with them, one of them suddenly swung around and started shooting at me. Those shots missed me only by inches and fortunately I had the presence of mind to fall out of their sight into the deep snow. As I hoped, they thought I had been hit, but then I could hear them arguing as to whether they ought to come over and finish me off. For whatever reason, they did not, and finally left. Judging by the way they were acting, I am sure they were either drunk or on drugs, or both.

At any rate, while I was lying in the snow waiting for them to come finish me off, I decided that if I got out of that incident alive, I would leave Gilmore. You see, I did not want somebody to find me shot full of holes when the snow melted in the spring.

A couple of months after I left Gilmore, the body of a murdered man was found in one of the buildings by a bottle hunter. An investigation revealed that he had been murdered only a couple of weeks after I moved out of Gilmore. The man had been murdered by his own kids who then brought the body to Gilmore and buried it in a root cellar under one of the abandoned buildings. It is most fortunate that I was not living in Gilmore at that time, because I certainly would have gone to see what those kids were doing, and it doesn't require much imagination to figure out what would have happened to me if I had. There would have been two bodies buried in that root cellar instead of one.

For the next eleven years, I pretty much stayed away from Gilmore, but in June, 1988, I visited Gilmore with a friend to take pictures that I could take with me to a high school reunion back east. Though I did not realize it that day, it soon became apparent that I was still hooked on Gilmore. This time I chose a log cabin owned by the Leo Hutchings family. The Hutchings family had lived in Gilmore for a number of years. Mrs. Eunice Hutchings, now eighty-eight, and one of the property owners, had personally lived in the cabin with her family. She is the most interesting person to talk with, and has many memories of her life in Gilmore.

When I inquired, I learned that the family did not wish to sell the property, but we were able to come to an agreement in which I would trade repair, maintenance, and protection of the cabin for the right to live in it.

The cabin was really in sad shape. Though still basically solid structurally, it had no doors, no windows, no chimney - only the remnants of a roof, a caved-in basement wall and the cabin interior, which had been almost completely gutted. When I brought friends to look at the place, they shook their heads in disbelief that anyone would seriously consider restoring it, let alone live in it.

When restoration work began in the spring of 1989, one of the most formidable problems was that of cleaning out huge pack rat nests from under the roof, and also from the space between the downstairs ceiling and the upstairs floor. In all, some thirty huge trash bags of rat debris were removed from the cabin.

During the summer of 1989, with the help of

friends and neighbors, the interior was cleared of debris, the house was reroofed, the chimney rebuilt, doors and windows installed, the basement was rebuilt and enlarged. In addition, insulation was installed and most of the downstairs was sheetrocked. By fall of 1989, the cabin was liveable, and I moved in. The winter of 1989-90 was spent in Gilmore in relative comfort.

Work continues on the cabin, but much remains to be done before I will consider it fully restored. When work on it is completed I expect to have a very nice and comfortable cabin in which to live.

I still watch over the town as much as possible, and do my best to prevent further damage and destruction to the existing buildings. My dream of Gilmore as a crafts community is still alive, but I am not actively pursuing it at this time.

There are two things I would very much like to see happen. I would like to see Gilmore placed on the National Register of Historic Places, and I would like to see the establishment of a "FRIENDS OF GILMORE" non-profit organization dedicated to the protection and preservation of what is left of Gilmore. Steps to bring this about will be taken in the spring of 1991.

One of my fondest dreams is that Gilmore will one day live again - not as an active mining town, but a well-preserved and protected historic landmark, watched over by several dedicated live-in residents, such as myself.

—Richard A. Moll

George and Grace Monaghan

Grace Nagel Manfull Monaghan

Grace Agnes Nagel was born May 15, 1888 to Christian (a German) and Marcelene (an Indian) Nagel. She was the last in a long line of children of her mother, and the second (and last) of her father. Her older siblings consisted of: Emily Newlan King, Mary Newlan Cullinan, Frank Durand, Augustus (Gus) Durand, Albert Durand, Eugene Durand, George Durand, Charles V. Durand, and Theresa (Tressie) Nagel Hulick.

Grace attended Salmon schools. She married Melvil Kenneth Manfull on August 9, 1911 in Salmon. They separated. In 1945, she married George Monaghan. She died August 18, 1953 in Salmon and is buried in the Salmon Cemetery. She never had children.

The above lines are the statistics of an early-day pioneer of Lemhi County. Statistics never let you know the real person. Statistics never let you see the sorrowing that the person might have endured, nor even the happiness. They are just figures to use as guidelines. From statistics, I find there was suffering surrounding Grace.

Her uncle, John Nagel, mysteriously disappeared about the middle of 1900. The family assumed he had gone to the Big Hole in Montana to work in the hay fields. But then his horse returned home riderless. Many questions arose but no light surfaced. His remains were found in the Silver Lead area near North Fork, Idaho in October, 1901. The mystery was never solved, but at least he was finally laid to rest.

Soon after this, in June, 1902, Grace's older half-brother, Eugene Durand, aged twenty-two, committed suicide while riding the range for cattle. It was said that he shot himself in the head with a rifle.

It is hard to imagine what all happened one hundred years ago, but everything that did happen is what molded our pioneers into the characters that we grew to know. And even I, that knew Grace, never knew her whole story.

I can't remember when I first met Grace. It must have been about the time my family moved to Salmon which was about 1931. She was always

there. Grace lived in a small log cabin high up on the bar hill in Salmon. Even though it was small with just the bare necessities, it was always neat as a pin. And Grace always had an extra plate and an extra cot if it was needed.

Grace always wore dresses, usually housedresses, and they were always starched and ironed even though this was accomplished by three old sad irons heated on a small wood cookstove. And she was never without an apron.

Grace always took careful pains to keep her black hair looking neat with a curling iron which she heated over her kerosene lamp. When Grace laughed it was never loud, just a chuckle, and her beautiful black eyes would sparkle.

Although Grace is gone, she will always be remembered with love and reverence by this writer.

—Julia Randolph

George Henry Monk

George H. Monk was one of the early-day pioneers. He came to Lemhi County from Canada, as did several, to the Lemhi Indian Agency, and there he was agent from 1892 to November, 1894.

He married Harriet Johnson, sister of Maude Johnson Edwards and Pat Johnson Ellis, whose father was a lawyer in Challis. After his resignation from the Agency, he was the owner of several ranches in Lemhi County, at various times. The *Idaho Recorder* of March 16, 1917 reported that the Trumble Ranch had been sold to G. H. Monk. He joined M.M. McPherson in the retail merchandising business, and later was president of the Salmon Bank.

Harry, as he was usually called, and Harriet had one child, Vernon H. Monk, who was born November 25, 1909. Vernon spent his pre-school days in Salmon, but because of Harriet Monk's diabetes Harry sold out his business dealings in Salmon, and moved his family to the community of Los Cerritos, near Long Beach, California.

It was not too many years after the Monk family moved to California that Harriet Monk died, but with the assistance of two of the Edward girls, Janice and Gertrude, and the Rand family, who spent a winter with them, Mr. Monk continued to raise Vernon. Vernon spent most of his summers back in Salmon, living at the Rand's home located just above his former home. It was a beautiful brick house on the bar, overlooking the Salmon River. The hills to the west were the playgrounds for Vernon, Bob and Don Carnes, John and Phyllis Rand, Monroe Quarles, and other children who lived, or came and went, in that neighborhood. The families also took advantage of the natural swimming holes in the river below, and paths to these were well worn. The Monk home was

Vernon's home in Salmon - Vernon's mother and friends.

Vernon Monk, on left - the swimming hole below Monk's house.

built on property originally acquired by Harry and his partner, M.M. McPherson, from Francis M. and Lulu C. Tingley, in 1907. The partners sold the upper lots of the property to Philip Rand in 1910, and Mr. Monk built his home on the lower part of the property in 1910 or 1911.

The house was at one time, after the Monks left, occupied by the Dr. T.L. McFarland family. Murd McPherson, his wife and daughter, Sandy, moved into the house in the 1920's. It was while it was in Murd McPherson's possession that the house burned down.

Vernon Monk was educated in California, graduating from Woodrow Wilson High School and Long Beach Junior College. He and his wife, Lolita, met in college and were married in California. They had one daughter, Marilyn Monk, who was born in 1934 and passed away in 1988.

Vernon was a supervisor for the Shell Oil Company for twenty-two years. He died in Long Beach, California in 1961. After his death, Lolita Monk married again and is still living in California.

In 1933, George Henry Monk died, at the age of sixty-seven, in Long Beach, California. Of his many good qualities, perhaps his best was his gentleness and thoughtfulness, and he raised a gentle and thoughtful son.

—Lolita Monk Shcobisz
—Phyllis Caples

George H. Monk

Emerson and Mary Bruggenkamp Moodie

Joseph Moodie was born in Scotland and came to the United States as a young man. He came to Lemhi County around 1905, worked various jobs in mines, and for Fred Veil. He married Marie Proksch and they had one son, Emerson, born in 1910. Marie burned to death at the Queen of the Hills mine when Emerson was around a year old. Joseph then married Vera Clark. They bought a ranch on Cabin Creek. He was the first man to take sheep up the Salmon River. They had three children: Robert, Joseph, Jr., and Mollie. Vera died when the children were young, and Joseph raised the family alone. The boys all learned to herd sheep and tend camp at an early age. Joseph bought a ranch on Spud Creek in the Pahsimeroi, lived there, and ran sheep until he died.

Emerson married Mary Bruggenkamp in June, 1939. They spent their first summer herding sheep up into the Iron Creek, Yellowjacket, and Middle Fork Peak areas. They started out with their packstring and sheep. They camped the first night on Hat Creek. The sheep were turned loose on Mrs. McGuire's homestead as there was good feed and no one was there. Mrs. McGuire came in during the night and ran them off with a shotgun the next morning. It was a bad year for coyote and bear. They had several sheep killed. They killed about thirty bears that year.

Mary and Emerson had three sons: James, Thomas, and Dennis. Thomas died at the age of twelve. After several years in the Pahsimeroi, they sold out and bought a house in Salmon. Emerson floated the Middle Fork and Salmon River in the early forties. Several years were spent in the guiding and outfitters business. He ran the Mint and worked for Philip Yribar. They also lived on the Pines Ranch in Pahsimeroi for a couple of years. They finally bought the Allison Creek ranch and lived there until 1964.

They retired then, and bought a place on Derrier Creek, five miles north of Salmon. They did a lot of traveling in the back country hills and old mining country. When they were herding sheep, Mary noticed the deep trails that the pack trains had made going to Thunder Mountain. She always wanted to go there. Finally, thirty years later, she and Emerson went back to the mine.

Emerson died in 1986. Mary still lives in their home on Derrier Creek.

—Mary Moodie

Sheep drive through the Main Street of May, Idaho

James and Martha Bogard Moodie

James H. Moodie was born August 26, 1940 in Salmon, Idaho. The first of three children: Jim, Tom, and Dennis, born to Emerson and Mary Moodie. Emerson Moodie was born in Salmon in 1910. Mary Bruggenkamp Moodie was born in Blackfoot in 1913. They married in the St. Charles Catholic Church in Salmon in 1939.

Jim attended school in Salmon with the exception of the fifth grade which he spent in May, Idaho. During his high school years, the Moodies lived on Allison Creek where Jim learned to enjoy the outdoor life through the teachings of his father. Jim graduated in 1958. He then attended Carroll College in Helena, Montana. While at Carroll, Jim played varsity football and made all conference defensive tackle three years in a row and has one touchdown to his credit. Jim graduated in 1962 with a degree in economics. It was at this time that Jim met Martha Bogard, a native of Helena. She is the daughter of Samuel and Martha Bogard. After graduation, Jim spent two years in the U.S. Army in Fort Eustis, Virginia. In 1965, Jim married Martha and spent seven years as a plant manager for Ralston Purina Company at various locations in Washington and Oregon.

While in Puyallup, Washington, the Moodie's had a daughter, Michelle. Jim enjoyed fishing the Puyallup River for steelhead. He caught many fish during his lunch breaks.

Moving on to Madras, Oregon, Jim managed a feedmill that produced one hundred tons of feed a day, which fed over 10,000 head of cattle. Martha told him when she visited the feed lot, "It wasn't a bad smell, it's just the smell of money". Martha worked in the potato fields in the fall and cut seed in the spring. Mike was born in 1967 in Madras.

In 1972, the Moodies moved to Salmon. Their children were raised, educated and graduated from the Salmon schools. Michelle has spent the last five years working in Alaska. Mike is employed and going to school in Boise.

Upon moving back to Salmon, the Moodies purchased Farr's Custom Meats. Jim and Martha have worked in this business for nineteen years. In 1980, due to expanding business, a new shop was built on East Main Street and is still operating as Moodie's Custom Meats. As a comparison for one hundred years from now, Moodie's Meats processed 395 domestic animals in 1990.

Jim and Martha are active members of St. Charles Catholic Church. Martha is also active in Beta Sigma Phi and a member of the Eagles Auxiliary. Jim is a member of the Eagles, Knights of Columbus, and has been a member of the B.P.O.E. 1620 for sixteen years.

—Martha Moodie

The Moodies - Clockwise: Mike, Michelle, Jim and Martha

Roy and Claudia Bradley Moore

Roy T. Moore was born in 1898 in Lemhi County. As a young man he boxed professionally and drove the Twenty Mule Borax Team through Death Valley.

Roy married Claudia Bradley, daughter of William and Erminna Strawn Bradley, on January 4, 1918 in Salmon.

They operated the Matlock ranch at Seventeen Mile for four years. Claudia was the Girl Friday - working in the fields, milking cows, and raising five children. The children were: Roy, Jessie, Ray, Athena, and Bernice.

While in their yard on the Matlock ranch, Claudia and Roy were witnesses when Dee Matlock shot and killed Mr. Daniels, Mrs. Matlock's first husband.

Roy Moore joined a posse to apprehend Ben Hamilton, who in a drunken, crazed condition shot Deputies Bancroft and Cummins, and Billy Withington who was along to identify Hamilton. Hamilton was eventually sighted and shot by Gus Swanson and died from his wounds. (Undoubtedly, each telling of the above story will vary, but this is the condensed version told to Bernice, Roy's daughter.)

Roy and his family moved to Sandy Creek in 1933. Roy, with his brother, Corbin and their children, operated the ranch until 1948. They ran cattle and sheep and raised hay. Muscles and horses were the only source of power then. Every child, boy or girl, could function in the field, and each was expected to take their place.

BACK: Roy T. Moore, Roy, Jessie FRONT: Ray and Athena

Claudia Bradley and Roy T. Moore

Going to school from the ranch was an endeavor in perseverance. Up early, milk cows, feed bum lambs, feed the chickens, walk to school, then home and repeat the chores. The ranch was sold in 1948 to Glen Woodbury, then Fred Malcolm, and is owned at this time by Deeann and Steve Crofoot.

Roy E. Moore served in the Navy, moved to California and worked for Northern Aviation as a Test and Operations Engineer until his retirement.

Ray Moore served in the Army and was deputy sheriff under Bill Baker. He later moved to California and worked for Otis Elevator as Regional Buyer and Traffic Manager until his retirement.

Jessie Moore Nelson Roth worked as a secretary for Simplot in Aberdeen until her retirement. Athena Moore Dunn owned and operated a beauty shop in Albion until her retirement.

—Bernice Benedict

Ruben McKay and Olive Garham Moore

Ruben McKay Moore was born in 1857 in Chillicothe, Missouri and came to Lemhi County in the late 1800's.

Ruben and his brother, Joe, settled on the home ranch on Sandy Creek. The ranch, originally a homestead, was about to be lost by the homesteaders. Ruben bought the ranch with a team of horses and a gold watch.

Joe Moore owned and operated a flour mill for many years. Ruben received his "real" sheepskin from Jefferson County, Missouri and was qualified to teach: Orthography, Reading, Writing, Arithmetic, Biography, Grammar, U.S.History, Civil Government, Theory and Practice, Etymology, Physiology, Algebra, Botany, Rhetoric, Zoology, General History, Geometry, Physics, Trigonometry, English, Literature, Geology, Mental Philosophy, Chemistry, and Astronomy!

STANDING: Lillian, Lora, Curtis SEATED: Ruben Moore, Sr. holding Ruben, Bessie, Olive, and Roy.

Ruben married Olive Garham in Windsor, Missouri. They raised eight children: Lora, Curtis, Lillian, all born in Missouri, and Bessie, Ruben, Ray, Corbin, and Ted all born on Sandy Creek.

Bessie Cannon is the only surviving child of Ruben Moore's children and she will have her ninety-seventh birthday in February, 1991. Ruben died in 1932.

—Bernice Benedict

Helen Webb McBride Morgan

Helen Webb was born April 10, 1924 at Shelley, Idaho, the third of six children born to Alma (Bill) and Coral Kelsey Webb. Her brothers and sisters are: Doris, Duane, Dona, Max, and Shirley.

In March, 1934, her father moved his family to North Fork, and rented the ranch of George Zelmer, now owned by Harold Hansen. It is located about midway between the Hughes Creek Ranger Station and Sheep Creek.

Helen attended grades four through eight at Spring Creek School, where the transportation was horseback, and whoever got to school first in the morning must build the fire and go up the hill to the spring for a bucket of drinking water. There was a horse barn and a woodshed, and the biggest boys took turns chopping wood. She and her brothers and sisters rode without saddles in winter so the body heat of the horse could help to keep them warm.

Helen remembers with much affection the teachers who taught at Spring Creek those years - Ileta Hoffman, Annice Nisbet, and Irene Bolander. She went to Salmon High School for her ninth and tenth grades.

The family lived thirty miles from town, so her father found a job for her with Mike and Ruth Wilkins, where she could work at Mrs. Wilkin's private Maternity Home before and after school for her room and board. She also worked for, and lived with Vic and Josephine Robertson, helping with the housework and caring for their new baby girl, Farrell.

In 1940, the family moved back to the Pingree area. Helen finished high school at Thomas High, where she met Ronald (Tug) McBride and they married in 1942. Tug served three years in the Navy in the Pacific Theater during World War II.

After the war, they made their home at Pingree and raised their family of five children there. The children are: Craig, Dennis, Linda, Edwin, and Kathy. They farmed for a few years, then Tug became a specialized nuclear welder for the A.E.C. for the last years of his life. He died of a heart attack in 1973.

Helen went to work for the school system for a year, doing teacher's aid work, and substitute teaching. She then managed a fabric shop in Blackfoot until she married Verle Morgan in 1979. Verle passed away in 1988.

Helen lives on their old home place and all of her children live near. Her three step-children all live out-of-state. She has twenty-five grandchildren and fifteen step-grandchildren, and enjoys each and every one.

She doesn't often go back to North Fork or Gibtown, but each time she does it is with a real "coming home" sort of feeling, and she always comes away feeling spiritually renewed. She is thankful for all the memories she has of a special place, special friends, and a very special time in her life.

—Helen Webb Morgan

Ronald and Helen Webb McBride

Leon and Mamie Richardson Morgan

Leon B. Morgan was born April 16, 1902, in Neeley, Power County, Idaho, the son of George William and Emily Alice Baugh Morgan. He had five younger brothers: Roy, Pete (Kyrel B.), Von, Earl, and Merl, and a sister, Wilma.

His father, George William Morgan, was born at Neeley on December 24, 1881 and was the first

white child born in Power County. His parents and three other families had moved there from Utah to start the settlement known as Neeley.

Mamie R. Morgan was born December 28, 1901, at Fairview, Wyoming (Star Valley, Lincoln County) to Levi and Erminnie Child Richardson. Her older brothers and sisters were: Uretta, Luella, Walter, Ebb, Laurel, and Virgie. Later, two more were born to the family, Minnie and Dell.

Sometime around 1917, Mamie went to visit her sister in American Falls and to go to school there for awhile. It was during this visit that she met Leon. Later, her family moved to American Falls in 1919. She and Leon were married September 28, 1921 in Logan, Utah. They lived at American Falls on the Sunbeam Creek Ranch. Their daughter, LaDera, and four sons - Bill, Theo, Jack, and Lonnie were born there.

In 1944, they moved to Salmon and lived there for one year. Then they moved back to Power County. In 1947, they moved back to Salmon and ranched there.

LaDera and her husband, Lu Blake, moved to Salmon in March, 1947. Bill married Gwendolyn Hall on November 5, 1949. Theo married Mirla Whiting on December 10, 1949.

In January, 1956, they moved to Nampa to be in a milder climate because of health problems suffered by Leon. They enjoyed a forty acre farm there. LaDera and Lu, Bill and Gwen, Theo and Mirla and their families also moved to Nampa. Jack and Lonnie each later married and also live in Nampa or that vicinity.

Leon passed away August 16, 1971. Mamie still lives in her own home near her children and grandchildren in Nampa.

—Morgan Family

Leon and Mamie Morgan

Stan and Elna Turner Morgan

Stanley Adren Morgan was born on October 23, 1917 in American Falls, Idaho. He lived in Sun Beam, east of American Falls. He is the fourth of eleven children of Clifton and Velma Morgan. He had five brothers - Dale, Veril, Lemoyne, Eugene and Lynn, although Lemoyne was born August 4, 1923 and died the same year. He had five sisters - Lorene, Joy, Marva, Donna, and Maida, but Joy and Maida were stillborn. The rest are still living and leading active lives.

Stan attended grade school in Sun Beam his first two years. Then the family moved to Stevensville, Montana. There he went to school in an old rock schoolhouse that is still standing. The family moved to Drummond, Montana which is ninety miles from Stevensville. They remained there for two years and then moved to Idaho Falls. Stan's Dad had a brown Collie dog that he got while in American Falls. In the process of moving, they put this dog in a boxcar with the cattle. The dog didn't like this arrangement, so he jumped out. He was lost. About a year later he showed up on the farm in Idaho Falls.

Stan stayed in Idaho Falls about two years and then they moved to Rigby. Stan attended school at Clark and graduated from the eighth grade on May 3, 1933. He worked in the potato and sugar beet fields and worked on the farm until he was twenty-one.

When he was twenty-one, he joined the National Guard on October 2, 1939. He had been in for two months when he met and married Elna Leora Turner. They were married on December 5, 1939. He was discharged with an Honorable Discharge on March 23, 1940. Elna was working at W.R. Roach Seed Company in Idaho Falls. They had six children: JoAnne, Melvin, LaVell, Curtis, Shirley, and Robert.

JoAnne is married to Lynn Deeds. They have one daughter, Kathy, and live in Salmon. Melvin and LaVell both live in Salmon and neither of them are married. Curtis married Dianna Massey and they have two daughters, Cheryl and Tammy, and live in Salmon. Shirley married Stan Hitesman and they have three children; Jeff, Jerry, and Kim. Robert married Grace and they have three children; Tammy, Cindy, and Steven. Both of these families live in Salmon, also.

During World War II, Stan was permitted to stay home and help run the farm, because he had a family and was needed at home. His classification was 2C. He stayed in Rigby until 1949. At that time, he traded his farm for a ranch eighteen miles north of Salmon.

In 1952, he and the family moved to Sweet Home, Oregon for a year. He logged for a living at that time. The family came back to Salmon in 1953. They rented a house for the winter. Stan then moved his

family to a ranch on the bar.

The winter of 1954, Stan moved his family to Lincoln, Idaho. In 1956 they moved back to Salmon and lived on Kirtley Creek where Stan worked for Kester Cockrell. He was there two years, then moved a log house from Sandy Creek to the bar in Salmon, at 803 14th Street. He lived there from 1959 until August, 1989, when he bought a mobile home and moved it onto his property. Later that month, Elna became ill. There were a number of tests run, and in November they diagnosed her as having stomach cancer. She died January 16, 1990. Stan was lonesome and depressed. He met a fine lady shortly after that, Elizabeth Kidd from Ashton, Idaho. They were married on June 23, 1990, and presently live on Highway 28.

—Shirley Hitesman

Stan Morgan, Elna Morgan, Geneva Brown, Hyrum Turner and Donna Turner.

William and Gwendolyn Hall Morgan

William Morgan was born to Leon B. and Mamie Morgan in American Falls, Idaho. He spent many years with his family in Salmon and attended school here.

Bill married Gwendolyn Roberts, daughter of Opal Roberts of Carmen. Bill and Gwen moved to Nampa in 1956. Bill was known as "the best auto mechanic" in Canyon County. Later he began to manufacture fireplace inserts and wood heaters, which he customized to please each individual family. Hundreds are still enjoying the warmth from his handiwork.

Bill and Gwen had six children: Connie, Cindy, Donald, Robert, Byron, and Maureen. When Donald was nine years old, he was crushed in a tractor accident on July 22, 1966. Two days later, his mother, Gwen, passed away suddenly from a blood clot going to her heart. Maureen was just twelve days old. Double services were held for them. Bill was a tremendous inspiration to all the family during the weeks that followed.

Bill later married Donna Bettis who had three children; then Bill and Donna had two girls, Tracy and Trudy. Bill had a cerebral hemorage one day while processing stove orders and passed away two days later, August 19, 1983. He has been greatly missed by all his family and friends.

—LaDera Greenhalgh

Corliss and Margaret Ball Morphey

Corliss R. Morphey was born in Rockwell City, Iowa to teaching parents, Richard and Mamie. At the tender age of three, he traveled west by train, with five-year-old brother Lloyd, and his parents, arriving in Pocatello in 1900.

After a few months in Fremont County, the family moved by wagon to Pahsmieroi Valley, settled on the Summit Ranch, and operated the first store in May. The trip must have been a memorable one for the young brothers because Corliss said he could recall it in detail years later.

Corliss also recounted an eventful trip by stage from Salmon to the Pahsimeroi Valley. The steep and narrow road above the Salmon River was the scene in which the stage horses bolted from the driver's grip and there was a runaway down a long downhill slope. Corliss, along with a few other passengers, braced hands and feet and hung off the inside bank side of the rig in an attempt to keep it from careening off the steep riverbank side of the road. Corliss remembered looking up at the backside of a very large woman and thinking that there would be little left of him should they have to abandon ship and land at the same spot!

As a young ranch hand, Corliss earned a reputation as a top hand with horses. Fifty years later, Frank Lantz (of Salmon River fame) recalled that Corliss rode "a grey horse that could jump anything in sight".

Corliss was a firm believer that horses and lightning were a bad combination. A draft horse he was unharnessing was struck dead in his barn. His concern regarding lightning persisted throughout his life and for good reason. While he and close friend, John McKinney, were riding during a sudden storm, Corliss suggested that they take shelter in a culvert. John had just convinced Corliss that it was a bad idea, when a lightning bolt split the culvert.

Corliss was honorably discharged from the Marine Corp after World War I. He recounted his most harrowing war experience as being the steamship journey to Hawaii because the Marines were relegated to the lowest level of the ship, below the

Margaret Ball and Corliss Morphey

livestock and the black soldiers. On Oahu, Corliss recalled that his most excitement was hopping freight trains and throwing off fresh fruit to his comrades. He mentioned that he had seen Waikiki when it was nothing but a rocky shore, Las Vegas as a poor cowtown, the first automobile, and the first moonwalk, all in one lifetime.

Corliss returned to the Lemhi ranch and spent the slow winter months mining at Gilmore, the Pope Shenon, and the Butte mines. Thinking they were ready for mining deep underground, he and Frank Schultz volunteered to work the lower levels at Butte. After riding the cage, for what seemed like an eternity, to the 3500 foot level, they decided to make the immediate return trip to the surface.

Back on the ranch, Corliss continued to develop his livestock herd. Other favorite activities included capturing wild horses, and attending dances anywhere in the Lemhi or Salmon River Valleys. He was light of foot and could step to any tune, new or old. It was at one of these dances that he met Margaret Ball, youngest daughter of sheep rancher, Seth Ball, of Tendoy. They married in 1936 and lived on the Lemhi River, ranching the Morphey homestead and later including the Ball Ranch.

Corliss and Margaret raised two sons, Jerry, born in 1940, and Jim, born in 1946. Corliss was elected county commissioner and served in that post for fourteen years. He was most pleased with the farm to market road system created during his tenure. He also served for a time as state brand inspector.

Corliss's young hired hands complained that they could not keep pace with him even when he was well into his sixties, but eventually arthritis forced his retirement in 1962. He was diagnosed as having incurable ALS (Lou Gehrig Disease) in the early 1970's, but he tenaciously and miraculously survived.

He enjoyed his latter days in his Salmon home, associating with his Elks brothers, and having a daily card game with fellow old-timers. He died in 1986.

—Jim Morphey

Richard and Mamie Long Morphey

Richard W. Morphey was drawn to Idaho Territory by a thirst for adventure and a need for money. In 1888, the frontier Mormon community of Teton was paying top dollar to the teacher who instructed its sixty-one students, ages five to twenty. He earned $65 a month, and after deducting his ten dollars a month board, he sent the remainder of his salary home to the family farm near Rockwell City, Iowa, where his widowed mother and brothers were struggling with land and stock payments.

His family, who had originated in Leeds County, Ontario, Canada, were of Scotch-Irish ancestry and it's suspected that their forebearers had migrated there in the early 1700's. It was noted that in the old country, one of their Protestant ancestors had been drowned in a watering trough by some very unfriendly Catholics.

Although unfamiliar with Mormonism or the wilderness, Richard welcomed the opportunity to observe both. In letters home Richard described the Idaho scene: "There is no society here and no church except among the Mormons." "Money seems to be plentiful and is used as freely as the poor whiskey is drunk." "They raise the finest grain and vegetables here that I ever saw, but the land must be irrigated before it will grow anything but sagebrush." "The people nearly all live in log cabins and burn wood which grows along the streams and on the sides of mountains." "Wild game is very plentiful, consisting of geese, ducks, sage hens, praire chickens, jack rabbits and farther back in the mountains there are moose, deer, elk, antelope, bears, wildcats and mountain lions, and the streams are full of the finest fish." "The wolves are so bold that they come and look in through the windows at night and you can hear them yelping almost anytime of the day."

Richard's first Idaho summer found him helping a freighter move supply wagons into Jackson Hole, the first to supply that area from the west over Teton Pass. He later described having to snub the wagons to trees as they made the steep descent down the eastern slope.

Richard returned to Iowa, prospered in his profession, and became superintendent of schools for Calhoun County. In 1895, he married Mamie Long, a schoolteacher and daughter of James W. (Irish) and Susan Fry Long (Pennsylvania-Dutch). She soon bore him two sons, Lloyd Allen (1896) and Corliss Richard (1898).

His earlier Idaho experience and a mining investment drew Richard and his family back to Idaho about 1900. After a long train journey to Pocatello and a short teaching job in Fremont County, they moved by wagon to the Pahsimeroi Valley.

Idaho presented Richard the opportunity to pursue his varying interests as teacher, rancher, merchant, miner, and county commissioner. They operated the Summit Ranch in the Pahsimeroi, taught school, and operated the first store in May. It was in May that a third son, Kermit, was born in 1906.

Along about 1910, during the development of the G & P Railroad, Richard moved his family to the Lemhi Valley and homesteaded a ranch on the east bank of the Lemhi River, just south of Peterson Creek. They also lived and taught school in the town of Junction, near the present site of Leadore.

Richard died in 1927 and Mamie continued teaching country schools from time to time in such places as the D.C. Bar and Spring Creek, along the Salmon River. Mamie died in 1934 and is buried next to Richard in the Leadore Cemetery.

—Jim Morphey

Mamie Long Morphey **Richard Morphey**

Charles Josephus and Priscilla Benson Morrill

Charles Josephus Morrill was born near Little Rock, Arkansas on September 3, 1840. Priscilla Lee Benson was born at Terre Haute, Indiana on January 20, 1859. These two people married at Georgetown, Colorado on September 11, 1878. One son, Bert Wiley, was born at the Junction Ranch, Middle Park, Colorado on May 2, 1882. They moved to California, where three more children were born: Zella Benson, born at Compton, January 13, 1885; Elsie Claire, born at Gospel Swamp, September 20, 1886; and Clarence Arthur, born at Santa Ana, March 10, 1888.

This family moved to Idaho in 1889-1890, living at Dynamo the first winter, and then at the Rabbitfoot Mine. Next came a move to Shoup, where Charles worked as an assayer for the mines and delivered the mail to the miners, while "Lillie" served as the postmistress. Two more children were born, Jennie Josephine at North Fork, January 21, 1893; and Leona Alberta, born at Shoup on July 25, 1897.

Bert Wiley disappeared in 1918. Zella married Frank Buzan and taught school in Salmon for awhile. They then moved to Maupin, Oregon, where Frank died of exposure after getting caught in a blizzard. His body was found the next spring. Zella worked for the Tuberculosis Hospital in The Dalles. She also worked as a cook in Corvallis for the Kappa Sig Fraternity House and then for a sorority. She died at age eighty-nine, shortly after retirement about 1973.

Elsie married Watts Waddington. Clarence Arthur (known in Salmon as John), died April 8, 1939. Jennie married Louis Young at Ulysses July 14, 1909, and they had two sons, John and George. She later married Arthur Benjamin Worden and they had four children - Howard, Reed, Beulah, and Reah.

Leona married Dewey Carlson at Salmon on December 11, 1922. Dewey was born at Thornton, Idaho on September 14,1899. He was the son of Nels and Sarah Carlson, who homesteaded at Leadore in 1911. Leona and Dewey had two daughters, Ina Irene and Jessie Joy. This family lived near Tendoy until 1928, when they moved to Salmon and built a house on the "bar". Dewey died January 2, 1942.

Leona and the girls moved, first to Boise, Idaho, and then to Portland, Oregon where Leona worked in St. Vincent's Hospital until retirement. She died July 5, 1990, just short of her ninety-third birthday.

Ina Irene married Chester Williams and a son, Randy, was born in Boise on April 24, 1944. She and Chester were divorced and she married Vencil Hamsik, who was born September 7, 1919 at Mt. Angel, Oregon. Randy took the name of Hamsik and lives in Washington. Vencil and Ina had a daughter, Monica, who was born December 31, 1954. She lives in Portland. Vencil died in 1989 and Ina lives in

Republic, Washington.

Jessie Joy married John Deitering, by whom she had five children, four girls and a boy. The girls are all married and scattered throughout the United States. The son, Ballard Lee Bates, is in the Marines. Jessie has remarried and lives in Portland.

Charles Josephus Morrill died August 21, 1919. Lillie Morrill remarried Jack Taylor. She died in Salmon on April 15, 1931.

—Beulah Worden Gilley
—Doris Brown

Charles Richard Morton

Charles (Dick) Morton was born in Salmon, Idaho, July 8, 1924, the youngest of two sons born to James J. and Florence E. Brown Morton. He attended the Boyle Creek School, Brooklyn and Lincoln Schools in Salmon, and graduated from Salmon High School in 1942.

Dick joined the Navy in 1942 and went to radar electronics schools in Pocatello, Chicago, Houston, Corpus Christi, and San Clemente, California. He was then assigned to the Essex Class Carrier U.S.S. Hancock and served in the Pacific during World War II. During the latter months of the war, he transferred from Ship's Company to Carrier Air Group Six, the air group attached to the ship. He served in the Philippine Liberation and saw action in the invasion of Iwo Jima, Okinawa and was in Tokyo Bay during the Japanese surrender. His ship and air group received a Navy Unit Commendation. Dick was discharged in 1945 with the rank of Aviation Electronics Technician First Class.

Dick's college career on the G.I. Bill began in 1946 at the University of Idaho, where he graduated with a Bachelor's Degree in Mining Engineering in 1952. A good time was had by all at the U. of I.!!

Dick married Precious Mary (Patsy) Neal on August 29, 1951. Patsy was the daughter of Ernest and Katie McFarland Neal of Carmen. Patsy graduated from the U. of I. in 1952 with an education degree. They moved to Cobalt where he worked in the Blackbird Mine and Mill, and she taught school. Two sons were born while they lived at Cobalt, Charles Milton, born May 24, 1953 and Robert Ernest, born September 2, 1955.

In 1957, Dick moved to Grants, New Mexico to work for KerMac Nuclear Fields. Patsy joined him later that year with their two sons and new daughter, Theresa Annette, born July 26, 1957.

Dick and Patsy returned to Salmon in 1961 and bought the Meade Neal Ranch on Carmen Creek where he still resides today, having acquired the nickname of "Charlie Dick from Carmen Creek".

Patsy taught in the Salmon Schools for seven years. She died September 12, 1980, and was buried in the McFarland Cemetery on Carmen Creek.

Dick's son, Chuck, married Pansy Rude and they have two children, Charles Kristian, born December 20, 1979, and Emelia Precious (Emmy), born January 16, 1986. Son Bob married Wendy Wetherington and they have three sons: Joshua David, born May 23, 1981; Jacob Ernest, born September 4, 1983; and Devon Robert, born July 28, 1987. Dick's daughter, Theresa, married Michael Howe and they have one son, Eric William, born November 2, 1987. They reside in Boise. Five of Dick's grandchildren reside at the ranch with their parents, making the fifth generation to live there.

Dick married Laura (Betty) Simpson Kane on June 12, 1982, and her three children and six grandchildren added to the three Morton children and six Morton grandchildren, gave them a large family.

Dick has been a member of the Elk's Lodge since 1946, a Carmen Grange member since 1961, a member of the National, State, and Local Cattlemen's Associations, and past Master of the Carmen Grange. He is currently president of the Carmen Creek Scale Association, the South Carmen Creek Grazing Association, secretary-treasurer of the Carmen Water District, and is active in other organizations.

Charlie Dick still has "gold fever" and enjoys prospecting, rock hounding, hunting, fishing and back country horseback trips.

—Charles R. Morton

James and Florence Brown Morton

James John Morton was born in Great Valley, New York July 17, 1876, son of James and Sibbil Alexander Morton. His father died before he was born and his mother died when he was only eight years old. Robert and Helen Alexander Morton, parents of Mettie Morton Norton cared for Jim and his brother and sister.

As young men, Jim and his brother went to Cheyenne, Wyoming where they worked for awhile on the ranch of an uncle, William Morton. Jim left and worked awhile mining at Cripple Creek, Colorado. Then he went on to Arden, Nevada where he worked on the All-American Canal bringing water from the Colorado River to California. Later he had a grocery store in Long Beach, California. He moved to Salmon in 1920 and bought the twenty acre Atkin's farm. He was an early watermaster of Jessie Creek.

Florence Ethel Brown, daughter of James D. and Roena M. Congdon Brown, was born in Great Valley, New York on March 6, 1883. She came to Salmon in 1914 to help when her niece, Myra Brown, was born. She went back to Great Valley that year and

stayed until 1919 when she again came to Salmon to help the family. She also worked some at her cousin Charles Norton's Jewelry Store. She went back to New York to care for her father, who passed away in 1920. At that time she came to Salmon to stay. She always kept close contact with all of her New York relatives and friends.

"Jim" and Florence were married in Salmon on December 9, 1921. They had two sons, Robert James born April 9, 1923, and Charles Richard, born July 8, 1924.

The boys attended the Lincoln School in Salmon until 1933. Jim and Florence bought the Bowler Ranch on Boyle Creek in 1933. The Boyle Creek School was about 300 yards from their home. The boys finished the eighth grade there.

In 1939, the Mortons finished a new home on Boyle Creek. It was put up entirely around the old house with the family life uninterrupted until the new structure was finished. Then the old one was torn out. It cost five hundred dollars and was called the "Believe It Or Not House".

When Bob and Dick started high school, they rode their bicycles down the creek the two miles to catch the school bus. The trip down was much easier than going back up in the afternoon.

The ranch on Boyle Creek was sold in 1943 and Jim and Florence moved to Salmon. In September, 1943, they bought eighty acres of the old Summer's Ranch south of Salmon. Bob had married Doris Waetzig on August 14, 1943. They moved to the ranch.

Jim helped Bob on the ranch some and enjoyed his retirement. He died of heart failure on August 22, 1951. Florence continued to live in Salmon at the home they had bought, until her death in 1960. She was active in the War Mothers and the Methodist Church, having been a member of the church since she was a little girl.

—Doris Morton

James John and Florence Brown Morton

Laura Simpson Kane Morton

My life began on April 6, 1933, at my grandparent's, John and Sarah Racus Simpson, farm in Doniphan County, Kansas. Oldest of four children born of Chester and Fern White Simpson, I was named Laura Elizabeth and called Betsy, later shortened to Betty. My father and siblings, Esther L. (Terri) Murphey, Larry E. and Elwin L. (Boots), all reside in California. Mother passed away in 1983.

After attending eight grades of school in Troy and Bendena, Kansas, our family moved to Twin Falls in 1949. My father was a country-western musician. My freshman and sophomore years were completed at Twin Falls, and my junior and senior years were at Idaho Falls.

Summers of 1949 and 1950 were spent in Salmon with my aunt and uncle, Don and Joy Unangst. Don and two other men were killed in the fire at the Main Theater and Lounge in April, 1951. I came to Salmon then to tend my cousin Donnie, age two, while my aunt worked.

I met and married Charles B. Kane, Jr., in 1951 and moved to Montana, living in East Glacier, Cut Bank, Shelby, Great Falls and Lewistown. We divorced in 1981.

Three children were born at Cut Bank: Joy Susanne, June 7, 1952; Walter Baird (Barry), June 1, 1953; and Steven Garth, December 22, 1954. Joy married Sherman Sorensen in 1975, and moved to Wyoming. She had a son, Glen, on November 5, 1983.

Barry married Dorothy Younger in 1990 and they live at Clayton. Previously married, he has three children: Maci, May 12,1977; Levi, February 25, 1980; and David, July 26, 1984. Dorothy has a son, Robert, born February 10, 1975.

Steve married Linda Brown in 1986, and they live at Titusville, Florida. Previously married, he has a daughter, Sara, born March 8, 1981, and Linda has a daughter, Jessica, born July 27, 1980.

Returning to Lemhi County in 1956, we ran the Hidden Springs Fish Hatchery at Hayden Creek, owned by Charles Kane,Sr., Ernest Marsing, and Lyle Mulkey. We raised and marketed rainbow trout for seven years, and the hatchery was sold to the Idaho Fish and Game Department in 1963.

We purchased an Amoco Distributorship in Salmon and moved. Our children graduated from High School in Salmon, having attended lower grades in Leadore.

I was hired as a Deputy Clerk in the newly organized Court system in January, 1971, replacing the City, Probate, and Justice Courts with the Magistrate Court. During the next twenty years, I served under Magistrates Irvin Robertson, (1971-1973); William Puette (1973-1976); Milton (Jock) Slavin (1976-1982); and Fred Snook (1982 to

present).

Many changes in procedure took place and something new was learned from each Judge. Record keeping changed from hand to computerization.

During my second year as deputy, a runaway girl from Montana was brought in and I was asked to accompany her to the restroom as we had no matrons. She locked herself in, climbed out the bathroom window (two stories up), scaled the wall and escaped. Becoming suspicious, I alerted the Police who captured her shortly and returned her to juvenile detention, changing my attitude toward teenage offenders.

On June 12, 1982, Charles R. (Dick) Morton, a widower, and I married and we live at his ranch on Carmen Creek. His three children, Chuck, Bob, and Theresa, complete our family of six. Dick's six grandkids, added to my six, gave us a beautiful family.

Our common interest has been traveling, and we have enjoyed two Caribbean cruises, an Alaska Passage cruise, flying to Hawaii and Cancun, Mexico, and we have driven many miles through Montana, Idaho, Oregon, California, Washington, Nevada, and Canada. We have attended six National Finals Rodeos at Las Vegas and intend to keep going.

—Laura Betty Morton

Betty Morton at age sixteen in 1949 at Twin Falls High School

Lloyd G. and Terri Mitchell Morton, 1975.

Lloyd and Terri Mitchell Morton

Lloyd George Morton was born January 15, 1947, the son of Robert James and Doris Raye Waetzig Morton. He was born at Stine Maternity Home in Salmon.

He attended Salmon schools, and graduated from Salmon High School as a member of the Honor Society in 1965. He then attended Idaho State University for one semester. He returned home to help on the house that his folks were building.

Lloyd was a good cook. He often went to the kitchen to bake cookies, pies, and cakes, and fixed lunch for the crew. Doris always appreciated coming home from work to find goodies baked.

Lloyd went into the Air Force in the spring of 1966. Lackland Air Force Base in Texas was the site of his basic training, then he went to electronic schooling in Biloxi, Mississippi for six months. After two years at George Air Force Base in California, he was at the DaNang Air Force Base in Vietnam for eighteen months during the war there. He worked on radios for the F-4c Phantom II Fighter Jets, C130's, 707's, T33's, C47's, and helicopters, among others. He returned home in 1970.

Lloyd and John Tracy did contract fencing for two years. Lloyd went to work for Havemann Hardware in 1973. He had worked there after school his senior year of High School, and he still works there.

Terri Jean Mitchell and Lloyd were married at the Presbyterian Church in Salmon on May 31, 1975. Terri was born at Mountain Home Air Force Base, the daughter of Larry Michael and Carol Leanne Morrison Mitchell. They moved to Cobalt for two years when she was about one year old. Then they moved to Salmon and Terri graduated from Salmon High School in 1973. She went to school at Idaho State University for one semester and then went through the Legal Secretary program in the Vo-Tech school at Pocatello. She finished three months early in October, 1974.

In 1975, Lloyd and Terri bought a trailer house and put it on the Morton farm's south forty. They drilled a well, put in power, and also built a shop, pumphouse and garage combined.

They had two sons, both born in Salmon at Steele Memorial Hospital. Dave Wendell was born April 12, 1976 and Brian James was born August 6, 1981.

On Brian's birthday in 1985, they moved into their new home, which is on the same acreage as their trailer. Lynn Drnjevic helped on the new house, plus others, and Terri and Lloyd did a good share of the work themselves.

Terri started working fulltime at the Lemhi County Clerk's Office in 1986 and enjoys her work. Both boys enjoy their school and friends. Dave is active in basketball. Brian would rather farm and says, "I was born to farm". The family enjoys camping and fishing together.

—Doris Morton

Robert and Doris Waetzig Morton

Robert James Morton was born April 9, 1923 at Atkins Farm. His parents were James John and Florence Ethel Brown Morton.

Bob graduated from Salmon High School in 1941. He worked for Lockheed at Burbank, California building P38's for awhile. Then he worked at Farragut Naval Base at Bayview, Idaho. He attended one semester of college at Moscow, and then returned to help on the Boyle Creek farm when his brother went into the service in 1943.

Bob married Doris Raye Waetzig on August 14, 1943 in Hamilton, Montana. Doris was born at the Schultz ranch on July 30, 1923, the daughter of George Arnold and Viola Marguerite Schultz Waetzig. She attended Iron Creek and Salmon schools. She worked for Clay Merritt at the City News Stand her senior year, and worked at the American National Bank after graduation.

They moved to the Summer's eighty acres in September, 1943. They had three children, all born in Salmon at the Stine Maternity Home: Robert Lynn, born June 25, 1944; Lloyd George, born January 15, 1947; and Diane Katherine, born February 17, 1949.

Bob went into the Navy in July, 1944. Doris and son, Lynn, stayed with her mother on the Waetzig farm. Bob was a Fire Control Instructor at Dam Neck, Virginia. He was assigned to the cruiser, Cincinnati, but it was not finished before the war was over. They returned to the farm in the spring of 1946.

Bob and Doris bought their first car in 1947. It was a 1929 Model A Ford Coupe and they had to pay $95 for it! They milked about twenty-five Guernsey cows. The cows were sold in 1957 and they bought Black Angus instead. Doris says, "What a releif not to have to milk cows at 5:00a.m. and 5:00p.m." They still have Angus beef cattle.

All of the children were actively involved in 4-H. They liked sewing, cooking, tractor, livestock, and carpentry projects. Doris was even a tractor project leader one year. They built a new home, finishing it in 1966. They are happy to have the space for family reunions.

Eventually, they bought the ranch, plus forty acres of the Pope Ranch in 1968. In 1977 they bought another five acres, and also own about twenty-five acres of the Waetzig farm, which is a great place to hike.

Bob started working at Havemann Hardware in December, 1948, and worked there part-time and full-time for many years. He worked for three generations of Havemanns. Doris was the

Doris Waetzig and Robert James Morton

bookkeeper at Havemann's for about twenty years, retiring in 1985.

They enjoy camping, traveling, and fishing. Bob and Doris are the proud granparents of four children: Suzanne Lynn, Michael Thor, Dave Wendell, and Brian James.

Robert Lynn graduated from Salmon High School in 1962 and enlisted in the Navy. He went to electronics school at the U.S. Training Center at Great Lakes, Illinois. He was then stationed on the U.S.S. Dominant, and returned home in 1965.

Lynn married Janet Blayden in 1966. They had two children, Suzanne Lynn, born May 30, 1967, and Michael Thor, born June 3, 1971. They are divorced. Lynn attended electrical school in San Francisco and at I.S.U. at Pocatello. He worked for Slavin and Shafer on several projects, one being a bridge at Sitka, Alaska, and another on the North Rim of the Grand Canyon. He worked for several years for Mountain Supply in Missoula, Montana. He now lives in Drummond, MT. and works in Hall, MT.

Suzanne is a student at M.S.U. at Bozeman. Thor works at St. Patrick's Hospital in Missoula, MT.

Lloyd married Terri Mitchell and they had two sons, Dave Wendell and Brian James.

Diane graduated from Salmon High School in 1967, and received her B.A. in elementary education in 1971 at I.S.U. at Pocatello. She taught for four years, then received her masters in Research Sociology in 1977. She worked for the Southeast Council of Government, Idaho Transportation Dept., and the Spokane Transit System. In 1986, she moved to Mt. Vernon, Washington where she is Director of Communication, Education, and Development at Skagit Valley Hospital. She is also in Affiliated Health Services.

—Doris Morton

Robert Ernest and Wendy Wetherington Morton

I was born on September 2, 1955 in Salmon, Idaho at the Steele Memorial Hospital, to Precious Mary (Neal) and Charles Richard Morton. I have one older brother, Charles M. Morton, and one younger sister, Theresa (Morton) Howe.

The first two years of my life were spent in Cobalt, Idaho (1956-57). My dad was a mining engineer there. Somewhere around 1956-57, we moved to Grants, New Mexico where Dad mined uranium. I was pretty small then and about all I can remember of Grants is that the wind blew sand all over the place. I can remember the sand seeping through the window sills and piling up pretty thick.

Some of my fondest memories were coming to Idaho in the summer to my grandparents (on my mother's side), Katie McFarland and Ernest Neal's ranch. I knew from a very young age that I wanted to be a rancher. Well, in the spring of 1961, (I was five), my dream came true. Dad quit mining and with Grandpa Neal's help, they purchased the old Neal Ranch on Carmen Creek. That was the best summer of my youth. The house on the ranch needed a lot of work, so we got to live with Grandma and Grandpa Neal most of the summer. That was a great time for me.

I attended the Salmon schools from the first through twelfth grades, graduating in 1974 from the same high school that my parents had graduated from. After high school, I spent the summer working on the ranch. That fall, I enrolled in the Vo-Tech Program at Lewis & Clark State College. I took two years of automotive training, graduating in 1976. After college, I decided that fixing cars wasn't for me, as I was still a rancher at heart. So, I returned to the ranch where I'm the fourth generation (Morton-Neal)and helped my father and mother run the ranch.

The last fifteen years have been quite good, except for one sad one. On September 12, 1980, I lost my beloved mother, who was only forty-nine years old, to heart failure.

As I've grown older, I've gotten more involved in ranching and other activities. I joined the Lemhi Cattle and Horse Growers' Association, where I served on the Board of Directors for two years. I have helped with the annual Cattlemen's Banquets, helped organize winter schools for local ranchers, and helped with Ag Day in our local schools, to teach kids the benefits of ranching.

In 1988, I was elected Master of the Carmen Grange, which as of now, is an office I still hold. Also, in 1988, I began driving the Carmen Creek-to-Salmon school bus. I am still driving and probably forever will be driving. I also keep myself busy doing feeding, irrigating, and milking jobs for other ranchers.

On September 15, 1979, I married Wendy Ann Wetherington, daughter of Don and Shaunne Thompson Wetherington, for the first time. Joshua David was born May 23, 1981. In 1982, we were remarried.

So, in this second marriage of eight years, to date, two more sons were added to the family; Jacob Ernest born September 4, 1983, and Devon Robert, born July 28, 1987.

In conclusion of my history, my wife and I are very busy raising our three sons and helping to work the ranch. We hope that one day, one of the three boys will be a fifth generation rancher on this ranch of my great grandparents, Meade and Alice Neal.

—Robert E. Morton

Charles and Nellie Hyde Motichka

Charles and Nellie moved to Lemhi County in 1922 from Columbia Falls, Montana with their two young daughters and a six-week-old son. They first lived on the "Buckhorn" Ranch, which has been the "Lewis and Clark Cafe" in more recent years, on the North Fork of the Salmon River. They came by way of Dillon, Montana because the Lost Trail Pass was not a road at that time.

Nellie was a teacher and Charles and his six brothers had been loggers in the Flathead Valley of Montana. Charles and Nellie later ran a meat market in Columbia Falls.

They were very hard-working people and seldom came to town. Roy, their son, remembers when they made two trips a year to town . . . one at "Fair Time" and once in the spring. There was a store between their place and North Fork, called "Dad's Store", which supplied them with main staples when they ran out.

They later acquired a ranch a half mile further down the creek. In 1929, their house burned. They eventually built a new log house and log barn and many other out-buildings. They milked cows and ran range cattle to the west of their place.

In 1947, they purchased the place between their other two places. Their son lived there for awhile. Charles had been a good country fiddler until the house burned, taking his fiddle with it. He never played again.

Nellie loved to raise garden produce which she canned and froze, and eventually she developed a produce business which was patronized by local people working at the Hughes Creek Dredge, and also the Forest Service personnel, as well as others on the creek. She also raised and sold geese and chickens.

Anyone stopping near their place at a mealtime was always invited to eat. Nellie enjoyed cooking and put out a sumptuous meal every time. Her second "love" was raising flowers. They moved to Kirtley Creek after selling the North Fork place and eventually moved to South St. Charles St. on the old Seth Daniels place.

When they lived on the North Fork place, Nellie always missed being able to go to Sunday School and church. In later years when the Buckhorn house was empty, they used it for a Sunday School and church. It was started by the Methodist Church in Salmon and later was served by Rev. House who lived in Darby, Montana.

The Motichka's oldest daughter, Ada Ruth, married George Colwell, and they became ranchers on the first place southwest of North Fork on the Salmon River. That place now belongs to the Forest Service. They later moved to South St. Charles St. They raised two children.

Their other daughter, Blanche, married Don Neal, who became a radioman for Coastal Airlines in Alaska. They raised eight children and live in Seattle now.

Roy, their son, went to the service in World War II and was wounded, but recovered. He married Bernice Beller and they raised three children, two surviving. Roy and Bernice live in Caldwell, Idaho, now, and Roy has retired from the Caldwell Post Office.

The Motichka Ranch can still be seen on the North Fork, but has since been sub-divided. The Motichka's have twelve surviving grandchildren, twenty-five great-grandchildren, and three great-great-grandchildren.

—Roy and Bernice Motichka

Willard and Margie Moulton

Willard and Margie Moulton

My wife Margie, two sons, Eric and Phil, step-daughter Marva Jean Kortum, and I moved to our ranch near Baker on June 16, 1971. This ranch was purchased from Hugh and Ruby Sharp. Part of the ranch had been owned by Kester and Della Soule for fifty-one years. Kester acquired some of it from his father, Horace Soule, in 1917, some had belonged to his brother who was killed in France during World War I, and one tract was purchased. Sharps had purchased the balance of the ranch from Farrell and

Emma Herbst, who bought it from longtime owner, Hannah Swift.

Marva was married in January, 1971 to Joe Grimm in the Salt Lake City LDS Temple. She was attending Brigham Young University. They have lived on the ranch and helped us for several years. Their children are: Brandy, seventeen, Summer, twelve, Crystal, eleven, Joseph, nine, and Jonathan, seven. Another son was still-born.

Eric is not married. He is on the ranch part-time, but also works as a carpenter, which sometimes includes building American-style homes in Japan.

Phil's first marriage ended in divorce. He later married Shelley Mattson in the Dallas Temple. They have a daughter, Bailey Michelle, born September 13, 1990. Phil is working at an aviation career and hopes to begin working for Sky-West next June. Phil served an LDS mission in Mexico during 1981-82. Eric served his church as a missionary in the Dominican Republic. Both were zone leaders when they returned home.

Our house burned January 26, 1981, destroying everything. It had been remodeled in 1978. The original home had had three additions. The lumber was unplaned and of variable thicknesses. Square nails were used in part of it. Newspapers had been pasted on the the walls, and later wallpaper was pasted over them. The newspapers had much to say about the Civil War and seemed to be about a veteran's reunion. Kester Soule's daughter, Eloise, told me that the lumber had come from the "Old Sandy Creek Mill".

Margie's youngest brother, a building contractor at Victor, Idaho, built a new home for us at the same location. The design is very much the same as the remodeled house, but with slightly less floor space. A full basement was included, however. There was a hardpan to dig through, which was almost as hard as concrete and nearly twenty inches thick. This discovery helped us understand why there had only been a cellar before.

Our first machinery was old and the two tractors were small, but the machinery now is fairly adequate. We are sprinkling much of the hay land instead of flood irrigating. This requires much less labor and makes more efficient use of the water, but was expensive to begin.

Conditions have changed greatly in other ways. Potato and grain-raising in this area have almost ceased. We never raised potatoes, but Kester Soule did. Few people have sheep now.

Margie and I are active LDS members and our children here are, also. I have three children by a previous marriage, and Margie has six. I was born in Jackson Hole, Wyoming in 1918. Margie was born near Blackfoot four years later, but grew up near Victor, Idaho. I am a World War II overseas veteran - no combat - mostly occupation duty in Korea. (Infantry training-combat engineer service.)

Margie lived near Oxnard, California about sixteen years, but returned to Victor after she and her first husband separated. We were married July 21, 1959 in the Idaho Falls Temple.

—Willard Moulton

William Franklin and Keturah Broadbent Moultrie

William Franklin Moultrie was born August 25, 1889. The first of six children born to William Andrew and Julia Lovisa Wright Moultrie. He was born in a two-room log house in Thayne, Wyoming. Frank was a happy, carefree child that always loved a good joke. As he grew up, he became interested in carpentry. He built several homes and buildings in the Star Valley, as a young man.

In 1909, he was called on a mission to the southern states, serving two years away from home for the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter Day Saints. Upon his return home, he met and fell in love with the local school teacher, Keturah Broadbent, daughter of Benjamin and Agnes Colston Broadbent. After a brief courtship, they were married in the Salt Lake Temple on October 2, 1912.

To this union nine children were born. Earl Franklin was born July 28, 1913 and passed away August 25, 1945. Florence Mary was born December 26, 1915 and died March 3, 1916. Linden Lorell was born May 1, 1918 and died January 19, 1961. Nellie Floreen, born January 11, 1921 and Arnold Dee, born June 9, 1923 are still living. Leonard Ralph, born May 14, 1925, died August 23, 1975. Agnes Joyce Leone was born October 1, 1927, Claire Lovisa was born May 19, 1931, and Beverly Ann was born October 17, 1936.

The couple bought land and raised cattle up to and through the Depression of 1929 in Star Valley. Frank and Keturah then moved their seven children, having lost one baby daughter to pneumonia, to Salmon, Idaho. They arrived in the Lemhi Valley on May 19, 1932. He settled his family on the ranch of his wife's uncle, George Broadbent, east of Salmon City, where they stayed through the summer and next winter.

Frank worked for the Forest Service the next summer cutting trail into the Yellowjacket country. While there, he cut his leg with an axe. Dr. Bill Hamner flew his small plane into the area, landing on a small meadow. Dr. Hamner brought him out to the Rose Hospital, saving his life and his leg.

Being unable to go back to that kind of work, he bought a lot from the City of Salmon, for $10, and built a home for his family. He and his wife, Keturah, lived in that home until they died.

During the next few years, he and his son, Earl, were involved with Theo and Harley Bradbury in gold mining ventures. They mined on Lick Creek first, and for awhile the mine did fairly well. After awhile the ore in the mine, like the ore in the majority of mines, ran out. They tried mining around the Leadore and Gilmore areas, but that, too, produced little.

Frank had many interests throughout his lifetime. He was an excellent violinist. He loved playing the old, turn-of-the-century songs for his family and friends. He was a journeyman carpenter. He helped build the Salmon River Stake House, hanging all one hundred doors in the building and donating 1600 hours of labor. He also built homes and buildings in and around Salmon. He enjoyed gardening and was involved with cattle, real estate, and insurance, but always at heart, he was a miner.

In his later years, he was plagued with cataracts, deafness, and skin cancer. In the spring of 1980, at the age of ninety-one years and seven months, he became very ill, due to a stroke which partially paralyzed his throat. He died June 21, 1980 in Salmon. His beloved wife of sixty-seven years, Keturah, followed him in death nine days later at the age of eighty-nine, in Idaho Falls.

—Claire Moultrie Aldous

Keturah Broadbent Moultrie

William Franklin Moultrie

Daniel and Johanna Mulcihy

Daniel Mulcihy was born in June, 1853 in Canada, of Irish-born parents. In about 1891, he married Johanna, who was born in Nebraska in October, 1875. Her parents were from Germany.

They were in Montana in September, 1892, when their first son, Henry, was born. A second son, William, was born in Idaho, probably in Lemhi County, in November, 1896. In June, 1899, George was born there also.

William died at Boyle Creek on April 17, 1902 at the age of five. A fourth son, Thomas, was born on Boyle Creek in 1902, and on June 2, 1903, their daughter, Mary Ann, was born. The family lived and ranched on the north fork of Boyle Creek, and in February, 1905, Daniel filed a homestead claim on 160 acres above the fork in the creek. He stated that he and his wife and four children were living on this land, which along with the dwelling house he estimated to be worth $1000. His neighbor to the south was Frank Baer, and the Mulcihy ranch was the last one at the upper end of the creek.

Sometime between 1905 and February, 1909, for reasons unknown, Daniel Mulcihy apparently left his family and Johanna filed for divorce. Attempts to locate him failed and the divorce was granted in May, 1909 after he failed to contest the action. She

married Franklin P. Barton on April 16, 1910 and they lived on the Boyle Creek ranch.

In 1911, Johanna filed for a patent on 120 acres that appears to be the same area covered by the earlier homestead claim of her previous husband. Johanna and Frank Barton and the Mulcihy children lived on the ranch and the children attended the Boyle Creek school until 1917, when they no longer appear on the school rolls.

In November, 1916, they sold the ranch to A.F. Smith. Records show that George Mulcihy, age twenty-four, married Madeline H. Gates, age sixteen, on July 21, 1923 in Salmon.

—Marilyn Alford

Dr. John L. and Fanny Mulder

John L. Mulder, M.D. brought his family to Idaho, intending to settle near Twin Falls where he had family. That area proved to be too windy for his wife's asthma, so they moved with their two children to Salmon in the mid-1930's. They came to Idaho from North Dakota. He was born in 1891.

Fanny Mulder was a registered nurse who had worked in Public Health in Minnesota, one of the earliest states to establish that service. It was through that work that she met Dr. Mulder, interning in the St. Paul, Minnesota area. She had many interesting and often hilarious stories to tell about their courtship and early married life. She was born in 1897.

Their daughter, Mary, and son, John Richard, graduated from Salmon High School. Mary studied Home Economics. She married Dale Hopper, lived near Moses Lake, Washington and is now deceased.

As a teenager, John R. had an intense curiosity and zest for learning. He would go to his father's office almost nightly after school hoping to look at the instrument cupboards and ask the nurse many questions. It was no surprise when he too entered the field of medicine, graduating from the University of Minnesota, and practicing around Seattle. He died December 26, 1990, with survivors listed as his wife, Judith, and three sons.

Dr. Mulder epitomized the family doctor of that day - ethical, capable, and dedicated. This writer worked for him for nearly four years in the early 1940's. In that time, emergency calls could take him to Patterson, or North Fork or beyond, or Forney, or Leadore. He kept in touch with specialists in larger areas. He persuaded the U.S. Army to release penicillin to a hospital in Butte, Montana to use on a Salmon boy who was desperately ill. This was when penicillin was new and not available except through the army. The boy lived. He delivered many Lemhi County babies (at that time, his price was $50 for the first delivery and $35 for subsequent ones). His office served as a minor surgery. When the Rose Hospital existed, some surgeries could be done there, but there was a time when no facility other than the Stine Maternity Home existed. Seriously ill patients had to go to Missoula or Idaho Falls.

Dr. John Mulder

When it was time to send out bills, Dr. Mulder would review the books and quite often say something like: "Oh, his crops were bad this year - don't bill him", or "They have six kids and things are tough with her sick - don't bill them".

He loved to fish (especially ice fishing) and bird hunt. He had little time for these, but they brought him back refreshed to his busy practice.

Mulders were gracious hosts, entertaining often. Patients often would come to their home, and he would excuse himself to examine them there. They were active in the Presbyterian Church and in several local groups. Fanny's health was never really good, but she much enjoyed friends.

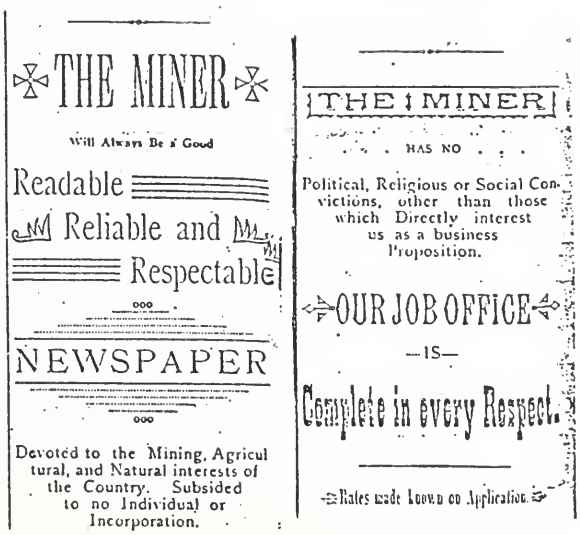
It must have eased Dr. Mulder's days a great deal when Dr. Walter Blackadar joined him in his practice. Certainly the coming of Steele Memorial Hospital was very welcome.

It seems especially sad when one who has given

so much to help others, cannot help himself. Dr. Mulder died of cancer in 1966 after a long illness. Fanny went to live near her son. She died in 1971. Both are buried in Salmon, the town in whose people they invested so much.

—Willa Smith Chaffee

Fanny Mulder



THE MINER

Will Always Be a Good

Readable Reliable and Respectable

NEWSPAPER

Devoted to the Mining, Agricultural, and Natural interests of the Country. Subsided to no Individual or Incorporation.

THE MINER

HAS NO

Political, Religious or Social Convictions, other than those which Directly interest us as a business Proposition.

OUR JOB OFFICE

—IS—

Complete in every Respect.

Rates made Known on Application.

Doyle and Loah Kohl Mulkey

Doyle Leytner Mulkey was born in Salmon, July 12, 1906, the son of William Leytner and Idaho Pattee Mulkey. He had a younger brother William Lysle.

Doyle's parents bought the ranch at Baker in 1901. Doyle received most of his education in Long Beach, California. He was graduated from Long Beach Poly High and spent one year at U.S.C. at Davis. He won awards in livestock and citrus judging, and lettered in several sports. After finishing his schooling, he returned to the ranch. He also worked for the Forest Service, Government Remount Service raising Calvary horses, and was the State Brand Inspector.

I, Loah Kohl Mulkey, was born December 17, 1919 at the home of my grandparents, Meade and Alice Neal at Carmen. I was the fourth child of Fred Emil and Precious Neal Kohl. My family was living at the George Shoup ranch at Tendoy at the time. I attended school at Big Flat, Carmen, Salmon, and Albion State Normal. I taught at Fourth of July Creek, Carmen, and Salmon.

Doyle and I married November 17, 1944 in Missoula, Montana. I finished my fifth and last term of school the next spring, and moved to Baker where Doyle was managing a ranch. We had four children: Bruce Leytner, Julana Arden, Brent Wesley, and Diana Gay, all born in Salmon.

Bruce was born February 19, 1946. His first three years of school were at Baker, then Salmon and Salmon High. He went to I.S.U. at Pocatello, where he joined the R.O.T.C. Program. Upon graduation, he spent two years in the Army, gaining the rank of First Lieutenant. He and Ann Crowton of Idaho Falls were married in Idaho Falls, June 19, 1970. While stationed in Colorado Springs, their son Daniel Leytner was born, March 9, 1972. Bruce left the Army that summer and they returned to the ranch. Their second son, Jeffrey David, was born March 25, 1976.

Our daughter, Julana, was born February 1, 1948. Her first year of school was at Baker, the rest in Salmon. After high school, she went to Idaho State University for a time. She worked in Boise and Salmon for several years. She married Paul Hedt of Boise, April 25, 1970 in Salmon. They later moved to Middleton where Paul is an electrician. Their daughter Rachel Ann was born June 8, 1973 at Nampa, and son Wesley Paul was born August 11, 1976 at Caldwell.

Brent Wesley was born November 4, 1952. He attended schools in Salmon. After high school, he went to I.S.U. for two years. He started on a football scholarship, but due to an injury had to quit. He spent one semester at the University of Idaho, and one at Boise State University. He worked in Boise

awhile, then returned to Salmon. He has worked at Gary Anderson Sales and Service for eight years. Brent and Karla McKnight Westfall were married in Salmon December 9, 1988. Their children are Shaun Christofer Westfall, born December 14, 1973, and Krista Dawn Westfall, born April 25, 1979.

Our youngest daughter who was born April 13, 1954, died February 8, 1960.

Through the years, Doyle remained active in many community affairs. I was a member of the Rebekah Lodge for thirty-five years. The children and I attended the Methodist Church, of which I have been a member since 1938. The children also were for many years active in 4-H with a large variety of projects. The boys were also interested in sports.

At Doyle's death, May 17, 1988, Bruce took over complete management of the ranch, but I still live in our home on the ranch.

—Loah Mulkey

Gary and Daneva Stout Mulkey

I, Gary Mulkey, was the last baby born in the old hospital that was directly north of the present Steele Memorial Hospital. It was February 11, 1950. My parents are Lysle and Mae Mulkey. I attended all twelve grades in the Salmon schools. When I was in the third grade, we had to have classes for two months at Brooklyn while they were finishing the building of the Pioneer School. My mother was a third grade teacher.

I broke my leg on the tractor when I was nine years old. My mother was in Missoula going to school; my dad was on his bread route; my brother Selway carried me into the house, elevated my leg, and called the doctor. The nurse told him to bring me in. He said, "I can drive, but I'm only thirteen". The nurse came after us and put me in the hospital where the doctor cast my leg.

I was ten years old before my folks could afford a T.V. set. My brother and I would go every Saturday with my dad to deliver bread for the Salmon Bakery to stores between Salmon and Galena Summit.

I broke my arm when I was in the sixth grade while doing a broad jump. I didn't tell my teacher, but went into my mother's room as soon as school was out. She knew it was broken as soon as she saw it. She called Dr. Johnson and Doug Westfall went with me to the doctor's office. Mom came as soon as she could. Mrs. Klingler, my sixth grade teacher, couldn't believe her eyes when she saw the cast on my arm.

In the seventh grade I had Mono and spent several weeks in the hospital. I played basketball and football in high school until I had a serious injury to my knee and had to have surgery. After that I was manager of the varsity teams. I was a member of the National Honor Society and was a librarian for Mrs. Steeples.

I attended college at I.S.U. at Pocatello and received a B.A. degree in business administration in 1972. I worked for the First Security Bank at Montpelier and Weiser for ten years. I am now a senior loan officer for West One Bank at Payette, Idaho.

I married Daneva Stout of Eagle on December 30, 1972. We have two children, Brandi Jean, a ninth grader, and Marc Lysle, a sixth grader. Brandi is now Honored Queen of Job's Daughters Bethel #16 at Weiser, a member of the National Honor Society, and is very active in athletics. She is a member of the basketball team. Marc is an active member of the Boy Scouts, is on the champion bowling team, is a member of the National Honor Society, and is taking piano lessons.

My wife, Daneva, received her B.A. in English at I.S.U. at Pocatello in 1972. She is presently a Basic Skills Coordinator of the Adult Learning Center at Boise State University.

I am a life member of the Masonic Lodge A.F. and A.M. #14 of Salmon, and an Associate Guardian of Job's Daughters Bethel #16 of Weiser. For six years during the summer months, I worked for the U.S. Forest Service, running the Middle Fork Boat Patrol from Dagger Falls to the mouth of the Middle Fork. Roy Barrett worked with me.

—Gary Mulkey

Gary Mulkey

Leslie William Mulkey

Leslie was the youngest of five children born to William and Carrie L. Mulkey. He was my father and I am his only biological child. He adopted Robert Dye, who is the son of his second wife, Mata Bennett Dye.

Leslie was born in a small log home, October 20, 1901, on what was then called the Hokansmith place. By some strange coincident, he also died there on June 9, 1974.

In later years, this place was enlarged by the Benedict family. It sold several times. In April of 1950, it was purchased by Preston Ellsworth & Sons of Lewisville, Idaho. I married one son, James, and my family and I now own the ranch and continue to live there.

The Mulkey family left the Leadore area and moved to Baker while Leslie was a small child. His parents worked the McCormack ranch and on what was then known as the Pope Shenon.

His sister, Hazel, was just two years older and they had a wonderful childhood doing things together. They were the youngest, and while the older children worked and behaved themselves, these two raced their horses all over the area. At times, everyone had to search for them, as they often forgot to come home for meals. At least once, one of them fell off a horse while jumping bars in a gate and was knocked unconscious. That time they were afraid to go home and tell what happened!

When Leslie was eleven or twelve, his parents and brother, Guy, bought a ranch of their own at Tendoy. He finished his grade school education there and did not have an opportunity to go to high school. He grew up working on ranches and breaking horses.

They leased the place next to theirs until both places sold the same year. This place belonged to Mattie E. Head. She had been a teacher at the Tendoy School. After she quit teaching, she offered board and room to young women that were teaching at Tendoy.

In 1924, Mabelle L. Holst came to teach there and to live with Miss Head. Leslie courted her and they were married December 22, 1924. After his marriage, Leslie left the ranch and went to California to work for P.G. & E. Gas Company. I was born in Oakland, California on January 15, 1926. They remained there until I was two, then returned to Lemhi County. They divorced in 1934, and he married Mata Bennett Dye in 1938 in Butte, Montana.

After the Tendoy ranch sold, he worked as a car salesman for the Chevy garage in Salmon. World War II made the car business very depressed, and he started driving truck for Fred Rose. He drove for many years.

The last years of his life, he worked for Mahaffey Livestock of Tendoy. Ill health made it necessary for him to leave them. He bought a trailer home and lived on our ranch at Leadore. He died June 9, 1974 at the same place he was born seventy-three years before.

—Mabelle F. Mulkey Ellsworth

Lysle and Mae Carlson Mulkey

I, Mae C. Mulkey, was born at Tendoy, Idaho on June 16, 1916. I was the first white girl born on Race Track Bar which was a two mile stretch of level ground where the Indians would come to try out their race horses.

I attended the first eight grades at Tendoy to where I rode horseback or walked two miles one way. It was a one-room school with all eight grades and with about twenty-four students. In one end was a large wood stove with a metal jacket all around it. We would sit on benches around the stove to keep warm.

Our favorite games were "Anti-Over the School House, Black Man, and Phinney in the Hole". There were two swings, but no other playground equipment.

By Thanksgiving, we always had two to three feet of snow with temperatures of 20 to 30 below zero. The last week in January we would have a January thaw. The snow would melt and we'd have our three months of spring.

Sometimes ground blizzards would last two to three days. My mother would heat rocks, wrap them in paper, and put them under a fur robe in the sleigh in which Dad would come to take us home.

I attended high school on the second floor of the present Brooklyn School building. Grades one through eight were held on the first floor. Of course there were no buses. Since we lived twenty-five miles away, we paid board and room in local homes. Each Monday morning mother would give us $1.00 for our weekly expenses such as paper, pencils, and maybe a five cent candy bar. We never had an allowance. All the chores we did were part of family life.

The most exciting moment in high school was graduation night when Mertia Kane presented me with the P.E.O. medal as the outstanding senior girl.

During the summer of 1935, three girlfriends and I went through Yellowstone Park in my girlfriend's car. The entire cost per girl was $4.34. This included gas, two nights lodging, and the registration fee. We slept one night in the car and took most of our food from home.

When attending college we rode the Galloping Goose, which ran on the train track to Armstead (now Clark Canyon Lake), where we would meet the

train for the rest of our journey. Christmas was the only time we got home. By this time the snow was so deep on the tracks that the boys would shovel and push the train car to get over the hill to Leadore.

In 1936, at age twenty, I started teaching at Leadore for $85 a month. Out of this I paid $25 a month for a room in which to stay. The first winter it was 40 degrees below. Our legs nearly froze walking to school, but slacks and jeans were not allowed.

After three years I came to Salmon to teach for $110 a month. My first year here I taught third grade in the Lincoln School building which was where the baseball field across from the junior high is now. I retired in 1981 after teaching a total of thirty-four years.

On June 11, 1940 I married Lysle Mulkey who was one of the officers in charge of a work camp for the C.C.C. at that time. We lived on several ranches at Baker and Leadore, and moved to Salmon in the spring of 1952. Lysle delivered bread for the Salmon Bakery for many years. He then was Deputy Assessor of Lemhi County until his death in 1975.

We had two sons, Selway and Gary, who have also written their histories.

Mae Mulkey, Hawley Carlson, Margaret Viel, June Viel, and far right, Selway Carlson with a 1920 Model T Ford in the background. Taken in 1925.

I had four brothers, two died in infancy. My oldest brother, Selway, was killed in World War II. He was survived by his wife, daughter, and two grandchildren. My youngest brother, Hawley Carlson, is a doctor of chiropractics here in Salmon.

I remember how we had to take turns using earphones to hear our first radio. "Amos and Andy" was the favorite program.

We raised, butchered, and cured our own pork products. It was one of our jobs to keep the fire going for weeks to smoke the hams and bacon. Then we buried them in the wheat to keep them cool in summer and from freezing in winter.

We drank spring water, but all other water had to be hauled from the river in three big fifty gallon barrels on a wagon pulled by horses. This water was used to wash clothes, on a scrub board, and bathe in a small tin tub. The water was heated on a wood stove. We'd sit in the tub with legs and feet dangling over the edge.

I received a B.S. Degree from Idaho State University at Pocatello; and a B.A. Degree in Elementary Education, Special Education and Home Economics from Montana State University at Missoula. I also took extra education courses from Carolyn Swope School at Long Beach, California and College of Idaho at Caldwell.

I have been the past president of B.P.W. and am a life member of the National Education Association. I am a past president of District #7, and was on State Idaho Education Association committees for twenty years. I was chairman of the Red Cross and a fifty-two year member of the Rebekahs; am a charter member of Delta Kappa Gamma and have held the position of treasurer for eighteen years; and I'm Past Matron and present treasurer of Hugh Duncan #2 Order of the Eastern Star. In addition to these organizations, I have done all kinds of volunteer work.

—Mae C. Mulkey

Selway and Pamela Cain Mulkey

I, Selway Mulkey, was born March 30, 1946 in Saint Patrick's Hospital at Missoula, Montana. I lived at Baker and Leadore until I was six years old when we moved to Salmon. I attended all twelve years of school at Salmon. My mother was my third grade teacher.

I took music lessons from Mr. Hamper and played the tenor saxophone in the band from fourth grade through twelfth, and also played in college band.

When I was in the seventh grade, I had my hip broken playing football on the gym floor during P.E. I had surgery in Idaho Falls and was in a cast for many months. During the summers, while attending high school and college, I worked for the U.S. Forest

Selway Mulkey

Service and was in charge of the brush crew.

While in high school on Saturdays, I would help my father load and deliver bread for the Salmon Bakery to all the stores between Salmon and Galena summit.

I received my B.A. degree in English at Idaho State University at Pocatello in 1968; my master's degree in English from the University of Idaho at Moscow; and a M.Ed. degree in Administration from the University of Arizona at Tucson, where I taught four years. I then moved to Salmon where I taught four years in the English Department and was High School principal for three years.

I married Pamela Cain of Ketchum on August 28, 1968. we have three boys. The oldest, Derek, is attending Stanford University on a scholarship. The twins, Justin and Trevor, are in the tenth grade in Tonopah, Nevada, where I am presently principal of a K-12 school. The previous six years I was superintendent of Erica County Nevada Schools.

All three boys are honor students. Derek was student body president; he was chosen on the All State Basketball Team and represented the state of Nevada for the Rural Electrification Leadership Conference in Washington, D.C. his junior year. Justin and Trevor are both on the varsity basketball team. Both have been president of their class. Justin has been awarded the Hugh O'Brien youth award.

My parents are Lysle and Mae C. Mulkey. The recreation in my growing up years was hunting and fishing with my younger brother, Gary, and friends. I never saw T.V. until I was fourteen years old when my family could finally afford one. I still love to fish with my boys and to play golf. We drive miles to do this.

Pam, my wife, received her B.A. degree in Sociology from the University of Idaho at Moscow. She is involved with the Lauback Reading program, substitutes whenever she is needed, and is teaching English to several Spanish-speaking people.

I am a life member of the Masonic Lodge A.F. and A.M. #14 of Salmon, and Pam and I are life members of Hugh Duncan Chapter #2. Pam is a Past Matron of Hugh Duncan #2 Order of the Eastern Star.

My grandfather, Charles Carlson, drove freight wagons from Red Rock, Montana over the Lemhi Pass to Salmon. In 1911 he married Eliza Selway of Dillon, Montana. He had homesteaded 160 acres at Tendoy. They eventually acquired over 1,000 acres. They raised their children and lived here until my grandmother passed away in 1946.

My great-great-grandfather, James Selway, Sr., came to Dillon, Montana from Somerset, England in 1845. He was the first family settler and the first one to raise Irish potatoes in Beaverhead County. The Selway River, Lakes, and forests were all named after members of the Selway family.

—Selway Mulkey

William and Carrie Sheets Mulkey

William H. Mulkey was born November 8, 1860 in Aullville, Missouri, the son of Andrew Jackson Mulkey and Nancy Jane Proffitt. He married Carrie Lucey Sheets on February 17, 1886 in Nevada, Missouri. She had been born March 14, 1865. Two sons were born in Missouri. Marvin Mulkey (January 15, 1887-October 13, 1957) and Guy Mulkey (December 6, 1889-February 25, 1932).

Sometime during the early 1890's they moved to Idaho, living in the vicinity of Mulkey Creek, probably near the Marian Mulkey ranch.

Grandma Mulkey became very ill with typhoid fever. She lost her hair and her eyesight. The doctor told granddad she was homesick and might never recover unless he took her home. He traveled to Missouri with a blind wife and two small boys.

After spending some time at home with her parents, her health returned and eyesight was restored. She made me a quilt when she was eighty-six years old. The quilting was splendid.

When she was strong, she told granddad she was ready to return to Idaho. I do not know the year

that they returned. They lived the remainder of their lives in Lemhi County.

They had three more children, all born in Lemhi County, Idaho. Pauline (November 6, 1896 - October 26, 1981), Hazel (July 19, 1899 - May 9, 1959), and Leslie William (October 20, 1901 - June 9, 1974). Leslie was my father.

Granddad was foreman on several ranches owned by Eastern livestock companies. He worked on the McCormack and Shenon Ranches at Baker, then purchased his own ranch at Tendoy about 1914. They lived there until 1940 when they sold it to Quinn and Clark Riggan.

Pauline married Vernon Carroll on January 2, 1918. They had three children: William, Roger, and Carrie. All three are living in California.

Hazel married Stephen Mahaffey on June 12, 1918. They had two children: Stephen, now living in Lovelock, Nevada, and Jane, now living in Clarksville, Texas.

Leslie married Mabelle Holst on December 22, 1924. I am their only child and still live at Leadore, Idaho.

Of the two older sons, Guy never married. Marvin married Ethel Haynes on May 19, 1928, and they had one daughter, Della, also living in California.

After selling their ranch, they lived in a home on the Steve Mahaffey ranch at Tendoy until their deaths. William died July 12, 1941 and Carrie died September 4, 1953. They are buried in the Salmon Cemetery, as are two sons, Guy and Leslie, and one daughter, Hazel Mahaffey.

—Mabelle F. Ellsworth

Carrie L. Sheets, age 19

William H. Mulkey, age 23

William Leytner and Idaho Pattee Mulkey

William Leytner (Billy) Mulkey was born on March 24, 1858 in Lafayette County, Missouri to Christopher and Elizabeth Hickman Mulkey. He was one of nineteen children, and ran away from home at the age of fourteen. He went to the plains of Colorado southeast of Denver to cowboy. He drifted around the west for the next few years. During this time he developed a reputation as a good cowman, but no one to mess with as he had a quick temper and was good with a pistol.

Billy heard of some Mulkeys in Lemhi County. He arrived here in 1878 with a considerable sum of money and all he owned packed on his saddle horse. He met a relative who owned a store at Junction, and he invested money in the store, but the relative lost it in a poker game.

Two of his cousins were members of the gold discovery party at Leesburg - Elijah and Tom Mulkey. Lige was killed in a buggy accident. Billy went to work for his widow on the ranch at the mouth of Mulkey Creek. He was later the cow boss for the Shenon Land Company. They ran about 30,000 head of cattle from Carmen Creek to Hawley Creek near Leadore.

Billy served one term in the Idaho Legislature in 1898-1899. He was Lemhi County Sheriff from 1907-1910. He was also a fifty year member of the Odd Fellows Lodge. He was known to ride horseback from Leadore to Salmon to attend Lodge meetings.

Billy married Idaho Pattee on December 25, 1900. Ida was the daughter of Joseph and Henrietta Springer Pattee. Joe had been a fur trader at Fort Hall. Pattee Creek near Tendoy is named after him. Henrietta came from Philadelphia with her foster parents, the Stephensons. They came with a wagon train in 1866 that traversed the Bozeman Road. She was at Bannock, Montana, and then moved to Junction near Leadore, which the Stephensons founded. Her son by an earlier marriage, Billy Smith, was the first white child born in Lemhi County.

Billy and Ida Mulkey purchased the I.S. Johnson ranch at the mouth of Pratt Creek near Baker in 1901. This ranch is still in the family. They had two sons: Doyle Leytner was born July 12, 1906, and William Lysle was born on October 26, 1910.

Billy and Ida lived on the ranch until 1945 when they moved to Salmon. Billy passed away on December 2, 1948. Ida passed away January 5, 1960.

—Bruce L. Mulkey

Alfred S. and Tina Mullen

Alfred S. Mullen was born May 22, 1874 in Canyon City, Oregon. He was the son of Mary Jane Westfall and Joe Mullen. Al spent most of his early years with his mother and grandfather, Levi Westfall. The Mullen children - Lee, Al, Addie, and Ed - attended school at Westfall, Oregon. This town was named for Levi Westfall and was started in a corner of his homestead near the confluence of Bully and Indian Creeks.

Al had six half-brothers and sisters - Ann, William, Jr., Nora True, Frank, Cleve, and Red Camman. Most of these children lived on the Levi Westfall ranch and worked there or at neighboring ranches. Al was called the "Silver Dollar Buckaroo". This name was earned by riding bucking horses a certain length of time with a silver dollar between his boot and the stirrup. If the coin stayed put, he won the bets which occasionally went for drinking money with friends at one of the Westfall saloons. For several years, Al was a buckaroo boss for the Pacific Livestock Company in Baker County, later called Malheur County. This company was a collection of holdings that raised hay and ran large herds of cattle and horses on open range.

In 1896, Al married Josephine Blake in Vale, Oregon. They had two children, Alice and Ray. They were later divorced. Josephine married Johnny Howard. The two children lived mainly with Al and attended the Westfall school.

In September of 1915, Al, Alice and Ray brought a band of thirty-two horses from Ontario, Oregon to Tendoy, Idaho for the Tendoy Livestock Company on McDevitt Creek. This trip took twenty-eight days of long, hard riding, packing, and camping. Those horses were well-trained by the end of the journey. The route was across the Snake River into Idaho, to Emmett, across the Payette River at Horseshoe Bend, up along the Payette River to the North Fork and crossing at Smith Ferry, across the mountains to Knox, Roosevelt, Thunder Mountain, Yellowjacket, Forney, Leesburg, Salmon, and Tendoy. They liked the Lemhi Valley and friendly people, so they decided to stay. They worked for the Tendoy Livestock Company for two years. Pete McKinney, superintendent of the Shenon Land Company, hired Al to be his sheep foreman, Alice to cook on the McCormick Ranch, and Ray to help his son, John McKinney, with the cattle.

On January 14, 1920, Al married Tina Tobias, a daughter of Ada and Solon Tobias, who owned a ranch on Hayden Creek. Al and Tina worked for Thomas Yearian for two years, then moved to Tendoy. The families in the valley not only worked hard, but they made time for recreation - picnics, races, rodeos, fishing, school plays, and lots of dances. Sometimes Al would play the harmonica and dance Irish jigs.

Two daughters were born to Tina and Al. Viola was born May 13, 1922 and Lois on July 17, 1927. About that time, Lee Mullen came from Westfall, Oregon to join Al and they started working for Steve and Hazel Mahaffey. Steve owned several ranches and bands of sheep, and Hazel managed the cattle. Al and Lee fed cattle and sheep during the winter. In the early spring, the ewes were lambed out in large lambing sheds at Tendoy. Later in the spring, ewes were sheared, dipped, and paint branded at the home ranch. During the summer, two bands of sheep were grazed in the Moyer Creek and Yellowjacket area. The ewes and lambs were trailed from the Tendoy Ranch to Iron Creek where they crossed a sheep bridge to be herded to Moyer Creek and Forney. Lee took one band to the Yellowjacket area and Al was the packer, camp tender, and cook.

When Viola and Lois were barely old enough to ride, Tina joined them at Forney, and she helped cook and pack. They had thirteen horses to move the camp and sheep. Most of the trails were marked

January 14, 1920 - Tina Tobias Mullen and Alfred S. Mullen

with a notch and blade and maintained by the Forest Service crews and the Civilian Conservation Corps. Rain or shine, home was where the tents were pitched. In other years, some of the people who helped Al with the sheep included Albert Smith, Bernice and David Jenkins, Clarence Palmer and Tony Schwartz. In the early fall, the sheep were trailed to Salmon. The lambs were sorted and the feeders shipped by rail.

In 1939, Tina and Al leased the John Long Ranch three miles north of Salmon. They ranched for three years then moved to Salmon since Al was in poor health. Al died February 26, 1944, and is buried in the Salmon Cemetery.

Tina Mullen made her living by cooking and sewing. She worked for Eleanor and Emmet Reese, and Cris and Ina Neilson. She loved to crochet, garden and embroider. She won many ribbons at the county fairs. Tina died November 3, 1967, and is buried in the Salmon Cemetery.

Alice Mullen married Ray Pyeatt and they ranched at Tendoy, then moved to Salmon where Alice ran a boardinghouse, mainly for teachers and high school students. She later married Leo Buffington, a mining engineer. They lived at Jordan Valley and Nyssa, Oregon and Caldwell, Idaho. Alice died December 6, 1978, and Leo died about a year later. They are buried at Boise in the Morris Hill Cemetery.

Ray Mullen married Jean Cooper and they had one son, Monte, who lives in Tigard, Oregon. Ray was a charter member of the Salmon Elks Lodge 1620. He worked in the shipyards at Bremerton, Washington during World War II, then moved to Weiser and worked in a mercury processing plant. He died April 14, 1985 and is buried beside his father in the Salmon Cemetery.

Viola Mullen married Eugene Edwards. They live on their ranch south of Salmon. They have five children - Faye, Roger, Paul, Leslie, and Christine.

Lois Mullen married Quinton Snook, and they live on their ranch fourteen miles southeast of Salmon. They have five children - Lois Ann, Quinton A., Edward, Clayson, and Charlotte.

—Viola Edwards
—Lois Snook

Alfred S. Mullen

Leslie L. Mund

Cecile Mund claimed that her son, Leslie, started walking at nine months and could talk at twelve months. Toward the end of August, 1924, Les walked up to his dad and asked for a chew of tobacco. His dad asked, "Why?". The reply was, "Mom has been eating wild onions and I can't drink her milk".

Leslie started to school when he was six, and learned to milk cows also. At age seven he was left at the homestead to care for the younger children. He knew how to change diapers and prepare bottles, but did not know what to do for sick babies just over two months old. When the parents came home he was in bed with a twin on each arm, however one had perished.

In 1933, the family went to Hazelton, North Dakota for Christmas. The children were enrolled in school. When the family returned to Wyoming in the spring, the children were all denied admittance to the school and were prevented from taking the exams by the teacher. The next year the same grades had to be taken over from another teacher. After going to Salmon, another year was lost when Les had to drop out of high school one spring to get a job to help support the family.

The cows had to be milked and the bear fed prior to walking to school. One cold morning Les was five minutes late at the Brooklyn School and was expelled. He had worked for Walter Fox, Emmet Reese on Pine Creek, and had cut wood for Fackrells and Jack Brough, usually through the summers.

In his senior year, Les went to work at Yearian's in February. Along in May, Bill Hanmer went to Les, who had not looked in a book in four months, and said, "You can have the day off to take your exams". The diploma is authentic. One highlight at Yearian's was driving three teams strung out to pull the ditcher.

During the war, while serving in the 96th Deadeye Infantry Division, Les signed up for an allotment to be sent home each month, which left him about $7.50. There is not much for sale in the jungles and atolls of the Pacific. The Division consisted of about 10,000 soldiers. They killed 7,341 of the enemy on Leyte and 31,780 on Okinawa.

Les was awarded the combat infantry badge and the bronze star, plus other campaign ribbons. After the war, Les and Harvey went into the wood business. The winter of 1948-1949, they sold over 2,000 cords of wood.

In 1950, a new Mack truck was bought to haul oil from a Salt Lake Refinery. It had a sleeper and averaged 20,000 miles a month. In about 1953 the trucks were moved to Montana to haul for a refinery there. Two years later the refinery went bankrupt, owing about $10,000 in hauling fees.

After the tankers were disposed of, Les moved to Salmon and went into the ready mix concrete and excavation business. He married Ermine (Peggy) Burnham Dunstall on May 8, 1958. They bought the home place from his mother and she moved to town.

Les had back problems for several years. In 1964 it got so bad he couldn't sit at the table long enough to eat. He was admitted to the V.A. hospital in Boise for spine surgery. Doctors suggested it might be wise to get a different line of work. During the ten years since they bought the house, they had remodeled it. In the spring of 1968, they sold the home, moved to Montana, and bought a Culligan franchise.

In the summer of 1974, Les had more back surgery in a V.A. hospital in Salt Lake City. In the summer of 1979, Les had total knee replacement in the same hospital.

Leslie L. Mund feeding the bear.

Ermine (Peggy) and Leslie Mund in 1958.

Peggy had a sore back for several years. In 1980 she quit bowling and golfing. Toward fall a technician found a spot on her lung and diagnosed it as cancer. She suffered very much prior to passing away March 5, 1981.

On March 20, 1982 Les and Eleanor Brown Aldous were married and went to live in Montana. He hadn't proposed to her after the war as he couldn't support two families. They sold Culligan February 1, 1985. Their home in Salmon was purchased in 1986.

In 1990, the knee replacement had to be done over on Les.

—Leslie L. Mund

—Dr. F. S. Wright, of the Lemhi Agency, is paying Salmon City a visit.

Ren and Cecile Horstmeyer Mund

The Mund family arrived in Salmon in April, 1935. They spent the first night at the Cabbage Patch Motel, and moved. A two-room log cabin was rented on South St. Charles Street for $5 a month. An 8' x 10' tent was set up in the yard where the two older boys slept.

Ren E. Mundt (before the "T" was omitted), was born March 7, 1896 at Herreid, South Dakota. He passed away January 17, 1954 at the Veterans' Hospital, Miles City, Montana with burial in McIntosh, South Dakota. He grew up on farms, went to school as far as the third grade, then enlisted in the Army at Linton, North Dakota on March 28, 1918. He was discharged February 25, 1919 at Camp Lewis, Washington.

Cecile Matilda Horstmeyer was born January 6, 1898 at Council Bluffs, Iowa. She passed away January 13, 1984 at a nursing home in Brigham City, Utah and is buried in the Salmon Cemetery.

Her family lived on a farm, and she started to school in 1905. They moved to a homestead near Hazelton, North Dakota in March, 1907. Her father had been there the previous summer to make arrangements. After a school was established, she graduated from the eighth grade. She went two years to high school, then went to North Dakota Normal School. After receiving a teaching certificate, she taught in rural schools for six years.

Ren and Cecile were married July 5, 1919 at McIntosh, South Dakota. They probably met at one of the many dances. Cecile remembered dancing to music by the Lawrence Welk band of the area. Ren worked various places as a farmhand.

Harvey Victor Mund was their first born, on January 28, 1921, at Paradise, North Dakota. He married Melda B. Call on October 4,1951 at Willard, Utah.

Ellen Bernice Mund, Etta June Mund, Grandmother Horstmeyer, Cecile M. Mund, Leslie L. Mund, holding Arlen Julius Mund, Harvey Victor Mund, Ren Mund. Walter Ren Mund in front.

Their second born was Estella Edith Mund, on March 27, 1922 in Sioux County, North Dakota. She passed away October 19, 1922 at Hazelton, North Dakota.

Third born was Leslie Lawrence Mund on August 1, 1923 at their homestead, fourteen miles from Hazelton. He married Ermine (Peggy) Burnham Dunstall on May 8, 1958 at Shelby, Montana. She passed away March 5, 1981 at Shelby, Montana, and is buried there. He then married Eleanor Brown Aldous March 20, 1982 at Salmon, Idaho.

In the spring of 1924, the parents and two boys headed for Wyoming. Ren got a job with the highway department. Cecile worked at the hospital.

Etta June Mund, their fourth, was born June 23, 1925 at Gillette, Wyoming. She married Frank Johnson, Jr. on June 8, 1946.

Fifth born, June 29, 1927, was Ellen Bernice Mund at Gillette, Wyoming. She married Russell E. Cannon on August 12, 1966.

The spring of 1929, the family moved to a homestead forty miles from Gillette. Here, the sixth and seventh children were born, Walter R. and Wallace C. Mund on October 20, 1930. Wallace died January 1, 1931 at the homestead, and is buried in Gillette. Walter married Esther Kemmerer on January 18, 1952.

On April 17, 1933, President Roosevelt signed the deed to the homestead. Ren's brother Art went to Idaho in 1934. When reports of gold in the streets of Shoup, Idaho were received, the feet got itchy.

The livestock and other possessions were sold at an auction in the spring of 1935. The family headed west in a 1930 pickup, with bows and a tarp over the bed. The older children rode in the back of the pickup, while the younger ones rode in the cab. A two-wheeled trailer was hooked on for personal possessions.

July 8, 1936, Ren and Cecile bought eight lots from Inez and Allen Merritt for $150. The older boys went to the mountains to cut wood and house logs. The new house was built in 1938.

Ren was night watchman for the city of Salmon for several years. Cecile cooked at various cafes for about six years, then cooked for Stine's Maternity Home a few years.

Eighth born was Arlen Julius Mund on January 12, 1941 at Salmon. He married Marie Benedict on September 5, 1981.

Ren and Cecile were divorced in 1942. Cecile and the children worked at Reese's Pine Creek Ranch for awhile during the war. She didn't seek employment after the war, but was content to raise a garden and cook, plus take wood orders for her boys, and enjoy picnics.

Les bought the house in 1958. Cecile bought a

house in town. In October, 1961 she visited her son, Walter, and family in Hawaii for two weeks. After cooking for the hospital for fifteen years, she retired in 1973.

—Leslie L. Mund

Glen and Joyce Everson Munkres

Glen Munkres was born January 29, 1918 to Frank and Leah Munkres, at the family ranch on Fourth of July Creek. He had four brothers - James, Baby Munkres, Verl and Dick; and four sisters - Rose, Nora, Mae, and Lois. Glen attended school for eight years in the little schoolhouse situated a short distance from the mouth of the creek.

Joyce Everson was born at Fond du Lac, Wisconsin, on November 7, 1921. Her parents were Jesse and Ethel Gotchey Everson. She has one sister, Elaine Schubring. Jesse was a disabled World War I veteran, and until his death in 1967 he resided in various veteran's homes.

Ethel and Jesse were divorced, and sometime later, Ethel married Lee Medberry. They moved to Gibbonsville in 1930, when Joyce was nine years old. Lee had been a mechanic but times were hard and he worked at whatever he could find to do. He was good to his stepdaughters, treating them as though they were his own, and they loved him dearly. Lee died in 1947. Ethel passed away December 5, 1985 at the Valley Care Center in Idaho Falls, Idaho.

Joyce Everson and Glen Munkres were married June 30, 1937. They lived on Little Fourth of July Creek, on the ranch they bought from Glen's parents. Glen worked for the Forest Service in the summer months, sometimes on Steen Mountain at the lookout. It was here that Glen, Jr. learned to walk. Glen worked for various ranchers during the winters, and also drove the school bus that transported the Fourth of July Creek kids down to the mouth of the creek, where they met the regular school bus into Salmon.

After moving to town in 1955, Glen worked for Dick Shoup at Lemhi Feed and Grain until 1959, when he signed on with Lemhi County as a deputy sheriff. He quit the position in 1968, but returned to the county force in 1974.

During the 1968-1974 period, he drove the main stage to Darby, later worked for Havemann Hardware, and for a time managed the Stagecoach Inn and Motel, with Joyce's assistance.

Glen spent long hours investigating accidents, burglaries, and break-ins. He must have investigated hundreds of such cases. The largest was where an estimated $100,000 worth of stolen property was recovered after a suspect had barricaded himself in an upstairs apartment at the KOA Campground near Wagonhammer Springs, north of Salmon. The suspect was found dead when officers stormed the apartment.

Glen retired from the county in 1984, after serving as deputy sheriff for twenty years. At the time of his death October 5, 1987, he had worked for the Forest Service for three years. Glen died of a heart attack while on duty down the Salmon River.

Joyce worked at Motel Deluxe for several years, and is active in the Episcopal Church. Three children were born to Glen and Joyce:

Patricia Ann married Neil McCarroll and they had one child. She later married Ken Jones and they live at Springfield, Oregon.

Glen Leroy was a navy man for ten years and is now a Baptist minister. He married Faye Kurkendall, and they have four children and live in Golconda, Nevada.

Linda Marie married first, Art Ling, and second, Mike Allen. Her occupation is dog-grooming and Mike is a supervisor at QB Beam Plant. They have no children.

Hobbies of the Munkres have always consisted of hunting, fishing, and camping. Joyce has remarked that this was the usual thing when the weekend rolled around.

The Munkres, friends, and relatives observed their 50th Wedding Anniversary on June 30, 1987, just three months before Glen's death.

—Joyce Munkres

Glen and Joyce Munkres

Lorin Murdock Family, (insert) Lorin Lee, BACK: Kelly Ann, Cherie, and Kerry. FRONT: Dorothy and Lorin

Lorin and Dorothy Hutto Murdock

The Murdock family moved to the Leadore area of the Lemhi Valley on June 29, 1972. Their four children ranged in age from fifteen years to three years old. Lorin Lee was born August 3, 1956 at Driggs, Idaho. Kerry Ray was born February 24, 1959 at Salmon. Dorothy Cherie was born May 3, 1965 at Woodville, Texas, and Kelly Ann was born April 14, 1969 at Woodville.

Lorin Andrew Murdock, a native of Idaho, always dreamed of owning a ranch in the beautiful mountains of Idaho. His dream came true when they purchased the Taylor Mahaffey Ranch located on Cottom Lane.

The children all attended Leadore School and with the exception of Kelly Ann, graduated there. Kelly attended there for eleven years, but finished her last year in Texas. The family were supporters of all school activities. They also supported community projects and found joy in association with people of the valley. They found time to serve on political committees to help promote the freedoms and way of life they enjoyed in this valley.

Lorin and Dorothy were very hospitable people and often entertained company. Lorin very much enjoyed hunting and fishing and took pleasure in inviting family, friends, and acquaintances to accompany him.

The Murdock clan was a close knit group, and a large one. It was not unusual to see seventy family members gather for special occasions.

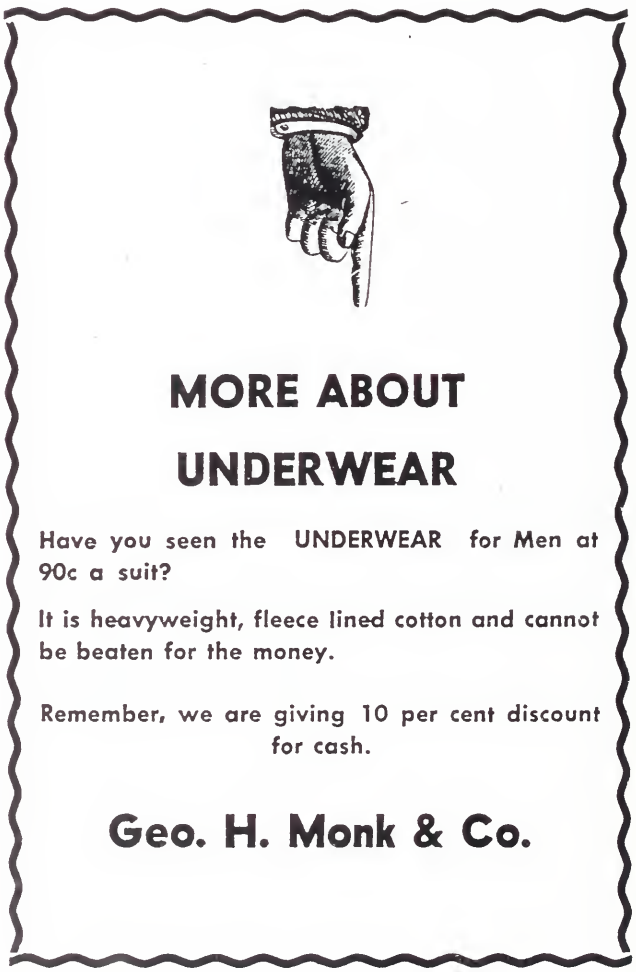
The Murdocks were all active members of the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-Day Saints. Lorin served as Bishop of the Leadore Ward during 1988-89. Three of the children; Lorin Lee, Kerry Ray, and Kelly Ann served as missionaries for their church. Lorin Lee was killed in a "hit and run" accident on December 6, 1975, while in Texas serving a mission.

After finishing college, Cherie came to Leadore for her first year of teaching. She also coached the girls basketball team. Kerry met Sandra Kaye Whitworth while attending Ricks College. They were married and came back to the ranch to live and work. They have five children: Aaron, Bryan, Rachel, Rebecca, and Sarah.

Dorothy's health wasn't very good, and after a few trips back "home" to Texas, they decided she felt better in the lower altitude and milder climate there, so the family began making plans to move to Texas. The family knew that they would miss the mountains, fishing in the clear streams, their friends, and the general way of life in the Lemhi Valley, but on April 10, 1990, they traded their mountain home and ranch for one near Paris, Texas in the Red River Valley.

Kerry and Sandra continue to ranch with Lorin and Dorothy. Cherie teaches school and coaches nearby and Kelly Ann is still at this time on a mission for the LDS Church in California.

—Lorin Murdock



1902 Advertisement

Ernest and Katie McFarland Neal

Ernest Neal and Katie McFarland were married March 28, 1929, in Challis, Idaho, and moved to the ranch on Carmen Creek which he had purchased in 1926. It was the Bill Barton place. They lived in a two room log house with a dirt roof. There were two more rooms just pushed on the other part. They lived in this house for ten years. They were partners with Ern's dad and brother, John. The two ranches joined. They had a band of sheep and milked a lot of cows.

In the early thirties, they sold the sheep, except for a hundred head, and then bought some black Angus cows. The depression in the thirties was rough. The banks went broke and left them without any money to pay their bills. They lived off the cream they sold each week. They had no light or telephone bills to pay. Ben Dillon sheared the sheep, but had to wait for his pay until they sold the wool. They would help Katie's folks, the Peter McFarlands, brand their calves. Their neighbor, Milt Slavin, would go with them, then they would help him. Soon most of the ranchers on the creek joined in. The women and children went along. It was a happy get together twice a year and is still going on. They hauled wood from way up Carmen Creek with teams and bobsleds.

FRONT ROW: Patsy and Jack BACK ROW: Ernest and Katie

Times got better in the late thirties, so in 1939, they built their house which Katie still lives in. They got phone and electricity in 1941 and found it was wonderful to have electric appliances and water in the house. They got their first Ford tractor and mower then, also.

The Carmen Grange started in May 1941 and Ern and Katie were both charter members, held many offices, many times, and really enjoyed it. They had three children, Precious (Patsy), who married Dick Morton, Ernest Peter, who only lived nine months, and John (Jack) who has the ranch now.

—Katie Neal

Meade and Jessie Alice Long Neal

Meade McClellan Neal was born August 15, 1863, at Olivesburg, Ohio. This was during the Civil War and his brother, William, who was in the service, named him for two Union generals. When Meade was eleven, his family moved to Stuart, Iowa. As a young man, he moved to Kansas where he met Jessie Alice Long and married her October 12, 1884, In Oskaloosa, Kansas. Alice was born in Lisbon, Iowa, April 12, 1863, to John and Nancy Kelsey Long.

Meade and Alice farmed in Kansas for two years then moved back to Stuart. While in Kansas their son, John Cantwell, January 13, 1886, and stillborn twin girls were born. Precious May, January 4, 1894, and Edgar Meade, November 25, 1896, were born in Iowa.

In 1896 the Neals moved to Lemhi County, following Alice's parents who had moved here after the death of Bob Moore, John Long's brother, to take possession of his ranch. Two more sons were born after moving to Idaho, Henry, December 7, 1899, and Ernest, May 3, 1901. Both Edgar and Henry served in World War I. Edgar was a deep sea diver and died at age 25 unmarried.

The first place Alice and Meade lived in Idaho was at Red Rock about 15 miles north of Salmon and then homesteaded a place on the west side of the Salmon River just below the Carmen bridge. There they built a large two story log house near the bank of the river. While living there the first bridge across the river at Carmen was built. Alice cooked for the men working on the bridge. There was a good ford there and before the bridge was built, John, the oldest boy, drove buggies across for some of the women, one being Mrs. Peter McKinney. Precious used to pack rock off the bank so the teamsters

couldn't find any to throw at their horses.

Indians camped along the river, probably to fish for Salmon, and often came to Neals to buy hay for their horses. Meade charged them ten cents for all the hay a squaw could pack on her back. The Indians also bought potatoes from them. One time the kids were sent to the cellar to get them a bucket of potatoes and as a joke, they filled the bottom with onions. The next time the Indians came for potatoes, they asked for the same mix.

Alice was a good cook, and would feed anyone who appeared at her door, including two Chinese miners who stopped there on their way to town after walking out of Moose Creek. The Chinese some times caught rides to town with Meade. Meade worked in several mines to help support his family. The children rode saddle horses across the river to attend school at Carmen.

In 1908, Meade and Alice bought a ranch on Carmen Creek and built a two story frame home, the lumber hauled by team and wagon from Hughes Creek. Meade was able to pay for this ranch by selling hay and grain to the construction company building the railroad into Salmon. They also milked a lot of cows and Alice made butter, sealed it in tins, and sold it to the mines. In 1920, they bought a band of sheep. The summer range for this band was in the Panther Creek drainage. Ernest, the youngest son, was the camp tender. The descendants of this band of sheep stayed in the Neal family until 1979. The Neals always had cattle, first Shorthorns, then Angus and finally Herefords.

August 12, 1913, Precious married Fred Kohl at her parents home and went to Yellowstone Park by team and wagon for their honeymoon. John married Edith, and after her death, Catherine Stuart. Henry married Sadie Blassingame December 3, 1920, and Ernest married Katie McFarland March 28, 1929. Alice Neal died November 28, 1934. Following Meade's death November 6, 1949, the ranch was sold to Corbin Moore. In 1960, Dick Morton, whose wife, Patsy, was Meade Neal's granddaughter, bought the ranch and still lives there.

—Janice Neal

John and Cammie Capps Nebeker

Cammie Capps Nebeker was born July 29, 1956, in Salmon to Martin and Almira Capps. She was the youngest of four children.

Cammie attended Pioneer Elementary School, Brooklyn Junior High and graduated from Salmon High School in 1974. She was active in drill team, honor roll society, White House Conference, drama and various clubs such as 4-H.

Growing up along the banks of the Salmon River on Happy Hollow Dude Ranch was a unique experience. Up until 1963, the ranch had a crank telephone. Memories such as haying with teams of horses, trail rides, float trips, cattle rustlers, and meeting people from around the world were part of this unique lifestyle.

In search of a job that would satisfy her father's qualifications of being educational, Cammie found one that was satisfactory. She was the first female disc jockey at KSRA Radio.

Cammie attended Boise State University and Brigham Young University.

On August 18, 1977, in Salt Lake City, Utah, she married John Nebeker of LaGrande, Oregon. They had four children: Amber, Wyatt, Nancy, and Will.

John attended Brigham Young University and Physical Therapy School at the University of Utah. Upon graduating, the Nebekers resided in Texas, Oregon, Idaho, and Utah, with their current residence in Neola, Utah.

Although Cammie has traveled overseas through many countries and seen many different landscapes including the Swiss Alps, she says there are no mountains or valleys as beautiful as in Lemhi County.

—Cammie Nebeker

FRONT ROW: Amber, John SECOND ROW: Wyatt, Cammie BACK ROW: Nancy, Will

Joseph Stewart and Margaret Stevens Nebeker

Joseph Stewart Nebeker was born May 6, 1917, on a spring morning in Fairview, Wyoming, to Archiles and Dora Belle Stanton Nebeker, the youngest of nine children.

Margaret Evedean Stevens was born March 13, 1917, in Blackfoot, Idaho, the middle child of three children born to George and Susan Allphin Stevens.

Margaret and Joe met in Blackfoot where he was employed by the R.C. Rich Sheep Co., and Margaret was still living at home with her parents. They dated for five years and finally Margaret told Joe that if he went to the hills one more time without her, there would never be a wedding. That same evening, April 30, 1941, they were married in Odgen, Utah. They lived in Burley, Rupert, and Soda Springs, Idaho, while employed by the sheep company.

After moving to Blackfoot, Joe was employed by the Blackfoot Creamery, the sugar factory, Plymouth, Dodge and DeSoto as parts man, for Don Swenson at Tractor Sales and Service as parts man, and as on-the-road salesman for Kraft Foods.

While working for the Creamery, Joe traveled often to Salmon, and grew to love the area and the people. In 1957, he and Paul Brog became partners in a wholesale dairy business. Later on, Joe purchased Paul's half of the business and renamed it Joe's Dairy. He and Margaret owned and operated this business for twenty-five years. They also owned and operated Joe's Artic circle, now known as the Savage Circle, for nine and one-half years. People say that many a good meal was served from the Circle.

On May 3, 1943, a son, Dean LaMar, was born to the Nebekers. On February 6, 1945, another son, Joseph S., was born, but lived only two days. Their third child, Lois Verline, was born January 26, 1947, completing this little family. Lois is married to Jay Bowman and they have two children, Dan and Kristy. Joe and Margaret have four other grandsons, Joe, Don, tom and Todd Nebeker, and four great-grandchildren, Casey (girl), Brandon, Jordan, and Shawn Nebeker.

Joe judged the parade livestock at the Eastern Idaho State Fair at Blackfoot in 1975, 1976, and 1977, but heart problems forced him to stop doing this. He experienced chest pains while serving as Master of Ceremonies for an Old Time Fiddlers Jamboree at Challis and decided to go to Salt Lake for a check-up. The doctors wouldn't release him from the hospital until by-pass surgery had been done.

He received an Eagle Scout award while in Blackfoot, a Scoutmaster for fourteen years and was a committeeman on the Board of Review for three years. He is now registered as a candidate for the Silver Beaver Award, which he will be eligible for in 1997.

While in Blackfoot, he and Margaret were dance directors for the Mutual Improvement Association, and Joe served as Elder's Quorum President for two years, both of these activities were for the LDS Church.

Joe has played with the Old Time Fiddlers for more than twenty years, and was the caller for the square-dancers during the very first Salmon River Days.

The Back County Horsemen and the Long-Ears Mule Club are two more of his hobbies, and he writes the monthly reports for both these clubs. Two of his reports have been published in a sports magazine devoted to these sports. In his (spare) time, he tends his yard and does a little woodworking.

Margaret keeps busy keeping Joe in line, and loving her children, grandchildren, and great-grandchildren.

—Joe Nebeker
—Margaret Nebeker
—Lois Bowman

Darrell J. and Verna Bates Nef

Darrell J. Nef, son of Emil Nef and Eva Lenora Johnson was born April 8, 1932, at Burton, Idaho. verna May Bates, daughter of Floyd Joshual Bates and Eliza May Bean was born July 1, 1925, at Sugar City, Idaho. Darrell and Verna were married November 19, 1943, in the Salt Lake Temple. They lived in Burton until 1945 when Darrell went in the service, serving in the Seabees. After he returned home, he helped his father on the farm and sorted potatoes.

In the spring of 1947, they made a trip to Salmon to move some friends out. They also visited friends in the Leadore area and learned the Frank Dawson ranch was for sale. Feeling the need for a change in their lives, they decided to buy the ranch and by April, 1948, Darrell had moved to the ranch on Lee Creek. Verna came out in June following the birth of their second daughter.

It was a new experience working with the cattle and getting familiar with the irrigation, range rights, and a home with no water, but they loved working together and enjoying the beautiful mountains, wild flowers, game and good times with friends and lots of company.

The winter of 1948-49 was a really hard one. They were wondering if they had made a wise choice when they were snowed in so much. Darrell rode the horse to Leadore to mail Christmas cards and they went with the team and sleigh to get fuel oil,

supplies, and ship cream. They left the children with LeRoy and Rose Peterson while they made the trip. The first few years they lived on cream checks as the calf check made the ranch payments. The stackyard fences were snowed under and the rabbits ate the haystacks so they looked like toad stools. The potatoes froze hard as rocks and there was even ice in the vanilla. As time went on, many improvements were made on the ranch and in their home.

Five children were born to this union. Sharal Lee, born August 20, 1944, married Merrill Max Beyeler December 30, 1966. They have five children: Amy, Bryant, Curtis, Douglas, and Elissa. Barbara Kay, born May 27, 1948, married Grant Leland Thompson September 6, 1973. They have four children: Travis, Kristy, Gina, and LeGrand. Michael J., born January 13, 1950, married Karla Cook January 19, 1973. They have seven children: Trent, Rodney, Lorna, Todd, Devin, Trudy, and Tiffany. Myra Ann, born October 13, 1953, married Delaine Bowen August 14, 1975. They have five children: Jonathan, Jeremy, Melanie, Matthew and Pamela. Anthony B., born August 10, 1957. The children all grew up in Leadore and graduated from Leadore High except Myra, who spent the last two months as a Senior in Snowflake, Arizona, with Barbara and graduated there.

The Nefs have been active members of the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-Day Saints, and served in many responsible positions. They have also served in the community in the Farm Bureau and Verna was chosen Farm Wife in the county and district in 1983. Darrell served on the school board, FHA and ASCS boards. Verna was postal clerk at the Leadore Post Office from 1963 to 1974. Darrell also is an insurance salesman.

FRONT ROW: Anthony and Myra Ann MIDDLE ROW: Verna, Darrell J. Nef, Michael BACK ROW: Sharal and Barbara

Darrell, Verna, and family love to go fishing, camping, and swimming for recreation. They enjoy dancing and traveling and have gone on many exciting trips.

They have twenty-one grandchildren and one great grand-daughter.

—Darrell and Verna Nef

Charles and Rhoda Woodside Negus

Charles Andrew Negus was born in Vermillion, South Dakota, September 8, 1875, the son of Joshua and Mary Martin Negus. His parents died while he was a small child of seven or eight, so one of the neighbors looked after him until arrangements could be made to send him to relatives. On the day he was to leave, the neighbor lady pinned a note to Charlie's shirt stating: Please take care of this little boy until he arrives in Butte, Montana. This was a scary time for him all alone on a big train by himself. He was put on the train and sent to his sister and her husband, Hank and Ada Smith, in Heckla, Montana. He grew up there and attended school. As a young man, he worked in the mines of Butte and Argenta.

Charley married Rhoda Belle Woodside, daughter of John Robinson and Nancy Jane Seybold, November 14, 1895, in Farlain, Montana. Rhoda was born in Maryville, Missouri, and spent her childhood there. When she was nine years of age, her father passed away. When she was eleven, the family moved to Farlain, where her brother was engaged in mining work in and around the area.

Charles and Rhoda were blessed with four children while living in Montana: Clarence, born March 5, 1898; Alice, born July 10, 1901; Lloyd, born November 29, 1904; and Ruth, born October 16, 1907.

In the late spring of 1910, Charlie decided to move to Idaho. Rhoda and the children ere heartsick. They had a nice cabin and acreage for the horses and cows they owned and Rhoda knew they would have to leave a lot of their possessions behind. Also, she was expecting their fifth child and she knew the long trip in the wagon would be hard to bear. They loaded the wagon with everything they could, leaving behind furniture, the big Monarch cook stove and sleds and wagons the kids had. The family settled in Junction while Charlie worked in the mines at Gilmore and vicinity. On December 18, 1910, Ernest was born and Ruthie was thrilled to have a baby brother.

The next year, the family moved to Gilmore where Charlie had prepared a home for them. He dug a large hole in the side of the mountain for the bedroom, then built a lean-to shack in front for a kitchen. The bedroom was scary at night, with mice,

spiders, and other bugs crawling on the beds. Water for the families came from a pipeline over the hill from Meadow Lake for summer use. In the winter, the water was bought from a fellow who hauled it into town. Everyone carried buckets of water into their homes each day. Snow was carried in to a wash tub on the wood cookstove to be melted for washing clothes by hand and for bathing. Rhoda baked the bread and made most of their clothing on the treadle sewing machine. Son Clarence provided meat for the table, hunting each day for squirrel, rabbit, and deer as needed.

On May 4, 1914, Harold was born, a twelve pound baby that left Rhoda tired and weak. All of Rhoda's babies were born at home with a midwife or neighbor helping. Hospitals were unknown in those days.

In 1918, the family left Gilmore and homesteaded a ranch on Hayden Creek. Charlie built a log cabin with a dirt roof that had real board floors, which were scrubbed with lye until they were clean. It all seemed like heaven to them after living in the shack at Gilmore. Rhoda lived on Hayden Creek until 1945 when she moved to Salmon to live with her son, Clarence. She passed away May 4, 1949, at age seventy-three. Charlie continued to live on Hayden Creek until his death in the Salmon Hospital August 19, 1963, at age eighty-seven. They are both buried in the Salmon Cemetery.

—Eleitha Daniels

Charles and Rhoda Negus, 1930

Clyde and Ruby Meservy Nelson

Clyde Stanley Nelson was born November 12, 1932, to Rafeal Thomas Nelson and Reva Myrtle Warner Nelson. He was born at home in Aberdeen, Idaho. He had four sisters: Joyce, who died when she was seven months old, Reva Kay, who lives in Salmon and twin sisters, Faye and Gaye, who died at birth. Clyde attended Aberdeen schools until the seventh grade in 1944 when his family moved to Salmon. They bought the old Red Brown ranch one mile east of Salmon form Art and Audrey Hodes. The ranch consisted of two hundred-fifty acres of land. The family lived on the ranch for two years, then leased the ranch to Ray and Ruby Skinner while they went back to Aberdeen for a year. Clyde and his family returned to Salmon in 1947 and have lived on the ranch until the present time.

In 1963, Clyde and his father took three hundred-twenty acres of land out of sagebrush and cultivated it into farmable ground that is now part of the original ranch, for a total of six hundred-forty acres.

Clyde completed his high school education in Salmon and graduated in 1950. He married Ruby Ann Meservy, a native of Dietrich, Idaho, December 14, 1950. Ruby was the third of eight children born to Mapy Cleopha Anderson and Levi James Meservy Their family moved to Salmon in the winter of 1941, bringing their household belongings on a hay wagon pulled behind their car. Ruby's brothers and sisters include Merlin and John, both of whom died at birth, Pearl Mae, James Leroy, Opal Ione, richard Lee, and Garnett Lucille. Ruby is an avid gardener,raising many kinds of fruit, flowers and vegetables in a large garden and does a lot of canning. She also loves quilting. all of her children and grandchildren and many friends are enjoying quilts she made over the years. Ruby's mother and father were divorced in 1948 and her mother died of cancer in 1952, so the youngest children, Richard and Garnett, lived with Clyde and Ruby until they graduated from high school.

Clyde and Ruby have five daughters. Theresa Ann was born June 3, 1952, and is now married to Larry Sherman Weeks. They have two daughters, Krista Ann and Anjanette, and a son, Don Sherman. Leslie Christine was born January 8, 1954, and is now married to Michael Ray Brown. They have three daughters and two sons: Cara Cleopha, Reilie Mikkell, Michael Rafeal, Ashley Christine, and Derek Russell. Julie Gay, born January 18, 1958, is married to Kelly Carbine Stewart. They have three children: Tyston Carbine, Toby Dawn and Tisha Leanne. Janna Lynn, born December 6, 1963, is married to Steven Ray Herbst and they have three children: Rachel Lynn, Darren Ray, and Brian Steven. Stephanie was born February 19, 1970, and is currently attending Dixie College in St. George, Utah.

Clyde ranched in partnership with his father for many years. They purchased some Hereford cattle in 1945 and also raised russet potatoes for many years. When Clyde finished high school, he became interested in Black Angus cattle, she and his father purchased some registered Angus cattle in 1952 from Charles Finucum in Hayden Lake, Idaho. After Rafe's death in 1971, they ceased raising potatoes and the ranch became solely based around the Angus cattle.

Clyde and Ruby have become very active in the Angus industry and are top producers of Angus cattle. Their daughters have all been active in the 4-H programs and the family has shown their cattle in many shows across the United States. They have a very extensive and progressive program on the ranch. Clyde likes to keep current on the new, innovative ideas in the cattle business, and has been a leader in many areas. For the past nine years, he has been doing extensive work with embryonomics, and produced the Nation's Show Heifer of the Year in 1987, as well as the Nation's leading growth bull for three consecutive years. Clyde and Ruby were also chosen Idaho Angus Family of the Year in 1988.

—Clyde and Ruby Nelson

Ruby and Clyde Nelson

THE MINES EXCHANGE
LIMITED

Mines Bought and Sold

We have purchasers for all kinds of metalliferous mines and prospects, and desire to hear from prospectors and others having properties for sale.
Our facilities for making quick sales is unrivalled.
Send us reports, also samples of ore for exhibition at our Office.

THE MINES EXCHANGE, LIMITED,
French office at SALMON, Idaho. Box 100, NELSON, B. C.

Frank R. and Louise Call Nelson

Frank Roberts Nelson was born in Thayne, Wyoming, November 1, 1912, the fourth son of Joseph Leo Nelson and Jane Mathews Roberts. He inherited his love of ranching from his grandparents and dreamed of sometime having a ranch of his own. After years of mining, sawmilling, trucking and working as night supervisor at the Salt Lake County shops, he bought Ted Hisey's ranch on Fourth of July Creek, twenty-five miles from Salmon, Idaho.

In 1960, after their daughter, Afton, married, he moved his wife, Louise, and their children, Paul, sixteen; David, eleven; Gary, eight; Nadine, six; and Lowell, three, to the ranch, complete with a cow and a herd of sheep.

Returning to his work in Utah for another year, he admonished Louise to make friends with the neighbors. She wondered how she could do that with fences made for cows, not sheep. Only her pioneer heritage sustained her. Louise was the fourth of seven children of Willard Call of Bancroft, Idaho, and Louie Ann Hale of Afton, Wyoming, both descendants of plains-crossing Mormons. Since marrying Frank in 1936, she had done some pioneering of her own, following his portable sawmill through the wilds.

Winter's contentment was marred with loneliness, frozen pipes, and tin-tub bathing, but spring renewed their enthusiasm. She learned to harvest wild foods like dandelion, stinging nettle, watercress, thistle, and waterleaf, but she wanted a real garden. With her shovel, she attacked an alfalfa field and discovered that alfalfa roots find sustenance in China. She persevered and coaxed some seed to promise. Horses broke the fence, and rolled. She planted again. The sheep got in. With vigilance and dedication, she won a harvest. She was proud.

When company came for a few days, she left the chores for the children. They tried to tell her something was wrong, but she shushed their warnings. No one must know that all was not well in their paradise. After the company left, she went to the barn and found the cow with a caked bag. She had read that alder leaves were good for caked breast. She gathered a bushel of leaves, bruised them with a hammer and packed them around the cow's udder in a gunny sack sling pinned over her back. The next morning, the bag milked out completely.

She was converted. Gary's rattler bites were poulticed with plantain. Crushed plantain leaves stopped the bleeding when she slashed her thumb, and the root controlled toothache. Wormwood soaked the pain out of sprained ankles and yarrow relieves colds. She pursued her study of these wonderful herbs. It seemed a companion study to her main interests: Religion, Iridology and

Personology, clues to the spiritual, physical and mental well-being of man.

Ending his work in Utah, Frank joined the family. He told Louise that it was truly said that it was the women who won the west. She smiled modestly, but her heart was warmed. He further mollified her by selling the sheep.

He installed gravity flow irrigation sprinklers and piped spring water to the houses and corrals. He built a hay barn and bought the first round baler in the country.

He served six years on the school board. He and Louise have each served in both Ward and Stake positions for the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-Day Saints.

Yes, they have made friends with their neighbors and are fifty-five years into living happily ever after together.

—Louise Nelson

Herman and Jennie Nelson

The Heart X ranch is located eighteen miles below Shoup on the Salmon River. It originally consisted of an alfalfa field on the bench above the river, pasture lands and an orchard of a large variety of fruits, all irrigated from Lake Creek, an adequate creek that runs through it. Access from the road to the place is by cable car.

Our uncle, Ed Gwyther, a much wounded World War I veteran, bought the property in 1920 and developed it into a beautiful productive land consisting of a large hayfield, pasture lands, large orchard and a sizeable herd of cattle. His livestock brand was the Heart X, which was also used to name the ranch.

Ed Gwyther died in 1934 of a heart attack while canning fruit and was found a week later by a boatman passing by. He was buried on the place and later interred in the Salmon Cemetery. His brother, John, took over the place and operated it until his death about two years later. It was then leased to Charles Harkey, a retired Kansas City business man, who kept the place in excellent shape and continued to lease it for four years after we purchased the property in 1942. In 1946, Harkey bought a place in Ellis. Later, we leased the place to Colon Smith, a neighboring fruit grower. During Smith's tenure, the hayfield, fences and the orchard began to run down. Beaver had taken a severe toll of over one-half the trees of the orchard. This loss was curbed when the Idaho Fish and Game trapped the beaver. Smith sub-leased it to Arnold Fritz for a couple of years at which time his son, Dan Fritz, a medical aid or nurse at Salmon Medical Center, was born in the old log cabin.

Heart X Ranch - 1976

After we bought the place, my brothers Howard, Leonard, and I used the ranch as headquarters for our hunting and fishing trips. Jennie and I built a new cabin in 1962, and being retired from a Boise business and teaching, we have made it our home for the major part of each year; keeping up the orchard and growing a large vegetable garden, but have let the rest of the place go back to nature.

Our sons, Bryce, Van, Clyde, and their families consider it a perfect vacation spot; consequently, all of them spend most of their vacations there. It is an ideal place for family reunions. We are often visited by elk, deer, mountain sheep, mountain lions, coyotes, bald eagles, bear, an occasional moose, and especially large flocks of many colored birds during the migratory seasons. Otter often perform for us in the river.

Many changes are noticeable on the river since we acquired the ranch. At that time, the traffic past our place was approximately three hundred cars per year, and has increased by thousands to the present time. The backpacking, hunting, fishing, and many water sports have increased immensely. The single lane, narrow dirt road has been improved somewhat and the old crank telephone with seventeen parties

on one line has been replaced with a modern phone system. Now we are looking forward to better roads and the possibility of getting electric service.

The expanding association with our caring neighbors and families along the river has developed into a genuine friendship and a deep appreciation of human values. It is a rewarding place in which to live.

In 1976, a picture of the Heart X Ranch was used on calendars throughout the land to celebrate the bicentennial of the founding of our country. The ranch has been in our family for seventy years.

—Herman Nelson
—Jennie Nelson

Jack Nelson

I was born in Aberdeen, Idaho, July 26, 1931, one of four children, of Ferg and Della Vee Nelson. Dorthy was the oldest, then me, Rae was three years younger and Tommy was the youngest.

In November of 1943, my mom and dad bought a ranch on the Big Flat and that's where they raised their family. Dorthy was a Junior in High School, I was in the seventh grade, Della Rae was a fifth grader and Tommy was one year old. I attended school at Big Flat for two years. The next four years, I went to school in Salmon where I participated in sports — football, basketball, and track. I graduated in 1949. I really enjoyed my years in school.

The next fall, I joined the Army. After completing basic training, I was shipped to Guam. I was there until the Korean War started and was then shipped to Korea. After seventeen months, I was returned to Fort Lewis, Washington, where I spent the rest of my enlistment.

I worked odd jobs for about a year and in the fall of 1953, I decided to go to the University of Idaho and see if I could get smart. After just one year of college, Vern Bell, a barber in Salmon, told me how good the life of a barber was. He told me that he would be looking for a helper in the near future. Well, that fall, I packed up and went to barber college in Salt Lake City. I graduated in 1955.

I met my wife, Lillie Bennett, in Salt Lake and was married May 9, 1955. I had a job in Idaho Falls, and we moved there, then moved back to Salmon July 4th, and went to work for Vern Bell. We had four children born in Salmon: Lori, Janet, Jacklyn, and Jeffery — four wonderful children that are the pride of our lives.

Before I go too far, I would like to mention my dad's outfitting business. He started it in 1947 and for twenty-five years he did what he liked to do bet. Every year that I was here, we would go hunting with dad, usually down the Salmon River to Horse Creek, or across the river to Butt's Point Lookout. My mom always did the cooking on these trips. She was one of the world's best cooks. When tommy got old enough he wrangled. Those were the good old days — elk hunting was excellent and steelhead fishing was out of this world.

In 1962, I bought the barber shop from Vern, and in 1970, bought the City News Stand. We moved them both across the street into the old Gwartney building. I worked in the barber shop Lillie ran the News Stand. We sold the News Stand after about five years. I moved the barber shop across the street to 404 Main, where it is now.

My children are all married. Lori has a son, Chris, eighteen; Janet has a son, Kirk, seven, and a new one in July; Jacklyn has two boys, Rusty, eleven; and Reyes, five. Jeff doesn't have any yet.

In 1980, I was elected City Councilman, and was on the Council for six years. I was elected Mayor and held that office for four years and in 1990, I retired from politics. Now Lillie and I just work at home, play a little golf, and enjoy the good life.

—Jack Nelson

Ferg Nelson Pack String on the Horse Creek pack bridge

Jeff Nelson on Old Copper and Jack Nelson, standing by.

La Verne B. and Rose Mary Mescher Nelson

Around the turn of the century, the Aladdin company of Bay City, Michigan, shipped a large two-story house to Salmon, Idaho. Purchaser was Mr. Boxwell, owner of a prosperous dry goods store in Salmon. He assembled his manse in North Salmon Village. The Idaho Recorder of June 21, 1906 called it one of the finest residence properties in Salmon. Families of all shapes and sizes owned and rented the residence until 1962 when La Verne B. and Rose Mary Nelson rented and later purchased it.

La Verne Bennie Nelson was born in Whitehall, Wisconsin, on December 10, 1925. His parents were Bennie and Ida Nelson. His grandparents, paternal and maternal, came to this country from Norway. La Verne grew up in Whitehall and in 1944, was drafted into the Navy where he served as a medical corpsman. After his honorable discharge, he enrolled at Luther College in Decorah, Iowa. Shortly after this, he met and married Rose Mary Mescher.

Rose Mary Mescher was born in Dyersville, Iowa, on May 11, 1926. Her parents were henry and Mathilda Mescher. She grew up in this small town and in 1944 chose a career in the Cadet Nurse Corps. Her diploma was attained at St. Francis School of Nursing in La Crosse, Wisconsin. The couple was married September 3, 1951.

La Verne resumed his education at the University of Wisconsin. Two boys, Eric Bernard and Kurt Joseph, were born to the couple in Madison, Wisconsin. La Verne graduated with a major in geology in 1954. The family moved to Grand Forks, North Dakota, where he was employed by the University of North Dakota. Their third son, Kent Edward, was born in 1955. In January of 1956, the family came to Cobalt, Idaho, where La Verne was employed by the Calera Mining Company. On January 9, 1957, Dean Andrew was born. Two more children, Mark Allen and Margaret Rose, were born to the couple while they resided in Cobalt. During that time, Rose Mary worked as company nurse. The Nelsons moved to Salmon in October, 1961. La Verne taught school in Salmon's Junior High in 1962-63 as a mathematics instructor. Rose Mary worked at Steele Memorial Hospital. Next, La Verne was employed by the U.S. Forest Service. In 1965, Todd Anthony joined the family. Mary Anne, their last child, was born in 1973.

All the Nelson children received their education in the Salmon Schools. Eric was on the winning 1970 basketball team and was chosen for the A-2 All Tournament Team. He now resides in Boise, has one daughter and two stepsons. Kurt, known for his musical abilities, represented the SHS music department at the All-State Music Clinic. He enrolled in the Air Force Academy and is currently stationed in Seoul, Korea. Major Kurt and his wife, Loretta, have three children: Peter, Rachel, and Benjamin. Kent, also musically gifted, sang with the Vandaleers at the University of Idaho where he attained a law degree. He and his wife, Wendy, live in Boise. Dean, having played on the 1975 winning basketball team from Salmon, graduated from the University of Idaho in 1980 and enlisted in the Air Force. Captain Dean is now stationed at Randolph Air Force Base in Texas. Mark Allen died from surgery complications in 1961. Margaret Rose, elected President of the University of Idaho Student Body, graduated from that University with a major in communications. She now resides in Boise with her daughter, Marisa. Todd, as a Junior, won a Danforth Foundation scholarship to a leadership camp in Michigan. He is currently working in Spokane, Washington, as a electronic technician. Mary Anne plans to attend the College of Idaho in September, 1991. She was awarded a four-year, full ride scholarship.

La Verne and Rose Mary still reside in the historic manse on Front Street. La Verne has remodeled the inside while retaining the charm of this turn-of-the-century house.

—Rose Mary Nelson

FRONT ROW: Rose Mary, Todd, Dean, La Verne, Margaret STANDING: Kurt, Kent, and Eric UPPER INSET: Mark LOWER INSET: Mary Anne

G. A. R.

McPHERSON POST NO. 3.

There will be regular meetings of McPherson Post No. 3, Department of Idaho, G. A. R., at the G. A. R. Hall, on the first and third Thursday evenings in each month at 7½ o'clock until further notice. All comrades in good standing are requested to be present.

Z. B. YEARIAN, Comander.

J. N. ELDER, Adjutant.

Nels E. and Bertha Smith Nelson

Mrs. Bertha Nelson was fifteen years old when she first came to Salmon in the fall of 1909 with her parents, Robert and Almira Smith; sister, Marie; and brothers, Earl, Benjamin, Marion and Elmer. Another brother, William, was already in Salmon. Bertha Zuella Smith was born May 18, 1894, in Guthrie County, Iowa. In 1901, the family resettled in Benson County, North Dakota, where Betha started her education at rural schools.

Their move to Lemhi County was influenced by Robert's sister and brother-in-law, Elmer and Mertia Frost, who had arrived in 1906 from Iowa by way of Colorado. The Frosts owned the *Idaho Recorder,* a predecessor of *The Recorder-Herald,* and continued to publish the paper until Elmer's death in 1913. Mertia Frost later sold the paper and married a rancher, James Melvyn. Mertia remained a resident of Lemhi County until her death in 1963. The Robert Smith family, including Bertha, left for North Dakota in 1912 to farm there for thirteen years.

Bertha sometimes told about that 1909 trip. The family rode the Northern Pacific to Butte, changed trains to Red Rock, Montana, from where they went by stage in one of the last years of its operation. Bertha said that some passenger wanted to get out of the coach and walk over the steepest stretch of the summit. During those three years, she completed her education in the Salmon schools.

On returning to North Dakota, Bertha worked as a dry goods clerk until her marriage to Nels Eric Edstrum Nelson December 5, 1915. They raised four sons and four daughters while farming until Nels' death on December 2, 1942.

Bertha Smith Nelson and Nels Eric Edstrum Nelson

In June, 1943, Bertha and her daughters moved out to Salmon. The sons, then in the service or in college, came later. This trip was by railroad to Missoula and by car to Salmon. Bertha's parents had already returned to Salmon in 1926. Her mother died there December 7, 1930, and her father died March 19, 1940. Her sister, Mrs. Marie Waller, and her brothers, William, Benjamin, Marion, and Elmer, all had families in Lemhi County.

Bertha purchased a home on the bar above Salmon at the corner of Bulwer and Neyman Streets. Her children are now living in Idaho or nearby states. Grant is in Idaho Falls, Nels is in Montana; Almira, Mrs. Martin Capps, is in Salmon; Robert is in Washington; William is in California; Mertia, Mrs. Fred Kohl, is in Moscow; Vendla is in Boise; and Mescal, Mrs. Ralph Kistler, is in Nampa. Nels E. and Bertha Nelson have had twenty-one grandchildren, of which nineteen are still living.

Bertha was a member of the Salmon Presbyterian Church and active in its women's circles. She was fond of reading and could recite poetry from her school days. She enjoyed gardening with both vegetables and flowers. She could recount stories passed down from the family about pioneer and Civil War days. An experienced seamstress, she continued sewing in later years, and in helping family, neighbors and friends in many ways.

Bertha passed away in Salmon December 15, 1955. She was laid to rest beside her husband at St. Petri Lutheran Church, near Baker, North Dakota.

—Nels M. Nelson

Paul and Sueli Nelson

Paul and Sueli Nelson met in 1969 while Paul was on a mission for the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-Day Saints in Sao Paulo, Brazil.

Paul was born August 25, 1944, in Murray, Utah, to Frank and Louise Nelson.

Sueli was born February 4, 1949, in Sao Caetano do Sul, S.P. brazil, the first child to Antonio Silva Melo and Vitoria (Dorinha) Carnecine and fifth grandchild to Augusto Carnecine and Maria Brigolin. Her sister, Marli, was born April 6, 1951. The two girls grew up to be very close and good friends.

In 1956, the family moved to the big metropolis of Sao Paulo, and went to live with Dorinha's sister Adelaide and her husband Agnelo Thomaz.

At fourteen, Sueli started her first full time job and night time high school. Four years later, she came in contact with missionaries from the LDS Church and on September 3, 1966, Dorinha, Adelaide, Marli, and Sueli joined the Mormon Church. Adelaide's husband joined the Church in July 1972. In May 1973, he suffered a fatal heart attack. He was a sweet person and left fond memories.

Paul finished his Mission in January 1970. Two years later, he returned to Brazil for a visit. He started dating Sueli. Returning a year later during school's summer break, they became engaged. Paul returned home as August, 1973, ended. Paul met Sueli on April 1, 1974, in Salt Lake City. They were married in the Idaho Falls Temple on April 4, 1974.

Continuing with college, they lived in Pocatello. Their first child, Willard, was born June 1, 1975, in Salmon, Idaho. A beautiful boy with red hair, Sueli's dream come true. Later it changed to blonde, but she really didn't care.

Paul, finishing school in 1975, moved them to Albuquerque, new Mexico, that fall. They enjoyed that beautiful city almost two years. In May, 1977 Sueli, pregnant with their second child, flew with Willard to Idaho Falls, where Paul's sister Afton, and Dick Malin picked them up and drove to the ranch on 4th of July Creek. On June 20, 1977, another beautiful boy was born to them in Salmon. Robert had dark hair. As he grew, people noticed his very expressive brown eyes. They didn't return to Albuquerque. Paul's contract with EG&G was over. As he drove to Salmon, he found a job in Soda Springs, Idaho.

After Robert's birth, Paul went back to New Mexico, asked the Relief Society's President for help in packing up the household and returned in two days with a loaded trailer to Idaho. They lived eight miles south of Soda Springs at the Walker Ranch. Their only neighbor, Lola Walker, became a grandmother to the boys and wonderful friend to Sueli, teaching her gardening and the love of growing flowers.

During the summer of 1979, Sueli acquired her American Citizenship. That fall, they moved to North Ogden, Utah. Sueli and the boys left Paul working and enjoyed four months visiting family in Brazil. Speaking Portuguese, the boys made a sensation with their gringo accent.

FRONT ROW: Jennifer and Robert BACK ROW: Sueli, Willard and Paul

On the precise due date of March 24, 1982, a precious and much longed for girl was born to Paul and Sueli in Ogden's St. Benedict Hospital. The doctor was late and Paul delivered Jennifer Lyn. As dad put her on mommy's tummy, she smiled, looking him right in the eye, as if saying: Thanks dad, it was crowded in there. Early Summer, 1984, they moved to Evanston, Wyoming. They enjoyed the mid-sized community until school was out in June, 1989 At that time, Paul was able to fulfill his life-long dream of returning to live on the ranch in Idaho with his family and his parents on their cattle ranch.

—Paul Nelson

Rafeal Thomas and Reva Nelson

In the falls of 1944, Rafeal Thomas Nelson and his wife, Reva, son Clyde, and daughter, Kay, moved to Salmon, Idaho. They left farms in Aberdeen and Grandview, Idaho, where they had raised row crops of potatoes and sugar beets. Rafe and hunted elk in the Salmon River Country for years and had always dreamed of moving to the area. The purchase of the Old Brown Place on Kirtley Creek from Arthur and Audrey Hodges made this dream a reality.

Rafe wanted to retire from the hard work of row crops. He planned to start a cattle ranch, but the rich bench soil was just too great a temptation for and old spud farmer. It wasn't long until Rafe was plowing up hayfields and pastures all over the valley at Baker, Big Flat, and Williams Lake to grow the famous Idaho russets. The potato crops flourished. The problem was storage and shipping!

Rafe started The Salmon Bonded Sales company with a large warehouse by the Salmon River just north of town to store and package his potatoes. It was one of the first in Idaho to package ten pound bags of washed potatoes. The warehouse furnished jobs for many people in the Salmon River area. Some of his favorite workers were Indians. These loyal men included Leo, Bill, and Coburn Arriwite.

Rafe had his own diesel trucks to haul the potatoes to many different states. Sometimes, they were loaded on the train in Mackay, Idaho, to be delivered all over the United States.

The next project for this hardworking couple was the purchase of a large ranch in Goldberg, Idaho. Rafe raised hay there and pastured some of their cattle. During the summer, they lived in Goldberg and ran the ranch.

Rafe was a kind, loving person who was very generous and charitable to others. He had a great sense of humor and loved his wife, children, and grandchildren very much. Reva always raised beautiful gardens and flowers. She loved to sew, quilt, and crochet. Each of her children,

grandchildren, and great-grandchildren have been given gifts of her lovely quilts.

Rafe died May 5, 1971. Reva has continued to live on the ranch in the dream home they built there.

—Nelson Family

Harold F. and Ruth Corbett Neyman

I, Harold F. Neyman, was born September 28, 1916, at Roberts, Jefferson County, Idaho, the third of four children born to Glenn H. and Lillie E. Neyman. I graduated from Roberts High School and entered college at the University of Idaho, Southern Branch, at Pocatello for one year. My father was superintendent of the highway district in Roberts for over thirty years. My mother was active in community affairs, was president of the Relief Society and clerk of the draft board, among other things. She was always helping someone.

The family moved to Salmon in December, 1941. We were at Leadore with a load of furniture when we heard the bombing of Pearl Harbor on the car radio. In April, 1941, the harry Kelly Real Estate Agency reported the sale of the old McCabe ranch to Mr. and Mrs. Glenn H. Neyman of Roberts, Idaho. The ranch is composed of one-hundred-fifty acres, and is located about twelve miles south of Salmon. It was purchased from Clarence Rahn and Clyde Edwards. The sale included the ranch, equipment, and livestock.

I went into the Army in June 1942, and was discharged as a sergeant in November 1945. I was appointed City Clerk and ex-officio Police Judge on December 3, 1945, by Mayor Fred L. Viel. I was elected each two years thereafter until 1953 when the State changed the position from elective to appointive. I was then appointed after each election until December 31, 1981, when I retired.

I married Ruth Corbett January 17, 1942. We have three children, two boys and a girl. Frederick H. Neyman (Rick) is the oldest. He was born in 1946. He graduated from high school in Salmon and attended college at Idaho State University in Pocatello. He served in the Viet Nam War in heavy artillery, a crushing experience he has not fully recovered from as yet. He has two sons and a daughter. Harold G. Neyman (Harry) is the next son. He graduated from high school at Salmon and went to the university of Idaho at Moscow. he took engineering and before graduating went to work for Flour Engineering in Los Angeles. He was a computer expert and Exxon Corporation borrowed him from Flour Engineering to go back to New Jersey to work on some problems they were having. he has one son. Susan Cee Neyman (Seybold), our youngest, has three boys. She graduated from high school in Salmon and is manager of a motel in Salmon. Susan is a hard-working person and is very dedicated to her family. If she has a problem with wiring, plumbing, or anything at the motel, she can fix it herself.

A few years after I was appointed city clerk I became interested in trying to get television to my home. I bought a new console TV and a rotary antenna, field strength meters, etc., and tried to reflect a signal to my home with parabolic reflectors without much success. I had the first operating television in Salmon. Then, with the help of others, we got translators working and TV has improved very much up to now.

My wife, Ruth, and I enjoy rock hunting as a hobby. We have hunted rocks for about forty years. We have quite a collection, and we enjoy cutting them and making jewelry.

—Harold F. Neyman

Frederick H. Neyman, Ruth Neyman, Susan Cee Neyman Seybold, Harold F. Neyman and Harold Glen Neyman

Dot and Edwina Yearian Nichols

Dot, DeWitt L., Nichols, educated at Cornell University in New York state and the University of Illinois, traveled the world over with his father, an eminent mining engineer, before settling in Gilmore in 1908. He married Edwina Yearian, a graduate of the University of Idaho and an accomplished violinist, in 1915 at the Yearian Ranch at Lemhi. Their two children, Ralph, born in 1920, and Janet, born in 1923, grew up in Salmon. Dot served a term in the legislature. After moving from the mine at Gilmore to Salmon, Dot entered into a partnership with Frank Bellamy and Dan O'Connell to establish the Pioneer garage. This business was primarily to sell Ford Cars, but expanded to include the Conoco bulk oil and gasoline franchise, a mail and freight

truck line, coal, heavy machinery repair, and Ford tractors and implements. It was one of the most successful businesses in Salmon and the phone number was Number One. Dot bought out his partners and was sole owner at the time of his death in 1940.

Edwina went back to school at the University of Montana at the same time both her children were students there, studied business and bookkeeping and took over the management of the garage. She became the only woman at that time to hold a Ford franchise in the United States and was a member of the Rotary Club. Edwina lived in a house above the Brooklyn School and died in 1972.

Janet has two sons, Jack and Jim, earned a Master's Degree and retired from teaching in Arizona with her husband, Dan Moore. Ralph has three daughters, May Edwina, Rachel and Sara, has a Master's Degree in paleontology and with his wife, Gayle, owns and operates a ranch in the Big Hole Valley of Montana.

—Ralph Nichols

Ralph, Edwina and Dot Nichols, about 1938

Earl Nichols

Earl Nichols was a man in touch with nature through his heart. I watched him as I grew up, become less the stern father figure and more the man that youth dreams to be.

I recall sitting together one chilly October morning at daybreak. As a twelve-year old, on his first hunting trip, I was anxious to fill my tag as quickly as possible. It was so still you could almost hear the rays of the rising sun sizzle the overnight dew from the cool earth. I remember turning my head and looking up the open ridge where we sat. The hillside seemed alive with deer I quieted my pounding heart the bet I could, and tugged gently on my father's shirt sleeve, pointing with a very shaky finger. He

Earl Nichols

turned his head and smiled. We sat there, watching those deer graze until they had all vanished into the trees. I shot a four point buck later that same day, but what I will always remember most was the moment of silent sharing I had with my father.

Earl was a quiet man. We used to go down by the river, where we would prop ourselves against a rock, toss in a line, and wait for the fish to bite. It was there I learned how much he loved things like gardening, trapping, fishing, and hunting.

He was born, at home, in Junction, (now Leadore) on October 25, 1908 His early years were spent helping his father, George, who was a predator trapper for the U.S. Government. He worked at a wide variety of jobs, mostly associated with wildlife or forestry management. On job, in particular, was a runner for the Forest Service. Before radios, messages from base camps to fire lines ere delivered on foot. These runners often would travel several miles over rough terrain to deliver these messages. Once, he told me, he spent over two months as a runner on a fire netting a paycheck of less than seventy dollars.

After jobs with the Fish and Game, and a failed venture into raising trout commercially, he settled on a career with the Forest Service. He served as the Fire Control Officer at the Hughes Creek Ranger Station for eighteen years. Poor health forced him into early retirement in 1969. Those later years were spent doing what he loved best; being a gardener, a trapper, and a family man.

Earl passed away on February 24, 1985. He was a good man, a simple man whose passions were his life. He believed that whenever he walked through a forest, or next to a river, he was very near God. His legacy to the generations to follow, is his love of God, of nature, and his life here in Salmon.

He raised two sons. Donald lives in Greenville, California, and has five children, all of whom live there. I (Glen) chose to stay in the Salmon River

Valley and raise my three children. As my children grow up, I will take them down to the river, toss in a line, and tell them stories that my father told me. That is what he would have wanted me to do.

—Glen Nichols

George B. and Bonavere Tracy Nichols

I was born October 9, 1939, in the home of grandparents, Ben K. and Fannie Dillon, on River Street. My parents, Lester and Mary Dillon Nichols, lived on Hope avenue, and my father's parents, George C. and Monta Nichols, lived on Water Street.

I grew up in Salmon and went to grades one through four in the old high school, which my father helped build. Grades five and six were in the Brooklyn School and seven through twelve back in the old high school. I could not go out for sports in my freshman and sophomore years, but I did make my varsity letters in football and track during my junior and senior years and graduated in 1958.

While in school, I worked at the following jobs during the summers: as a box boy for Walt Harris in the old store before he built the IGA; for Harvey and Chuck Lipe as helper in refrigeration, furnace and farm equipment; for guides Don L. Smith and Ralph Smothers, on the main Salmon River, maintaining hunting and fishing camps; and on ranches, irrigating and haying. In the winter months, I would trap rats and mink.

In 1956, I joined the Idaho National Guard. I went to work in 1958 for Lester Gutzman at the Copper Creek Ranger Station. I began fighting forest fires in 1959, at age seventeen, and worked at most all the projects on the forest, but fire fighting was number one; also building and maintaining trails from Panther Creek to Rattlesnake Creek on the Middle Fork. As a licensed powder man, I worked with explosives. I worked on timber projects, range projects and even maintained the old ground return telephone system when radios were becoming the main means of communication.

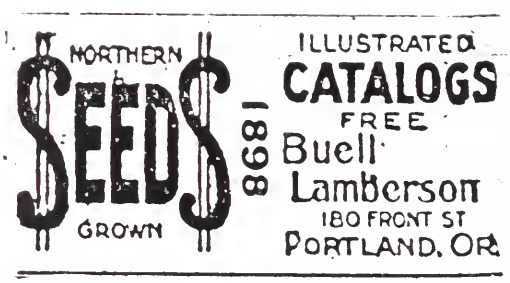
On January 10, 1959, I married Bonavere Tracy, daughter of Elwood and Dora Tracy. We spent our first summer together on Jureano Lookout. Our first daughter, Debora Kay, was born on October 20, 1959. Dora Kathleen was born December 17, 1960, and Karl Brian was born April 14, 1964.

In July of 1965, I became a deputy sheriff for Bert Mecham in Custer County and was appointed Deputy State Brand Inspector. The summer of 1967, I worked on the Hughes Creek Ranger District for Ron Averill, measuring all trails on the district pertaining to the proposed Continental Divide Trail. In the fall of 1967, I went to work as Deputy Sheriff of Lemhi County under Bill Baker. In March of 1970, I began working for Lemhi Telephone Company. I joined the Elks and the Eagles. For about sixteen years, I was a member of the Salmon Volunteer Fire Department. I helped charter the Salmon Radio Control Fliers Model Airplane Club, and worked with the County nd Bureau of Land Management to build the model airport on Dump Hill.

Bonavere and I have seven grandchildren. Debora and her husband, Terrel Gardner, live in American Falls, and have twin boys, Zak and Jeremy, and a daughter, Anneke. Kathy and her husband, Rulon Young, Jr., of Mountain Homme, have two daughters, Kristina and Paula. Our son, Karl, and his wife, Tina, have Amanda and Kelsey and one on the way.

—George B. Nichols

George B. Nichols



Jotham and Annie Nichols

Jotham Nichols was born at North River, Colechester County, Nova Scotia, in 1844. He and his family, wife Annie and two sons, George and Dan, lived in Nova Scotia until 1881. At this time, Jotham, of Scotch descent and a man of Christian character, came to Salmon, Idaho, leaving his family in Nova Scotia. In 1884, Annie and sons joined Jotham in Salmon. Here their family increased by adopting a daughter. Rose was adopted as an infant and raised as their own.

They homesteaded one-hundred-sixty acres three miles out of town on the western side of the current Hammondville Subdivision, where they farmed until 1905.

Jotham and Annie were members of the First Presbyterian Church in Nova Scotia. In Salmon, they became members of the Methodist Church as there was no Presbyterian Church at that time. In 1901, a group of people began to take a view on organizing a Presbyterian Church. In 1903-04, Jotham helped build the first Presbyterian Church. Jotham and Annie changed their membership to the church of their choice. It was largely through the influence of them that the Presbyterian Society was established. Annie was treasurer of the Ladies Auxiliary for a number of years.

In 1904, Jotham sold their farm and bought two lots in Young's Subdivision on Water Street. Here they built their home and planned their retirement days. Twice during Jotham's life in Salmon, he made trips back to Nova Scotia to visit his ageing father and friends.

Jotham, at the time of his death in 1909, was serving as an elder in the church. Annie passed away in 1911. At the time of Jotham's and Annie's death, their son, Dan was living in California, and daughter, Rose, was married and living in Leesburg, Idaho. Their other son, George, and family were living in Junction (Leadore), Idaho.

George was six years old when he moved from Nova Scotia with his folks to Salmon. He spent the rest of his life in Lemhi County. George married Monta Thompson from Dillon, Montana, in 1903. To this union eight children were born. Children's names, oldest to youngest, were Eunice, twins Leslie and Ruth, Earl, Fern, Carl, Dorothy, and Ralph.

George was a good natured, hard-working man, who worked at many different jobs in the area. Monta was a caring, reserved lady who was kept busy raising her family.

George worked for the Forest Service at Agency for a couple of years, then moved his family to Leadore, where he ran a bowling alley and saloon. In 1907, he became a government trapper. Predators at this time were destroying the ranchers' livestock. George kept a daily diary of his work, showing how many coyotes, wolves, and other predators he had gotten that day, and how many miles he traveled. He would travel horseback about four-hundred-fifty miles a month checking traps. His trapping area included Timber Creek, Hayden Basin, Swan Basin, Mud Flat, Dry Canyon, Kenny Creek and the ranchers' property. In his diary, he told of have the grip, or flu, on Sundays. This day he spent with his family in Junction.

In 1922, George moved his family back to Salmon to the Nichols home on Water Street. He then went to Lemhi to be in charge of the local fish hatchery. The family later moved to the fish hatchery in Salmon, located where the Bureau of Land Management office is today.

—Audrey Nichols

Monta Thompson Nichols and George Nichols, 1903

Leslie G. Nichols

I came to Salmon March 26, 1906, when I was born on River Street. We lived there about three years before moving to Lemhi Agency. My father worked for the Forest Service for two years. Then we moved to Leadore. My dad ran a bowling alley and saloon for several years. I started school at five

years of age so there would be enough kids to have a school. We never went to school for two years in the same building.

My dad built a house near Timber Creek. We never had a well. We carried all our water about a quarter mile. That was our biggest chore.

We lived off the country. There were fish and game everywhere we went. We took up a patch of ground several miles west of Leadore, raised a garden, and kept a cow and a team of horses for riding and working. That was our only transportation. Our lights were candles, oil lamps, and later, a gas lantern. In the summer, we tended the garden and got our wood for the winter. In the winters, we moved to town to go to school.

Winters were cold then. Sometimes it was fifty or sixty degrees below zero. I've seen cows standing up which had frozen to death.

My dad began trapping coyotes and wolves for the government. When I was ten, I began trapping muskrats. I helped dad hunting the dens and became a good shot with a rifle. Once I caught seven pups in traps and saved five of them alive. They were taken to the park.

An old storekeeper in Junction was making a remedy for colds and the flu. I carried twenty-five or fifty-pound sacks of sugar behind my saddle for him from the railroad tunnel in Montana to Leadore. For a month or so, I carried six cases of flu remedy with two pack horses. You did anything you could to make a dollar.

Leslie G. Nichols

I worked about two months in the P.I. Mine in Gilmore, but I was too young to work underground.

Leadore was a great place. Everyone was one big family. If anyone got sick or hurt, others would see that everything was taken care of until you got well.

I was fifteen when I came back to Salmon. My dad moved so he could trap the lower country. There were fifteen or twenty sheep ranches and los of coyotes and bears that were real sheep killers.

I worked on the WPA awhile and helped to build the rock wall at the Viel residence across from the IGA. I worked on the high school and the Williams Creek Road when everything was done with mules and teams. Williams Creek road used to be a pack trail.

I never had time for parties or to learn to dance. I married Mary Dillon when I was twenty-four. We had two boys, George and Richard, and one girl, Betty. Betty lives in Blackfoot, George works for the telephone company in Salmon, and Richard works in the fire department in Boise.

I worked at the Tormey Mine, the Ima Mine, and the placer mine up at Leesburg. In Leesburg, I worked on a machine that cut the banks and washed the gravel through the sluice boxes.

In 1945, I came back to Salmon to work for the city at the Salmon City Cemetery. I dug out the graves by hand with a pick, a shovel, and a wheelbarrow for twenty-eight years. I got old fast and retired in 1973.

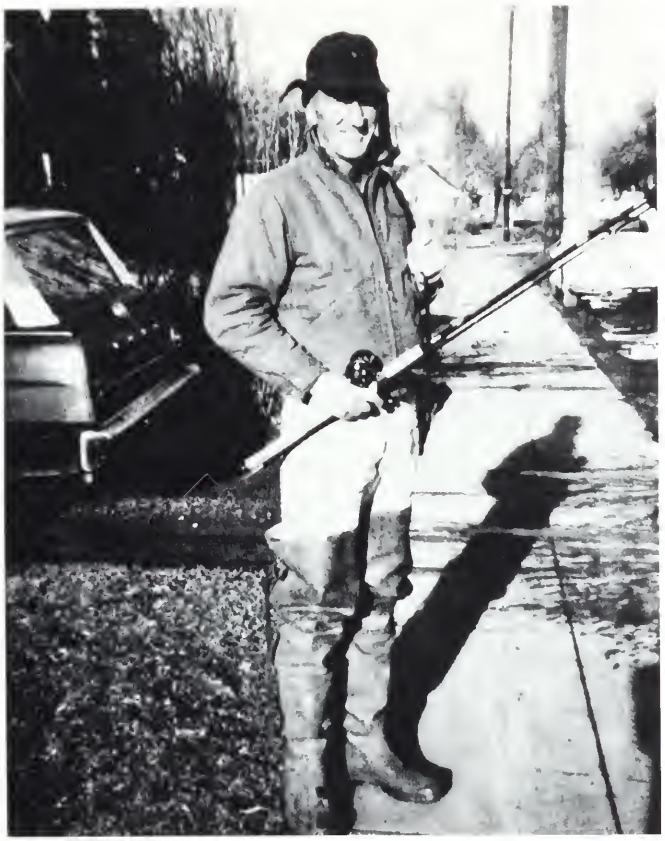
Postscript: Leslie G. Nichols died January 9, 1985, at the age of seventy-eight.

—Leslie G. Nichols

Ralph and Audrey Warren Nichols

Ralph Nichols, son of George and Monta Nichols, was born September 12, 1923, in the Nichols home on Water Street in Salmon, Idaho. He attended school in Salmon and played center on the basketball team. After graduating he served in World War II. He married Audrey Warren in Hamilton, Montana, June 3, 1950. Ironically, Audrey was born right cross Kids' Creek from Ralph in the Marron Maternity Home.

Ralph was an ambitious, well-rounded person. He loved his sports, fishing, hunting, and drawing seemed to come as naturally to him as the others. The whole family observed many a Betty Boop and Mickey Mouse, while tunes such as *The Three Little Fishes*, and *You Could be Swinging on a Star* rolled out of his lips as if a record had just been put on the player. Many a bowling trophy he won and very rarely was trophy hunting taken seriously



Ralph Nichols

because the taste and necessity for wild game was always kept in mind. Fishing, of course, was one of his favorites. A hard days work seemed to be a good reason to take a pole and tackle box in hand and head for his special fishing hole. Discipline and temper could arise at the proper moments, and neatness was definitely in his character.

The family was never lacking a stray dog or cat because it didn't take much for his kind heart to give in and let it become another permanent member of the family.

After Ralph's return from the service, he went to work at Cobalt, Idaho, as a diamond driller and later as timbershed foreman. Audrey joined him in 1950. During these years in Cobalt, their children Monna, Gary, Brenda, and Rhonda were born. Ralph's love for basketball never ceased and he again played ball with the Cobalt town team. In the summer, almost every weekend was spent camping and fishing. The years in Cobalt were never boring. It was very ordinary to wake up and notice a deer nearby and a cactus patch along side the step was a memory in itself.

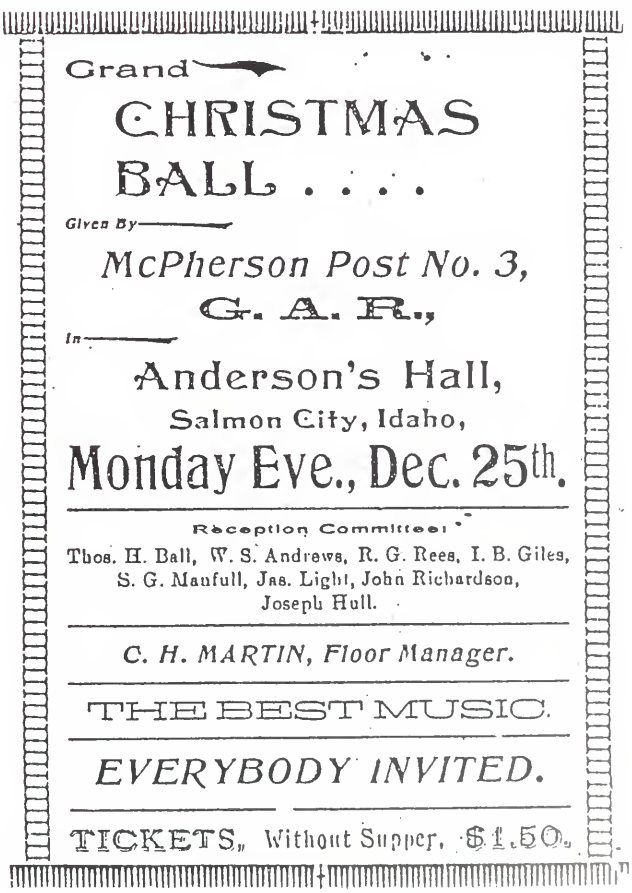
The family moved to Salmon in 1959 where Ralph worked with a line crew for Idaho Power Company. In 1961, the family again made a move to Blackfoot, Idaho, where he still worked for Idaho Power Company.

The routine of camping and fishing never changed and the experience at the Big Lost River in Arco, Idaho, still is dear. On this trip, Ralph spent his time picking up fishing poles that were left behind, because Audrey was trying to gather up scared kids. The Hereford bull figured the fishing hole belonged to him, only. The times spent in Yellowstone and Glacier National Parks were unique and memories in themselves.

The family's last move was made to Salmon in 1963. Ralph was transferred back with Idaho Power Company, a move he had waited and longed for. He still had extra time for the family. He witnessed and assisted all four of the kids catching their first steelhead or salmon and was always eager for opening day of hunting season with his son. The best part of Ralph and Gary's hunting adventure was to return to home with their prize, the family waiting for their pancake and loin breakfast.

Ralph planned to retire from Idaho Power Company at age sixty-two, but an illness prevented this. He was fifty-nine when he passed away at his home on Terrace Street June 17, 1983. Nothing can replace the memories such as these and they definitely will make a warm and loving influence on generations to come.

—Nichols Family


Grand
CHRISTMAS
BALL . . . .
Given By
McPherson Post No. 3,
G. A. R.,
In
Anderson's Hall,
Salmon City, Idaho,
Monday Eve., Dec. 25th.
Reception Committee:
Thos. H. Ball, W. S. Andrews, R. G. Rees, I. B. Giles,
S. G. Manfull, Jas. Light, John Richardson,
Joseph Hull.
C. H. MARTIN, Floor Manager.
THE BEST MUSIC.
EVERYBODY INVITED.
TICKETS, Without Supper, $1.50.

Ralph and Florence Nichols

Ralph Nichols, a graduate mining engineer with a degree from Columbia University, came west with his bride in 1879 to Leadville, Colorado. In 1882, he moved to Lemhi County as manager and part owner of the Viola mine and smelter at Nicholia, the town being named after him. About this time, he purchased the Latest Out claims in Gilmore, it is said, for $100.00 and a barrel of whiskey.

When the ore at Nicholia was depleted, Ralph went on to manage properties in Australia, Mexico, Nevada, and Idaho, to return to Gilmore in 1908 to develope the Latest Out mine. This claim he considered his grub stake and it produced many tons of rich lead and silver ore up to the time of his death in 1927.

Florence died in 1925 at Gilmore. Three children were born to them: Mary, who spent most of her life in the East; Florence, who died in the flu epidemic of 1918, and Dewitt L.(Dot) Nichols, who lived in Salmon after leaving Gilmore.

—Ralph Nichols

Robert Isaac and Patricia Kelleher Nielsen

Robert Isaac Nielsen was born November 1, 1946 in Arco, Idaho, to Reed M. Nielsen and Elma Beth Fowler Nielsen. There were eight brothers and four sisters in the family with Bob being the third in line, making the total of thirteen children.

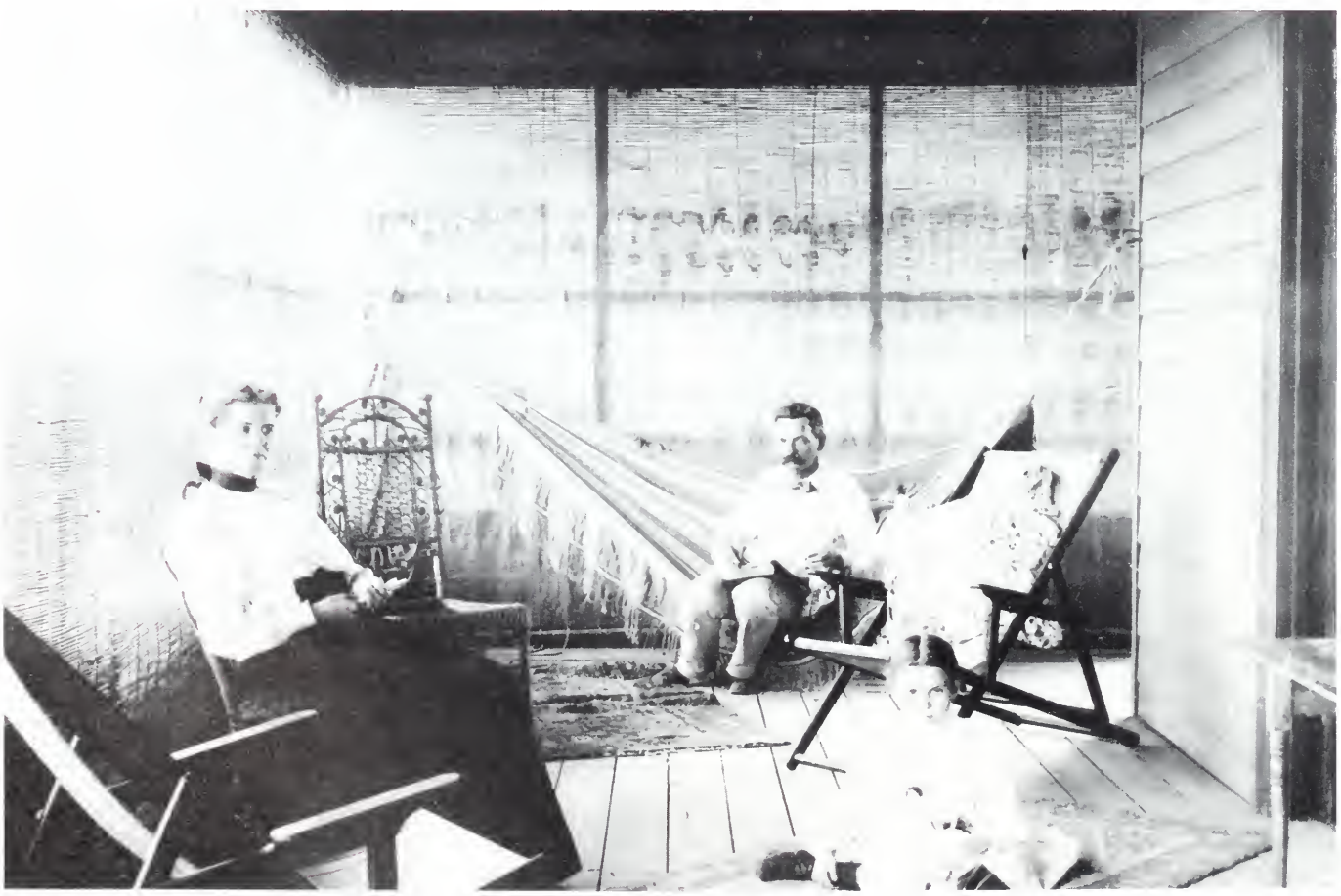
Bob was raised in Mackay, Idaho, attending Mackay schools and graduating from high school in 1965. He attended Utah State University and the College of Southern Idaho, attaining an AAS degree in law enforcement in 1968. It was in Twin Falls, Idaho, that he met and married Patricia Ann Kelleher in 1967.

Patricia Ann Kelleher was born in Twin Falls, Idaho, September 23, 1950, growing up in Twin Falls, Idaho, and attending Twin Falls schools, graduating in 1968. Her parents are Joseph and Helen Tibbs Kelleher.

Bob worked for Twin Falls Police Department for that summer as a patrolman and in the fall of 1968 they moved to Salmon with son Robert, known as Eric. Bob went to work for the Salmon Police Department as a patrolman under Chief Walt Miller.

The family moved to Pocatello in February of 1970 where Bob attended Idaho State University and Pat

Florence, Ralph and daughter, Florence, in Kalgoorlie, Australia, about 1900



worked for Newberry's Department Store. Bob worked for the Bannock County Sheriff's Office during this time. The family again moved in 1971 to American Falls, Idaho. In American Falls, Bob worked for the Amercian Falls Police Department, first as a patrolman and then as a patrol sergeant. Pat worked for various potato processing companies in the area. Joseph Reed was born into the family while in American Falls.

During August of 1974, the family moved back to Salmon and have resided in the Salmon area since. Bob took the job as the police sergeant under then Chief Jed Wilson. In December of 1975, Bob was appointed acting Chief of Police and in January of 1976, he was appointed Chief of Police, a position he still holds as of this writing. In the fall of 1987, Bob attended the FBI Academy in Quantico, Virginia, for three months. The academy is accredited through the University of Virginia.

Pat worked for a while for the King B Jerky Company and then was hired by the post office in Salmon as a clerk in 1979. She was involved in the initiation of city mail delivery and worked as both mail carrier and clerk until July of 1979 when she accepted the position of Post Master in North Fork, Idaho.

The two sons born to Bob and Pat attended and graduated from Salmon schools. Eric was active in sports and drama and graduated in 1986 as the male student of the year. He attained honors in football and was the Idaho State High School Discus Champion his senior year. Joe was also active in high school sports receiving many honors in football. He was the district discus champion and was the Idaho State High School Power Lifting Champion in the one hundred eight-seven pound class in 1988.

Both boys went on to attend higher education. Eric accepted track and football scholarships at Whitworth College in Spokane, Washington. Joe received offers of sports scholarships but chose to attend the University of Idaho at Moscow.

—Pat Nielsen

Chris and Daisy Nielson

Chris Nielson was born in Manti, Utah, October 23, 1876, and came to Idaho when he was twenty-two years old in 1898. This was two years before Idaho became a state. It was still a territory then.

Chris settled on the Big Lost River in Custer County between Chilly and Mackay. He homesteaded on the Barton Flat and in time acquired three ranches.

Daisy was born in Scipio, Utah, January 30, 1894, and came to the Lost River area where she worked for various ranchers. Chris and Daisy were married August 1, 1917, and while they lived in the Chilly area, four children were born: Iona, Mary, and two sons who died in infancy.

They came to Lemhi County in the spring of 1927, living first on the Harry Kelly ranch where the present Animal Shelter and VFW buildings stand, moving from there to the Charles Norton ranch where the youngest daughter was born.

In April, 1928, the family moved to the Buckhorn Ranch on the North Fork, which is now known as the Lewis and Clark Cafe. Part of the old house still remains.

The family moved to the Anna E. Wright ranch on Sandy Creek in May, 1933. They moved off that fall and wintered on the Layman place and in the spring of 1934 they moved to the Stevens place, all on Sandy Creek, and lived there for five years. While they were on the Stevens place, Iona and Mary attended high school at Leadore and they became known world wide for traveling so far to school. They were pictured and had an article written up in *Ripley's Believe It or Not.* It was quoted: the girls had traveled the distance of five times around the world. They had pen pals from as far away as New Zealand who found out about the girls through *Ripley's Believe It or Not.*

In 1939, the family moved back to the Anna E. Wright ranch which they purchased in 1942.

Iona and Mary graduated from Leadore High School in 1939 where Mary was salutatorian of her class.

Mary was married May 6, 1940, to Adrian Conklin and they had four children, three sons, and a daughter who lived three days. Adrian passed away October, 1987, and Mary and the three sons live in Spokane, Washington.

Iona married John McConnaghy June 4, 1941, and they are the parents of six children, all still living. Iona passed away May, 1987.

Joe, the youngest of the Nielson family has lived her entire life in Lemhi County. Her husband, Fred Malcolm, passed away January, 1987. Looking back, 1987 was not a good year for this family.

—Joe Malcolm

Christian and Ina Kirk Nielson

Chris Nielson was born in Odense, on the Island of Fyn, Denmark. He was the son of Hans and Marion Nielson. Hans Christian Anderson was a classmate. At nineteen years of age, he arrived at Mercer Island, New York, with $18.00 in his pocket. At the time he felt he was a rich man.

Chris spent two years in Nebraska on a farm, went to the lumber mills in Oregon for a year, and was working on the Sunbeam Dam when Pete McKinney hired him as a manager of his ranches. He worked for Pete for seven years and then transferred to

Chris and Ina Nielson

Salmon as the Foreman of the Shenon Land Company.

During the next ten years, Chris and John McKinney leased, and later purchased, the Shenon and the Barret ranches. He raised row crops on the Barracks Lane Ranch. One year, 1927, Chris did well on his potatos and the next lost a lot of money.

When Chris bought the Shenon ranch, it was swampy, covered with thick brush, and not very productive. It took him twenty-five years to clear the brush and drain the fields so that they could be used. The channel of the Lemhi River was changed and then two or three years later, it would break through and follow the original channel. The Dahle brothers, Charles and Norman, were instrumental in helping to clear and drain the farm land. There were three big drain ditches dug to drain the swampy land. The last drain ditch was dug in 1948, right after World War II. This was on the south side of the highway.

Besides the cattle that the ranch supported, there was hay and grain raised on the ranch. Chris hired men to work on the ranch. There were always ten or more hired men to feed at the dinner table, of course during part of the year, there were more than that. Many of the local neighbors were hired to help with the crops and cattle. Neighbors speak with fondness and respect of Christian Nielson. He never embarrassed nor put down his workers. He was a wonderful farmer and good manager, brilliant in his business sense. He undertook a great farming project and made it profitable by hard work, good business sense, and honesty.

Chris came to the U.S. by himself but later sponsored two of his brothers. John settled in Chicago and Kai came to San Francisco. One brother stayed in Denmark, also his sister Johnes. In 1925, he married Ina Mae Kirk. She was working as a cook on the ranch. Ina had two daughters, Harriet Evelyn and Jeanne Elizabeth. Chris and Ina had a son, Christian Evald Nielson, Jr. Chris was a charter member of the Rotary here in Salmon, along with being active in the cattlemen's organization. In 1956, he sold the ranch to Mr. and Mrs. Emmett Reese and moved from the ranch to town. He passed away suddenly at his home July 9, 1963.

—Evelyn Westergard
—History Committee, Martha Nyborg

Frederick and Ella Frary Niemann

Frederick W. Niemann, my grandfather, was born in Hanover, Germany on April 14, 1854. For reasons unknown, he was raised in a military school. At age twenty-one, he emigrated to the United States and settled in St. Louis, Missouri, for five years. He learned English, speaking fluently, without an accent. He would not teach his children German as he said he was now an American.

As mining was flourishing in the west, he decided to try his hand at that, and moved to Nicholia, Idaho. There he met, and on February 6, 1886, married Ella C. Frary, who was born January 23, 1868, at Omaha, Nebraska. Ella had come west at age nine with her parents, Charles and Harriet Frary. The family settled in Eagle Rock, now Idaho Falls, Idaho. Times were hard so at fourteen, she went to work at Nicholia, Idaho.

After their marriage, Fred and Ella moved to the Shoup Mining Camp. Five children were born to them: Minnie E., Frederick, Dewey, Effie M., and Frank, who died at age four. The miners had him in a wheelbarrow when it upset, throwing him out and broke his neck.

In the late 1800's, they purchased a ranch on Boyle Creek from Tommy Boyle, who was married to Grandmother's sister, Arvilla Frary. They prospered there, with a large apple orchard, the seeds coming from Germany and the apples were shipped to St. Louis. They also raised registered Hereford cattle and managed a popular stage stop, that was located half way between Salmon and Gibbonsville. Travelers were served lunch and horses were exchanged for fresh ones. My mother, Minnie, said it kept her and her sister busy washing and ironing as Grandmother insisted on white linen tablecloths and napkins being used at each meal. My grandparents loved to entertain. An example, from *The Recorder-Herald,* April 12, 1893: "A social dance will be given at the residence of F.W. Niemann on Boyle Creek next Friday evening. Good music has been engaged and a bounteous supper will be served, everybody invited." This was an event held quite often as their home was large enough for a lot of people.

Frederick W. and Ella Frary Niemann

Before they left the ranch, they had two beautiful weddings for their daughters, Effie and Minnie, who married Joe and John Roske. Their son, Fred, married Edith Gable, and Dewey married Gladys Nell.

By 1915, they had made their fortune, so sold the ranch and moved to Salmon on the bar. They had a few sheep for Grandpa to fool with and Grandma made donuts to sell around town, always taking first prize at the Lemhi County Fair for many years. She loved diamond rings and put her donut money into those.

My grandfather had the first Dodge touring car in the county. He owned many Dodges before he gave up driving. My grandmother was still driving her little 1937 Chevy Coupe into her eighties.

Because of the Depression, my grandparents lost a great deal of money. What money they had left, they put into the dairy business. They bought a large brick house that still stands about one mile north of the Salmon Bridge (Robert Cramer residence). They operated the dairy for nineteen years with son, Dewey's help. Grandpa died in 1939, but Grandma and Dewey operated it for many years after that.

Grandma was a longtime member of the Presbyterian Church, belonged to the Navy Mothers, and loved to play cards. She passed away at age ninety-four on November 24, 1962.

Grandpa's obituary in *The Recorder-Herald* said he was one of the community's highly respected citizens and his cheerful, kindly disposition made for him many lasting friendships.

Their six living grandchildren still cherish their memory as they were both kind and loving to us all.

—Dorothy Roske Fifield

H.F.W. and Lillie Wittenberg Niemann

Henry Fredrick William Niemann and family didn't like the tornadoes in Iowa. Lillie Wittenberg, his sister, had let him know about her husband's cattle ranch on Carmen Creek. Wanting to buy a stock ranch, twenty-nine year old Niemann sold his farm near Manley, Iowa, and left for Red Rock, Montana, arriving there in late January. He looked for a ranch to buy. Finding none, he took the stage to Salmon.

While visiting Lillie, he purchased the Ernest Benedict ranch on Big Flat and returned to Iowa to get his family. On their return trip, Winifred celebrated her third birthday on the Utah and Northern Railroad. Niemann, his wife Emma and two children, Arthur and Winifred, arrived in Salmon, February 20, 1902.

Niemann was born November 14, 1873, the son of Henry and Irene Provost Niemann. He married Emma Louise Wittenberg, born July 1879. The Niemann couple had five children: Arthur, Winifred, Lester, Gladys, and Lloyd. Niemann was know by his closest friends as Will or Willie. Others called him Big Niemann, because another local person had the same surname and similar initials. Therefore, he was called Little Niemann.

By purchase and proving up on a homestead, the ranch was increased to a total of about five hundred acres. It had water rights and a warm spring. Presently, the ranch is referred to as the Hot Springs Ranch. At the greatest, the ranch supported five hundred cattle and other livestock.

The ranch was quite diversified, considering soil and climate. Hay and grain were the main crops followed by potatoes, a large garden, orchard, and berries. Niemann did all the irrigating and hay stacking. Hay sleds were used in hauling the hay. He hired a threshing crew to do the grain. He also hauled butchered beef and hogs to Leesburg to be sold to the miners.

To operate the place, one steady hand and other local help were employed when needed. The Niemanns had the reputation of being a nice place to work. With the exception of chores, no one worked on Sunday or holidays, so the family could attend church.

The Big Flat School, a neighborhood project, was built in 1907, and was located within walking distance of the children. Mrs. Gertson was the first teacher.

Niemann's first automobile was a Kissel, which soon became his private car. Winifred was the first Salmon High School student to drive a car to school. She drove her father's Kissel.

The Niemanns and a neighbor family liked to go camping only when huckleberries were plentiful. Each took a team and wagon loaded with necessities for a few days of camping. Two tents were pitched for sleeping quarters and privacy. One was *Men's* and the other *Women's*. Berries were generally found on one of the following creeks: Fourth of July, Hull, or Hughes.

Mrs. Niemann was an excellent housekeeper, cook, and mother. She made most of the children's clothes and was their sole disciplinarian. Anyone there at mealtime was welcome. One day, as she was carrying a pan of freshly made jelly, in glass containers, to be placed on the cellar shelves, a neighbor's curious pet deer exploded out of the cellar and the jelly crashed to the ground. Who was most surprised was a toss-up!

Mrs. Niemann passed away in 1944 in the old hospital, now occupied by the Shady Nook Supper Club. Internment was in the Salmon Cemetery.

Mr. Niemann sold the ranch in 1945 and moved to town to live with Winifred. He passed away in a convalescent home in Vancouver, Washington, in 1959. Internment was in the Salmon Cemetery.

—Winifred Niemann Sassman

H.F.W. and Emma Louise Niemann

Floyd and Dexter Dawson Nilsson

Floyd Nilsson was born November 21, 1912. He rode into Lemhi County to Baker, Idaho, on horseback from Fort Hall in 1932. It took him five days. He came to visit his brother, Roy Nilsson, who was married to Ruby Dawson. They owned a ranch up Wimpy Creek. It was in the fall and he nearly froze to death coming over Gilmore.

The first job Floyd had was working for Tom Kesl stacking hay, irrigating, and working cows for $1.00 a day. In the spring of the next year, he rounded up a bunch of horses for Bert Wilson. He and Lee Wilson then drove them from Baker to Shelley, Idaho.

Floyd married Dexter Dawson on January 13, 1934. They had three children: Jacqueline Elizabeth, born March 29, 1936; Stephen Floyd, born July 12, 1937; and Barbara Jonalin, born October 24, 1938. They were all born at Baker.

In summers, he worked in the Big Hole putting hay up for $1.0 a day plus $1.00 for each horse he provided. During the Depression, several of the big ranchers went broke. They needed help but had no money. Other men in the area had no work, no food, and no place to stay. Ranchers told the men they would let them come and live, but they could not pay them. Some offered to pay later on when they got on their feed again.

When he was thirty-five, he worked for Steve Mahaffey for about four years. He was working for the Morgan Creek Association riding range, when Bert Wilson told him about a ranch in Leadore that was for sale. It was owned by Oliver Marron and Wilson's daughter, Irene. There was a shooting and Irene wanted her part of the ranch money so she could leave. Floyd had always wanted his own ranch, and he had half of the money saved. He borrowed the rest from Russell Benedict. He bought the ranch in 1955. A few years later, he bought an adjoining ranch from Bill Novack.

At first they ran just sheep, but later changed over to cattle. Cattle were more interesting to Floyd, who always enjoyed rodeoing, especially bronc riding.

Dexter had a stroke in 1985 and had to be taken care of in a nursing home. In 1984, Floyd decided to give up ranching and leased the ranch to a granddaughter Lisa, and husband, Kent Bird.

Until Dexter's stroke, she was an active homemaker. In the late seventies, she still washed their clothes with an old ringer type washing machine and cooked meals mostly on her old wood stove. Her grandchildren loved her cinnamon rolls.

Floyd continues to enjoy rodeo event. In 1970, when team roping started, he decided to give it a try. At seventy-eight, it is still a favorite pastime, when he can find someone to rope with. A grandson, Eric Matson, is a likely roping mate. He still rides

horses and until about his seventy-fifth birthday, was taking the buck out of green ones.

At the present time, Floyd is working as caretaker of the Lemhi County Fair and Rodeo grounds.

—Nilsson Family

Barbara, Floyd, Jacqueline, Dexter Dawson and Stephen Floyd Nilsson

George W. Noble

Christmas festivities were everywhere. The Fireman's Ball was scheduled to be held at Anderson's Opera House. The community Christmas tree celebration, with a children's program especially prepared by the teachers, was all in order. All the churches were taking care of last minute details, but these things were beyond meaning now for George W. Noble. This once prominent businessman had passed away, nearly alone, at the Twelve Mile Farm up the Lemhi near Baker. He had been in poor health for a few years, steadily deteriorating until the last year was spent at the farm. He was only fifty-five years old, but time had taken its toll on him.

George was born in Putnam County, Missouri, and had arrived in Lemhi County in about 1880, a bright young man with plenty of zeal, and entered into the excitement of this raw frontier. By 1890, a new two-story hotel was being erected at North Fork by Dodge and Robertson, builders. At this time, North Fork was known as Noble and is still called the Noble precinct at voting time. Not only was he having a hotel built, but he and partner, Mike Durkin, had a claim called the Merrimach, also known as the old Silver Lead Country and is on the old Salmon trail about two miles north of the Salmon River and two miles east of the North Fork and in the Dahlonega Mining District. Not only was he mining and building hotels, but George was busy in county affairs, always attending court proceedings, and once running for probate judge. From October 1895 to July 1897, George held the position of Deputy Recorder under J.P. Clough, the County Recorder. George was even Justice of the Peace for a while.

But all good things must come to an end and while George lay sick and dying at the Twelve Mile Farm, Christmas gaiety abounded. George's son, Will, a miner at Butte, Montana, came for the funeral.

—Julia Randolph

Notes taken from Book of the Dahlonega Mining District, pages 50 and 51; the *Idaho Recorder* December 22, 1916; and *Gibbonsville, Idaho, The Golden Years*, page 86.)

Doc and Louise Norton

The Nortons came to Lemhi County in 1956 purchasing from Lake Manly the old Morton Place consisting of about three hundred sixty acres where the two forks of Tower Creek come together. Prior to that time, they owned and operated a bakery in Southern California. While living in California during World War II, they met Ralph and Blanche Cottrell, and in 1956, came to visit them on Tower Creek.

C.E. Doc and Louise Norton

They liked the area so much that they bought the property they now live on that same year.

Doc Norton was born Carmen Edward Norton on March 9, 1909, in Bonanza, Arkansas. He was the son of Roy Edward Norton and Kate Fish. There were five other children: Carnie, William, Georgia, Ralph, and Ruth. Having attended school in Portsmouth, Arkansas, he later lived in Oklahoma from 1929 to 1939 when he went to California. Mr. Norton served in the Army from 1942 until 1945. On July 2, 1942, he married Verna Lou Neill Jackson in Waco, Texas.

Verna Lou, (Louise,) Neill was born in Venus, Texas, on October 7, 1911, one of five children born to Samuel Luther Neill from Tennessee and Mary Kate Danby of La Grange, Georgia. The other children were Minnie Paul, Emma J, Byrd, and Ola Mae Neill. About 1915 the family moved to Oklahoma and Louise attended the Goodman School in Kenefick, Oklahoma. She married Lewis Jackson of Oklahoma, and to them was born a daughter, Margaret Louise Jackson, May 21, 1933. Margie passed away in California October 21, 1979, leaving a daughter, Toni Lynn Connon Hatfield, and husband Harold Hatfield.

The Nortons are well known in the community as members of the Carmen Grange, Seventh Day Adventist Church, and former members of the Cattlemen's Association.

—Doc and Louise Norton

Charles and Mettie Morton Norton

Charles A. Norton, son of Miles A. and Annis Congdon Norton, was born June 26, 1877 at Great Valley, New York. He attended school there and taught one term of school at the age of seventeen. He started working in his uncle's jewelry store where he learned his trade.

In 1900, after finishing a course in engraving, he went to Butte, Montana, where he worked in a jewelry store. He came to the Salmon area the following fall to hunt and soon after opened a jewelry store in Salmon, Idaho. In 1909 and 1910, he purchased the ranches of Carl Pautzke and John and Emma Wheeler. He acquired more land in 1913 which was United States patented ground. In 1923, he bought more property joining the ranch from James and Emma Ryan. Walter S. Brown, a cousin, Arthur Parsons, Mike Fraker, and Arthur Niemann were some of his foremen over the years. He became greatly interested in raising purebred Shorthorn cattle. Mrs. Arthur Parsons related that he often came to the ranch from his home in Salmon early in the morning to lead some of his prize bulls and to walk through his herd of cattle. At the time of his death, he owned one of the best purebred Shorthorn herds in the northwest.

In 1910, he returned to Great Valley, New York, to marry Mettie Morton. Mettie was born in Great Valley, New York, March 30, 1882, the daughter of Robert and Helen Alexander Morton. Mettie attended Griffith Institute and taught in New York State for eight years. At the time of her marriage, she was a primary teacher in Great Valley. The newlyweds soon left for Salmon, Idaho.

They had two daughters, Helen born in 1910, and Lois born in 1914. Charles died January 17, 1940, in Salmon. Lois continued to run the jewelry store until 1946 when it was sold. The ranch had been sold in 1943. Mettie passed away in Salmon May 25, 1959. She had been a resident of Salmon for forty-nine years, was an active member of the Presbyterian Church, having served as elder and treasurer for many years.

Helen and Lois attended the local schools. Helen attended the College of Idaho at Caldwell, received her Masters Degree and also attended Mills College in Oakland, California. Lois attended the Southern Branch College of Idaho at Pocatello, Idaho, and graduated from the University of Montana, Missoula, Montana. Helen married Ned Hudson of Texas where she was teaching in a girls college in Dallas. They had two sons, Charles and Bill. Lois married Clay Merritt August 22, 1941. Clay, the son of Allen C. and Inez Minert Merritt, was born June 2, 1913, in Salmon. He lived his entire life in Salmon, attended local schools, Idaho State College at Pocatello, and the college at Logan, Utah. Clay was employed for awhile by Standard Oil Company and owned and operated the City News Stand from 1940 until his death in 1957. He received his pilots license in 1945 and worked regularly to promote interest in flying and improvement of the municipal airport. Lois and Clay had one son, Allen Clay, born January, 1947. He passed away in Boise in 1979.

Lois continued to operate the News Stand for many years. After selling it, she moved to Boise where she was secretary for the Idaho Outfitters and Guides License Board for many years. She still resides in Boise, and married Peder Jensen Nov. 9, 1988.

—Doris Morton

Clarence and Elizabeth Gillium Nutt

Clarence Earl Nutt was born June 2, 1895, in Joplin, Missouri, to william Jackson and Mary Bennett Nutt. His mother died when he was small. Clarence was nine years old when his father and stepmother, Jack and Jane, moved from Missouri, headed for Idaho.

The Jaspar Gillium family, with daughters Elizabeth and Lucky, left rose, Oklahoma, headed for Idaho.

The two families met enroute and traveled in covered wagons, with horses and machinery, to

work on the irrigation canal systems being built in Idaho. They stopped in Colorado for about two years. Arriving in southern Idaho the two families took up homesteads and went to work.

On August 7, 1918, during World War I, Clarence joined the service. After returning home, he married Elizabeth Gillium March 8, 1921. In 1925, Clarence and Elizabeth, with their children, Ollie, Dorothy, Frank, and LeRoy, moved to Lemhi County.

Times were tough, Clarence worked at any kind of job. Several summers he contracted stacking hay on the Spellman Ranch on Big Flat. All was done with horse-drawn equipment and a crew of men. They lived in tents and Elizabeth cooked for the hay crews.

In 1930, the family moved to Cren, where they purchased a small place. Tom, Jack, and Gene were born there. The older children attended the Carmen School. While plowing near the old Bonneville Fort, Clarence found a pocket watch. After research, it was believed to have belonged to a member of the Lewis and Clark Expedition. The watch is now on display in the Salmon Museum. Clarence also worked on developing the Wagonhammer Springs, which is still used and enjoyed today.

In about 1938, the family moved to Salmon along the Lemhi River, the site which is now owned by the sawmill. One of the frequent visitors to their home was Chief Tendoy and other Indian friends with many stories.

During that time, and until his death in 1953, Clarence worked for the state Highway Department. Elizabeth continued to reside in Salmon until her death in 1963. Tom, Jack, and their families still reside in Lemhi County.

—Ruth Nutt

Hay crew at Spellman Ranch about 1928

FRONT ROW: Charles Randolph, Charles Nutt BACK ROW: Bob Gillium, rest unknown

FRONT ROW: Rick, John Lambert, Eric Nyborg BACK ROW: Katrina, Martha, Chris, Brent Nyborg.

Brent and Martha Lambert Nyborg

In 1977, Brent and Martha Nyborg and their children moved to Salmon. Brent was transferred to Salmon from Pocatello as a regional conservation officer for the Idaho Fish and Game Department. They bought and lived in a home by the airport that had been built by Val Franklin.

Brent was born August 20, 1936, at St. Anthony, Idaho. He attended school there and graduated from high school in 1954. He served in the U.S. Navy from 1954 to 1959 and came back to Idaho. He graduated from Ricks College and then from Brigham Young University in 1967. He spent some time with the U.S. Fish and Wildlife Service in South Dakota and then the opportunity to work for the Idaho Fish and Game became available and he was happy to come back to Idaho. He has worked as a game warden in several areas. Since 1967, he was stationed at Pocatello, Stanley, Swan Valley, back to Pocatello, and then to Salmon. He has devoted much of his energy and interest to his work.

Martha was born in Kamas, Utah, June 21, 1937, to John A. and Martha A. Lambert. She attended school in Summit County, graduating from high school in 1955. She graduated from Utah State University in 1959 and taught school in Morgan County one year. She served an LDS mission to England and then returned home to teach school in the Salt Lake area. Martha has spent some time working with the 4-H program in the county and substitute teaching in the schools.

Brent and Martha were married October 14, 1967, at Salt Lake City. They have four children. Katrina was born April 27, 1968, and recently married Joseph Scott Lyman. She attended school at Rick college in the pre-vet program. Kristina was born February 11, 1969, at Pocatello and married Rusty K. Hamilton of Pahsimeroi. They have two children, Kodi Wyatt and Kylie Breaa. Eric Brent was born August 6, 1972 at Hailey, Idaho, and Rik Aaron was born August 29, 1976, at Pocatello, Idaho. Martha's father, John Lambert, lived with them for four years before his death in February of 1989.

—Martha Nyborg

NASHOLD'S HOTEL

MRS. E. NASHOLDS, Prop.

Frank O'Connor and Belle O'Connor - 1890

Daniel and Almira Ploghoft O'Connor

Daniel Frank O'Connor was born in 1864 in Griswold, Iowa. Almira Belle was born December 14, 1875 in Red Oak, Iowa. They were married in Red Oak, Iowa in 1891 and came west with the railroad. At the time Frank was employed by the railroad. One son, Francis, was born in Iowa with a second son, James, born in Moorcroft, Wyoming.

The family moved to Red Rock, Montana, a terminus of the supply line for all the various enterprises in Salmon resulting from the Leesburg basin gold rush. In 1896, the O'Connors moved to Salmon, Idaho, where Frank first went to work for John Snook who had a freighting business from Red Rock to Salmon.

They moved into the Geertson home a short distance from Salmon. Two more sons, Wayne and Thomas, were born here. Frank O'Connor had been raised on a farm in Iowa where draft horses were bred for the family farm, as well as to sell to other farmers. Being an experienced horseman, as well as an accomplished reinsman, Frank operated a freight wagon for Mr. Snook.

Indian women did all of the heavy chores including washing and tending the garden. Their noon-day meal was prized by these women since it was free to employees.

Three years later, Frank bought a heavy draft team and wagon and moved to Wagonhammer Creek, approximately twenty miles north of Salmon. Here he was engaged in the sawmill business. Frank and Belle welcomed their first daughter, Maude, while they resided here.

Their next move was west to the mouth of Blackbird Creek where the O'Connors operated a stopping place for the people going and coming from mines operating in the vicinity. A son, Walter, and a daughter, Mary, were born here. Frank had a mail contract for the Blackbird Mine. Returning to Salmon in 1907, a son, John was born before they moved to their final destination near Forney, Idaho.

In the ensuing years four more children were born, Nellie, Daniel, Ann, and Jenny (Sue), and their one hundred and sixty acres were improved. Frank was a mail contractor for both the Yellowjacket Mine and Singhiser when he passed away in 1912.

Belle patented the homestead about 1916 and resided here until her retirement as Postmaster and telephone operator after twenty-seven years of public service. All the O'Connor children reached maturity at the homestead. Two sons, Francis and James, served in World War I and two sons, Thomas and Walter, and a daughter, Maude, served in World War II.

In 1947, Belle purchased a home in Salmon and resided there until her death in 1955. During a short illness, preceding her death, she was cared for by family members in her home. Belle was seventy-nine years old at the time of her death and had never been a hospital patient; she just didn't have time for such luxury.

The twelve O'Connor children produced thirteen grandchildren. Francis, Thomas, and Walter were never married. Anne was married but did not have any children. Four of the children, Wayne, Maude, Mary, and Nellie each had one child. James, John, and Daniel produced two children each. The youngest daughter, Jenny (Sue), had three children.

Belle, even with her busy schedule, was always a gracious hostess. On most holidays her large dining room table was set more than once to accommodate family, friends, neighbors, and all of the bachelors in the Forney area.

One of the girls once remarked that whenever someone arrived at their home for the first time, they would look around and with disbelief say, "Are all these children yours, Mrs. O'Connor?"

—John O'Connor and Nellie Bunce

Ora O'Farrell

Ora Snyder O'Farrell was born in Foster, Oregon October 20, 1909. She was the third child of Aaron and Ina Snyder, both from Pennsylvania. When Ora was three years old her parents took their family to Canada to a Russian settlement that was four hundred miles north of Edmonton. There were only two other white families in the community. They sold during World War I, and moved back to McMinnville, Oregon. Here they had a prune orchard

and raised wheat. After a few years they sold the ranch, bought a truck and went back to Canada ending up in Edmonton. It was on this trip that they went through the Yakima Valley where Ora's mother fell in love with the country. After being disappointed that Canada wasn't like it was before the war, they returned to the Yakima Valley. They bought land in Benton City, Washington and put in the first peach and cherry orchards there. The orchards are still being used and harvested by Ora's nieces and nephews.

Ora married Mike O'Farrell in Idaho Falls, August 30, 1928. After their marriage they moved to Buhl, Idaho where they lived in the high school. They worked on ranches, at the bean plant or at anything they could find to do. They heard of employment in the building of Sun Valley and moved to Ketchum. Contractors hadn't started employing yet so Mike went to work at the mines. He was one of the first to be employed at Sun Valley. He learned how to drive a cat from reading a book.

While at Sun Valley the O'Farrells became interested in dogs and dog sledding. They entered the dog races held there and won their fair share of the winnings. At one time they had forty two dogs that were used for sledding. Hollywood came to Sun Valley and O'Farrells dogs were used in the movies. Mike and Ora were in the movie "Snow Dogs" and "Sun Valley Serenade", which is still being shown in Sun Valley. Ora had a lead dog that would not take to anyone else. When the other dogs were let loose to play, her dog would sit on the sled close by her. The dogs were sold to Sun Valley when they moved back to Washington.

Ora inherited part of the ranch in Benton City and they moved back on the ranch. Those were good years. Besides the cherries and peaches, they raised black angus cattle along with two buffalo. One of the nice things they did was to work and show eight registered Belgian horses. They won prizes and enjoyed showing their prize horses and cattle.

Mike and Ora made a move to a Lodge in Dayton in the Blue Mountains. They had summer range for the cattle and a hunting lodge. Ora especially enjoyed the work at the "Dude" ranch. At this time a previous injury made Mike ill and he had some bad spells. Ora then came to Salmon in 1958. She bought the Edmond Bills ranch by the airport. She brought some of her Black Angus cattle from Washington. The ranch was too much for her to work alone so she leased the ranch and cattle and eventually sold.

Ora has spent her life working hard. She worked at Casabello Care Center for four years, until her back was injured. Then she worked at the kitchen in the hospital for seven years until she was seventy years old. She has enjoyed her work with animals and the out of doors. Hunting has been a great sport for her. She always enjoyed gardens and still does some canning for her family. She bought her home in town in 1968 and has made her home and yard very attractive.

She has one daughter, Althea Hyde, three grandchildren, eight great grandchildren and five great, great grandchildren. She enjoys her family.

—Ora O'Farrell

Ora O'Farrell

Bill and Helen Lish O'Neal

Charles William "Bill" O'Neal was born at May Idaho November 22, 1922, the son of Edward Chisum O'Neal (1895-1971) who was born at May, Idaho and Nina B. Smith (1897-1979) born in Missouri. His grandparents, Edward Chisum (1845-1921) and Anna (1866-1928) were born in Canada. They were pioneers in the Pahsimeroi Valley. His maternal grandparents were Charles and Dolly Smith.

Bill grew up on the O'Neal ranch, attending grade school at Hooper and May and high school at Challis, Idaho.

About 1942 he attended one of the many basket socials held at May and purchased the basket of Miss Helen Lish. She was upset because she always thought he was a smart aleck. Shortly after this Bill started riding his horse five miles to court Helen.

Bill became employed at Brewster, Montana as diamond driller for Lynch Brothers. He married Helen Lish at Missoula, Montana August 4, 1944. They made their home at Brewster for a short time.

Helen Louise Lish was born May 31, 1924 at Challis, Idaho, daughter of Peter Everett and Iris Blanchard Lish. When quite young, she practiced the piano, even at school. At the age of ten she played for dances at May with her father and sisters.

Bill and Helen returned to the county working at the Edson Ranch then the Ima Mine. In 1946 they moved to the Blackbird Mine. Helen and baby Carolyn went over in the grocery truck driven by Chuck Stull. They first lived in a one room log cabin. At night when Bill worked, Helen would be frightened by the thumping of pack-rat's tails and the gnawing on the logs by porcupines. There were no close neighbors, except at the bunk house.

The mine put up two Quonset huts (four apartments) and they lived in one for a time. Cobalt townsite developed and they finally got a house. Bill loved to fish and the family enjoyed picnics and in the winter sleigh riding parties. Helen learned to bowl at the new bowling alley and continues to enjoy this sport. Helen played for some of the dances at Cobalt.

Bill and Helen O'Neal

In 1958 they moved to Henderson, Nevada, working for the Silver King Mines. Next they went to Moab, Utah where he was employed for nine years. Bill worked with Morrison Knudsen, building a tunnel through the mountain for trains to haul the potlatch from the TGI Mine. Bill was crushed by a shuttle car, cutting off part of his lung and doing extensive damage to the liver. There was doubt that the liver could be saved but Dr. Mayberry gambled by placing it in a self dissolving gauze bag. Bill spent five months in the hospital and specialists came from all over to check the patient and the procedure that was used. The operation was a success because Bill went on to work at Green River, Wyoming, Tona Plant at Tiebor, Nevada and Ely, Nevada. They returned to Challis for a short time before purchasing and operating a peach orchard of five hundred trees at Grand Junction, Colorado, for three years.

They semi-retired in Salmon, buying a home in 1988. Helen loves gardening and keeps the home while Bill is still mining presently in Alaska.

They had three children: Carolyn born in July 1945 in Salmon. She now resides in Moab, Utah. Mickle (Charles William) born February 1947 in Salmon and now resides in Boise, Idaho. Mary Anna was born December 1950 and resides in Grand Junction, Colorado.

—Wilma Williams

George W. Oliver

The year, 1910, seemed to be a popular date for emigration from the mid-west and the east to the Salmon River country. George W. Oliver, well known, colorful owner of the Oliver Ranch, west of Salmon on the high bar and now known as the Smedley Division, was one of the easterners to migrate west. He came with a wife, referred to as a "lovely lady" by the oldtimers of the county, and with a young son, George K., who became an outstanding polo player, head quartered and still living a portion of his time, in Florida.

George W. Oliver purchased not only his property bordering Jesse Creek and Pollard Creek, but started buying and raising horses to be shipped east for carriage, polo, and riding uses in New York and surrounding area, and eventually to many eastern and southeastern states. In addition he was procurement officer for the Army remount station.

George Oliver

He was adequately versed in the buyer's needs, having been a freight driver, and later in full charge of the horses used by Lord and Taylor in New York City. At that time his other home was in Closter, New Jersey, and he returned there many times while transacting his "horse deals." Having a very loyal and knowledgeable foreman, Art McClain, George was able to spend as much time as he deemed necessary away from the ranch tending to his horse business here and there, in and sometimes out of the country.

George W. Oliver was considered very "fickle", but his friends, of whom he had many, were loyal to him through the years. He was always willing to entertain the local's visiting dignitaries, to chauffeur friends or families to California or other destinations; he was at home with all levels of society. His first wife left after a very short stay in the Salmon vicinity, and took their son, George K, with her, although he returned frequently to see his father; later he came to oversee the buying of polo ponies, and to meet friends and classmates. Young George lived in North Carolina and Florida, where he had a cattle ranch, and where he raised two daughters, Mimi and Corelle. Mimi is married to one of the leading polo players of the world.

George W. Oliver, sometime in the late 20's or early 30's, married Geneve Howard Wallick, who lived with George on the ranch for several years, renovating the old ranch house and playing an active part in the community. Her son, Barney Wallick, resided with the Olivers in the summer, and with his doctor father in the Ogden area in the winter. Eventually, Geneve Oliver divorced George and moved to the Salt Lake City area, where she owned apartments, sang in the Mormon Tabernacle Choir, and resumed her life in the Utah world.

For many years while George Oliver lived in Lemhi County his car carried license plate #1. Many people impressed by the number asked him if he was the governor or the mayor.

Later George W. Oliver sold his ranch property to Eldon Jolley and bought the old King Dairy ranch property on Highway 28, next to the present golf course. He finally sold that ranch to Kenneth Bailey and moved with his wife, Myrtle Davis Oliver, to California, where they bought horses and ranch property in Chatsworth. After selling this property, the Olivers purchased an acreage and lived in the Escondido, California area, and it was here that Oliver died in the early seventies.

When one native of Salmon City was asked how he would catergorize George Oliver, he said: "Well, he was the Clark Gable of his day."

—Phyllis Caples

Dale C. and Tracy Vugrenes Olson

Dale C. Olson was born on July 31, 1958 to Vergil Olson and Mary Virginia Olson in Salmon, Idaho. He was born fifth of six children. There were three brothers, Don, Ron, Verdell and two sisters, Kaye and Marlene. He was raised on a ranch near Salmon on the old Lemhi Road. The family had milk cows, pigs, sheep, and horses. They were a very close family. Their home was always open to anyone. You couldn't leave without first having a meal with them. Dale went to school in Salmon from first grade through graduation. He went to Eastern Idaho Vocational School in Idaho Falls and received a Degree in Diesel and Hydraulic.

Tracy Denise Vugrenes was born October 9, 1959 in Oroville, California. Her parents, David and Lois Vugrenes, with their older daughter, Debbie, and Tracy, moved to Salmon from California the summer of 1974. David Vugrenes taught school at Salmon Junior High School. Tracy attended school in Salmon from her sophomore through senior year. Graduating early her senior year, she attended a

Dale, Eric, Lacey, Melissa, Daniel and Tracy Olson

semester at Boise State University. She worked the summers at Rigby's Pharmacy and Shady Nook Cafe in Salmon. Then she went a semester at Chico, California.

On April 14, 1978, Dale and Tracy were married at the home of Dale's sister, Kaye Sigman, in Mc Call, Idaho by an L.D.S. Bishop. Dale worked at his dad's John Deere Equipment business, Olson and Sons Equipment. In 1979, when his brother, Don, went into ranching, Dale began managing the business. In the same year Dale and Tracy built their first home. Dale's grandfather, Bill Clark, gave them one acre of ground on the Lemhi backroad and FHA financed it. In 1982 they moved from Salmon to Terreton, Idaho where Dale went to work for Terreton Tractor as a salesman. They purchased a small, single wide trailer in Salmon and had it moved to Terreton on December 18, 1982. While in Terreton, Tracy and Dale sold their home in Salmon to Mike Ernest. Then they purchased a house at Challis from Cyprus Corporation and had it moved to Terreton. In 1988 they moved back to Salmon where Dale felt at home again. He started his own business, Salmon Tractor, in his dad's building, formerly Olson and Sons Equipment. They purchased their fourth home which is located three miles out Highway 93 South. It was an unfinished home.

Dale and Tracy Olson have four children. Three were born in Salmon, Daniel David, born February 14, 1979; Melissa Anne, born October 9, 1980; and Lacey Denise, born February 15, 1982. Eric Stephen was born October 21, 1983 in Idaho Falls. Each child has brought joy to them. They are active members of the L.D.S. Church.

Their hobby as a family is building, remodeling, landscaping and general fixing up of old houses. They have added to each home they lived in.

The children are active in 4-H, taking sheep, sewing and rabbit. Daniel and Eric have participated in freestyle wrestling since Daniel was eight and Eric was five years old. They have all played on city baseball teams.

Dale has been a volunteer firefighter, freestyle wrestling coach, Vice-President of the Salmon Freestyle Club and Little League Football coach. He supports the 4-H fair livestock sale.

Tracy has served as chairman for the school's Campbell Soup labels committee, which helps the schools to earn free equipment. She has also served as a room mother. The Olsons are looking forward to living in Salmon for a good many years.

—Tracy D. Olson

Delos and Anna Gardner Olson

Paul Delos Olson was the sixth child of Albert and Helen Olson and was born and raised in the Star Valley, Wyoming area. Albert Louis and his wife, Helen Mae Crook Olson moved to Salmon, Idaho in 1946. On October 31, 1946 Paul Delos married Anna Beth Gardner of Grover, Wyoming in the Idaho Falls Temple. In March of 1947, Delos and Anna decided to move to Salmon to be near the family. Delos had raised sheep in Star Valley and remembered how it would get 40-50 degrees below zero, and that there were blizzards and big snow banks in June and September. Salmon seemed to have a better climate for farming.

Delos and Anna bought eighty acres one and a half miles south of Salmon. They bought the land from Mr. Glen Beatty for $156.25 an acre. There was a small home up in the corner of the property that no one had lived in. They brought the home down to the front end of the property and made it comfortable and liveable.

Over the years eight children were born to Delos and Anna. Six daughters in a row and then two sons. As the family grew, so did the little home. It started as a small two room home and ended up being a home with five bedrooms and two baths. All the building was done by Delos and Anna. After building on the family room and bedroom and enlarging the kitchen, Anna wrote in her journal: "Once we get this building mess cleaned up, I never want to build ever again!"

Delos and Anna not only built their own home, but they worked hard raising cattle and pigs, grain and hay. They raised chickens too, sometimes five hundred at a time.

To supplement their income, Delos went to work at the Salmon Valley Creamery. He worked there for five years and made $235.00 a month. Delos then went to work at the Intermountain Lumber

Company. He was able to work the night shift so he could run the farm during the day. Intermountain Lumber was bought out by Champion Lumber and Delos worked for the company thirty-five years. He worked on a hyster and then in the office and back on the hyster. He retired in the fall of 1989. Lumber industry supported many families in the Salmon River Valley.

Delos and Anna had many good years in Salmon. They also had some years that were harder than others. In 1972, Anna wrote in her journal: "In September of this year there were fires in the area. Forest Service planes were flying over our place from the airport and one of the planes had engine trouble so it dumped its load of fire retardent on our grain crop. It contains salt. To make a long story short, this hurt us financially, as it killed a lot of pigs." And in May of 1975 she wrote: "The weather is so terrible this year, snow and cold. We can't get our grain in the ground and everyone is out of hay."

Delos and Anna were members of the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter Day Saints. They were active in many positions. Anna Beth passed away in October 1985 and Delos still owns and operates the eighty acres south of Salmon. He raises a few animals, hay and grain and twenty-two grandchildren love to come and visit their grandpa.

—Delos Olson

Delos and Anna Olson

Vergil and Mary Clark Olson

Vergil was born in Osmond, Wyoming in May 1926 to Albert and Helen Crook Olson. He grew up on the family farm in Afton, Wyoming. His dad was a rancher and sheep shearer. Vergil was the seventh child. He has five brothers and three sisters.

In 1945 Vergil joined the Army and was stationed in Alaska. He received training as a baker and became a Mess Sargent. Then in 1946 he moved to Salmon along with his parents, two brothers, Delos and Dallas, to ranch. Theirs was a close family. They still enjoy getting together for the annual reunions.

Mary was born at Leadore June 4, 1930 to Bill and Minnie Vezina Clark. At the age of one month she was taken on her first fishing trip by horseback. Mary rode in front of her folks on a pillow to ease her ride. As a small child she spent her summers herding sheep with her family.

When she was six years old her parents moved to a ranch at Lemhi. She attended grade school there. In 1944 Mary and her two sisters, Wilma, and Eileen and their parents moved to Salmon. She graduated from Salmon High School.

Shortly after moving to Salmon, Vergil went on a blind double date with a girl friend of Mary's and her date. It didn't take them long to realize they were with the wrong dates and their courtship began. On May 26, 1948 at the home of her parents, Vergil and Mary were united in marriage.

Shortly afterwards they purchased the old Charley Beers ranch. They ranched and milked cows. Vergil also worked at local service stations for eighteen years while ranching.

Vergil and Mary have six children: Don, Ron, Kaye, Verdell, Dale and Marleen. In the old ranch house where they raised their family, there was no indoor bathrooom for the first four years. They bathed the kids in a big tin tub.

In 1966 they purchased a Farm Equipment business from Pearl Bowen and then started the first John Deere Dealership in Salmon. It closed in 1987. Mary did all the book work for the business.

All of their children grew up working on the ranch. Their home was a place where a stranger was always welcome. If you came to their home they wouldn't let you leave without having a full course meal. Mary was an excellent cook. In 1965 they purchased the Grant Williams place on Geertson Creek. In 1973 they built their new long anticipated home where they lived for twenty eight years. In 1989 Vergil sold the Geertson Creek ranch to his son Verdell, who had been leasing it for several years.

Vergil was raised a member of the L.D.S. Church. Mary joined and was baptized in 1956.

In 1960 Vergil stepped on a rusty nail and was given a shot of cortisone which ate the lining out of his stomach. He had to stop ranching for two years.

He kept working at the service station.

Around 1966 Mary contracted staph infection and was hospitalized for months. She was semi-paralyzed and to the amazement of the doctors she regained full use of her arms. Her mother, Minnie Clark, took care of the three younger children while the older ones stayed at home. This was a trying time for the family.

On April 3, 1977, Mary died unexpectedly of a brain tumor. Mary was able to enjoy five of her grandchildren. Since then twelve more have been added to the family. As of 1991 they have a total of seventeen.

Vergil received several awards from his military duty. Two of them were the good conduct metal and expert marksman. Mary was valedictorian of her high school class. As of 1991, Vergil is still running the home ranch and memories of Mary live with her family.

—Tracy Olson

BACK ROW: Don, Vergil, Mary and Ron Olson FRONT ROW: Verdell, Marlene, Dale and Kaye

A. O. U. W.

Salmon City Lodge, No. 20, meets every Tuesday evening in Grand Army Hall, at 7:30 P. M. Sojourning workmen in good standing are fraternally invited to meet with us.

GEO. V. GROSS, M. W.

E. H. JEANJAQUET, Recorder.

Sylvan Brown And Arlene Stoddard Orr

Sylvan Brown "Brownie" Orr was born May 19, 1936, son of Sylvan and Curtie Brown Orr, in the log home of Myrtle Boyce Brown, his grandmother. The old log house was located where Granny's Steak House stands today on Main Street. His father worked as a carpenter here from 1934-1941 when they moved to Utah.

Brownie grew up in eastern Idaho, met and married Marion Arlene Stoddard on March 20, 1959. They made their home in Rexburg, Idaho until 1966. While traveling through the Salmon River Valley as a salesman for Keebler Cookie Company, he called on Swauger Market in Salmon. Genevieve Koester wanted to sell the little grocery store, so on March 30, 1967, Brownie and Arlene purchased the Swauger Market. Thinking they would only stay five years, they set up a trailer house next to the Grocery Store and named the store "Service Grocery."

Some of their first friends were Sheriff Bill Baker and Ed Schaller, who informed Brownie that the greatest mistake in the county was when they paved the roads into Salmon, enabling riff-raff such as he to come in.

Arlene operated the store under the management of Brownie (he was busy hunting and fishing?). The store did quite well. They met many friends and had varied experiences, good and bad. During this time Lori was born, making a family of four children: Michael Sylvan, born in Rexburg, Idaho on January 11, 1960; Arlyn Val, born in Rexburg, Idaho July 24, 1963; Leslie Ann, born in Rexburg, Idaho September 30, 1965; and Lori Lee Orr, born in Salmon, Idaho October 17, 1970. This kept Arlene quite busy - operating a store and raising four kids.

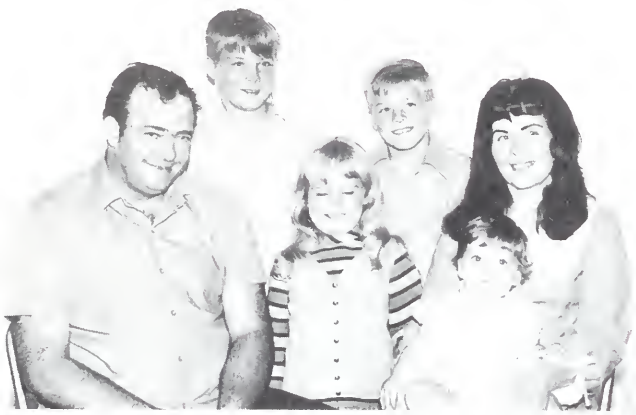
In 1975 LeRoy and JoAnn Fayle offered to purchase the store and the offer was accepted. After selling the store, Brownie and Arlene went into a partnership and managed the Double AA Western Wear and Sporting Goods, and also purchased the Bonnie and Clyde Car Wash, located on the corner of Union Avenue and U.S. Highway 93 South in Salmon. Realizing this was not keeping Arlene busy enough, Brownie's Burnt Bun was built adjacent to the car wash. This operation was managed once again, part time by Brownie, while Arlene burned the buns for approximately six years. "Show and Tell" was held there almost every morning with a group of the good ol' boys. Along in 1983 Arlene got wise to the manager and consequently this enterprize was sold to Ben and Merced Suarez and now operates under the name of Ben's Burnt Bun.

Since 1984 through 1990, Brownie continued building fences, went back to being a Keebler Elf traveling the Snake River Valley, the Salmon River Valley and the Boise area as a relief salesman, found

his wife a job at East Idaho Federal Credit Union and he continues to hunt from the road and fish from the bridge.

Their children are now married: Michael married Judy Lynn Banta on April 24, 1981; Arlyn married Candace Lynn Olsen August 29, 1987 (they were divorced in 1990); Leslie married Cody Russ Rumsey October 24, 1987; and Lori married Paul Edward Fisher Jr. February 14, 1990.

—Arlene Orr



Brownie, Mike, Leslie, Arlyn, and Arlene holding Lori Orr

Ostrander Family

Some of the early settlers in Lemhi County were the Ostranders. They filed platts on the whole bar from the river to Williams Creek and sold farms and building lots. Christopher also farmed and Horace had a cement business and was a County Commissioner.

William John was a long time resident of Gibbonsville, serving as a Judge in 1893 and as a County Commissioner in 1900-1902 with William Anderson and J. H. Hockensmith. His obituary in the (Salmon Herald) February 18, 1925 states, "He bore a good name in matters of honor and uprightness and was highly respected by all of the old timers of the county."

In a 1937 Salmon newspaper an obituary for C. J. Ostrander says: "C. J. Ostrander, age ninety-seven, passed away at his home in Los Angeles on January 23. He will be remembered by the older residents of Lemhi County as he spent thirty-eight years here, coming to this county in 1882 from Kansas.

Mr. Ostrander was born in New York. Later he moved to Wisconson where he lived for a number of years. He decided to go to California and stopped off in Kansas for a visit with relatives. He remained there for four years and then again resumed his journey toward the west. At Denver he met a party from Lemhi County and their glowing tales of placer gold in the Salmon River country influenced him to come here. He arrived in Lemhi County in 1882 and remained until 1910, following the occupations of ranching, stockraising and mining. In 1910 he again resumed his journey to California. Arriving in that state he spent the remainder of his life in Los Angeles. Mr. Ostrander is survived by his wife, Henrietta, a daughter Mrs. Etta Odenwalder, both of Los Angeles; two sons, John W. of Reno, Nevada and Horace E. of Salmon. Preceding him in death was a daughter, Mrs. Charlotte Gertrude Harris of Salmon. As Mr. Ostrander was a Civil War Veteran, he was given full military funeral by Grand Army of the Republic Post of Los Angeles on Thursday January 26. J.E. Clough, formerly of Salmon, is commander of that post. The body was laid to rest in the Inglewood Cemetery."

When they moved to Salmon, he had with him, his wife, Henrietta and their four children, Horace E., John A. W., Henrietta, and Charlotte, and Gertrude. Also coming with them was his mother and father, John and Mary Ostrander, and his brother, William John. His sister, Abby, was married to A.D. King and they had already moved to the Kendrick area of Idaho.

In an 1897 Salmon newspaper obituary for Mary J. Ostrander "Born in New York, married to John Ostrander who died in Salmon in 1886. Funeral was at the M.E. Church, with the services by Reverend W. M. Crowther."

Horace E. Ostrander married Miss Abbie M. McGorney in Salmon September 20, 1894. They had two girls, Lillian Gertrude, who married James W. Thompson in 1917 and Olive M. who married Lester P. Withington in 1918. Descendants of the C. C. Ostrander family are Billy and Judy King and Virginia Walchly. Billy and Judy King are also descendants of Abby Ostrander King.

—Lila King

FRONT ROW: Little boy Arnold, Henrietta and C. J. Ostrander (on crutches) BACK ROW: Maisie Harris, Henrietta Odenwalder, unknown man, Paul and Hazel Arnold

John Henry Padgham

John Henry Padgham, attorney, came to Idaho in 1896. He was a leading member of the bar of Lemhi County for over thirty five years. He came to Idaho after a successful practice in Michigan. He was born near Palmyra, New York, son of John and Mary Newark Padgham. Both his parents were born in England. His father was one of twelve children born to Thomas and Elizabeth Underdown Padgham. The early generations of the family in England were farmers and laborers who earned their bread by the sweat of their brow. Members of the family in America who earned success in professional careers had to depart from the family tradition that manual labor was the only sure road to material prosperity.

The day his father, John Padgham, was twenty one, he wrapped all his possessions in a red bandana handkerchief and started on foot for London. He walked the sixty miles and embarked on a sailing ship for New York. Landing after a thirty day's voyage, he started for the rural area and ended up at Palmyra.

From New York State his father finally moved his wife and two sons to Cedar County, Iowa. There his father built a log cabin for the family. John Henry Padgham spent early years there, helping his father on the farm and attending the country school until he was seventeen. He then announced his decision of going away to school. His father made him an offer, including marriage to an attractive local girl and promised him eighty acres of land with the necessary outfit to run it.

John Henry Padgham rejected his father's offer and went to Centerville, Michigan. His uncle, Phillip Padgham, was principal of the schools there and was eventually admitted to the bar. It was while living with his uncle that he decided to take up law and he was associated with him for twelve years.

John Henry Padgham was engaged in his law practice and the public life of Western Michigan, when he was persuaded to join in a mining proposition at Gibbonsville, Idaho. He invested a considerable amount of his own funds and learned upon his arrival there that the promoters reaped their profits from gullible investors. Judge Padgham spent two years at Gibbonsville, finally being left stranded.

About October 1, 1897, he moved to Salmon and directed his energies and talents in the line of his profession with great success. Despite his unhappy experience he always had faith in the possibilities of legitimate mining.

Judge Padgham was married twice. He was twenty three years of age when he married his first wife in Michigan. She was the daughter of a lawyer. His second wife, also deceased, was a veteran school teacher. She had gone to Clinton, Iowa to take charge of a girl's grammar school, considered a difficult situation at that time. She showed her ability to control the pupils, and served thirty-three years as its principal, after she resigned.

Judge Padgham had a son, Frederick, by his first marriage, who was an executive connected with the Northwestern Elevated Railway Company of Chicago. He attended the Orchard Lake Military Academy in Michigan and entered the Spanish-American War.

—History Committee

Edwin K. Abbott & Judge Padgham seated at his desk

Dean and Juanita Palmer

Dean was born in Rigby, Idaho March 11, 1927, to Henry and Pearl Palmer. He was one of ten children. Times were really hard for the family, but there was lots of love. When Dean was seventeen, his father died of cancer. Two months later he joined the Navy. Shortly after he joined the Navy, he received word that his older brother had been killed on Okinawa.

Dean served eighteen months in the Service, was discharged in 1946, and went back to Rigby to work. He worked at various jobs during that year. In the meantime he met Juanita Clifford. She was born April 8, 1931 to LaVerl and Emily Clifford. She had an older brother and a younger sister. Dean and Nita were married May 1, 1948. Dean worked as a trucker and Nita as a waitress. On May 14, 1949 they were blessed with a baby boy, Michael. They continued to live in Rigby, except for about three months when they lived on a ranch in Montana.

On May 3, 1953 they were blessed with a little girl, Bonnie. They moved to California in 1955 and Dean went to work for Meyers Honey Company and proceeded to learn the bee business. Dean was not able to take the heat in California so in 1961 they moved back to Rigby and farmed with Nita's dad. But Dean had the bee business in his blood. Nita in the meantime was working as a bookkeeper and weighmaster for Idaho Fresh Pak and Mike had joined the Navy and was stationed in Florida.

In 1969 Dean and Nita moved to Salmon and bought the bee business. Bonnie was still in school so she helped Dean and Nita take care of the bees. Nita was allergic to them, but thanks to Dr. Blackadar, that problem was solved. They lived in a small trailer for a while and then in April 1971 they moved to their present location. Mike was discharged from the service that same year and married a girl from Florida and Bonnie was married.

During the first two years in Salmon, Dean worked on a ranch and delivered freight for Garrett Freightlines as well as working with his bees. Nita worked as secretary for Garretts and later for Intermountain Lumber as well as helping Dean in the bees. From 1973 to 1981 Dean and Nita ran the bee business by themselves.

On May 2, 1972 Mike and his wife, Judy, presented Dean and Nita with their first grandchild, a little girl named Tammy, who still remains special to them. Mike was divorced and remarried June 14, 1981 and another little granddaughter arrived and was named after her grandmother, Juanita May Palmer. With Mike's new marriage came a ready made family - four more grandchildren, Kenny, Jimmy, Diane and Dustin. Bonnie had remarried and gave two more grandchildren, Johnny and Terri. Both Mike and Bonnie took nurses training at Steele Memorial Hospital.

In December 1980, Dean had a heart attack and in February 1981 they sold their bee business. Dean spent all that year recuperating. He worked for his brother on a ranch in the Pahsimeroi the summer of 1982. On August 16, 1982 he had another heart attack and was flown to Missoula for open heart surgery. Mike and Bonnie really stood by their parents in this crisis.

Dean is doing well now and enjoys fishing, keeping up the yard and doing a little gardening. Nita is working in the school lunch program and as secretary for Hospice of Salmon Valley. They kept their granddaughter, Tammy, until she graduated in 1990 when she went to Colorado to live by her dad and go to school.

Both children are working at good jobs and call their folks every week.

—Juanita Palmer

FRONT ROW: Tammy and Nita BACK ROW: Bonnie, Juanita, Dean, and Mike Palmer

George and Kittie Lue Hardwick Park

My parents, Kittie Lue Hardwick and George Albert Park, along with my sister, Emmeline Joyce and I, Beva Lue, moved to Lemhi from Challis in the spring of 1938. My father worked for Emma Yearian for three years at Lemhi and Leadore before going to work for the State Department of Highways. During this time they purchased a log house in Leadore, which I now own.

In his early adult life my father was a potato and grain raiser in the Rigby-Ririe, Idaho area. During the War years of 1943-1945 my mother and sister worked in defense plants and my father was employed by the Denver-Rio Grande Railroad in Salt Lake City, Utah.

Upon their return to Leadore, Dad went to work for the crew that was extending the power line up

the valley to Leadore. He continued with this job into several areas of southeastern Idaho and northern Utah as they constructed both regular and high tension lines for Idaho Power and Utah Power and Light Companies.

They made many friends and had a great time seeing some new country as well as revisiting many familiar places and friends. When this part of their lives came to an end they returned to Leadore and Dad worked for the Forest Service in the summer months and drove the Gilmore-Birch Creek school bus route during the winter.

My father became ill and passed away at Steele Memorial Hospital December 17, 1960, without having had the opportunity to travel as he had wished.

My mother continued to live in their house in Leadore where she died of a heart attack December 22, 1976 after suffering several strokes. Both are buried in the Salmon City Cemetery.

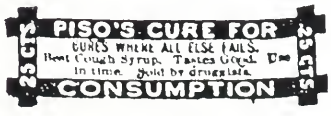
Kittie Lue Hardwick was born in Rich, Idaho on January 24, 1902, the fourth of ten children born to Emeline Larsen and George Samuel Hardwick. She was the first of the children to die with the exception of the last born who died four days after birth. She helped care for the younger children after her mother's death, when she was twelve, until the death of her father a few years later. Then the younger children went to live with the three older ones who were married.

She worked hard most of her life, thinning and topping sugar beets, weeding and picking potatoes, and later sorting and picking the cull peas and beans out of the ones to be used as seed. She made most of our clothing on her White treadle sewing machine.

She met my father at a dance, an activity she loved. She liked to play basketball during her high school years and later attended the Leadore High School games and followed the B.Y.U. games on the radio.

My father was born June 1, 1892 at LaBelle, Idaho to David Harvey and Lucy Jane Scott Park. He was the fifth of ten children. When dad was twenty-one, a load of wood, which he was hauling with a team and wagon, tipped over the Conant Hill dugway on top of him, crushing his pelvis and right hip. Rather than let the doctors amputate his leg, he suffered most of his life. He did manage to go about his life with a much shorter leg. He passed his love of fishing and the outdoors on to most of his grandchildren.

—Beva Lue Clark



CENTER: Gail Ann and David Parmenter COUNTERCLOCKWISE: Eric, Emily, Jason, Mathew and Kristina

David and Gail Ann Pabst Parmenter

I was born in Salmon, Idaho on December 13, 1951 to Jack and Shirley Parmenter. I was the oldest child, with brothers, Jeff, Kelly, Layne, Jan and one sister, Michelle.

I lived my first years in a little log cabin on Carmen Creek, at the foot of the towering peaks which form the Continental Divide.

When I was six years old, we moved to a larger ranch just south of Salmon. There we learned about farming and ranching, and grew up in a small home without television, indoor plumbing, or a telephone. We spent many hours reading and building projects. Our family was close, we acquired a good work ethic and a desire to be successful at whatever we did.

In school I particularly enjoyed art, painting, French and playing basketball. I was a long distance runner and held the school record in the mile. After graduating from Salmon High School in 1970, I attended Brigham Young University. During my BYU studies, I left for two years for Venezuela and Colombia on an LDS mission. It was a tremendous experience from which I still draw strength. While on my mission I learned to speak Spanish fluently, a language I still use on a daily basis in my practice.

Upon returning, I completed my studies in English and Spanish at BYU, and ran rivers as a commercial guide in the summer. I ran many different rivers, including the Salmon, the Colorado through the Grand Canyon, Green, Middle Fork, Selway and

many other rivers over the western United States. I truly loved the experiences, particularly since all my brothers also worked as guides. I still continue running rivers with friends and my children as they become old enough. I just returned in February 1991 from a trip to South America to run the Bio Bio River.

After BYU I attended law school at the University of Idaho. It was there I met my wife, Gail Ann Pabst. We married in 1978, and we have five children - Eric (eleven); Emily (ten); Jason (nine); Kristina (six); and Mathew (four). After graduating from law school, I began practice in a firm in Moscow, Idaho, and taught business and constitutional law at Washington State University part time. After a couple of years, we moved to Blackfoot, Idaho and I started practicing solo. My practice was fairly general, but I soon specialized in civil and criminal trial work, in both state and federal court, and have handled many of the major drug and first degree murder cases and trials in eastern Idaho, either as a prosecutor or as defense counsel in the last ten years.

In addition to my practice, I have become involved in other business interests, and have taken up flying and golf. My flying and law practice frequently take me back to Salmon, and with my parents living there, I still have many ties with my home roots.

My children now enjoy sharing many of my pastimes, including art, flying and traveling, as well as running rivers. We live in a peaceful rural area near Idaho Falls, and keep busy in our various activities and our church, and enjoy a wonderful life.

—David Newell Parmenter

Frank and Mary McFarland Parmenter

Frank Parmenter came to Lemhi County with his parents, Walter C. and Christina Parmenter from Lennox, Iowa in October 1932.

I was twenty two years old and the Great Depression of the 30's was in full swing. Jobs were non-existent. The first winter we rented a house of Neph Johnson's up the Lemhi four miles from Salmon. My brothers and sisters went to school at Four Mile School. Pearl Roberts was the teacher.

The next spring dad rented some land on the old Kirtley Creek ranch up near the gold diggings and that winter of 1933 we lived in a tent. It was a mild winter and we didn't suffer from the cold too much. We managed to have food and enough clothing to keep warm.

We traded the truck that we had driven from Iowa for a team and wagon and a milk cow or two. That winter I used the team and sleigh and hauled wood off the Leesburg hill down to Salmon and sold it to storekeepers for food and clothing. Wood was $5.00 a cord and I could get two cord a day.

The next spring I got a job on the McFarland ranch on Carmen Creek. I worked there until fall when I joined the CCC's at their camp on Squaw Creek down the Salmon River. I was the camp barber and charged thirty five cents for a haircut, two bits for a shave, and cleaned the mess hall after meals to earn my thirty dollars a month.

I had managed to buy a car during the summer - a Chevrolet Coupe with a rumble seat. On Wednesday and Saturday nights I would take a carload of boys from Camp to town and back for one dollar each.

I was in camp there and worked on the road down the river under Dave Temple and other Forest Service supervisors. They transferred me to Challis that spring to a smaller camp and my barber business didn't amount to much so I quit the CCC's. I got a ride from Challis to Salmon with Billie Lewis who hauled gas for John Rand. Billie was later town cop in Salmon for a number of years.

I went back to work for McFarlands. In 1935 I married Mary McFarland and we moved to Leadore where I had a job building the road up Railroad Canyon to the Montana border.

Soon after that I drove stage between Salmon and Mackey for Tom Benedict. The railroad was taken out between Salmon and Armstead so a mail and passenger contract was put out for bids. I got the job with Tom Benedict's help.

I bought an international truck and van and made a round trip each day - six days a week - to Armstead and back. I had taken over John Hull's school bus service to Gibbonsville. I also had the first school bus contract up the Lemhi for Salmon School District. When I lost the bid for the Armstead run to Miller Brothers, I decided to go to ranching.

We leased the Jim Palmer place on Carmen Creek, traded the truck off, got an FHA loan and we were in the ranching business. I cut and sold wood out of Carmen Creek to help support us, using teams and sleighs on an old truck.

Later on we bought the Newt Cooper place and later the George Cook place from Lon Allison - also the old Sandiland place which adjoined us.

We built a new house as our family grew and we enjoyed a number of happy years on Carmen Creek. We had five boys: Bob, Max, Bill, Jerry and Lee. A baby son and our only daughter died in infancy.

As our boys grew up and married we rented the Keystone ranch on Carmen and also some land in Dillon. Then we went into logging and road building for timber sales. Eventually this kept me so busy we sold the ranch and moved to Darby, Montana.

We feel close to Lemhi County as we lived there so many years. Many of our family - parents, brothers and their children are buried in the Salmon Cemetery as well as having numerous relatives who still live in Salmon.

—Frank Parmenter

FRONT ROW: Ron, Belinda, Chris, Brett, Jed, and Paul Parmenter MIDDLE ROW: foster son, Caroline, Mary (holding Teri) Frank and Phyllis Parmenter BACK ROW: Lee, Bill, Max, Jerry, and Bob Parmenter

Jan and Lisa Bateman Parmenter

I was born in Salmon, Idaho August 9, 1959. Most are not aware that I was a severely handicapped child. I was born with no clothes and no money! I was the fifth son of six children born to Jack and Shirley Parmenter.

We lived on a small ranch near "S" Hill. My brothers and I spent many hours out playing in and exploring around the foothills near my parents' ranch. I attended school in Salmon and graduated from Salmon High School in 1977.

A major portion of my life, growing up in Salmon, was involved in Scouting. We went on campouts to such places as Panther Creek, Hot Springs, Horse Creek on the Salmon River and Twelve Mile Creek.

I always enjoyed working with my family on our ranch. Summers were always spent haying and doing other chores such as milking, feeding, and changing the notorious sprinkler pipe. We lived near the Salmon airport and most summer mornings we were awakened by the Forest Service "bombers" taking off to fight forest fires.

In high school I was involved in sports playing both football and basketball. During my high school years I began training as a river guide on the Salmon and Colorado Rivers. My senior year I began worked for the Idaho Fish and Game Department.

After high school, I attended Rick's College for two semesters and then returned to Salmon to work as a river guide. In 1978 I was called to serve a mission for the L.D.S. Church in Bangkok, Thailand. I spent two wonderful years in Thailand learning to speak Thai and serving the people there. After returning from Thailand, I returned to Ricks College and finished my degree in accounting.

There I met the love of my life, Lisa Bateman, and we were married in September 1982. I attended Brigham Young University and finished a bachelors degree in Agricultural Economics.

In 1984 we moved to Anchorage, Alaska where we lived for four years. I worked as an accountant there. Alaska was an exciting and fun place to live. I have many fond memories of fishing and camping on the Kenai Peninsula. Two of our sons were born in Alaska: Zachary July 20, 1984 and Jessie September 29, 1986.

We returned to the "lower forty eight" in 1988 where I decided to pursue a graduate degree in Land-Use Planning. I was employed full-time at Brigham Young University at their Agricultural Experiment Station while I finished my Masters.

Our third son, Justin, was born November 18, 1989. We enjoyed living in Salem, Utah but now reside in Moab, Utah where I work for the State of Utah. We look forward to the time when we can return to Lemhi County - one of my favorite places!

—Jan Kurtis Parmenter

BACK ROW: Jeffrey and Marsha Parmenter MIDDLE ROW: Marc and Brian FRONT ROW: Megan, Jared, and Brittany

Jeffrey and Marsha Johnson Parmenter

I deeply appreciate the serenity of the Salmon River Valley. I was born February 17, 1953 to Jack and Shirley Parmenter. My parents were running a small ranch up Carmen Creek. The ranch belonged to my grandfather. I have memories of the log house and the wooden bridge suspended across the creek on the path to the "outhouse." There were corrals and granaries where a youngster such as myself could find a myriad of magical implements. My grandfather was a master blacksmith and his tools hung there on the walls. There were bellows, tongs, hammers, and a number of rusting objects which hung among the harnesses, saddles, and bridles.

Horse drawn buckrakes and mowers were still in use then. I remember we put hay up loose, using a Jackson Fork. Dad would pitch hay on the horse drawn wagon by hand and the load would be picked up by the fork and dropped on the stack. There was an abundance of rattlesnakes and when dad yelled for us to "not move" we stood very still while he chased the malevolent serpent through the stubble with his pitchfork. The ranch up carmen Creek had the fields on a plateau and most farming was done on the hillside.

When I was two or three years old, dad bought the only farm that could be watered from both the Lemhi and Salmon Rivers. It is a beautiful little ranch which overlooks Salmon Valley. At night Salmon looks like a pirate's treasure chest of sparkling gems. We put up a lot of hay and grain and dad kept a herd of black angus cows.

Breakdowns of equipment were handled with ingenuity. The old forges and bellows came out. Shafts, pins, and gears were heated, welded and tempered. The new piece performed as well as a factory piece. Dad could solve any problem that came up or replace almost any broken piece of machinery.

My brothers and I were best friends. We spent most of our time together. We loved hiking through the hills east of us where we found a lot of different caves. One day we came upon a baby antelope lying very still under some sagebrush. His mother came galloping towards him and we walked cautiously away from the calf without disturbing him.

When I reached age nineteen, I received a call to serve a mission in French Polynesia for the L.D.S. Church. I found myself deep in the South Pacific on the Island of Tahiti. After living in the arrid and bitter cold of Idaho, I felt I had fallen into the Garden of Eden. In Tahiti fruits and vegetables grow wild. I was charmed by the black and white sandy beaches, the turquoise lagoons and the amiable natives.

When I returned to Salmon, my brother, David, got me a job with a company that takes float trips down the Salmon. I learned to read the water, memorize rapids, identify rocks and all the things a guide must know. I also ran on the Middlefork and Colorado Rivers. I learned to use sweepboats, like the oldtimers, oar boats and J-Rigs.

I learned more about Idaho's history on the river than from a book. I came to know and love Johnny McKay, Polly Bemis, Andy the Russian, and had the opportunity to hear Buckskin Bill tell stories aobut his life as a hermit on the river. I saw his guns, his fort, and his home while he was alive.

I attended Rick's College for one semester and BYU for three years. I taught Tahitian and French at the Language Training Mission for two years.

I met my wife, Marsha Johnson, in 1975 in Salmon. We were married in the Idaho Falls Temple

and our children are: Jared, Brian, Marc, Megan and Brittany. I work as a Senior Manufacturing Engineer at Teleflex Defense Systems in Spanish Fork, Utah. We manufacture weapons delivery systems for the government, most notably the TOW missile launcher for the Bradley fighting vehicle and the BRU 32/A missile launcher for the F-18 Hornet. My work has taken me all over the United States and to Korea and Taiwan.

My children have grown up in Utah but they still love to visit Salmon because that's where my roots are. I still picture the valley, mountains and river. I treasure my memories of Salmon.

—Jeffrey Parmenter

Jan and Lisa Parmenter

Layne and Andra Howard Parmenter

No matter how far I travel or go in this life or no matter what I do, one thing's certain: the Salmon River Valley will always be home in my heart. It's the place where I was born, grew up, roamed the hills as a kid, played basketball, football, ran track, listened to and learned 10,000 lessons, felt love, talked and laughed around the dinner table, rode ponies, walked the two miles from the highway to our house every day for years, floated the Salmon River, and learned to love and live.

A lot of my memories of Salmon have been reduced to bits and pieces, but I still peer back in my mind and see the old sawmill where my dad worked and remember going over there late at night and crawling inside the big burner and sharing a sandwich and a drink of milk. I remember ice skating with my brothers at night in the winter on the ditch that ran by our house. We'd play hide-and-go-seek until we were too tired to skate another inch. I rode horses across the hills and fields by my family's farm. I bucked bales by the trillions, rode the old yellow school buses, fed cows, and learned how to stack bales. I remember the sweet anticipation of riding in the back of our old car up to the hot springs and looking out the window, hoping with all my might to see the row of poplar trees that signaled we were almost there. It felt good to dive off into the warm water and play "shark" with the other kids, then drag ourselves out a couple of hours later, exhausted, to have a weiner roast.

And while I have a lot of memories of the places around Salmon, the thing that remains clearest for me is the people. Their names still rattle around in my head and every now and again I hear so-and-so died, or she got married, he went into the service, and sombody retired. So many people are an inextricable part of the fiber of my life; the ghosts of the people they were five and ten years ago are still with me, talk to me, influence me. I still hear Wynn Stokes, in his calm voice, telling his football players, "Move around you're killing the grass!" Or Wayne Holbrook in Algebra: "This problem is no lead pipe cinch." Perhaps the most important thing about the people in Salmon is that I sensed many of them cared about other people. Lois Gwartney and Kay Stone had a twinkle in their eye and I remember feeling protected in their presence. Dean Stokes had the gift of demanding his athletes' best - he wouldn't tolerate any less. I still remember him shouting after a three hour practice, "On the lines!" And we'd run wind sprints. Just one more and just one more and just one more until I could have sworn I didn't have anything left in me and somehow I'd find I could keep going. Since I left Salmon, I've gone to college, been on a mission to Italy and Switzerland for the L.D.S. church, taught English and Spanish, coached—-still I have a tendency to want to say "Move around, you're killing the grass," even when I'm in a gym. Or "This problem's no lead pipe cinch," even though I teach English. I'm married now and have two beautiful daughters, Vanessa and Chelsea. My wife, Andra, and I like to bring them back to Salmon every now and again to visit grandma and grandpa. We go for walks down the lane where I used to catch the bus. We visit the graveyard and look out across the valley on foggy mornings and I try to explain what it was like for me to grow up in Salmon. Someday they will understand

how I feel, if they grow up in a place where people care.

I guess a place is only as important as the people who live there, and it seems as I grew up that Salmon, Idaho was the center of the universe. Maybe in a way it was, because its people are the best I know of anywhere.

A hundred years from now my grave will be up in the cemetery overlooking the valley and the river—I hope somewhere close to friends and family and I'll know that some of my most precious times were spent here among the finest folk and in one of the best places ` earth.

—Layne Parmenter

Layne and Andra Parmenter with their daughters, Chelsea and Vanessa

Ralph and Helen Whiting Parmenter

Ralph Edgar Parmenter was born May 5, 1916 at Solo, Missouri. His parents were Walter Curk and Mary Christina West Parmenter. Ralph spent his childhood and school years in Lennox, Iowa. He moved to Lemhi County when he was sixteen years old. The depression was in full swing and times were hard for everyone. Ralph worked at whatever he could to make money to help the family. He worked in the timber and helped on the farms.

He married Helen Ruth Whiting June 6, 1940. Helen was born July 10, 1917 in Chrystal, Idaho to Ralph A. and Katheryne Irene Snyder Whiting. Helen went to school at the Central School for three years and to the Whiting school five years. After finishing the eighth grade she went to McCammon, Idaho to start High School. Helen moved to Lemhi County when she was fifteen years old. The Whiting family moved to Salmon a couple of weeks after the Parmenters arrived there.

Helen graduated from Salmon High School with the class of '37. The first year after Ralph and Helen were married, Ralph worked for a farmer. Then they moved to Montana and later to Washington. They moved back to Salmon in 1948 and bought a small acreage on the Lemhi River. Ralph drove duel tanker for Harold Havens for six and a half years. After he quit driving tanker, Ralph began working in the timber on Carmen Creek and Hayden Creek. He worked at this until 1959 when they moved to Montana.

Ralph and Helen had one son, Kirk, born to them. They were unable to have more children of their own, so they adopted Kenneth Orin and later, Christina Helen, who was a Shoshone Indian.

Kirk married Katherine Kington. They had three children: Mike, Mary and Victor. They were divorced and Kirk married Donna Savage. Donna had three children: Debbie, Connie, and David. Kirk and Donna are the parents of Christy and Kelly.

Kenneth married Sandra Paul and their children are Tracy and Clint. Christina married Victor Ramirez.

—Ralph and Helen Parmenter

Ralph and Helen Parmenter

Walter and Mary West Parmenter

Walt Parmenter was unique. He always had a sense of humor and could laugh at any situation, no matter how serious it seemed at the moment. He was always champion of the "underdog", and helped anyone who seemed in need.

Walt and his friends exchanged practical jokes. One day he drove seventeen miles to visit a friend. The friend wasn't home so he took hammer and nails and nailed his screen door shut. Another day the friend met him at the root beer stand and while they talked this same friend quietly paid him back

Mary Christina West and Walter Curk Parmenter

for his practical joke by lifting Walt's gallon of root beer from the back seat. Walt drove home without it.

Walter Curk Parmenter was born in 1889 in Texas County, Missouri to John Franklin Parmenter and Laura Belle Ferguson. His Parmenter grandparents came from England and the Scotch Irish Fergusons were early settlers in Tennessee, moving to Missouri after the Civil War.

Walter married his childhood sweetheart, Mary Christina West, April 2, 1909, in Texas County, Missouri. Tina was born in 1889 to Benjamin Ryker West and Sarah Elizabeth Herndon. They lived on neighboring farms and went to the same school where Tina's aunt, Marie Herndon, taught them. Tina's grandparents came to Texas County, Missouri after the Civil War, from North Carolina, and Alabama.

Tina and Walt moved to Iowa about 1919 where Walt managed a large farm for the McGreer brothers. Their ten children were born in Missouri and Iowa. They were Frank, Ralph, Ruby, Lavora, Jack, Don, Bertha, Joan, Jeanie, and Dean. In 1933 they moved to Lemhi County, Idaho.

The effects of the depression were still being felt and times were extremely hard for the next few years. Tina cooked and baked and gave her family the best she could, but sometimes there wasn't even ten cents to buy a can of baking powder. She was a good cook and always raised a good garden and managed well with what little she had in those post depression years. She carded her own wool to make quilts for the family and a great luxury to her was her sewing machine.

Walt and Tina joined the L.D.S. Church in Iowa. Tina loved Relief Society and attending church. It was a terrible shock to her family in July 1938 when she passed away unexpectedly after surgery in Hamilton, Montana, leaving most of her family still at home. Walter was left to raise the children alone.

Walt was always handy with mechanics. He could fix any engine and make it run. He tinkered with machinery of all kinds and was a skilled blacksmith. During the thirties he worked in the C.C.C. Camp.

Walter and the family lived up Kirtley Creek for a few years and later he purchased a ranch up Carmen Creek. He never remarried and raised the rest of the children alone. After his last daughter married, he lived alone. He kept active the rest of his life, working in the timber and helping others. On the last day of his life, June 30, 1971, he went fishing and died in his sleep that night.

—Jack and Shirley Parmenter

Walter Jackson and Shirley Whitehead Parmenter

Tom Sawyer and Huckleberry Finn had nothing on Jack Parmenter and his younger brother, Don. Their youthful days were filled with the joys of fishing and swimming in the Platte River in Iowa, using the back of their shetland pony as the diving board. A well deserved spanking usually awaited them if they were gone too long.

Walter Jackson Parmenter was born August 13, 1920 in Red Oak, Iowa to Walter Curk Parmenter and Mary Christina West. He was eleven when the family moved from Iowa to Salmon. The trip west was one long camping trip for the boys. They slept under the stars and were fascinated by the rocky mountains. Adventures continued as the boys panned for gold, scoured the hills for arrow heads on Kirtley Creek, and swam in the Salmon River.

Jack attended school at Kirtley Creek and Salmon. When he was eighteen his mother died leaving seven children still at home. Jack worked on ranches here and in Horse Prairie during his summers. He enlisted in the army in January 1940, spent a year in California and served forty eight months in Anchorage, Alaska where he was in charge of a five hundred man dining hall. Jack was training in Texas for combat when the War ended.

After the War Jack worked with his uncle, Al Parmenter, in the dry cleaning business in Spokane, Washington. There he went to school to become a pilot. He had passed all the courses and lacked only flying time to obtain his commercial pilot's license when he returned to Salmon.

On a trip home he met Shirley Whitehead and they dated for over a year. They were married September 28, 1950 in the Idaho Falls Temple. The desire to farm was still in Jack's blood so they leased his dad's ranch on Carmen Creek.

Shirley was born July 26, 1931 in Virginia, Idaho, the daughter of Newell and Lula Homer Whitehead. She came to Salmon when she was three and grew up on their family farm on South St. Charles.

Shirley and Jack Parmenter

Summer work included washing with the wringer washer, weeding the garden, chasing blackbirds from the cornpatch, driving the derrick team, and tromping hay on the wagon as it was gathered in the fields. The old swimming hole provided welcome relief on hot afternoons. Shirley rode her horse or walked the two miles to town to pick up the mail and run errands. Evenings were spent reading by the coal oil lamp. With the advent of electricity came radio and the delightfully entertaining episodes of Fiber Magee and Molly and Henry Aldrich.

Shirley began to give readings and character imitations when she was in sixth grade. She loved music, being in plays and writing in High School. After graduating as Salutatorian of her class in 1949, she worked for Garrett Freight Lines and J.C. Pennys', saving her money for college. She swapped her "college dreams" to become wife and mother.

Three children were born to Jack and Shirley while they lived on Carmen Creek - David, Jeffrey, and Kelly, who died in 1955. They purchased the Mylander place in 1956. The house was old and delapidated but they patched, papered, painted and rolled out new linoleum on the floor. There was no power, no phone, and no bathroom. Three more children were added to the family there, Layne, Jan and Michelle. With no television or telephone to distract, after the chores were done, most evenings were spent reading aloud together. Jack worked nights at the mill to help pay off the mortgage.

After Jack's dad died they moved the old Carmen Creek School House from the fork of the road to their new location and finished remodeling it into their new home.

Shirley began researching family history when the children were small and spent thirty-five years piecing together Jack's "roots". In 1964 she compiled and published a history of her Swedish grandmother's family. In 1966 she became Branch Librarian in the Family History Library. Helping others to find their ancestors has been an interesting and exciting part of her life.

Jack's calm, warm and caring personality has endeared him to everyone, especially his own grandchildren and nieces and nephews. He always has time for them. He loves to build from his scrap metal pile. Jack and Shirley joke about whether his scrap metal pile is bigger than her pile of scrap materials that she uses to make bright, colorful quilts. Their home resembles a hotel at times, overflowing with friends and relatives.

Their children are the greatest joy of their lives and they've tried to teach them the value of hard work. The four boys became Eagle Scouts and served L.D.S. Missions in Venezuela, Tahiti, Italy and Thailand. All five children attended college and are now married and have families of their own. Michelle settled on a career as housewife and mother. Eighteen grandchildren provide the icing on the cake for the Parmenters.

—Jack and Shirley Parmenter

James Arnold and Nita Scott Parmer

We moved to Salmon, Idaho in 1967. Jim went first to manage Salmon Auto Parts, Inc. for Key Line Automotive Warehouse in Idaho Falls, Idaho. The boys and I moved here in May because we were homesick for our dad and husband.

After many hours of hard work the store opened for business on March 15, 1967. It was located at 115 Andrews Street. The good people of Salmon supported us well and in 1974 we purchased it. Our business continued to grow and in March of 1980 we added a full machine shop - a valuable addition to the patrons in Salmon. Those we employed who moved on to other opportunities were: Richard Hunter, Tom Walrath, Jim Netland, Jerry Paul, Mike Bullock, Sherry Jones, Jo Ann Beers, and Betty Winters. Donald C. Hill, Randall L. Parmer, James Z. Parmer, James A. and I (Nita) Parmer, were working when we sold the store to Muffler Warehouse Inc. of Pocatello, Idaho on April 24, 1989.

Rental houses were not plentiful and we lived in three before we were able to purchase our present home at 626 Lemhi Avenue. Now we are buying the L. Grace Wenzig property next door. Our home was great because each of the boys had their own bedroom: Larry Shane was in the basement and Randy and James were upstairs.

The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter Day Saints plays an important part in our life. Jim was Bishop of the Salmon Second Ward from 1972 to 1979. He served on the High Council until 1979 when he was called to be first Counselor in the Stake Presidency. Jim was released in 1989 and now serves as executive Secretary. I have served as Relief Society President, Counselor in the Primary, and the young women program.

Larry Shane got his GED and attended Boise State University where he received his degree in Horticulture. He married Kelly Jakovac but they were divorced in 1989. He received an Automotive Mechanics Certificate from Boise State.

Randall Lane graduated from Salmon High School in 1975. He attended Ricks College the fall quarter, then on April 8, 1976, he received his call to fill an L.D.S. Mission to Tokyo, Japan. He went to work for his dad at Salmon Auto Parts and then attended B.Y.U at Provo, where he met his future bride, Jocelyn Parker. They were married August 2, 1979 in the Idaho Falls Temple and they presented us with our first "daughter." They have five children: Michael Lane, Trenton Drew, Crystalee, Juliana, and Nathan DeRay. When we sold the store, Randy went to computer school and he is now employed by Word Perfect Corp. in Orem, Utah. They are presently living in American Fork, Utah.

James Zane graduated from Salmon High School in 1976. Then he attended Ricks College at Rexburg, Idaho for two and a half years before he could go on his mission - because of a health problem. It was overcome and he was called to the Toulouse France mission on March 8, 1979. He returned home to work for Auto Parts. Lynda Welch, a special young woman from Salmon, captured his heart and they were married in the Idaho Falls Temple August 28, 1981. They have two boys, James Golden and Zackery Scott, and a girl, Jourdan Alyas. James is attending Utah State University at Logan where he is majoring in Physcial Therapy. He has gained a 4.0 GPA and was nominated to be Vice-President of the Honor Society.

—Nita Parmer

BOY SCOUTS OF AMERICA

THE SILVER BEAVER AWARD

FOR DISTINGUISHED SERVICE TO YOUTH

James A. Parmer

Arthur and Peggy Benham Parsons

Arthur L. Parsons was born in Kansas on May 27, 1905. He grew up and received his education at Elmdale, Kansas. He enjoyed music, especially good country music, and sports. Art was a member of the glee club, and played the violin in the high school orchestra. He also was on the track and baseball teams.

Art came to Salmon in February 1929, to visit his sisters, Emma Davis and Florence Parsons. He obtained a summer job working for Charley Norton, the jeweler, on Mr. Norton's ranch north of Salmon.

In November, Art returned to Kansas, but said it "didn't look the same." He returned to Salmon, and worked for Mr. Norton the next three summers, working at various odd jobs during the winter months.

Art married Peggy Benham on June 11, 1933. To this union, two daughters were born: Martha, (Mrs. Frank Sorenson of Great Falls, Montana) and Mary, of Idaho Falls, Idaho.

Mr. Norton hired Art full time, as foreman on his ranch and Peggy cooked for the hired men. This arrangement lasted four years. Then Art decided he'd like to work for himself.

Arthur and Peggy Parsons

Art and Peggy moved to the Boise Valley in the spring of 1938, buying forty acres of land. The desire to get home was too great, so they sold their holdings there and returned to Salmon, purchasing the south eighty acres of the old Harry Summers ranch. (Where Bob and Doris Morton now reside.) It was there that they started their dairy herd.

The next move was to a small ranch, about two miles east of Salmon. Art was offered a small job of clerking, bookkeeping, or whatever turned up at the Stock Yards just across the road. This was the job he worked at for the next thirty years, along with farming and dairying. Peggy also took an office job at the Sales Yard to help Art. They clerked and cashiered sales all over Lemhi and Custer County - even into Montana.

The Parsons did more buying and selling of ranches, and in 1960, bought the north eighty acres of the old Harry Summers ranch. They eventually sold the north sixty acres of that parcel.

Art said "this is a good place to retire" as it was part way between the "Old Folks Home" and the "Cemetery." Arthur passed away at his home, on March 18, 1988. Peggy continues to reside in Salmon.

—Peggy Parsons

Fred and Phoebe Pattee

Frederick Benjamin Pattee was born September 1, 1875. His mother was Henrietta Springer Pattee. His father, Joseph Benjamin Pattee, was the last fur factor for the American Fur Company at Fort Hall. Fred was born at the family ranch home at the mouth of Pattee Creek. Mrs. Emma Yearian was one of his teachers and she boarded at their house.

Phoebe Chantry Snook was born May 22, 1884, at her family's home at Seventeen Mile where Swanson's now live. Her parents were John Wals and Emily Ellis Snook. Emily's father, George Ellis, settled the ranch at Ellis, named for him. When Phoebe was sixteen years old, Fred proposed to her but her father wouldn't let her marry that young. He sent her East to Quincy, Illinois, to a business school. What she learned there was practiced all her life. She was a good business woman. When she was nineteen, she and Fred were married on June 17, 1903. To this union three children were born. Joseph John arrived in 1911 and only lived twenty two months. On December 8, 1914, Paul Frederick arrived; and on April 28, 1919, they had their only daughter, Gladys Margaret (Mrs. Edgar Whitson Smith).

In the meantime, Fred and Phoebe bought his folks' ranch; and a few years later, they purchased the "Bar" ranch on the hill above them from the Carrol brothers. They ran around one hundred head of cattle and put up hay and grain. The Tendoy Store was part of their property and they rented it to Ray Pierce for many years.

Fred and his brother, Joe, were partners in the ranching business for over fifty years. Joe was married to Beth Ball and they had Just the one daughter, Betty Jo.

Fred was killed by a drunken driver on November 19, 1955, and Phoebe passed away on March 4, 1969. They had celebrated their fiftieth wedding anniversary on June 17, 1953.

—Gladys Smith

THURSDAY, JUNE 25, 1953

Fred and Phoebe Pattee

Joseph Benjamin Pattee

Joseph Benjamin Pattee was born in upper New York on September 20, 1828, and died August 13, 1904, at Springfield, Idaho. He was first married to a French Canadian woman named Payette. They lived at Fort Hall where he was the last fur factor for the American Fur Company. After the Company dissolved, he ran it for several years by himself. He then moved to Raft River. It was there his wife

became ill and died. At the time of the death, his daughter Lizzie and her husband were visiting her cousin, Julia Payette, and he sent word to her to return. Lizzie was crossing the Raft River on her horse when he stumbled and she drowned. She and her mother were buried in the same grave.

Mr. Pattee drove all his horses and cattle to Grant, Montana, and spent the winter with his friend Mart Barrett. The next Spring he moved to the D.C. Bar in Lemhi County and stayed with a Frenchman a few months. He then homesteaded the ranch at Lemhi, later known as the Yearian Ranch. He sold it to them in 1872 when he moved down to the center of the valley at what was later known as Tendoy.

He married Henrietta Springer in 1872. Henrietta was born in Germany on December 22, 1847 and passed away in Salmon, Idaho, on May 27, 1933. Her parents were killed on the ship when they were immigrating to the U.S. She was adopted by a Mr. and Mrs. Stephenson and brought to Junction near Leadore. When she was a young woman, she went with Mr. Stephenson over to the Horse Prairie with vegetables to sell to the miners. She was raped and eventually bore a daughter named Annie. The man later came to Leadore looking for her and Mr. Stephenson shot and killed him. Later Henrietta married a man named Smith—her son William was the first white baby born in Lemhi County. He was later Treasurer in Salmon. His father was later killed in a gun battle in Salmon. She then married Mr. Pattee in 1872. To this union four children were born: Idaho Pattee, who was the mother of Doyle and Lysle Mulkey; Fred Pattee, father of Joe, Paul, and Gladys; Joseph Pattee, father of Betty Jo; and Ella Pattee, who had one daughter, Babe Blair.

Sons Joe and Fred bought the ranch from him and operated it as partners for over fifty years.

—Gladys Smith

William and Lillian Sullivan Paul

William Burgess Paul was born in Virginia City, Nevada on April 14, 1878. Lilly Sullivan was born October 6, 1886 in Crystal, Idaho. They were married June 26, 1905.

Will came to Stanley, Idaho in 1905 with his parents and built a home where the miners, freighters and other travelers would have a good meal and a place to rest. To this day the place is still known as "The Paul Place."

Lilly Sullivan only weighed two and a half pounds when she was born. Mrs. Bill Sullivan was the midwife. She didn't think the baby would live so she wrapped her in cotton, put her in a shoe box and set her in the oven. She went back to take care of the mother and when she got back to the tiny baby, she was still living. Lilly's mother took her wedding band and put it on Lilly and it fit like a bracelet. Six weeks later they put her first clothes on her and she was still so tiny she fainted from the weight of the clothes.

Before they were married, Will drove a freight team from the Red Bird Mine, west of Clayton, up Squaw Creek, to the Clayton smelter. The road down the side of the mountain was really steep. His wheel horse got nervous coming down with a load and was hopping around. Will thought his whole outfit was going to roll down the grade, so he jumped. He had the brakes set on all three wagons. Will landed beside the rear wheel close enough that the dragging wheel caught him by the ear and pulled it out of his head. They never found his ear and he spent the rest of his life with a hole in his head.

Both of Lilly's brothers, George and Will, spent the last twenty years of their lives in wheelchairs. They started a mercantile store in Clayton and one day George and his nephew, Wilmot, were trying to repair a light plant for the store. They tried to start the generator and it backfired and started a fire. By the time Wilmot got his uncle and his wheelchair out of the building it was burning badly. They rebuilt the store and when they both died within an hour of each other the following year, they had the business built up again. When Will and George died in 1924, they left their store to Lilly and Will, who took their family and moved to Clayton.

Will and Lilly had four children. Two are still living. Rosemary lives in Jerome, Idaho and Wilmot lives in Clarkston, Washington.

Will had a mail contract from Stanley to Robinson Bar, twenty six miles west of Stanley. He took his youngest son, Wilmot, with him. One trip was a nice sleigh ride going down and on the way back a snow slide hit them and slid one horse off the road, down a very steep bank. The horse was lying on her side with her back down hill. Will always told his son that if a horse lay that way very long they would die. The poor horse was still in the harness and hitched to

Lillian Sullivan Webb Paul, Rosemary, Johnnie B, William B, and Wilmot W. Paul

the sled. Will was trying to get her unhitched and Wilmot was helping by standing there crying his eyes out. Will finally got the horse loose from the sled and rolled her over. She slid into the river feet first. Will called her and she waded up the river where the bank wasn't so steep and she could climb back on the road. Will put Wilmot on her back and he rode her all the way back to Robinson Bar. The horse was on the outside near the bank on a very narrow road, walking very near the edge and all Wilmot could see looking over the side was the water and he knew she was going to slip again with him on her.

Will and Lilly ran the store until Will passed away on March 29, 1949. She then sold the store to Fred and Catherine Leuzinger. Lilly moved to Salmon to live with her son and family, Wilmot and Bernice Paul.

Lilly passed away May 21, 1963. Both Will and Lilly are buried in the Salmon Cemetery.

—Wilmot Paul

Wilmot W. and Bernice Meredith Paul

I was born August 11, 1912 in Clayton, Idaho. I was the last of four children born to William and Lillian Paul.

My first grade in school is hard to believe. We lived on a ranch in upper Stanley seven miles away from the school. My brother, John, sister Rose, and I drove a pair of donkeys to and from school and were never late. Later we moved to town and were late several times. Upper and lower Stanley were fighting over which town would have the school. One week we'd go to upper and the next we'd go to lower Stanley. When we went to lower Stanley we had to walk two miles and with snow three feet deep, my brother and sister had to break trail for little short me.

I finished the fifth grade there and we moved to Clayton where I finished the eighth grade. A couple of buddies and I decided we would go to Challis for High School, which was O.K. with our parents. We rented a one room cabin in Challis and the three of us moved in. I won't relate all that went on there but one thing stands out that must be told!! The minster's son was always hanging around being a pest and we couldn't get ride of him. One day we really got fed up so we stripped all his clothes off except his "long johns" and put him out the door in the snow. He was standing there pounding on the door with people walking by. We finally let him in but that didn't keep him away.

I played basketkball in High School. I was so ill my senior year with mastoiditis that I spent most of my time in the hospital and a hotel in Arco. I still graduated with my class.

Wilmot and Bernice Paul

After High School I ventured to Boise where I went to work for Morrison Knutson Construction. In the spring we moved all our equipment to Sunbeam Dam where we built ten miles of Highway 93. I spent the summer there, then went back to Challis and worked for Keysers Mercantile and ran Bill Stratton's projectors in the theater at night. In 1936, Bill Hanmer came looking for projectionists for Salmon and I worked with him in his old theater in the Hart (now Herndon) Block, until he built the Main Theater, which later burned down.

Next I worked for Rocky Mountain Creamery, for Leon Eldredge, gathering milk for making cheese. I had a different route everyday. One was up the Pahsimeroi River to Patterson, back down the back road and that is where I had an encounter with an eagle. It was lambing time and the eagle had gorged himself until he couldn't fly. I got out of the truck to get a closer look at him. When he got close, I kicked at him with my boot and he clamped one talon on the toe and the other one on my leg at the top of my boot. There wasn't a rock or stick to defend myself with! All I could do was try to stomp his head with the other foot. After several tries I finally hit him and got away from those terrible talons. They

were about five inches from front toe to the back claw.

Renabelle Eldredge and I were married July 20, 1937 in Challis. We had two children, Mona, born July 7, 1938, and Jerry November 4, 1941. Both were born in Salmon. We were later divorced.

I went into the service and served in World War II. When I got back to the States, I was discharged at Fort Lewis, Washington.

Bernice Riddle Meredith and I were married January 26, 1946 in Salt Lake City. Along with my wife and two boys, Gerald, born May 19, 1936, and Gene, born March 14, 1938, we moved to Big Timber, Montana. Not for long though. In the fall of 1946 we moved back to Salmon. I worked for a private contractor for a while, then I went to work for McPhersons.

On August 25, 1947 our beautiful baby daughter, Judy, was born in Salmon. Bernice and I worked in several places while living in Salmon. After McPhersons, I worked for the State Highway Department, then I was Deputy Sheriff for Jim Egge, then I worked at the Post Office with Bill Hanmer. Bernice worked at Jimmies Cafe (located where Colvins is now), the LaMar Club (across from the Airport), the Liquor Store with Cassie Christensen, Idaho First National Bank and she was the first female Deputy Sheriff in the State of Idaho under Jim Egge.

We bought a motel in Arizona in 1959 and both kept working. I worked at Williams Air Force Base in the Defense Department and Bernice in the Bank. I retired and we bought fourteen acres in Oregon. Bernice still worked at Harry and Davidison, and I drove school bus for five years.

We finally really did retire in 1990 when we moved to Clarkston, Washington in an apartment with not even a window box!!!

—Wilmot Paul

Garry and Peggy Woods Pedrow

Garry Lee Pedrow was born February 14, 1945 in Butler, Missouri to Leonard and Wilma Pedrow. There were five children: Kay, Garry, Gordon, Richard, and Pat.

Wilma and Leonard Pedrow raised their family and lived in Butler until 1960, when they moved to Filer, Idaho. They ran a laundromat, raised cows, and did custom farming in which all of the boys helped. Wilma and Leonard are now retired.

Peggy Ann Woods was born September 28, 1944 in Brooklyn, New York to Edwin and Alyce Woods. Edwin was in the Navy at the time and several years later moved to Twin Falls, Idaho. The Woods had seven children: Peggy, Steve, Sue, Jim, Bob, Kathy and Terry. After retirement from the Navy, Edwin worked for United Air Lines. About fifteen years later, United moved out of Twin Falls and Edwin went to work for the city as the City Engineer until his death in 1983. Alyce was a nurse and mother all of her life until her retirement in 1990.

Garry and Peggy were married November 27, 1964 in Filer, Idaho. After Garry's graduation from Boise State College with a degree in carpentry, Garry and Peggy and their new little daughter, Janet, born November 6, 1965, they headed for California. Garry began working for a Propane Company and Peggy began her banking career. In 1965, in the early hours of May 4th, Kevan was born. Garry and Peggy decided to raise their children in a less hectic pace, so they moved back to Jerome, Idaho and lived for twenty five years. Their last son, Jeffrey, was born on December 4, 1971. Garry continued to work for the Propane company, until he retired in 1984 after twenty years of service. Garry went into construction work until moving to Salmon. Garry and the two boys have always enjoyed fishing and hunting down on the Salmon River.

Peggy worked at the West One Bank as a teller, then went to work for the City of Jerome as a computer operator, until coming to Salmon.

All three Pedrow children are now grown up. Janet is married, has one child, and works in the lab for a cheese factory in Jerome. Kevan has graduated and is going to College part-time. Jeff also graduated and is attending College of Southern Idaho. They all enjoy the outdoors and especially the beautiful area

Peggy and Garry Pedrow

up here.

On January 1, 1990, Garry and Peggy moved to the Salmon River to the Shoup Store which they purchased in March 1989. Garry and Peggy were fulfilling a dream and loved the fact that nothing modern had touched this store. There were still the old hand-crank telephone, the old gas pumps from the 1920's and the old Pelton wheel that produces all the power for the store and cabins. The Pedrow's have remodeled the store and cabins, but they still look very rustic. Their momentous moment was when the old hand crank telephone line was cut and replaced with a new modern touchtone system. It was a sad, yet happy day as some history was lost. Time goes and things change, but the history and its people will always be remembered.

—Garry and Peggy Pedrow

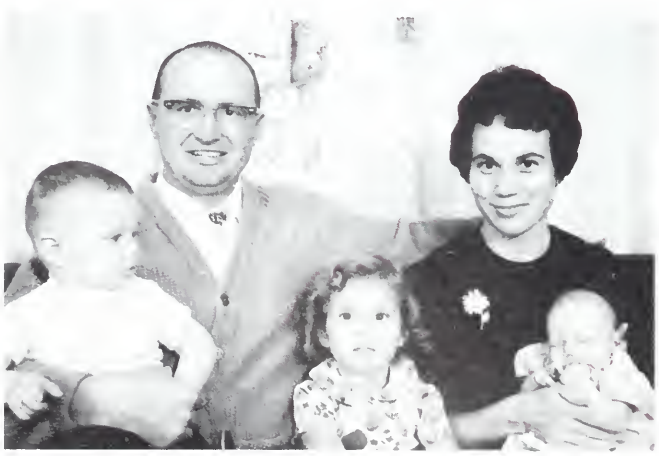
Ralph and Edith Dean Pehrson

Ralph and Edith Dean, and Karyn Patrice Pehrson arrived in Slmon in February 1962. Alan Dean joined them June 27, 1963 and Leanne was born October 24, 1964. Ralph came to Salmon as a Conservation Officer for the Fish and Game. In August of 1962 he became a Big Game Biologist, which meant he enjoyed being a passenger and photographer of many helicopter trips over the valley taking pictures of wild game.

The family enjoyed the Salmon River, the Bitterroot Mountains and the many friends they made while living on Hope Street.

Edith taught fourth grade for the 1966-67 school year. Karyn started first grade but was advanced to second grade after one week, and Edith taught the "best fifth grade ever" in 1968-69. The family moved to Boise in August 1969.

—Edith Pehrson



Ralph and Edith Pehrson with Alan Dean, Karyn, and Leanne

Carl and Vicki Pence with Corey and Shelli

Carl and Vicki Lee Capps Pence

Vicki Lee Capps was a Christmas baby! She was born December 25, 1945 to Martin and Almira Capps at Blackfoot, Idaho. The family moved to Salmon in 1946. Vicki graduated from Salmon High with the class of 1964. She won a trip to Chicago with 4-H achievements and attended the University of Idaho. She met Carl Pence at the University of Idaho.

Vicki and Carl were married July 9, 1966 at Salmon, Idaho. Fred Carl Pence was born September 30, 1943 at Mackay, Idaho. He was the son of Tom and Eva Pence. He spent his early years at Mackay High School playing football. He worked on the yearbook and helped in the family grocery store at Mackay. Carl graduated with a B.S. in Forestry from the University of Idaho in June 1965. Forest assignments took him to the Cobalt district with later transfers to Bridgeport, Lehman Caves, Nevada, Unity, Oregon and Jackson Hole for twelve years. In 1987 he was promoted to area Ranger for the Sawtooth Recreation Area. He was a leader for 4-H and was active in community affairs.

Vicki started a cottage business while they lived in Jackson, Wyoming. She taught Tole painting and sold hand painted items.

Their son, Corey, was born October 23, 1968. During grade and high school he was a Nordic cross country skiier. He ranked nationally on the U.S.S.A. Team and won scholarships to the University of Wyoming.

Their son, Craig Travis, was born January 11, 1972. He died the same day and was buried at Salmon, Idaho. Daughter, Shelli, was born December 19, 1972. She is active with horses, both English and Western. She has won many trophies in 4-H and was Junior Princess of Jackson Hole.

—Vicki Pence

Ned and Molly Pepper

In June 1950, Ned Pepper, his wife, Molly, and three sons, Earl, twelve years old, Don, eight, and Dennis, seven, came to Salmon from the Pocatello area. They moved to the Rattlesnake Creek Ranch purchased from Wheelock, Wheelock, and Cook. The following November, their daughter, Linda, was born and was welcomed by her parents and three older brothers.

Their ranch was in a beautiful setting and something different could be seen from each window. The ranch supported one hundred and fifty head of Hereford cattle.

The children had to meet the school bus at the Rattlesnake Creek Bridge, which was more than two miles from home. It was a chore to get them up and down the canyon in winter weather so they sold the ranch to Vern Kelsey. They moved into the Lev Benson house on the bar. This was their home until the deal was completed on the Twelve Mile Ranch, owned by Chauncey Stroud and his wife, Pearl.

This ranch was a larger ranch and supported a herd of cows as well as hay and grain for sale. Running the ranch was a full time job for the entire family. Linda started at an early age to drive the jeep around the fields while her dad threw off the bales of hay for the cattle. She was so small she had to sit on a pillow to see out and she would turn off the ignition if she had to stop.

Molly started to work at the cafe in town that is now Johnny B's. At that time it was owned by Lena Purvis, then Jim Clutis, then Ed Sargent. Wally Richardson was cooking at the time it sold again, so he bought it and operated it for quite some time. Molly worked as cook and waitress during most of the time the Richardsons owned it. Molly also worked at Williams Lake in the summer for Melvin and Leanne Melton.

On one of the many trips to town, Molly had a flat tire on the car and was fixing it when a plane flew over really low. It landed on the highway, and Mike Loening stepped out, helped finish changing the tire and then took off down the highway and on to the airport.

Ned and Melton operated a guide service for parties going into the Selway hunting and met many interesting people.

Ray Olsen took Ned and a Geiger Counter with him in his plane to fly over the Spring Creek area and see what they could find. Ray flew too low and was unable to gain altitude and the plane crashed. Both men walked away from the wreckage that was later hauled out in the back of a pickup.

On March 14, 1964, Ned was killed in an automobile accident on his way home from town. His body was found by his wife, Molly. He had been dead several hours. It was not a good time for Molly as her father passed away three days later on March 17th. Ned was buried the 18th and her father on the 21st.

For the summer of 1964, Don Pepper and his wife, Aloha, ran the ranch. Their first son, Stephen, was born in May 1964. Don and his family moved to Long Beach, California in November 1964. Since then they have had two more sons, David and Alan.

Molly and Linda stayed on in Salmon until they moved to Pocatello so Linda could go to college. She went to college and then moved back to Salmon to marry Jack Sorensen.

Molly met Carl Williams and they were married in November 1971 and lived in the Snake River area until they moved to Salmon in March 1983, where they still reside.

Earl, the oldest Pepper boy, works for the Bureau of Public Roads and he, his wife, Lucille, and two children, Kenny and Patty and one grandchild, reside in the Lewiston area.

Don and his wife, the former Aloha Smith, and their three sons, live in the Long Beach area where he works for McDonnell Douglas Aircraft.

Dennis married the former Gertrude Michelle Barrett and they had a son, Mark, and a daughter, Monica. They were later divorced. At the present time, Dennis is married to Dr. Patty Hugely Pepper. They live in Cooperstown, North Dakota.

Linda and Jack Sorensen had a little girl, Treva, and later divorced. Linda is remarried to Erin Robie and they have a little boy, Ben. They are active in the Real Estate Business and own Lemhi Title Company in Salmon.

Molly says "Salmon is a great place to raise a family and I can't think of a better place to live."

—Molly Pepper Williams

THE•LEADING•RESORT
THE EXCHANGE
THOS. POPE, Proprietor.

Joseph J. and Wanda R. Gaver Pern

Joseph was born in Butte, Montana February 15, 1919. His mother was Mamie Sullivan Pern, born in County Cork, Ireland on January 18, 1891, and died in Salmon, Idaho in 1987. His father was Michael Pern who was born in Germany in 1885 and died in Mackay, Idaho 1927.

When Joe was young, the family moved to Mackay and he grew up and graduated from high school there May 13, 1938. After his father died, Joe worked on ranches and put a year in the C.C.C's. His mother had five children and at that time there was no help for widow's and children, each one did what they could.

Joe married Wanda Gaver May 27, 1939. They had six children. They came to Salmon in 1941.

Wanda Gaver Pern was born near Salmon April 5, 1920, daughter of Cady and Edna Bates Gaver. Her father was a miner and until she was eight years old, they moved to many different mining towns. She went to school in Salmon, Gilmore, and graduated from high school at Mackay, Idaho May 13, 1938.

Joe and Wanda had six children: Janice, Kay, Sharron, Sue, Joe, and Christine. Janice Gay was born and died in 1940.

Kay Joann was born August 1, 1941. She married Roger Miller in 1963 and they have two children, Richard (1967) and Dixie (1970). Richard married Theresa Johnson in 1989 and they have one child, Katrina, born in 1989.

Sharron Ray was born November 7, 1942 and married Sandy Sims in 1961. They have four children: Patricia, born 1963, married Bill T. Burke in 1987 and they have one child, Joseph, (born 1989); Steve, born 1966, married Karen Graham 1989 and they have one child Sandon, (born 1989); Eric, born 1969; Janice, born 1971. Sharron and Sandy divorced and she later married John Simmons in 1977. John was killed in a logging accident in 1990.

Wanda Sue, born November 24, 1944 married Melvin Jensen in 1961. They had three children: Melvin Jr., born 1962, married Lacey Penrod in 1979. They have five children - Josh (1980), Jordan (1981), Sherrill (1984), Jared (1986), Cadie Sue (1989); Lanor, born 1963, married Allen Osterhout in 1984 and they have one child, Melonie, (born 1990); Connie Sue Jensen was born 1973. Wanda Sue and Mel Sr. were divorced in 1976 and she later married Norbert DeRewal. They were also divorced.

Joseph James Jr. was born October 15, 1950 and married Beverly Meeks 1988. They have one step daughter, Mirya Sikka. Christine May was born January 21, 1954 and married Charles Andrews in 1971. They have two sons: E. Christopher, (born 1972) and Jason R., (born 1975).

At this time, Joe and Wanda's children, grandchildren and great grandchildren live in Idaho, except grandson, Mel Jensen and family, who live in Ruidoso, New Mexico.

Joe and Wanda lived first in Mackay where worked on construction and the W.P.A. In 1941 they moved to Salmon and ran a small store and service station. In 1942 he went to work for the Ima mine and they moved to Patterson. In 1943 they moved back to Mackay and Joe helped with the construction of the gun range on the Arco desert. (Now called the I.N.E.L.) They moved from there to Oregon, California, and back to Mackay in 1944 when Joe Joined the Navy. Wanda moved back to Salmon while Joe was in the service. She bought the house on Washington Street in 1945, where they have lived and raised their family. Joe went to work for the State Highway in 1946 and retired in 1979.

The family is very close and like their ancestors, holidays are for family and friends, with twenty to forty attending a dinner or party.

—Wanda Pern

BACK ROW: Sharron, Kay, & Wanda Sue MIDDLE ROW: Joseph Sr. and Wanda Pern FRONT ROW: Cristine and Joseph Jr.

Reverend George Hazard Perry IV

Reverend Perry was born in Hopkinton, Rhode Island on October 11, 1859, a descendant of Commodore Oliver Perry of Lake Erie - famous in the War of 1812. He received his Bachelor of Theology from Yale University in 1886 and on July 22, 1886 married Grace M. Parker in Manhattan, Kansas. Grace was born in Wyandotte, Kansas April 4, 1863. Her father, a minister, was the founder of Kansas Agricultural College - the second college of its kind in the world. Both Mr. and Mrs. Perry were graduates of Washburn College.

Reverend Perry served several churches before coming to First Congregational Church in Pocatello,

Idaho in 1897. When he resigned that pastorate seven years later, the congregation had built a new church and gained ninety-seven new members. His salary had been $650.00 annually plus the use of the parsonage.

During the next five years, while he developed his own property in Pocatello, he also engaged in civil engineering.

He returned to the ministry in 1908, becoming pastor of the Presbyterian Church in Salmon. This writer was told by early residents who knew him that "besides being a really good preacher, he played a great game of baseball and attracted some of his younger congregation that way." Reverend Perry died in Salmon September 24, 1911, from heart failure following typhoid fever, acquired from a supposedly safe spring while on a hunting trip. He was buried in Mountain View Cemetery in Pocatello, Idaho. Mrs. Perry, who often visited her daughter, Anna, in Salmon, lived some years in Pocatello, then in Portland, Oregon, where she died December 1, 1932.

Besides two daughters, who died in infancy, the Perry's had four children: Anna Farrand born January 1, 1889 in Capioma, Kansas, married William Charles Smith August 7, 1912 in Pocatello, Idaho and died November 1932; George Hazard V born July 24, 1890, married Joy Crockett December 28, 1926, and died March 2, 1978; Rachel Elisabeth born December 11, 1894, married Lyle N. Clark, and died in Portland, Oregon; and Roswell Parker born January 20, 1898, married Winifred Niemann of Salmon, Idaho in Seattle, Washington, and died April 1932.

—Willa Smith

Reverend George Hazard Perry, Minister 1st Presbyterian Church, Salmon, Idaho 1908-1911

Jerry and Virginia Yakovac Perry

My name is Virginia Pauline Yakovac Perry. I was born on May 21, 1941, in Salmon, Idaho. I was the first of four children born to Mathew John Yakovac and Evelyn Gladys White. In my sophomore year of high school, I came down with ulsertive colitis that I was to battle with for four years.

In my senior year I started dating a wonderful young man, Jerry Arnold Perry. We were married September 25, 1959 in the United Methodist Church in Salmon, Idaho. Jerry was born April 19, 1943 in Rexburg, Idaho, the fifth of five children born to Earl Elmer and Julia Roberts Perry. Three months after we were married I became pregnant. This caused my ulsers to go on a rampage. I went into the hospital in Salmon, in May and was transferred to St. Patricks in Missoula in June. Our son, Johnny Lee Perry, was born July 19, 1960. He was two months premature and only lived four hours. I was extremely weak and weighed only seventy five pounds. It took about two months for me to build up my strength for an operation. In October the Doctors did an Illiostomy on me and I have enjoyed good health from then on.

In 1966 we started looking for a child to be ours forever and on October 8, 1966, a beautiful baby girl was born in Boise, Idaho. We named her Pauline Rae Perry and brought her home on October 14th. What a joy she brought into our lives !!!

I worked with my mother catering dinners for a while, then she turned it over to me. I worked at this about three years. I still cook for large groups when there are forest fires on the Salmon National Forest.

In 1973 we decided to build our own house. I drew up the plans and we practiced by building the garage first. It looked okay so we built the house in 1974-75, with a lot of help from my parents.

On September 18, 1980, Jerry, Pauline and I joined the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter Day Saints. On our twenty fifth wedding anniversay, we renewed our marriage vows for time and eternity in the Idaho Falls Temple.

Raising a daughter is wonderful but the inevitable will happen. Pauline dated Barry Richard Young in her senior year in high school and they were married on August 10, 1984 in Salmon, Idaho. Barry, born September 10, 1964 in Idaho Falls, was the third of five children born to Richard Margetts and Barbara Weaver Young.

I had more time on my hands so I tried out for summer theater. I've done three plays and found the experience rewarding and fun. Jerry, who has worked in the woods logging all our married life, wants to work for himself logging. It is too dangerous for him to go to the woods alone, so I work with him. He taught me to run the caterpillar and I skid while he cuts and loads. I didn't know what to think

when he gave me a promotion to "Hooker", but it worked out all right. To make this wonderful life just perfect, Pauline gave us a delightful little grandson August 14, 1987 in Moscow, Idaho. His name is Michael Brant Young. Now who could ask for anything more?

—Virginia Yakovac Perry

Virginia and Jerry Perry

Lars Peter and Caroline Jenson Petersen

Lars Peter Petersen was born June 4, 1860 in Copenhagen, Denmark. After coming to the United States, he settled in Utah and married Caroline Jensen, who was born July 19, 1863 in Tolon, Denmark. They were married in 1882 or 1883.

They moved from Utah to what is now Driggs, Idaho in 1894 then in 1905 they moved to Lorenzo, Idaho.

They were the parents of ten children.

Caroline was born December 13, 1884 at Mt. Pleasant, Utah. She married and later settled in Canada. Caroline died April 13, 1909. Lars Peter Albert was born February 14, 1886 and died as a child July 7, 1896. Christjen was born May 8, 1888 and also died as a child on July 26, 1896.

James Olaf was born October 31, 1890. He was also known as John or Jack. He established a ranch on Lee Creek, where the family moved in 1914. Later he and his wife made their home about one half mile away where Everson and Stroud Creek join to form Lee Creek. On December 18, 1925, he married Mable Nelson. They had no children of their own, but raised Dare Robert and Bobby Edward Anderson, the children of his sister, Emma, who died early. James died November 20, 1972.

Mary Anne Catherine was born June 20, 1893 at Mt. Pleasant, Utah as were all of the earlier children. She married Martin Lindstom October 21, 1914. They had no children of their own but adopted a daughter, Virginia, and raised her sister Emma's daughter, Ruth Hilma Anderson. She died December 8, 1979.

Nina Alberta Christine was born November 6, 1895 at Darby, Idaho and remained single until October 8, 1943 when she was wed to John Robert Anderson. She worked as a physical therapist in California much of her adult life. She died October 10, 1963.

Dora Caroline was born March 13, 1898 at Darby, Idaho and married William Beckstrom Hill June 28, 1924. They worked at sawmilling and ranching in the Leadore area until late in life when they moved to Utah. Their children were Lillian, who married Marcus George McIntire, and Dorothy who married LaVon Pope. Both Lillian and Dorothy settled in Utah. Donald married Joyce Sager and lives in Salmon. Dora died May 24, 1987.

Emma Kathryn was born April 11, 1900 at Darby, Idaho and married John Robert Anderson November 6, 1918. They had four children: Dare Robert, Ruth Hilma, Russell Albert, and Bobby Edward. Emma died February 18, 1929.

William George was born March 15, 1902 at Darby, Idaho and remained a bachelor. He worked on ranches in Lemhi County and also for the Forest Service. He did some trapping in Canada and proved up on a homestead near East Pine, B.C., Canada. Later he bought half interest in a ranch near Leadore with his brother, Albert. William died July 7, 1965.

Albert Theodore was born May 27, 1904 at Darby, Idaho. He stayed on the ranch with his mother when Mr. Peterson went to Canada. He helped his mother raise Emma's youngest son, Russell. He married Frances Anderson and she died July 4, 1974. Albert died May 10, 1983. Lars Peter Peterson died in Lethbridge, Alberta, Canada January 77, 1924. Caroline Jenson Peterson died in Leadore, Idaho June 23, 1944.

There were two separate Peterson families in the Leadore area. They were no relation until later when members married. The other Peterson family was descended from James Ephraim Peterson and were nicknamed the Bishop Peterson family.

—Joyce Follett Peterson

Robert and Coral Brown Petersen

I, Coral Brown Peterson, was born July 26, 1940 in Idaho Falls, Idaho to Scott and Doris Webb Brown.

I attended grade School in Salmon. Our family moved to Pocatello in the early 1950's and after two years there, back to Salmon.

Some of the fun times I remember most were family outings and fishing on the Salmon and Lemhi Rivers. We spent our summer vacations on trips to

Coral and Bob Peterson

Wyoming, Oregon, Yellowstone Park, Utah and Montana. On these trips we did a lot of camping out, cooking on Campfires and sleeping under the stars.

I have three children: Sandra Kay Walchli who is married to Bob Barrett; Jeffrey Scott Walchli who married Laurie Lish from the Idaho Falls area; and Lisa Jo Svitak, who married Jerry Lee (Chip) Miller. Chip was killed in a logging accident in January 1987. My children's marriages have given me three wonderful grandchildren, Mandi Kay Barrett, Erica Paige Miller and Steven Scott Miller.

I worked as a waitress for Wally and Beulah Richardson for several years at Wally's Cafe, two years at Prox Oil truck stop, and two years at the Shady Nook for Hazel Schofield. I now have many hours in which to enjoy oil painting classes, and collecting dolls and antiques.

In December 1980, I married Robert Andrew Petersen of Frenchtown, Montana. Summers are spent at home in the Frenchtown Valley where Bob farms approximately 1,500 acres and raises cattle. Winter months are spent in Billings, Montana where Bob buys and sells cattle at the big cattle auctions.

Bob is the youngest of eight children born to Christian Andrew and Elizabeth Andersen Petersen. He was born February 10, 1930 at Newton, Utah and he grew up there. His parents were farmers and he learned to love the farm and its operation.

Bob was an honor student in school and his understanding of mathematics has served him well through the years, especially with his livestock dealings.

He served in the military at Fort Lewis, Washington from April 1953 until April 1955, and was a Private First Class upon discharge. He earned a place on the rifle team, which competed with teams from army bases throughout the country, including Fort Benning, Georgia and Camp Perry, Ohio. Bob won a three day match at Fort Lewis with a score of 709 out of a possible 750; the Colonel was second with a score of 702. At National Matches he was a recipient of a Distinguished Marksman medal.

Bob has three children from a previous marriage: Debbie Thomas, who lives at Frenchtown and has three children; Danny, who is married to Kirsten and lives at Rexburg, Idaho; and Angie Smith, who lives in Rochester, New York. Bob's special hobbies are hunting, fishing, study of Civil War History, and watching old western movies.

—Coral Peterson

Bill and Merlene Morgan Peterson

Bill and Merlene Peterson moved to Salmon in December 1960. Bill had been driving the Salmon River Stage bus line from Pocatello to Salmon for five years and decided it was time to move to Salmon.

Bill was born May 30, 1930 at Riverside, Idaho, the first child of Owen W. and Margaret Lewis Peterson. Bill has two brothers, Lynn and Jim and one sister, Sally.

Bill graduated from Blackfoot High School in 1949. He drove a milk truck for his dad until he enlisted in the Navy in August 1950. He served during the Korean conflict on the Battleship Missouri. Bill was discharged from the Navy in June 1954.

Merlene was born February 15, 1933 in Provo, Utah to Edward and Ora Lynne Jones Morgan. She was the first girl in a family of five brothers, Evan, Lynn, Merrill, Dean and Howard. One sister, Diane, was born when Merlene was two years old.

When Merlene was one year old, she and her family moved to Blackfoot, Idaho. Her dad farmed for the Utah-Idaho Sugar Company. She attended school in Moreland, graduating from Snake River High School in 1951.

Bill and Merlene dated clear through their high school years. They were married in the Idaho Falls Temple on November 16, 1951 on one of Bill's short leaves from the Navy. It wasn't until August of 1952 that Bill and Merlene saw each other again. At this time Merlene joined Bill in Washington D.C. where Bill was stationed.

They lived there for two years until Bill was discharged. Their first child, Sandra, was born at the Bethesda Naval Hospital in Maryland. Their other

Merlene and Bill Peterson

children are Larry, Janette, and Scott, born in Blackfoot, and Bart and Sharon born in Salmon.

After Bill's discharge, they moved back to Blackfoot and Bill bought his own milk route and delivered milk to Kraft Cheese Company.

In October 1955, Bill and his dad bought the Pocatello side of the Salmon River Stages from Russell Benedict. Bill started driving bus from Pocatello to Salmon. In May 1963 Bill and Merlene purchased the Idaho Falls side from Glen Wright. In 1966 they were awarded the bid for the Mail Contract for the mail haul from Idaho Falls to Salmon.

They used several different types of buses. At first they had a twelve passenger "stretch" station wagon. Then a Suburban and had it stretched out for twelve passengers, hauling the freight on top of the bus. After that they had two twenty nine passenger Flixable buses.

In 1969, floating the Salmon River in rubber boats became popular. Bill bought two used school buses and hauled people from Salmon to Corn Creek during the summer months. One of the more memorable trips was meeting Robert Kennedy and his family and John Glenn at the confluence of the Middle Fork and bringing them to the Salmon Airport.

One of the most exciting charter trips was when Bill took a group of people in the Flixable Bus into the Big Horn Craigs camp ground.

In 1985 Garrett Freightlines discontinued their service to Salmon and we started interlining freight with them on their dock in Pocatello. In no time we were interlining freight with twelve different freight lines. This was a good break for our business.

Bill and Merlene have enjoyed working with so many good people of the Leadore, Arco, Mackay, Challis and Salmon area. They are active members of the LDS Church, both have served in many callings. They've enjoyed camping with their children and supporting their school activities.

Both Bill and Merlene enjoy working in the yard and starting flowers and vegetables from a small greenhouse. Salmon and the Lemhi Valley has been good to them and they are looking forward to retirement and traveling to visit their children and nineteen grandchildren.

—Bill and Merlene Peterson

Carl L. and Dorothy J. Peterson

Carl L. Peterson came to Salmon in 1945 and bought a ranch on the south fork of William's Creek which had belonged to Jim Sims of Salmon.

Carl's parents were Emanual Edward and Jennie (Hansen) Peterson. Emanuel Peterson was born in Denmark in 1874. He moved, with his family, to the United States in 1882. They lived for a while in South Dakota before settling in Twin Falls, Idaho in 1903. He ran a ranch and a hardware business there until 1919 when they moved to Los Angeles, California. Emanuel died in 1937. His wife, Jennie, died in the 1950's.

Carl was born October 2, 1908. He started school in Twin Falls, then moved with his parents to Los Angeles in 1919. He graduated from Franklin High School in 1927. As soon as school was out, he packed everything he owned into one suitcase and left California, moving back to Idaho. He farmed near Murtaugh, Idaho, but always dreamed of owning a cattle ranch. So in 1945 he moved again, this time to the Williams Creek ranch near Salmon. In 1946 he married and brought his new bride back to his ranch. She was Dorothy J. (Langdon) Peterson.

Dorothy was born in Twin Falls on January 8, 1924 to Lambert L. and Myrtle L. Munn Langdon. Mr. Langdon's parents came by wagon train in the 1800's from Illinois to Prineville, Oregon, where he was born. He was a cowboy and a logger in his youth. He married Myrtle Munn and the couple moved to Twin Falls in 1915 where he ran a hide and wool buying business. Later, during the war, he dealt in scrap metal. His wife, Myrtle, who was also an Oregon native died when Dorothy was four years

old. He then married Marion O. Smith who raised Dorothy and her brothers and sisters. Mr. Langdon died in 1946.

Marion Landgon was born in Jamestown, New York, and lived in Bellevue and Hailey before settling in Twin Falls. Among her many other accomplishments, Mrs. Langdon was Idaho Mother of the Year in 1952 and runner-up for the National title, President of the Twin Falls Business and Professional Womens' Club, State President of that organization, Worthy Matron of the Eastern Star Chapter in Twin falls, and very active in the Baptist Church. After her husband's death, she ran the business for many years.

Dorothy graduated from Twin Falls High School in 1943 and moved to the William's Creek ranch when she married Carl in 1946. For their honeymoon, they took the famous whitewater trip on the Salmon River from Salmon down to Lewiston. The guides were Don Smith and his father, Clyde. The cook was Dick Hammond. There were eight other couples on the wooden sweep-boat "City of Salmon", and it was a very thrilling fourteen day trip.

Carl and Dorothy owned the Williams Creek ranch for two years, and then sold it to Merle Hoffman of Salmon in the spring of 1948.

They then bought a ranch in the Pahsimeroi Valley from Fred Horn. The ranch was one mile Northwest of May, Idaho. They continued to raise cattle and horses and were active in the community; being members of Salmon River Cattle Association, National Cattle Association, PTA, Pahsimeroi Grange, and 4H, with Dorothy serving as a 4H leader. Carl was a member of the May School Board.

While on the Pahsimeroi ranch, they had two daughters, Mary Louise and Jenny Marie. Mary Peterson was born April 23, 1949. She attended school in May and Patterson and graduated from Challis High School. She also attended the College of Southern Idaho in Twin Falls. She married Harold Bell of Denver, Colorado. He is an engineer for the Wyoming Highway Department and they live in Dubois, Wyoming. Mary and Hal have two children; a son, Matt, and daughter, Erin.

Jenny Peterson was born March 9, 1951. She attended school in May, Patterson and Challis, graduating from Leadore High School in 1969. She went on to the College of Southern Idaho and graduated from Boise State University with a degree in Education. She married Leon Swensen of Boise on December 14, 1974. Leon is employed by Idaho Power Company and Jenny is a Special Education teacher. They live in Kuna, Idaho and have two daughters, Angela and Codi, and a son named after his grandfather, Carl.

Both Mary and Jenny were involved with 4H and were part of an Idaho 4H Ambassador Tour to Europe in 1967.

Peterson Family-Carl, Mary, Jenny and Dorothy

Carl and Dorothy sold the Pahsimeroi ranch in 1968 and moved to a smaller ranch on Hayden Creek in the Lemhi Valley, which they bought from Quinn Riggan. They raised Registered Angus cattle for two years, then devoted all their time to Registered Quarter Horses. Carl died in the spring of 1973. Dorothy continues to run the ranch and raise horses.

—Dorothy J. Peterson

Donald O. and Billie L. Peterson

Donald O. Peterson, son of Edna and Orion Peterson, was born in the Salmon Nursing Home on March 27, 1939. He grew up and attended school at Leadore, Idaho. He graduated from Leadore High School in 1958.

In 1963, Billie Lynn of Amarillo, Texas came to Leadore to teach school. She and Donald began dating and in May 1964 they were married in Salmon, Idaho.

Donald had been ranching with his father, but in the latter part of 1964, Faye and George Whittaker, long time ranchers in Leadore, asked Billie and Donald if they would be interested in buying their ranch. Their ranch was close to his father's place, so Donald was somewhat familiar with it. After checking things out a little more, they decided they would buy it if they could make financing arrangements. Things worked out, and in February 1965, they moved to their own place.

They raised sheep, cattle, hay and some grain. Donald was very proud of his little ranch and loved living near the mountains.

In time five children were born to them: Donald was born December 9, 1966, Tim was born March 2, 1969, Martin was born January 12, 1970, Krista arrived April 24, 1974 and Mark made his presence known as a tax deduction on December 31, 1977. All the children were born in Salmon.

Back Row: Donald, Billie, Donald Jr., Tim, Marten, Front: Krista and Mark Peterson

As the children grew up they attended school in Leadore. Billie, though no longer teaching full time, continued to do substitute teaching. She also served a term on the school board. She took EMT Training and served in that capacity for six years.

The place was small and Donald found he needed to do custom work on the side to supplement the family income. He did both custom grain combining and fencing. Often he took the family with him to get out the poles for fencing jobs. The children were a great help in getting their own work done and took on jobs helping neighbors with irrigating, fencing, haying and moving cattle.

The family belonged to the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter Day-Saints and attended regularly. Donald served as Bishop of the Leadore Ward from 1977-1982.

In 1985, Billie felt she would like to get back to teaching, so she began taking classes at Western Montana College in Dillon, Montana. In 1986 the family moved to Dillon, Montana.

Donald and the children continued driving back to Leadore to take care of the ranch, but after a time, found it quite an undertaking to keep things done as they should be done. In 1990, they sold the ranch to Allen Purcell.

—Billie Peterson as told to Phoebe Bird

Edward and Kim Roberts Peterson

Edward Anthony Peterson was born to Alvin Carl and Grace Bernard Peterson on December 14, 1957 in Casablanca, Morroco, Africa where his parents were both employed by the Morrison-Knudson Company. The family moved to Tehran, Iran where his brother, Michael Jens Peterson, was born March 31, 1960. Later that fall the family returned to the United States. Edward's father, Alvin Carl Peterson, was born April 18, 1918 at Coleman, South Dakota and his mother, Grace Jean Bernard, was born February 25, 1922 at Pocatello, Idaho. After returning to the United States they lived in Pocatello before moving to Salmon, Idaho in the summer of 1963.

The family started a Western Auto Business, which they owned and operated until the year 1972. Edward's mother, Grace, passed away September 15, 1973.

Edward attended school in Salmon until his graduation in May 1976. Edward married Kimberly Susan Roberts in May 1981. Kimberly was born August 22, 1962 in Salmon, Idaho to Dan and Marilyn Roberts. Guy Dan Roberts was born September 15, 1936 in Salmon, Idaho and Marilyn

Ruth Thayer was born May 17, 1938 in Hartford, Connecticut. There were two other children born to the Roberts: Kathy Lyn Roberts born July 22, 1964 and Karen Rae Roberts born March 23, 1966 - both born in Salmon, Idaho.

Kimberly's family made their home in the Salmon area and she lived on the "Big Flat Ranch" until the family moved to a home in Salmon City. Kimberly attended school in the Salmon Schools until graduation in May 1980. She is currently employed by Saveway Enterprises. Edward is employed in the timber industry. They have two children to date: Jacqueline Grace Peterson, born June 13, 1984 in Salmon, and Preston Edward Peterson, born August 15, 1988 in Salmon.

—Kim Peterson

Edward, Kim, and Jacqueline Peterson

Harvey and Joyce Follett Peterson

Harvey Earl Peterson was born August 24, 1926 in Leadore, Idaho. He is the fourth of six children born to Sarah Rosetta Carlson and LeRoy Peterson.

Harvey Earl attended grade school in a one room school house in the Lee Creek district and high school at Leadore. The second world war was on while he was in high school and it was hard to get school bus drivers. Everyone was needed in some defense work. The School Board got a special permit for Earl to drive the bus while he was still in high school because he was just seventeen years old. He graduated in 1944. He helped with all the ranch work and also worked for the county highway department. In November 1944 he married Joyce Follett in Salt Lake City, Utah.

He was drafted into the Army in January of 1945. After basic training in Camp Roberts, California, and Alabama, he was sent to Japan. He served in the Japanese Occupation for two years.

After his discharge, he and Joyce made their home in Leadore where he worked for the State Highway Department. Later they moved to Buhl, Idaho where he leased a farm for a short time. Then he worked for a construction company. In 1953 they came back to the family ranch on Big Eight Mile Creek to help his father.

His father died in 1958 and Earl stayed on in the old family home and started to buy the ranch from his mother. In 1962 they built a new home on the ranch where they still live. At least with a new home the family could have water in the house. No longer did they carry in all the water and carry it out again. Now at last there was a bathroom!

Four sons and at last a daughter blessed this home. Gerald Earl, born December 22, 1945, married Paula Ann Torneton. They made their home in Boise, Idaho and have two children, Brenda Joan, and Kevin Jay. Kenneth James, born December 29, 1948, married Janette Anderson. They are buying the home ranch now, but are also teaching school in Adak, Alaska. They have two children, Randee

Joyce Follett and Harvey Earl Peterson

Lanette and Jon Chance. Randy Ray Peterson, born March 10, 1952, married Jeannie Anderson. They live in Pocatello, Idaho and have three children, Tracy Tuck, and Clint Randy, and Kimberly Rachel. Dale Allen, born December 13, 1957, married Mevanwie Waters. They live in Leadore and have a welding and repair shop. They have three children, Tonya Rose, Jesse Wade, and Lyndsey Elizabeth. Karen Joyce was born January 31, 1966. She is a teacher and coach, teaching in Garden Valley, Idaho.

Earl and Joyce brought her brothers, Russell and Jay Follett, to live with them when they settled in Leadore. They both died quite young. Jay Follett served in the Korean War and served in Germany. He died in Leadore in 1956. George Follett served in World War II in Belgium. He died in Leadore in November 1952. Russell Follett died June 4, 1973. Her sister, Ruth Bench, lives in Salt Lake City, Utah.

Joyce Follett, born February 25, 1926, the daughter of Swen Baylis Follett and Chloe Barney, was the fourth child in a family of six children. They were born and reared in Centerfield. Utah. Her father died in 1937. Her mother died at age forty two in 1942. Joyce and her young brothers moved to Leadore, making their home with her eldest brother, Ray Follett, and his wife, Angela. She graduated from Leadore High School in 1944 with Harvey Earl.

Joyce worked several months in the Ogden Arsenal, commuting from Salt Lake City. After her marriage, she went to California and worked as a dental assistant at Camp Roberts.

Joyce has been active in the L.D.S. Church, serving as Relief Society President, Secretary and teacher in the Primary, as well as being active in Mutual.

Joyce has been active in Legion Auxiliary as president and secretary. Both Earl and Joyce helped build up the Legion Hall in 1975.

Earl has served in all capacities of the American Legion as Vice Commander, Adjutant, and Commander. Earl has been active in agriculture organizations and Grange. He was a school trustee for several years. They are now retired, mostly for health reasons, but they try to stay busy as grandparents and helping some on the ranch.

—Joyce Follett Peterson

James E. and Caroline Peterson

James Ephraim Peterson was the son of Jens K. Peterson, born May 19, 1915, in Norsthisted, Denmark, and Helena Christina Hansen of Fredericker, Veile, Denmark. They came to America and on to Utah in 1854.

James Ephraim Peterson was born November 16, 1855 at Ephraim, Utah. He married Caroline

Caroline and James Peterson with their sons, Orion and Elton

Gottfredson March 8, 1877. He was an L.D.S. Missionary to the Northern States from 1884-1885, counselor in the Ward Bishopric of the Marion Ward for two years and was ordained Bishop of the Marion Ward on March 18, 1887.

In 1865 he went with his parents to Glenwood, Utah. He took part in the Black Hawk War. He moved to Grass Valley in 1880 and settled in Circleville, Utah. He was elected to the Utah State Legislature in 1904, was a county commissioner for eight years, Post Master, School Trustee, and a Notary Public.

James Ephraim and Caroline Peterson moved to Lemhi County, Idaho in 1915. They were the parents of twelve children, with two sons having died while they lived in Utah. Only their three younger sons, LeRoy, (age 28), Elton, (age 19), Orion, (age 16), and youngest daughter, Leda, (age 14), were on the train to Leadore. Joining the family on the ranch the following July (1916) was their son, Arthur, (age 24), who had completed his mission to the Western States. The Petersons traveled on the same train as their oldest daughter, Caroline Rosalia, (Zale), and her husband, John Whittaker, and their family.

The main reason the Petersons and Whittakers came to Lemhi County was to expand their livestock raising business. When the family arrived in Leadore on September 1, 1915, Mr. Scoonover, who was selling his ranch to them, met them at the train depot in Leadore with a horse and buggy to take them out to the ranch they were buying. Before leaving Leadore, they went over to Wilbur Stone's Grocery Store to get their food supply to take to the ranch ten miles west of Leadore.

That fall Orion and Leda went to school in the home of a bachelor named Andy Hath, located about two miles up Lee Creek from their home. They had to ride horseback in the winter because the snow was so deep. Later, Mr. Hoover built the first school house at Lee Creek, located a quarter of a mile across the creek from the John Whittaker home.

The Whittaker children also attended the Lee Creek School. Later the children married and some remained at Leadore.

On June 6, 1917 Arthur Peterson married Lola Backman from Spring City, Utah. Arthur and Lola lived on the ranch that summer and then went to work in the mines at Butte, Montana that fall. The next summer they came back to the ranch and worked in the Leadore area for several years. Eventually they settled in Los Angeles. They raised a family of four daughters and three sons. One son died in infancy.

LeRoy Peterson married Sarah Rosetta Carlson on November 21, 1917 and they remained in Leadore.

Elton married Florence (Floss) Stewart September 30, 1922. Floss taught one year at the Lee Creek School. Elton farmed near Leadore until 1926 when he moved his family back to Circleville, Utah. They were the parents of four sons and one daughter.

Orion married Edna Sims September 28, 1934. They continued to live in the Leadore area and raised a family of two sons and two daughters.

Leda graduated from Leadore High School, then went to Albion State Normal that summer and earned a teaching certificate. She taught at Lee Creek School the year of 1921-22. She married William E. Dalby May 15, 1922. They lived in Leadore where Bill owned a garage. They had three daughters and four sons. One son died as a child.

About two weeks before James E. Peterson left Utah to move to Idaho, he was kicked in the nose by a horse. It appeared to heal but later gave him trouble and he was a total invalid for several years following surgery for cancer in Salt Lake City. His wife, Caroline, and sons, Orion and Elton, cared for him at home until he died June 5, 1923. He was taken to Circleville for burial.

—Joyce Follett Peterson and Melva Kauer

Lee R. Peterson

Lee R. (Pete) Peterson was born December 10, 1913 in Idaho Falls, Idaho, the son of Carl and Floette Peterson. He grew up in Rexburg where he graduated from Madison High School in 1933. Pete was named to the All-State basketball and football teams while playing for Madison.

He served in the U.S. Navy during World War II stationed in the Philippines and Hawaii.

He married Lila Bateman. Two daughters were born to the marriage, Linda and Susan. The couple later divorced.

The Petersons came to Salmon in the 1940's and they managed the old Main Theatre, which was later destroyed by fire, and the Roxy Theatre.

Pete then began his long career as a night club operator. He operated the old Crescent Club, located back of the old Post Office on Main Street, with Kenneth Swift.

He also operated a bar at Patterson during the Ima Mine boom. That bar was located in an old log building which is still standing today. Pete then went to Ely, Nevada where he purchased the Eagles Club, which later became the Flame and then the Chief. He spent five years in Ely before returning to Salmon.

Upon returning to Salmon, Lee and Met Barrett formed a partnership and built the new Crescent Club Bar which was located at the Main Theatre location on Main Street. The Crescent Club became one of the best known nightclubs in the intermountain area.

Lee and Mel split their partnership, with Mel retaining the Crescent Club. Lee than took over the old Salmon River Inn from Kenneth Swift in 1972. The bar was then enlarged and remodeled into what is the present Salmon River Inn in the Herndon Hotel Building. This expansion eliminated the old hotel lobby and barber shop and resulted in a large bar with a nice bandstand and dance floor.

Under Lee's direction, the Salmon River Inn, prospered for many years. "Pete" as he was known to his many friends, was the ultimate bar operator. In a profession where many have failed, he was King. Pete knew all the "ins and outs" of his business. He ran a tight ship, yet his bar always had a relaxed, friendly, atmosphere. He loved to gamble and card games were his specialty. During the 50's, 60's and early 70's, Pete always had a card game going at his Club, even though it was illegal under state law. But when the state law began to be enforced in the seventy's, he had the good judgement to voluntarily shut down rather than buck the system. When one went into his bar, he often bought the first drink, and usually his bar bought every third or fourth round. He was a contradiction in the sense that he operated a bar business in a wide open, western town, yet he was always well dressed, in city style slacks and dress shirts. Many of his customers were wild and rowdy, yet he was always quiet and soft spoken, never physical. If a customer became a nuisance, Pete would speak to them in private and quietly convince them to leave without a problem. He ran a public business, but was a very private person. Friendly but reserved. The bottom line is he was a success.

Pete was an avid hunter and fisherman who chose to live in Salmon because of his love for the area.

Pete passed away December 10, 1980 at Steele Memorial Hospital following a lengthy illness. True to his quiet style, no services were held and his remains were cremated.

—Fred Snook

LeRoy and Rose Carlson Peterson

LeRoy Peterson was born September 11, 1887. When his father and mother moved to Leadore, several of the family members came. His brothers were Ephraim Alvin, James Lester, Arthur Marion, Leonard, Arnold Elton, and Orion. His sisters were, Rosalia Whittaker, Virginia Delton, Vivian Maude Steele, Maggie Helena Morgan, and Leda Dalby.

LeRoy worked at the Gilmore Mines but most of the time he farmer. He loved to work with horses.

He met Sarah Rosetta Carlson in 1915. They were married November 21, 1917. Rose was born November 9, 1890 to Nels and Clara Carlson. In 1936 they bought the ranch up Big Eight Mile Creek and that's where their children grew up. They were all very busy because there were no modern conveniences and work had to be done by man and horse power.

Six children were born to them. Naomi married Ralph Baxter in 1943. Clarence married Patricia Curtis in December 1945. Ralph married Verla Simonsen in June 1947. Harvey Earl married Joyce Follett in November 1944. Leora married James Nelson in July 1947. Elva died before her second birthday. Naomi was born in the Carlson home at Carmen. All the other children were born in Leadore.

Rose worked hard during her life. She packed water from the creek, carried in wood, cooked on a wood cook stove, raised a large garden, and canned a lot of food. They kept bees for honey for themselves and sold some.

During World War II they had three sons and a son-in-law in the service. Clarence joined the Navy in 1940 and made it his life time career. Ralph was in the Navy for two years and Harvey Earl was drafted into the Army for two years. Ralph Baxter, Naomi's husband, was in the Army.

When the family could get to Leadore, they attended church. They were active in Grange and in A.C.S. in Salmon. In 1948, after they had electricity on the ranches, LeRoy and Rose built a small modern home. LeRoy was L.D.S. Branch President, and became Leadore's first Bishop. LeRoy passed away May 1, 1958.

Rose was very talented. In her later years she made many, many beautiful quilts, and did crocheting and embroidering. She stayed on in her home on the ranch until her death January 16, 1984. She was ninety three years of age.

—Joyce Follett Peterson

LeRoy and Rose Peterson

Orion and Edna Peterson

My husband, Orion Peterson, was born on the first day of July 1899 in Circleville, Utah. He was the eleventh child of a family of twelve, having six older brothers and four sisters. His father, James E. Peterson, was bishop of the Circleville Ward. The farm on which he grew up consisted of eighty acres on one side of the county road and forty acres across the road which was inherited by his mother, Carolina.

Orion and his family moved to Leadore the first day of September 1915. Orion was sixteen years old at this time. They were met by Mr. Schoonover in a white topped buggy. Orion's father had purchased his ranch which consisted of two hundred and forty acres. This was quite an adventure for the Peterson children as they had never ventured far from Circleville before.

Orion had not graduated from the eighth grade, so he rode horseback to the Lee Creek School. Mabel Pearson was his teacher. He graduated in the spring of 1915.

After a long, lingering illness, and operations for cancer, James passed away in June 1923. Orion and his sister, Maude, accompanied his body to Circleville for burial. All of Orion's brothers and sisters were married by this time, so Orion took over the responsibility of caring for his mother, Caroline, which he did very capably.

It was during this time that he met Edna Eva Sims. She was born in Milk River, Alberta, Canada,

Edna, Orion with their children

September 26, 1915. Her father, Harry Simms, was killed in Canada when Edna was three and her mother, Minnie Michaelus Simms, moved the family to Cottom Lane in Lemhi County in June 1918. There were four children at this time: Ralph, Harry, Hilda, and Edna. Later mother married Samuel Simms, a brother of Harrry, and eight more children were born. Edna attended school at the D. C. Bar and had to walk six miles to school, breaking trail in the snow, for her younger brothers and sisters. There were several encounters with wolves, while walking to school. One time all that saved the children was their faithful old dog, Brownie. A few days after this the wolves killed three cows for a neighbor, Mr. VanSickele.

Samuel Sims, the stepfather, died August 13, 1934. On September 28, 1934, at the age of nineteen, Edna married Orion Peterson. Orion and Edna made their home on Lee Creek until 1939 when they moved to the Rosenthal place. On the Rosenthal place the home was a neat little three room log house. Later they moved a large frame house out of Leadore and that home still stands on the ranch today. Both Edna and Orion loved to ranch and it is evident because they added the Jones place, Brown place, and Vezina place as time passed. They also owned a few acres with Orion's brother, LeRoy.

Orion and Edna are the parents of four children. Donald, the oldest, was born in 1939 when they moved to the Rosenthal place. Louise, the oldest daughter, was born in 1943. Shirley was born in 1947 and Ed, the youngest, was born in 1950. Orion and Edna taught their kids the value of hard work. Donald bought the George Whittaker and the Stone places, which he later sold and moved to Dillon, Montana and later to Lewisville, Idaho. Ed bought the ranches Orion and Edna owned. Shirley and her husband farm in Ashton. Louise and her husband live in Las Vegas, Nevada where both have good jobs. There are fifteen grandchildren and two great grandchildren.

Their beloved husband, father and grandfather passed away quietly on Christmas eve in 1974 with congestive heart failure at the age of seventy five. Edna lived alone at the ranch for a few years and then moved to Salmon, Idaho where she is very happy and grows a huge garden, quilts, and enjoys much better health. Edna married Paul Gentle in Dillon, Montana in June 1988. They are happy and keep each other company.

—Edna Peterson Gentle

Mary Ames Pierce

Mary Ames was a Christmas baby, born December 25, 1880, in Seattle, Washington. Her parents were George and Lucy Webster Ames and she was one of at least five children. The Ames family operated a sawmill in Maple Valley near Seattle. The father later died in a sawmill accident.

George Ames took pride in his service in the Civil War, beginning when he was only seventeen years of age. Someone had paid him to serve in their place. He started out with General Sherman but contacted malaria. After his recovery, he spent four years as a doctor's aide in a Northern military hospital.

Mary was married to W. F. Pierce on October 2, 1909 in a minister's home on a Canadian island near Seattle. Her husband came to Salmon in 1919 to work at a ranch on Kirtley Creek and soon sent for his wife and their three children.

Mary got a job cooking for a railroad crew, and later her husband was also employed by the railroad. They worked here for four years, but their combined wages were not enough to meet the living expenses for themselves and the children, Roger - twelve, Cora - ten, and Edward - eight. When Russell Ellis, a businessman from Gilmore, who was also on the school board, told them that the town of Gilmore needed a meat market, Mr. Pierce put one in. This was in May of 1923. Mary continued to work for the railroad until he found a place for them to rent, then she went to work in the market, which was known as the Owl Market.

In 1925, Mary was approached by the post office inspector about taking the position of postmaster at Gilmore. Because she had only an eighth-grade education, she was reluctant to accept, but the inspector persisted so she agreed to do it. She held the position from August 1925 until December 1957, some thirty-two years later. She said that the general public gave her a good education.

She saw the population of the Gilmore area reach one thousand people and then decline to only a few souls. At one time, there were three teachers and ninety children in the Gilmore school; the high

school pupils went to school at Leadore.

There was no electricity in Gilmore, but they had a battery-powered radio, gas and coal-oil lanterns, and a butane refrigerator. Mary considered the refrigerator to be one of the nicest things in her house. She could have ice cream if she wished, and she told her husband that he could even keep his fish in it. She didn't like fish and hadn't liked it ever since the time he ran out of bait and she had to stomp grasshoppers for him. She didn't go fishing anymore.

She recalled that gold was shipped out through the post-office in little boxes that resemble those used for mailing watches. This went on until the gold more or less ran out.

Souvenir hunters have packed off all but the concrete front step to the old Owl Market, the post-office and the Pierce home. The once thriving community of Gilmore has been deserted by the railroad and by the miners. Mary said of the town "I loved Gilmore, and I walked every trail in those mountains."

The Pierces were still living in Gilmore when it was abandoned. Mr. Pierce died there in 1962 at the age of seventy-eight. Mary came to Salmon, where she still resides.

Daughter Cora married Robert Lind and moved to Tacoma, Washington. She was the mother of eight children. Son Roger died in Salt Lake City, Utah in 1970, and Edward died December 26, 1927, of injuries suffered in a skiing accident at Gilmore.

At the age of ninety years, Mary Pierce attributed her good health and long life to good blood, handed down from her parents, and to taking good care of herself. Her only illness had been an earache, from the time she was born until a doctor gave her prescription much later in life. She still did all of her own housekeeping, except for the vacuuming, which was done by a girl who came in to help. She spent much of her time reading, crocheting, and working with the Dorcas Society of the Seventh-Day Adventist Church, of which she was a member. She had no time for gossip, and she had her fill of people while in the Post-Office. She said that she would rather read a good book anytime.

While in the Post-Office, she was an independent, so far as politics were concerned, voting for the man, not the party, but she later voted as a Democrat because she "thought that her husband did."

She sometimes walked to the library, and at ninety she walked to the courthouse to vote. She reported that a neighbor "bawled me out for doing it. She tells me what to do."

—History Committee, Doris Brown

Sophronia Pollard, Josephine Arendt, and Frank Pollard

Frank and Sophronia Kenney Pollard

Francis Marion Pollard, born January 6, 1854 at Lancaster, Missouri, came to Salmon, Idaho country in 1879 or 1880. For a while he carried the mail to Leesburg, on snowshoes in the winter time.

Sophronia Arilla Kenney, born May 27, 1866 at Horseshoe Lake, Minnesota, to Dr. George A. and Lorette Olive Salisbury Kinney, and came to Salmon in 1874 with her parents and two younger sisters, Nellie Estelle and Carrie Cromwell Kenney. Dr. Kenney had accepted an assignment from the U.S. government to come to Salmon City, Idaho Territory, to administer to the Indians. He was the first doctor in Lemhi County and John W. Snook was the first white child he delivered in Salmon. The Kenneys homesteaded what is now the Seventeen-Mile House and is owned by Boyd Andrews. They established a stage-stop there for some time.

Frank Pollard and Sophronia Kenney were married at Salmon December 2, 1881. Six children blessed this union. The first was Lorette Alice, born February 9, 1884. She married Ed Cole, who died in 1900. On October 10, 1903, she married William Burker, and they had one daughter, Vivian, who married Charles Kane. She married a third time, to George Smith, who died at Mountain Home. Lorette died November 3, 1935, at Challis, Idaho.

Their second daughter, Virginia Grace was born October 23, 1885 and died March 3, 1890.

The third daughter, Nellie Esther was born May 7, 1888 and died October 17, 1962 in Minnesota. She married Garfield Murphy June 10, 1910. They had three daughters, Christine, Margaret Aletha, and Frances Dorraine. Garfield also died in Minnesota.

Anna Josephine, fourth child, was born December 19, 1893. She married Earl Gool in 1912; no children. She left Salmon in 1918, going to Los Angeles, where she owned and operated a beauty shop at 7th and Broadway for a number of years. On September 5, 1934, she married Charles Shutt, a lawyer in Riverside, California. She sold her Los Angeles property in 1960, returned to Salmon and purchased a home, but spends her winters in California. Early in life, she changed her first name to Jo-Ann; her reason - she said that "every cow she ever knew was called 'Annie'!"

Fifth was Leslie, born August 31, 1897, the only son. He was the first Lemhi County boy to graduate from the Naval Academy, Annapolis, Maryland, which he did in 1921. his naval career spanned twenty-eight years, and he retired with the rank of Captain. During World War II he served in the U.S.S. New York as a navigator. He held the Bronze Star and had a Letter of Commendation for his Naval service. Leslie married Isabelle Ward of New York, December 12, 1926 and they had two children, Ward Kirby and Caroline Routh. He died March 4, 1966 and is buried in Arlington National Cemetery.

Their daughter, Frances Merilyn, was born January 1, 1905. She married first, John Edward Bashforth, and they had one daughter, Evelyn. Her second husband was Wayne Winbigler, who died January 25, 1947. Donald E. Mowitt was her third husband. They were married in September 1947. He died May 7, 1958, in Arcadia, California. She married Glen Reed June 30, 1963 in Salmon, and he died September 12, 1969 at Sandpoint, Idaho. Frances spent many years as a legal secretary for her brother-in-law, Charles Shutt, and for other Los Angeles lawyers. When she returned to Salmon, she worked as a bookkeeper, did taxes, worked for a mining company, and as secretary to the Chamber of Commerce. She said that she and Jo-Ann had returned to Salmon to live because of the "California rat-race. I always knew this place was tucked away in the mountains. I don't know what it is about your birthplace that takes you back, but Salmon has never lost its own character. Civilization has not intruded to the point where it has lost its originality."

About 1889, the Pollards took out the homestead that later became the George Oliver ranch, about eight hundred acres at one time. Frank found a sandstone deposit on the east side of the ranch and he cut building blocks for the Episcopal Church, hauling them on a stone-boat. He then built the church, finishing about 1902. He discovered a clay deposit on the ranch and started the production of bricks, making most of the bricks for the buildings on Salmon's Main Street, and then laying the brick. The Courthouse was finished about 1910.

Frank had a dry kiln on the ranch and in later years he had one on Carmen Creek. He discovered coal in Pollard Canyon, above the ranch about 1900 and opened a coal mine. The coal was sold and used in the city. Later on, he discovered a huge lime deposit on the Lemhi River near where the Lemhi Store is no located. He built a kiln there and slaked the lime, shipping it to Salmon to be used for plastering. The lime was of fine quality and was a beautiful white in color.

The Pollards raised mostly timothy and alfalfa hay on the ranch to feed their cattle. They also raised wheat and oats. They had a large garden and orchard, from which Sophronia canned hundreds of jars of fruit and vegetables each year.

The ranch was sold to H.E. King in 1907, and a house purchased at Fulton and Lombard Street in town. The house burned in 1923.

Frank Pollard died October 14, 1924, in Los Angeles. Sophronia died March 27, 1928 also in Los Angeles. As of this writing (September 29, 1991) both Jo-Ann Pollard Shutt and Frances Pollard Reed are still living and are reasonably healthy. They live in California; Jo-Ann with a niece, and Frances with her daughter, Evelyn.

—History Committee - Doris Brown

Marion M. and Alta R. Pontius

Marion Montrose Pontius, son of Robert Grear and Sarah Lovinah Stout Pontius, was born January 31, 1884, Peabody, Kansas. Alta Ursula Radmall, daughter of Samuel Henry Radmall and Fanny Bell Hadlock, was born December 18, 1903, in Vernal, Utah.

They were married June 30, 1921 in Santa Cruz, California. After several moves, the family made their home in Salmon, Idaho, May 13, 1935. The family then consisted of Marion, Alta, and their children, Melvin, Veda, Robert, and Karl. Later three more children were born: Sarah, Ruth, and David Eugene.

The family established their home about a block and a half west and a little south of the Brooklyn School on the bar. Much of the time Marion was self-employed. His business consisted of hauling and selling firewood, garden soil and fertilizer. On one occasion he hauled the large truck scale from Idaho Falls for Vern Hovern's Lumber Company - today it is Lemhi Lumber. He also contracted and dug

BACK ROW: Melvin, Veda, Robert and Karl FRONT ROW: Sarah, Marion, Gene, Alta, and Ruth Pontius

trenches for water lines being installed under the streets of Salmon. Marion helped build Salmon High School which was completed for the fall 1939 school session. The hobby in which he took great pride was gardening. Marion was a gentle, kind, trusting person who loved his family and his fellow-man.

Alta was very patriotic and had a great love for this United States. On the day she passed away, her home was the polling place with flags flying at her front door and many people coming in to cast their vote. Her hobbies were quilting, handicrafts, and genealogy. She worked for many years processing aircraft control panels at Hill Airforce base in Ogden, Utah. Her greatest love was for her family and friends whom she served daily.

In about 1940, the home on the bar was traded for the island in the Salmon River that is just above the Carmen Bridge. Although this farm home was quite isolated by the river, it was a great place for the family and provided a greater measure of security. Until they built a road across the river and improved the land, a swinging foot bridge was used to cross the river. It was a welcome day when the family could drive to their door.

Living on the river did provide some unusual excitement at times when the river gorged with ice and sent a flood of ice and water across almost the whole island, barely sparing the house. Also, high water during the spring run-off was a time when all the family was alert to the dangers of the river. Many times the river would not stay within its proper bounds.

The three older children, Melvin, Veda, and Robert graduated from Salmon High School. Marion, Alta and the younger children moved to Utah in September 1950. Karl, Sarah, Ruth and Gene graduated from Utah Schools.

Their children have all married: Melvin married Eleanor Ihle and they have five boys; Veda married Elden Stokes and they have five children; Robert married Ann Morrehead and had seven children; Sarah married Albert Feller and had ten children; Ruth married Gordon Doxey and they had six children; and Gene married Beverly Rooks and had seven children.

Marion died in June 1969 at the age of eighty four. Alta died September 1982, at the age of seventy eight. Their home was in Hooper, Utah. Their children are all living and they have many grandchildren and great grandchildren. Marion and Alta are remembered with much affection, love and gratitude.

—Veda Stokes

Melvin M. Pontius Family

After graduating from Salmon High School in 1941, Melvin Pontius served in the US Army Medical Department as a Surgical Technician. He was in the European theater from July 1943 to January 1946. His military travels took him from North Africa to Germany via Italy and France. He served honorably and was spared, in some dangerous missions, from the ravages of war.

Melvin and Eleanor corresponded during his military service. Upon Melvin's return their courtship resulted in marriage at the Idaho Falls Temple, Idaho, in January of 1947. They were attending Ricks College.

They returned to Salmon to make their home. Their first son, Aaron, was a Christmas present to them in 1948. They rented a house in town from Dorothy and Roland McFredrick. Melvin worked in the Salmon Bakery and spent evenings and Saturdays building a house about a mile north of town. During the raw stages, they moved into it and finished it little by little.

During the next few years, in Salmon, two more sons were born, Clifton and Richard. In 1956, the family sold their home and moved to Utah. Two more sonk Merlin and Gary, were born in Ogden, Utah. Property was purchased in Hooper, Utah, where Melvin and Eleanor still reside.

Melvin and Eleanor are active members of the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter Day Saints. Melvin has served in Young Men's organization on the ward and stake level, with genealogy classes, Sunday School Superintendent, Ward Clerk, Executive Secretary, First Counselor in the Kanesville First Ward Bishopric and is currently serving as a High Counsel Member in the Kanesville Utah Stake.

Eleanoir served as Ward organist for over thirty-seven years while accepting positions as a teacher in the Primary, Sunday School, Relief Society, Primary President, Junior Sunday School Coordinator, and is

currently First Counselor in the Kanesville Utah Stake Relief Society. At the end of February, 1991, they will serve in the Pennsylvania Pittsburgh Mission for eighteen months.

In 1988 Melvin retired from working many years in Industrial Maintenance. After working at Roy High School in Roy, Utah for twenty-four years, Eleanor retired from work as a secretary in the high school library, then secretary in the office.

The family now consists of five sons and their wives and twenty grandchildren.

—Melvin Pontius

BACK: Clifton and Aaron FRONT: Eleanor, Baby Gary, Richard, Melvin, Merlin - 1962.

Wendell and Berniece Pope

Wendell and Berniece Pope moved to Leadore with their three sons, Wendell LaVan, Ivan S., and Dale M. in the spring of 1932. They ranched with Wendell's sister and husband, Eva and Evan Jenson that summer.

When school started that fall, Wendell fixed up his Chevrolet truck with a canvas top and benches along the side for one of the first school buses for the district. He started at Tendoy, went up Hayden Creek a ways and on to Leadodre.

The Holbrook boys and Frieda Clark were some of his passengers. Times were tough and money was scarce. The county paid him in script but they found it hard to spend. No one would accept it, even the county itself.

Wendell told about a time the State Police stopped his school bus because its license was expired. Dad said, "Sure I'll buy a vehicle license," so the paper work was done and when he pulled out the county script to pay for it, the trooper said, "Hey, I can't accept that." That's why the bus ran the last month with no license.

Wendell worked on road construction up Railroad Canyon - also on the railroad between Leadore and Salmon. The men lived in one rail car with equipment and supplies on the others. The bunk house car tipped over into the river and the men had to swim for their lives.

Wendell worked away from home a lot in those early years, leaving his wife, Berniece, to cope with three small boys, severe cold winters, wood to saw and split, water to draw from the well with a rope and pail and the worry of house fires.

While living in Leadore, two daughters were born to join the boys. They were named Gwendolyn M. and Beverly J. Beverly was born on Easter Sunday and Wendell had to wade the Salmon River south of Salmon to reach home. Wendell wasn't very tall and the river was rising with the spring run-off.

The family left the Lemhi Valley in 1939 for the mining and logging at Phillipsburg, Montana. A fourth son, Ronald E., was born there before they moved on to Pocatello, Idaho.

The family spent the war years there. Wendell worked in the oil refinery and Berniece ran an overhead crane in a defense plant. The oldest boy, LaVan, graduated at mid-term because he was being drafted into the Army.

The Pope family moved back to Lemhi in 1947, where Wendell worked on the Sammy Amonson ranch for thirteen or fourteen years. Another son was born there, Keith E. He was always called "Chip". The rest of the children all graduated from Leadore High School.

Wendell passed away in Chandler, Arizona in 1961 and Berniece and Chip moved to Hyrum, Utah, where LaVan and family lived. LaVan was a math and computer professor at Utah State at Logan. She came back to the valley and worked for the Amonsons again. Then took care of Mrs. Charlotte Snook for a while.

Berniece now resides in Logan, Utah, at eighty four years young. She is in good health, except for failing eyesight. Of the seven Pope children, only Beverly Shiner has remained in the Lemhi Valley. LaVan resides in Logan, Utah, although at this writing, he and his wife, Shirlene, are in Cairo, Egypt. Ivan lives in Lima, Montana, Dale in Las Vegas, Nevada, Gwen Horton, in Challis, Idaho, Ronald is deceased and Keith (Chip) resides in Bagdad, Arizona.

—Gwen Horton

PALACE BARBER SHOP.
Main Street, Salmon City, Idaho.
For a First-Class Shave and an Artistic Hair Cut, go to

GEO. BRYAN'S
BARBER SHOP
In "Idaho Recorder" Building.
Ladies' and Children's Hair-Cutting
A SPECIALTY.

Clarence and Gladys Porter

Clarence Porter was born March 1, 1898 to L.J. and Elizabeth Porter at his home in Blackfoot, Idaho. His school years were spent in Blackfoot. For several years after completing school, Clarence worked on ranches and farms in the area.

In 1920 he married Cora Hull of Blackfoot. For awhile he worked for the Blackfoot Fire Department driving the fire truck. They moved to a farm at Upper Presto where they lived for fourteen years. She died June 14, 1942.

Gladys Morse was born on March 23, 1910 in Wanship, Utah. Gladys was the oldest of four children of Richard and Emma Jane Morse. Her mother died when she was eight years old. It was her duty to care for the little ones with the help of friends and relatives. Knowing how hard it was on his small, young family to be without a mother, Richard separated the children among aunts and uncles. There was so much sadness and grief at being apart that he gathered them together within a year to be a family again.

Gladys attended schools in Samaria and Malad. Her father married Bessie Parsons when Gladys was fourteen years old. Gladys loved to dance and did so on every occcasion. She was not allowed to attend the dances with boys until she was sixteen but that didn't stop her from dancing every dance when she attended with her parents.

Gladys married Art Sager of Roy, Idaho on September 20, 1928. Art worked for several farmers in the Burley - Roy area. March 22, 1931 they welcomed their first child, William Nathan, into their home. At this time, they were working their own farm raising grain. It was in the depression years and a bushel of grain was selling for twenty eight cents. A baby girl, Donna Joyce, was born March 1, 1934. In 1940 the Sager family moved to Blackfoot, Idaho and bought a small farm. Times were very hard, problems arose, and Gladys and Art were divorced in 1942.

Gladys and Clarence Porter

Clarence Porter and Gladys Sager were married in August 1945. They, along with her two children, Bill and Joyce, moved to Lemhi County at this time.

Clarence had sold a row crop farm south of Shelley, Idaho to try his hand at cattle ranching. They purchased the Chet Worthing holdings at Baker. To add to the shorthorn cattle they brought with them, they bought cows to be used as nurse cows. Letting each nurse cow raise four to six calves each year, they were able to increase their cattle herd in a short period of time.

Clarence and Gladys had a lot of friends. At branding time in the spring there was always a big crowd of neighbors on hand to get the work done and enjoy their company. Clarence always had time for children and he could make up to kids of all ages, babies included. There were a lot of all-day-suckers bought at the Baker Store for his little friends. Gladys kept busy working in the Baker Ward of the L.D.S. Church. She served as Relief Society President, Visiting Teacher, Secretary and several teaching positions.

Clarence loved to ride the range checking his cattle. He was a good cattleman. He had a sense of humor that everyone enjoyed and always had a story or joke to tell. The last five and one half years of his life were spent in sickness and suffering but his sense of humor never left him. Clarence died March 19, 1972. Gladys and John Rathjen were married January 9, 1975 and she moved into Salmon. They were married thirteen years. Mr. Rathjen died in 1988. Gladys has been living in Salmon at the home of Maryjo Shaw for the past two years. She still enjoys her grandchildren, doing fancy work and visits from her friends.

—Bill and Maxine Sager

Irvin C. and Carrie Benjamin Porter

Irvin C. (Abe) Porter was born March 15, 1900 in Blackfoot, Idaho. He died May 21, 1985 in Salmon, Idaho.

Carrie Estelle (Babe) Benjamin was born July 1, 1914 in Salmon, Idaho. Her parents were George W. and Ivie Brown Benjamin. She was the great granddaughter of George Alexander Kenney, the first

Indian Agency Doctor of Lemhi County. Babe passed away on February 28, 1985 in Salmon. Abe was married previously and had two boys named Leroy and Bret.

Babe spent the majority of her life in Salmon. She graduated from the Salmon schools in 1931. Babe and Abe were married on July 21, 1937 at Polson, Montana. They had four children, L.J., Joan, George, and Deanna.

Abe was very interested in Indians. He grew up near the Blackfoot Reservation, working the beet fields with them as a youngster.

Abe was a carpenter and a master of his trade. Even in his "retirement years" he was still building cabinets and furniture for Salmon residents. During his early years he was a mule skinner in Oregon, worked on the railroad gang laying track in Oregon, and rode the rails as a "bum." He taught carpentry at Weber State Junior College in Ogden, Utah during the late 1940's before the family moved to Salmon in the summer of 1947. During the war he was a carpenter for the Continental Bakery in Ogden, Utah. He used to bring the kids "twinkies" as he could get them at a discount. After the family moved to Salmon, he spent a couple of years building "beaver slides" in Lemhi County for the large ranches. He then went to Oregon one summer to do the same.

Abe was also a cooks helper and a cook at the Ranger Mine on Kirtley Creek. He helped haul mining machinery to the mine in the winter on huge sleds over the snow as it was easier than hauling it by wagon.

In the 50's Abe and Babe were involved in trying to develop Thorium mining claims in the Lemhi Pass area. They had a business for a while treating arthritic and asthmatic people by sitting in a radioactive tunnel at the Buffalo Mine.

Abe was a prankster and loved to spin a good yarn. An article in the May 1987 issue of *Patchwork* said "One spring the hands who worked the place near William's Lake were looking for someone to clean the ditches. Abe Porter, who was head hand, decided to go to town and find some help. On his way down he saw two fishermen out on the lake. During the later 20's and early 30's the upper end of the lake was closed year round by the Fish and Game for the spawning of Rainbows. A wire was stretched across the lake from the high rock island. On it were signs to inform fishermen of its closure. These fishermen were out in the closed waters. When they saw Abe coming they were scared and tried to hide. Abe had a booming voice and he said, "Hey, you guys are fishing in closed waters. I wanna' talk to you." Course they thought he was the Game Warden, but Abe was looking help on the ditches. Abe said, "Well, I could take you to town and get your fines, but if you don't have any money, I'll help you in that respect. I'll let you work out those fines. We got a little ranch up above the lake and we'll go up and do a little work there." So he got those guys shoveling ditch for three days before he took them back to their vehicle."

Babe worked at J.C. Penneys for ten years until it burned in 1965. Then she worked at M & L V Store until she retired in 1976. She was active in the POE Women's Auxiliary.

Abe and Babe loved gardening and they collected antiques and general junk. Their small home located between Saveway market and the present Post Office was quite a show place. The flowers and garden were beautiful. Their raspberry patch was unsurpassed with huge, sweet berries. The old garage and house were absolutely packed with antiques, bottles, rocks, Indian memorabilia, etc.

Fishing, hunting, picnicking, and panning and looking for gold and staking claims in hopes one day to find the "Mother Lode" were the familiy's favorite activities. In their later years, Babe and Abe drove around the mountains with their dog, Tippie, in their Wagoneer Jeep enjoying the beauty of their surroundings. One of their favorite trips was to go "down river" past North Fork to see the goat, sheep, elk, and deer. For several years, they spent the winters in Wickenburg, Arizona. During the summers they would dress up in old-time clothing and drive their Model A in the Salmon 4th of July Parade. They were both characters in their own way and are still fondly talked about by the Salmon townspeople.

—Judith M. Hallett, Sharon D. Tipton and L.J. Porter

William C. and Lola Sharp Poulsen

William Christian Poulsen was born May 27, 1883 at Franklin, Idaho, the son of Christian H. and Margaret Lowe Poulsen. He married Lola Bertha Sharp November 15, 1905 in the Logan L.D.S. Temple.

Lola Bertha Sharp was born October 26, 1888 in Ogden, Utah. She was the daughter of Amanda Bair and George W. Sharp. She and Will had twelve children: Awanda, Phyllis, Phillip, Lester, Maxine, Max, William Leroy, Margaret, Clifford, Lenord, and Clinton.

Will Poulsen helped build some of the canals in Gentile Valley and in Caribou County. The family lived in Central, Grace, and Turner, Idaho as the family was growing up. Then they moved to Wapello. The children learned the meaning of hard work as they thinned and topped sugar beets and worked in the potato fields of southern Idaho.

Will and Bertha Poulsen came to Salmon in April 1929. Will worked around on different ranches and later bought a ranch up Kinney Creek and the family

lived there. He also became the cream tester at the creamery. Later he worked as janitor in the L.D.S. Meeting House.

Bertha Poulsen died in 1950 at the age of sixty one. After her death, Will Poulsen married Mrs. Mina Kirk on July 15, 1951. Mina was the daughter of Edward and Ellen Rishton. She was born July 14, 1884 in Bountiful, Utah. She was the widow of Arthur G. Kirk.

Mina Poulsen passed away September 26, 1963 and William G. Poulsen died two months later on November 21st.

—Beverly Cockrell

William and Bertha Poulsen

Eugene and Almetta Powers

Florian Eugene (Gene) Powers was born in Wallowa, Oregon in 1904, the second of four children. He was raised on a ranch where all the machinery was horse powered, so he had early experience with horses. He rode four miles to high school. He was a member of the All State Football Team while he was in high school.

Gene worked his way through college, where he majored in Forestry. He spent one summer driving a four horse team, working on the county road. He worked on trails for the Forest. He took care of cattle and hayed. He worked on a survey crew in Northern Idaho.

Gene met Viola Almetta Hogue (Al) when they were both going to school at Oregon State College. They were married in 1929, the year after Gene graduated.

Al was born in Oklahoma in 1910, the youngest of six children. Her family came west because of her mother's failing health. Her mother died when she was ten and her father moved to Corvallis, Oregon so he could send his children to college. He bought a farm and established a dairy.

The Powers moved often the first two years of their marriage. They lived in an occasional apartment, but mostly in cabins and tents. They were delighted with Gene's first Ranger District. It was Paddy Flat, out of McCall. They only moved twice a year. It was on the Idaho National Forest (now Payette).

One daughter, Peggy, was born in Idaho Falls, and the other, Jesse, was born in McCall.

Gene was ranger in Warren and New Meadows. He was promoted to Fire Staff in McCall, where he worked with the development of the Smoke Jumper Program. A son, Richard, was born in 1941 while they were in McCall.

Gene came to Salmon to take the assistant supervisor position in 1944 and in 1959 became Supervisor of the Salmon National Forest. He served in that postion for eleven years, retiring in 1970.

Gene was an active member of the Rotary Club. Many of his spare hours were spent working the the Boy Scouts in various positions.

Gene was detailed to Boise the summer of 1945 to coordinate the work of the Army and the Forest

Gene and Almetta Powers 1950

Service in fighting the fires set by the Japanese incendiary balloons.

In 1950 the Powers bought the acre of land, where they still live, and started rebuilding the house on it. When the stress of his job was great, Gene just pounded and dug harder, which was good for both he and his job.

In 1955 another son, Lyle, was born.

Gene nearly always had horses. He enjoyed them for his work and hunting. Elk hunting was his favorite vacation.

Almetta was active in many organizations. She is a Past President of the Methodist Women; a Past Matron of Eastern Star; and a Past President of P.E.O. She spent several years as chairman of Lemhi County Red Cross, and was a member of the Library Board. Al and Gene both enjoyed dancing and playing Bridge.

Their Peggy married Walter Youngstrom. They have four children and four grandchildren. They live in Bremerton, Washington. Jessie married Ted Gladsjo. They had a son and daughter and were divorced. She lives in Seattle, Washington. Dick married Stella Stout. They have two sons and a grandson. Both have remarried. Dick has a Fishing Lodge in Angoon, Alaska. Lyle works for the Forest Service in Portland, Oregon. He married Lynda Kay Miller and they have two daughters.

After retiring, Gene built a house on the bar. He built an apartment for Jessie in the basement of her house. He helped Dick build an extension to his store, rebuilt a house in Salmon and built a two car garage at their home. Gene passed away in 1989.

—Almetta Powers

Keith Pratt

Keith Raymond Pratt, born August 31, 1927, was the third child of Ray and Maude Pratt. Small in stature as a child, Keith made up for this in fighting and language skills. He didn't care how big or how many there were, he would tackle anyone, and outcuss them, too! Due to his small size, Keith was refused starting school at age six. At age seven he missed many days due to an 'abcess on his jaw' (an infected tooth?) which had to be lanced by the doctor. At age eight, he started to school with little sister, Julia (six), but was soon stepped up to the second grade. He proved to be a good student. When the family moved to Gibbonsville, Keith became good friends with Daryl Baxter, boy scout leader and teacher. Keith quit smoking! But he took up the habit again when his friend, Mr. Baxter, moved away and he was without his good influence.

Soon after eighth grade, Keith went to work as a logger and a sawmill worker. He then traveled to Portland, Oregon with good friend, Lulu Fackrell, and her daughters, Helen and Fern. Lulu had gone there to work and help in the war effort. They both worked in the shipyards. On their return nearly two years later, Keith again took up falling logs and sawmill work.

Singing was a natural for Keith. He could carry a tune before he could even talk. He learned to jig from the master fiddler of Salmon, Miles Turner. This was when Keith was age four or five. In due time Keith learned to play guitar, harmonica, alto horn, trumpet, and some piano. Many a Saturday night he played for dances.

Keith married (1) Shirley Rolland and they had a son, Mark DeLayne; (2)Carol Jewett and they had twin sons, Timothy Wade and Michael Scott; (3)Bonnie Hughes and they had son Stanley Keith. Keith's step children are: Karen, Ron, Pat, and Cathy.

Keith met a tragic death by falling asleep in his pickup and running into the Salmon River where he drowned July 26, 1964. He is buried in the Salmon Cemetery.

Keith will be remembered for his compassion for those less fortunate; as a friend no matter what; and his love for his children and step-children.

An early day news item from the *Recorder Herald* April 22, 1936 "Amateur Contest Draws Big Crowd . . . .Following was the Saturday night program: Theaodore and Keith Pratt, harmonica and dance . . . " (Note: In this instance Theodore played the harmonica while Keith danced. One of the tunes could have been *Under the Double Eagle*.

—Julia Randolph

Keith Pratt 1952

Benjamin Franklin Price

Benjamin F. and Elizabeth Bent Price

Benjamin F. Price was born in Parkersburg, Virginia. At an early age he moved to Missouri where he married Elizabeth Bent and successfully practiced law. While crossing the plains, their only daughter, Elizabeth, died. In 1865 they moved to Virginia City, Montana and in the spring of 1867, Mr. Price and his wife came to Lemhi valley where they took up land near Kirtley Creek. Five more children were born to the Prices, Frank, Charley, James, Mary, and Fannie. The Price family was well known and contributed much to the success of the Salmon valley.

Two Federal Censuses give additional information about the family. In 1870 Benjamin F. Price was fifty-nine years old. He was born in Virginia and was a stock raiser here. His wife, Elizabeth, was fifty-four, born in Ohio and was a housekeeper. Their children listed with them were Charles, twenty-eight, born in Missouri; and Franklin, twenty-two and born in Missouri. These sons were listed as stock herders.

The 1880 Census showed Benjamin F. Price to be sixty-nine. He was born in East Virginia, where his parents were also born. Elizabeth was sixty-five, born in Ohio. Her father was born in Massachusetts and her mother in East Virginia. Sons listed in the same census were Charles, thirty-seven, born in Missouri; Frank, thirty-two, born in Missouri; Luther Price, thirty years old, born in Missouri was also listed as their son. Charles and Frank were listed as stock herders while Luther was listed as a farm laborer.

Elizabeth Price died in 1880 after the census was taken. Benjamin Franklin Price was born in 1811 and died in 1902. They are buried in the Salmon Cemetery.

—Jean Johnson

Albert and Annie Proksch

Albert Proksch was born in Gliewitz, Germany. When he was thirteen years old his mother died. He went to trade school to learn the art of harness-making and upholstery. His uncle, Joe Proksch, sponsored him to come to the United States when he was nineteen years old. He remembers coming in on the G and P Railroad and stopping at Tendoy where his uncle owned a ranch. He worked for his uncle for a few years when he met Annie Kropach and they were married.

Annie was born in Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania. When she was two years old her mother died during the flu epidemic and left a family of six. She was adopted by her Aunt Mary and Tom Kropach. Shortly thereafter, they moved to a ranch on Carmen Creek. She attended the country schools on Carmen Creek.

After Albert and Annie were married, they lived at the Kropach ranch for a couple of years. Their first child, Joe, was born in the house on the ranch. Albert worked for several of the area ranchers and bought a homesite on South St. Charles Street. They erected a two room log cabin and were living there when Colleen was born. Albert did some trapping and also worked as custodian at the Lincoln school. He then started working in the area mines at Gilmore, Patterson, and Cobalt. The family also moved to Butte, Montana for a couple of years while he worked in the mines there.

The family returned to Salmon and purchased seventy acres adjoining their home. In the summer Albert ran the ranch and in the winter months he returned to working in the mines. Mona and Dixie were born at this time. The home was enlarged to meet the growing needs of the family. A ranch on Big Flat was purchased and a couple of years later some more acreage in Gibbonsville. Albert quit working in the mines and concentrated his efforts to traveling back and forth keeping up with the properties. In 1955, the Big Flat property was sold. A new home was built and the old log house was moved to the side.

Annie had learned of the family she belonged to before her adoption and was anxious for the families to be reunited. They traveled to Pittsburg where all but one of the sisters were gathered. It wasn't until

Annie was in her sixties that this reunion finally took place.

Albert's Uncle Joe passed away and left all the properties that he owned to Albert and his cousin Emerson Moodie. Albert managed this additional property along with his ranches.

A cabin was built on the Gibbonsville property, fashioned by the hard work of Albert and Annie. They would stay overnight so they could keep up with the irrigating.

Albert had two living brothers out of a family of eleven boys. After several attempts, Alfred, and his family were allowed to move out of communistic Poland, to Canada, where his other brother lived. They traveled to Winnipeg where Albert was reunited with his only living family.

All of Albert and Annie's children were married: Joe married Hallie Havens, Colleen married Ralph Benedict, Mona married LaMar Cockrell and Dixie married Jim Puett. Albert and Annie continued to be busy tending the ranches and helping out with the new additions to each family. Albert remained active until he passed away in 1988. Annie worked by Albert's side all the days of their married life. She still continues to care for the home and ranch on St. Charles Street and keeps busy with the growing posterity.

—Mona Cockrell

Albert and Annie Proksch with baby Mona

Joseph Proksch

Joseph Proksch came to the United States as a young man, going to Milwaukee where he remained for a time. Shortly afterwards he came west to Salmon, arriving here here in about 1890.

He worked in the mines around Leesburg and later had a shoemaking shop in Salmon. After a short time he went back to Germany and brought his mother, Marie, and his sisters, Amalia and Marie, to Salmon to make their home.

Mr. Proksch was in business in Salmon for many years, acquiring several pieces of property. He, also, had a ranch near Tendoy which was sold in 1930. At this time he retired and moved to Salmon.

Marie Proksch, sister to Joseph, married Joseph Moodie in 1910. The young couple with their three month old baby, Emerson, lived in a cabin at the Copper Queen mine, about ten miles north of Salmon. While her husband was working in a nearby mine, the cabin caught fire. Marie removed the baby to a nearby tent and returned for some of their belongings when the door jammed and trapped her inside. She managed to get out somehow with all but her underclothes burned off. In freezing weather, she reached the mine where she called out to the miners. Upon finding her, she was rushed to town, but lived only a few hours before passing away on February 23, 1911. The baby was found safe inside the tent.

The mother, Marie Johanna Proksch, had been born in Germany where she had eight children. Her husband, Anton, passed away shortly before the family left to come to the United States. She lived in Wisconsin for a few years before coming with her daughters to the Salmon area. She passed away May 11, 1916 in Salmon, Idaho.

Amalia Proksch, upon her arrival to the Salmon area worked for area ranches as a cook. She remained single until her death in 1931.

Joseph Proksch, being first of the family to migrate to the Salmon area left behind his nephew, Emerson Moodie and also another nephew, Albert Proksch, who came from Germany in 1927. Joseph Proksch passed away in Salmon February 9, 1953.

—Mona Cockrell

NEW STORE!—NEW GOODS!

FOR TOYS, CANDIES, CIGARS, CIGARETTES, TOBACCO, & PLAYING CARDS.

PARLOR GAMES AND NOTIONS

OF ALL KINDS, -:- -:- -:- CALL ON US.

Plummer & Taylor,

BACK ROW: Shannon Parmer, Jeff Parmer, Mathew Parmer, Erik Proksch, Tami Proksch, Pat Reagan holding Taylor Reagan, Polly Reagan, and Odette Proksch FRONT ROW: Laurel Proksch, Hallie Proksch holding Alex Proksch son of Erik and Tami Proksch, Joseph Proksch and Amy Proksch

Joseph A. and Hallie Havens Proksch

Joseph A. Proksch was born September 6, 1936 at Carmen, Idaho to Albert Anton and Anne Magdalena Bittner Proksch. He was the first child and the only son born to his parents. He later had three sisters: Colleen, Mona, and Dixie. He was born in a log house at the head of Freeman Creek up Carmen Creek, near Salmon, Idaho.

Joe attended public school in Salmon with a short time, about two years, in Seventh-day Adventist school. He graduated from Salmon High School in 1955 and shortly thereafter joined the U.S. Marine Corps. He did not have to serve any time overseas during his three year enlistment. He was in the air wing of the corp and trained in aerial photography and reconnaissance.

While he was in his last year of duty, he was stationed at El Toro Naval Station in southern California. He started dating a former girlfriend, Hallie Havens, whom he had known back in Salmon. He also started investigating the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints and was baptized into the church in July 1958. One year later, after his release from the Marine Corps and enrolling in Brigham Young University, he and Hallie were married in the Idaho Falls Temple.

Hallie Julia Havens was born in Lewisville, Idaho on February 23, 1935 to Harold Curtis and Ila Vivian Paulsen Havens. Her father had built and operated a service station there. At the age of three, Hallie moved with her family to Salmon, Idaho where her father had built another station. The family lived in a two-room apartment in the back. Hallie joined three older sisters, Marion, Virginia, and Patricia Jean. Later, in Salmon, a boy, Dennis, joined the family. Soon after he was born, the family built a house adjacent to the service station property on Union

Avenue.

Hallie also attended all her years of elementary and secondary education in Salmon, beginning at the age of five. She began her music study early and continued it through out her school years, being active in band and chorus and small vocal ensembles. In 1952, she graduated from Salmon High School and attended Brigham Young University. She graduated with a B.S. in Elementary Education. After graduation, she took a teaching position in Garden Grove, California.

It was here that Joe Proksch got in touch with her and they were soon engaged. After Joe's release from the service, he enrolled at Brigham Young University and Hallie took a teaching position in Orem, Utah. One year later they were married. Joe received his B.S. degree in Economics and was pursuing his Master's Degree when the opportunity came for them to return to Salmon and enter the petroleum business. They have lived there until the present time.

Their first daughter, Odette was born in Provo on March 20, 1962. Four other daughters and a son were born in Salmon. All the children have graduated from Salmon Schools. At the present time, Odette is living at home, Shannon, the next daughter is married to Jeff Parmer and living in Idaho Falls. They have one son, Mathew. Erik is married to Tami Curtis and they are the parents of Joseph Alex. Erik is studying landscape architecture at Ricks College and going to Oregon State University next year. Polly is married to Patrick Reagan, who is in his second year of graduate school at BYU. They have a daughter, Taylor Michelle. Laurel is also studying at BYU, getting ready for medical school. Amy is a senior in high school and planning to attend BYU next year.

—Hallie H. Proksch

Don J. and Georgia Holgate Pyeatt

Don J. Pyeatt was born to Thomas and Pelisha Pyeatt on February 19, 1884. He married Georgia Catherine Holgate, December 21, 1916 at her family home in Lemhi.

The young couple built a new home on the family homestead and made their home there until 1945. Don was also a pharmacy graduate of Valparisa, and the San Jose Business College. He worked for three years in the drug store in Salmon with Will.

His hobby was photography and he made many of the picture post cards they sold in their store.

Their children were Dorothy Georgia and Donald James, who died of ptomaine poisoning in 1924.

Don and Georgia cared for his father and mother at their home until their deaths. He built a purebred Shorthorn cattle herd which earned a national reputation among stock breeders. He received many ribbons and silver trophies in livestock competition in Ogden, Denver, Chicago, and Kansas City.

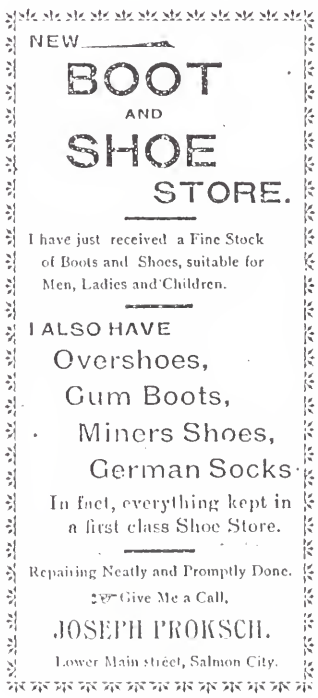
When the family ranch was sold in 1945 to Sam McKinney, they moved to Salmon where they lived until their deaths in 1962 and 1969.

—Marion B. Pyeatt

Dorothy Pyeatt

Dorothy Pyeatt was the daughter of Thomas Pyeatt and his wife, Pelisha. Dorothy married Darrell Baker November 28, 1937 and now they live in Idaho Falls, Idaho. Their oldest daughter, Dianne, is Mrs. Dan L. Robinson and with her husband and two sons, Darrell Dee and Donald Douglas, lives in Richland, Washington. Carolyn Dee is Mrs. Norman Lee Hancock and lives in Idaho Falls, with her husband two sons, Norman Mitchell and Timothy Lee.

—Marion B. Pyeatt



Edwin Milton and Cornelia Ann Pyeatt

Cornelia Ann Pyeatt was born to Thomas and Pelisha Pyeatt on June 28, 1868. She married Edwin Milton Yearian on June 28, 1888, the day she turned twenty years old.

The young couple farmed at Junction and various other places on the Lemhi. At various times they lived in Dillon, Montana and in Salmon. "Eddie" was

the third Indian agent at the Lemhi Reservation.

The couple later moved to Orland, California where they made their home the rest of their lives. Eddie served as Probate Judge for several terms in Orland.

Their children were Floyd, who died as a child in 1891 and is buried in the Yearianville Cemetery. William Arthur, born in September 1896, lives in Orland, California with his wife, the former Mary Forbes. They had two daughters, Nadine, now deceased, and Yvonne (Mrs. Teddy) Cresna of Walnut Creek, California. Bill was with the Public School System and Mary taught there until their retirement. They are now happily seeing as much of the world as possible and usually make it back to Lemhi every summer to renew acquaintances.

—Marion B. Pyeatt

Florence Effie Pyeatt

Florence Effie Pyeatt was born the daughter of Thomas and Pelisha Pyeatt at the family home May 25, 1886. She attended a "Young Ladies Academy" in Chicago, and the University of Idaho in Pocatello.

She married William A. Rice of Wyandotte, Michigan January 20, 1916. Their home was with their son, William Thomas, in Glendale, California where Florence passed away on May 7, 1932. Bill, a retired brick contractor, died September 6, 1971 while visiting in Akron, Ohio and is buried in Wyandott.

Their son, Tom, is an inspector for Orange County Schools and lives with his wife, Rosamond, at Mission Viejo, California. They have one married son, Tommy.

—Marion B. Pyeatt

Hubert Jose Pyeatt

Hubert Jose Pyeatt was the son of Thomas and Pelisha Pyeatt and was born at Lemhi in 1906. He married Beatrice Mason and makes his home in Lafayette, Indiana.

They are both Physics professors at the University there. He is a retired Professor Emeritus of Physics at Purdue University.

Their children are Mason and Leslie and there are several grandchildren. Bee is also a very talented artist and enjoys doing many lovely paintings. Hubert worked on the telescope lens at the Palomar Observatory when it was built. He had recently researched an electronic microscope.

Their son, Mason, is a Professor of High Energy Physics at Stanford University. He and his wife have two children: Oleo, and Marianne.

Their daughter, Leslie, and husband, Jim Masters, live in Birmingham, Michigan. She teaches Art at Detroit Art Center and Jim works for the Ford Motor Company.

—Marion B. Pyeatt

Irene Gertrude Pyeatt

Irene Gertrude Pyeatt was the daughter of Thomas and Pelisha Pyeatt. She was born in Junction on October 9, 1890. She was a teacher. She later married Oscar Williamson and made her home in various cities in California. She had one daughter, Patricia, married to Paul McMullen, of Walnut Creek, California. They have two daughters, Mabel Ann Guertin and Marie. Irene was active and busy almost to her final days, caring for others. She passed away on December 8, 1970.

—Marion B. Pyeatt

John Riley Pyeatt

John Riley Pyeatt was born February 10, 1853 in Illinois, and came to Lemhi County in 1871, when he was eighteen years old. He settled in the Leadore (Junction) area, with a brother who was already here. He was one of the early day freighters and stage drivers from Junction to Sunfield and from Salmon to Red Rock, Montana. Sunfield was located between the MuleShoe Ranch and Tendoy.

Riley as he was known, freighted with his two elder sons, Martin and Frank. Once, one of the boys brought over Lemhi Pass on a freight wagon, the base for a generator for the old power plant when it was located on the Lemhi River on the old back road. The base was so long, he had to put it on two wagons and it took two days to get around Horseshoe Bend. He had to jack the wagons up and slide them over, then move ahead and repeat the process to get around the sharp curve.

Riley's wife, Marietta came from Marietta, Ohio. They arrived in Junction with her mother, Sarah Tidd, in the mid 1870's. They came to visit their sister and daughter who had married Mr. John Stroud. When their stagecoach came over Birch Creek, there were wagons still burning from the Indian Massacre that had occurred several days before. Marietta was born September 16, 1861 and was named after her home town. Marietta Tidd and Riley Pyeatt were married in Salmon on March 9, 1879, when Idaho was still a territory. To this union there were fourteen children born: Anna, Martin, Frank, Arthur, Clarence, John, Edith, Guy, Raymond, William, Earl, Max, Lloyd and Heyburn. William died

of scarlet fever when he was fourteen years old. John and Guy served in World War I and John was killed in France September 28, 1918. Heyburn served in the Army during World War II.

On February 7, 1891, John and Etta filed on a homestead at Seventeen Mile. It was a 200 acre ranch and Riley sold four acres of it to the railroad for a right-of-way. Today the ranch is owned by Rex and Mary Andrews and their son, Mel, and daughter-in-law, Martha, live on the ranch. Martha is the granddaughter of Riley and Etta Pyeatt.

In early October 1913, Riley was seriously injured as a result of an accident in Gilmore. He was brought to Salmon, lived only a few days, and died in October 1913. The obituary read as follows. "In the passing of this old and highly respected pioneer, in the Great Uncharted, the valley loses one of its best citizens who having located in this valley in the early 70's did much for the advancement of this country, through the dark days and severe hardships which were ever present to the sturdy men and women who are now termed as old pioneers." He was sixty one years old and left his wife and thirteen children. He was buried in Leadore in the Junction Cemetery.

Etta had to raise the four youngest children by herself doing as many women did at this time, making their own clothes, canning vegetables and fruit, making quilts and doing handiwork. She earned money by selling eggs and butter and by taking in boarders who worked for the railroad. In the twenties, she moved to Salmon and purchased a home where she lived until her death on June 11, 1946. She had outlived seven of her children and was survived by seven children and numerous grandchildren. There are still descendants of Riley's and Etta's still living in the Lemhi Valley.

—Martha Andrews, Marjorie Barnett, Bea Pyeatt

Earl, Ray, John Riley, baby Heyburn, Frank, with Lloyd and Max Pyeatte in front

Marietta Tidd Pyeatt

Leo Arthur Pyeatt

Leo Arthur, son of Thomas and Pelisha Pyeatt, was born in DuQuoin, Illinois on August 3, 1874. He married Virgia Mae Lively in June 1900. He farmed part of his father's ranch and later moved to Anaheim, California, where he owned an orange grove and worked for Edison of California. Their children were: Hazel, Leona Todd, and Robert Lee - all now deceased. Leo passed away on December 6, 1945 and Virgia in February 1962 at Bellflower, California.

—Marion B. Pyeatt

MacPherson Gilbert Pyeatt

MacPherson Gilbert Pyeatt, the youngest son of Thomas and Pelisha Pyeatt, was born January 6, 1891. He married Martha America Sprinkle of a Dillon, Montana, pioneer family on March 13, 1913. The young couple lived for several years on the ranch formerly occupied by Leo and Virgie Pyeatt. They later moved to Carmen, Idaho.

Their first son, Thomas, was born January 1, 1914. He married Alma Bay of Dillon, Montana and lives in Poway, California.

Marion, born September 10, 1915, married Margaret Ferris and lives in Dillon. They have two grown sons, Mark and Mathew.

Glenn and his wife, Alice, with their daughter, Denice, and son, Tracey, reside in Santa Ana, California.

Mac was blessed with a great sense of humor and was the family clown. Many stories were told of the pranks he played on all the family. Mac died at his ranch home May 22, 1927 of Rocky Mountain Tick fever and his wife passed away December 10, 1935 in Dillon, Montana. Both are buried in the Salmon Cemetery.

—Marion B. Pyeatt

Thomas Pyeatt

Thomas Pyeatt was an early pioneer and highly esteemed resident of the Lemhi valley. He was born in Duqoin, Illinois, September 15, 1842 and died at his home near Lemhi, Idaho on November 1, 1927, at age eighty five.

His father, Jacob Pyeatt, born in Pennsylvania, moved to Ohio, thence on to Illinois. His mother, Elizabeth Stewart Pyeatt, was a native of Vermont.

When Thomas was twenty years of age, he enlisted in Company K 81st Regiment of Illinois Infanty in the cause of the Union and saw heavy duty during the war. His command, usually under General Grant, was marched all over the south and saw a score of active engagements. They often had to face cold steel in the bayonet charge; and at the seige of Vicksburg, when on short rations, the Union soldiers would elevate their hats, hung on guns, above the breastwork in order to have their hats riddled by bullets. He was present at the surrender of Vicksburg, where his company was reprimanded for appearing in shirt-sleeves.

Pelisha and Tom Pyeatt, 1920

After braving the hardships of real war, he was taken prisoner. He landed in Andersonville Prison to stay till the war was over, eating moldy and maggoty food and drinking water bailed out of a hog-wallow. He saw thousands of his compatriots die, when the surviving prisoners were hardly able to dig the graves. He saw prisoners, numerous times, dash through the cordon of soldier guards for the sole purpose of being shot to death. Daily rations were for weeks at a time, a handful of corn or a half-pint of moldy sour corn meal that contained worms.

With the war behind him, Thomas Pyeatt emigrated with his family to Lemhi County where they proceeded to settle the land and build a new home. Thomas and his wife, Pelisha, raised a large family. Their children were: Don, Dorothy, Cornelia, Florence, Hubert, Irene Gertrude, Leo, William, and MacPherson.

Pelisha suffered from dropsy in her later years. She passed away at their home on September 16, 1922 and is buried in the old Yearionville cemetery at Leadore.

Thomas was devoted to his wife and family. He did much for Lemhi valley. He served as County Commissioner, was a member of the State Constitutional Convention, and served Lemhi County in the legislature for two terms. He remained active in the Grand Army of the Republic veterans until his death in November 1927.

—Marion B. Pyeatt

William Butler Pyeatt

The oldest son of Thomas and Pelisha Pyeatt was William Butler. He was born December 25, 1872 at DuQuoin, Illinois, graduated from the District #3 School and then went to Valparisa, Indiana University where he graduated from the school of Pharmacy. He returned to Salmon and bought the Kenney Pharmacy, which he operated until the 1940's.

He married Esther Amonson April 28, 1913. They spent many winters traveling until she passed away May 30, 1948. "Will", as he was affectionately known, continued to make his home in Salmon until his death, October 19, 1958.

Ada-Jane (Andree) Quarles

Ada-Jane, better known as Andree, second child of G. B. Quarles and Rose Loring Quarles, had an unusually happy childhood. The Quarles residence was a paradise for children. She had two wonderful parents, both strongly Christian oriented, and neither one smoked or drank.

There was one little fly in the ointment. Andree wanted more companionship than her brother, Monroe, was willing to give her. This was all changed when Andree reached her fifth year. Ve Harriett, much to the delight of Andree, put in an appearance at the Quarles home, beginning a bond between two sisters that has lasted throughout their lives.

'Mama' was always a source of joy, but usually just a bit too busy, except for an occasional reading period. Rose Quarles particularly liked Charles Dickens and before Andree reached her seventh birthday she was introduced to the adventures of Mr. Pickwick, Snodgrass, Tupman, and Winkle as well as the perigrinations of little Nell and her grandfather in *Old Curiosisty Shop*.

School was all right, but not as fascinating as the attic at home where there were trunks to be searched for fancy clothes to be put on for dress-up play.

As for other children, she didn't relish their cliques or the intrigues that surfaced from time to time. On her sixth birthday, being asked by her mother if she wanted a party for children her age or for grown-ups, she replied she wanted the 'grown-ups', they were much less troublesome.

After the family moved to North Hollywood, California, Andree studied piano. At the age of ten she started to play for church services. At fourteen she began what turned out to be a seven year introduction to hymns popular with the Episcopalians who initiated church services in North Hollywood at that time. She has kept her membership in the Episcopal church to this day although she is now an alto in the choir of an American Baptist Church located near her home.

In addition to playing in church, Andree reviewed Hollywood Bowl concerts for a couple of summers for a North Hollywood newspaper. She also covered concerts for *The Pacific Coast Musician*, a monthly magazine featuring musical events.

Unlike Ve Harriet, her sister, who was a good student, Andree had to study hard to keep her head above water for acceptable grades. It was necessary for her to repeat some of her high school studies at a Junior College before she could attend the University of California at Los Angeles. In 1936, she enrolled at UCLA majoring in French with Spanish as a minor.

By the time she reached her senior year, she had to admit to herself that she had lost interest in French and gave up campus life to join the work force of the 'blue collars'. It turned out to be a short courtship. She was soon working as a clerical for the U.S. Employment Agency for Aircraft. She also spent time as a clerical and statistical typist for the Home Owners' Loan Corporation and for the Flood Control Department of the U.S. Corps of Army Engineers. When she tired of the routine involved, she left home, went to New York, and spent World War II years in Program Typing at CBS, 485 Madison. It was an exciting time to be in radio. Her chief contact at CBS was with the Latin Americans who were broadcasting in both Spanish and Portuguese.

In 1946 she left New York, went to Brazil, stayed there a year, then moved on to Buenos Aires, Argentina. In Rio, she had many good contacts but not so in B.A. After six months of living precariously and having to write home for money, she said goodby to the Latin Americans and returned home. It was once more back to campus life. She settled for a B.A. at UCLA as a Spanish major and French minor.

Her working career from then on was largely with J.W. Robinson Store in the book department. Through this association she was able to add extensively to the Quarles library.

Andree considers herself to be the family archivist since she is careful to see that family correspondence and genealogical references are not

Andree Quarles

thrown out. Bringing order out of the choas caused by stashing books and papers in every nook and cranny of the house has presented her with almost unsurmountable problems. Andree merely shrugs, sighs and says "Maybe, someday I'll get things straightened out."

Andree has remained single. She is a Republican, and while her church affiliation is Episcopal, she makes the First Baptist Church of North Hollywood her home.

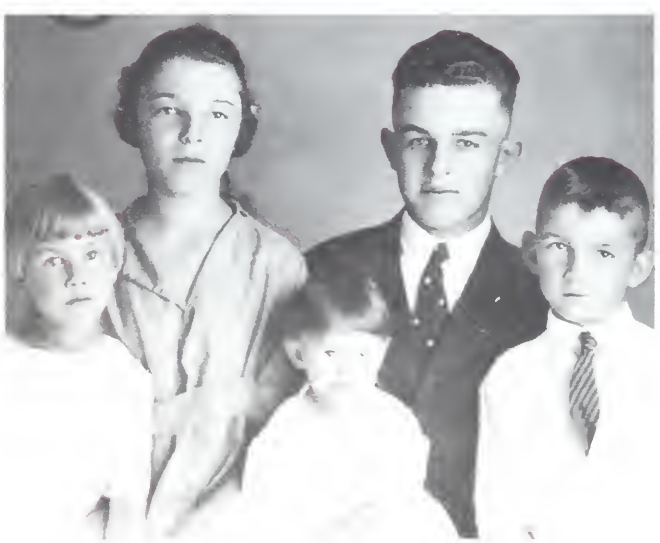
—Andree Quarles

Gustave Beauregard Quarles

Born at Paducah, Kentucky in 1869 the third son of James Monroe Quarles and Nancy Jane Petty Quarles, Gustave Beauregard Quarles, known as "G.B." or "Gus", attended West Kentucky College, was judged to be head of his class in mathematics. He read law while teaching school and was admitted to the bar in Kentucky in 1894. He moved to Salmon, read law in the office of his brother, Ralph, and secured his license in 1895 to practice in all courts of Idaho. He became a law partner of Ralph Quarles, served as City Attorney for six years, and Probate Judge for two years. He served on the school board six years, also as ex-officio Superintendent of Schools for two years.

G.B. was versatile and enterprising. Testimony of the fact has been established in that he and his brother, Bert Quarles, purchased and operated a hydro-electric power plant in Salmon. Albert Sidney Johnston Quarles joined his brothers, Ralph and G.B., and was married in Salmon in 1906.

Like his brother, Ralph, G.B. became involved with mining interests and in 1905 acquired title from the U.S. Land Office in Washington, D.C. to the Red Bird,



BACK ROW: Virginia and John Quarles FRONT ROW: Ada Jane, Ve Harriett and Monroe Quarles

G.B., Ross, Virginia and John in the Salmon House.

Annie, Katie, Katie Fractions, Junebug, and Comet sites.

He built and operated a wool warehouse close to the Gilmore and Pittsburg R.R. Station, bringing the sheep industry up from zero to $125,000.

From capital he acquired from the sale of the Electric Company, he founded the Citizens' National Bank of Salmon. He was president of the bank twelve and a half years. After World War I, when wool dropped from fifty seven cents to seventeen cents per pound and the price of hay rose to $40.00 a ton, a series of events beyond his control wiped him out. He left Salmon and moved to North Hollywood, California, residing there until his death in 1937. Two Salmonites followed G.B. to North Hollywood - Joe Vaughn and Tommy Atkins, one time Mayor of Salmon. The Quarles residence, 1991, is the home purchased by Atkins in North Hollywood.

G.B.'s first marriage was in 1902 to Hope McCaleb, daughter of Jesse McCaleb and Anna Boyd Vernon McCaleb. Hope died in 1907 at the time of the birth of her second child, Hope Virginia (Jeanne) Quarles. Their first child was John Vernon Charles, born October 14, 1903.

G.B. remarried in 1910 to Rose Elizabeth Loring of South Bend, Indiana, who had come to Salmon as a first-grade teacher. Three more children were added to his family through this marriage: Monroe Loring Quarles, Ada-Jane (Andree) Quarles, and Vera Harriet Quarles.

G.B. was a member of the Methodist Episcopal Church, a Demorcrat and an Odd Fellow. G.B. was patient in adversity and ill health. He never gave up being concerned about the welfare of not only his own family, but of that of his community and his country. Considering himself the least, he used his resources to provide for the needs and education of his family.

No higher praise could a man expect than that his children said "God was good in giving him to us as a father."

—Andree Quarles

Hope Virginia Quarles (Beatty)

Hope Virginia, better known as Jeanne, was the second child of G.B. and Hope McCaleb Quarles. Her mother died when Jeanne was born. Brother John and the new born baby were taken in tow by their grandmother, Anna Boyd McCaleb. Emilia, a lady fresh from Genrmany, who became the housekeeper at the Quarles residence after Hope's death, also looked after them.

When John started to school his first teacher was Rose Elizabeth Loring. Being much taken with Miss Loring, John invited her to dinner one night. This was the beginning of a romance between G.B. and the young teacher from South Bend, Indiana. It resulted in their marriage in 1910. The mourning period was over and the house regained its air of pleasant domesticity with Miss Loring accepted as 'Mama'. The scenario was successively enlivened by the appearance of Monroe in 1912, Ada-Jane (Andree), and Vera (Ve) Harriet in 1919.

With the second marriage, grandmother McCaleb took a back seat but will always be rememberd by the children because they went to her house for dinner once a week. Pie was the special delight of all, cherry coming in first, gooseberry next best and apple third.

At an early age, Jeanne evidenced a flair for clothes, a talent demonstrated by her fabulous collection of paper dolls and their outfits.

Grandmother McCaleb taught her to knit and she soon excelled in this ancient craft. As an adult she was considered professional but was such a perfectionist she made it a hobby rather than a career.

In October 1928, she married Oscar Finn of North Hollywood. The marriage was of short duration. Her second marriage in 1935 to Harry E. Beatty of North Hollywood was a fortuitous one. It lasted until Harry died in 1969.

Like the Quarles family, Mr. Beatty traced his ancestry back to colonial days and forebears who had important property in Washington D.C. Most of his career was spent as a representative of several large jewelry companies. He traveled extensively in the States, always taking Jeanne with him since there were no children to keep her busy at home.

After Mr. Beatty's death, Jeanne fended for herself, occupying much of her time knitting fine garments, baby blankets, and afghans.

Jeanne died June 10, 1983 leaving her two half sisters, Andree and Ve Harriet. They will always have fond memories of her for her many excellent qualities. She was loyal to family and friends. As a homemaker she was impeccable. Her marriage was a happy one. She and Mr. Beatty were born on the 26th of July, both were perfectionists, complementing each other in their likes and dislikes. Harry was a good business man and Jeanne must be given credit for helping him to attain his reputation as such.

Their permanent home was in North Hollywood as Jeanne always liked to be close to 'Mama', Andree, and Ve Harriett.

Mr. Beatty was a Shriner, both he and Jeanne were Democrats. Jeanne, being a member of the Methodist Episcopal Church in Salmon, never changed her church affiliation.

—Andree Quarles

Hope Virginia Quarles (Jeanne) 1929

John Vernon Quarles

John was the first child born to G. B. Quarles and Hope McCaleb. The date of his birth was October 14, 1903. Of English, Irish, and Scottish descent on both his mother's and father's sides, John reflected the enviable characteristics of all three peoples.

John attended elementary school in Salmon. His father then sent him to Exeter, a prep school for boys in New Hampshire. There he was active in many areas: Editor of the *Exonian,* Manager Basketball Team, member Senior Council, Cum Laude Society, Chapel monitor, Christian Fraternity, Nathanial Gordon Bible prize (first).

After graduation, he went to Princeton where he continued to involve himself in various campus activities. At Princeton, John, as at Exeter, was one of the best-known and best-liked members of his class (1925). During his college years, John supported himself by working summers. As manager of the Cap and Gown Club, he was able to save on rooming expenses.

John, like his father, had a flair for banking and after launching a career in that field as an employee of the California Bank's North Hollywood branch, left to become a member of the staff of the National City Bank of New York assigned to the international division. He spent four years in their Paris branch and one year in Nice, principally in the capacity of Personnel Manager.

In 1932, he left France, resigned from the National City Bank, and started another career as representative of the Elizabeth Arden Company in South America. The responsibility for opening factories and salons in some of the more important cities of Latin America proved to be a heavier burden than he anticipated. Transportation, in Latin America in the 1930's was anything but good, and the red tape, he found, was almost unsurmountable. The whole project became a nightmare. In order to avoid a nervous breakdown, he left the Elizabeth Arden Company, returned to the States and engaged in selling equipment manufactured by the Standard Register Company to banks in New York City.

When Roosevelt brought us into World War II, John attended the Naval Academy at Pensacola, completing enough courses to give him a start as an Ensign. Using his expertise in banking and finance, he was able to help bring the somewhat antiquated system of accounting of the Navy more in line with current practices of the 1940s. Before the war ended he acquired the rank of Lt. Commander.

John Vernon Quarles around 1920

In 1953 John had a serious setback caused by a cerebral thrombosis which left him unable to do much beyond simple routine tasks. He was employed for a time by J.B. Lippincott Company. Later he kept himself busy giving his services as a volunteer at one of the New York hospitals and also at the Metropolitan Museum of Art.

John never forgot the personal sacrifices made by G. B. to give him a first class education and he made some sacrifices on his part to help pay taxes, interest on a mortgage, and to contribute when emergencies arose within the family.

John will be remembered for many reasons. Like the British, he had a love of flower gardens. When he was just a little boy his mother read him a poem about what the birdies say, "Come out, little boy, and play." "No Mama", responded John, "that isn't what they say. They say 'come out and plant seeds'."

At the time of his death in 1977, a friend wrote a tribute to him summing up those qualities which made him a very special person to all who knew him. "He was gallant; his manners were impeccable. During periods when he must have suffered considerable pain and frustration, he never complained nor played the martyr. If he knew you were upset or disappointed, he would be the first to express support. 'Now, everything is going to be all right,' he would say. During the last part of his life, in spite of his physical limitations, his strength of character never weakened. He had high standards for himself, but he was usually tolerant of others, careful to be gentle.

In a world from which ceremony has all but vanished, John had a fine respect for it." In conclusion the lady added, "I am glad, and he would be glad, that we are all here to mark his final rites of passage." (July 17, 1977).

John never married, he was a Democrat, and a member of the Methodist Episcopal Church.

—Andree Quarles

GUS B. QUARLES.
Attorney-at-Law,
SALMON CITY, IDAHO.
—Will practice in the Supreme and District Courts of the State.

Monroe Loring Quarles

Monroe Loring Quarles, born in Salmon on January 22, 1912, was the first child of G.B. Quarles second marriage to Rose Elizabeth Loring of South Bend, Indiana.

Monroe attended elementary school in Salmon, studied music with the Salmon Band Leader and was playing cornet with the band at an early age. He was ten when the family moved to Lankershim, California, now known as North Hollywood. At the age of twelve, an aunt took him on a trip to Alaska. The experience broadened his perspective considerable.

When Monroe was fourteen some older boys in his school were apprehended for an attempted robbery of a filling station. One of the boys shot and wounded the attendant. Monroe was with them, went on trial in Juvenile Court and was sent to correctional school for two years. It was a bitter pill for him to swallow. Thereafter he was careful to stay out of trouble.

Feeling himself out of step with the routine of his life after his return from the school, Monroe disappeared and surprised the family by sending them a letter saying that he was working on the One Hundred and One Ranch in Oklahoma. For a boy his age, the work was hard. Consequently, he didn't stay on the ranch long but came back to North Hollywood to continue his schooling. Before graduating from high school, he "shipped out" again to work as a laborer on Boulder Dam. He hadn't been at the dam too long when a piece of steel flew into one eye. He was hospitalized and was incapacitated for some time.

Better days arrived with his marriage to Pauline Rogers Lancaster of North Hollywood in 1936. Monroe bought and operated a Texaco filling station. In his spare time he served in the California State Guard as a bugler.

Scar tissue in the wounded eye deprived him of vision to the extent that when he tried to enlist in the U.S. Army, he was rejected.

However, in 1942, Monroe received word from the War Department that they had reconsidered his application and that he was to report for induction at Fort Ord, California, but not to be assigned to combat duty. Monroe remained in the Army from 1942 to 1946, did light work in addition to being a bugler at Camp Roberts, California and at an Army camp in Seattle, Washington. At the time of his discharge, his rating was Technical Sergeant.

Once out of the army, Monroe, who had given up the service station, was taken in tow by Cliff Reed, a Salmonite who was on the staff of MacMillan Oil Company. Monroe, who had made a hobby of photography, after his marriage, traveled as Reed's photographer. Among other places, they went to Salmon. Monroe was so excited at seeing the 'old sod', he returned taking his wife with him on a vacation trip. Monroe never lost his love for Salmon and it was only in his latter years that he was sufficiently accustomed to Southern California to say that the weather was better than in North Hollywood.

The money he made as a photographer was not enough, so again he joined forces with Uncle Sam, this time in the Postal Department. He remained with the Post Office until he retired in 1973.

In 1953 Monroe and Pauline were divorced. On November 16, 1957, he married Martha Katherine Seals of North Hollywood. A child, Monroe Loring Quarlels, Jr. was born of this union, November 9, 1958.

Monroe Senior, died at the age of sixty four on March 9, 1976. He was an Elk, a Methodist, and a Democrat not averse to crossing party lines. His son, Monroe, Jr., is a specialist in computer science with Glendale Savings and Loan. He is married to Corinne Yeakel of North Hollywood. They have two children, Monroe Loring, III, born February 2, 1989 and Daniel Christopher, born August 20, 1990.

—Andree Quarles

Monroe Loring Quarles

—Ed Mingle returned from a visit to Butte on last evenings coach. He looks well and reports things lively in that section of the country.

George E. Shoup and Monroe Loring Quarles

Ralph Petty Quarles

Ralph Petty Quarles, first son of James Monroe and Nancy Jane Petty Quarles, was born in Marshall County, Kentucky.

His progenitors are listed with the First Families of Virginia. London archivists have it that a certain John Quarles was a sixteenth century draper of that city and was married three times with the collective result that his household was encumbered with twenty three children. It is no wonder that several sons went to the New World to seek their fortune. Son Samuel going to Massachusetts and son John, accompanied by a couple of his brothers, signed up as a merchant with the London Company of Virginia.

The Virginia Charter, dated 1609, had the signature of said John Quarles, merchant, indicative of the fact that, if he arrived later than John Smith, it couldn't have been much later since Smith helped settle Jamestown in 1607.

This John of Virginia, or a brother, was the progenitor of the two Quarles brothers who established themselves in Salmon in the late 1800's, Ralph being drawn there by the lure of accounts of rich mines in the area.

Having passed the Bar in Kentucky at age twenty one, he soon gained license to practice law in all the courts of Idaho, including Federal, and in 1889 put out his shingle in Salmon as open for business.

In 1896 he was elected Justice of the Supreme Court of Idaho, served for six years, the last two as Chief Justice.

In 1908 he opened a law office in Honolulu. He was appointed by Woodrow Wilson to serve in that city on the Supreme Court. He held office as an Associate Justice from 1914 to 1918.

In 1918 he returned to Salmon and practiced law until his death in 1921. He was married to Ida May Strow of Benton, Kentucky in 1881. Five children were born of this union. Two of them married into Salmon families. Ralph Jr., married Madge Yearian. Their one daughter, Mary Margaret, was born February 16, 1922. Mary Margaret Quarles Hasy is

Ralph Petty Quarles

currently (1991) a resident of Salmon. Dorothy Quarles, born in Boise, Idaho December 4, 1897, married Francis Ramey Hall, lawyer, city attorney, and Probate Judge of Salmon.

Ralph Quarles, Sr., was known as a formidable opponent in the courts because he was hard to beat. His reputation as a lawyer won the respect and honor at the bar. Ralph was a member of the Methodist Episcopal Church, he was a Democrat, and an Odd Fellow. He is buried in the Salmon Cemetery.

—Andree Quarles

Vera Harriett Quarles

June 6th, 1919 was one of the happiest days in the life of Andree Quarles. Vera Harriet, a baby sister, was born. Not so for Monroe who threatened to go out to the barn and live with Nellie, the Jersey cow and her newly born calf, if the baby was a girl. A brother was what he wanted.

However, the VIP soon proved that she was worthy of family acceptance. Monroe stoically waited for further developments that might bring him his wish to have another boy around. As for this important addition to the family, she thoroughly absolved her status of being of feminine gender by proving that she had a good head and would have little trouble in keeping both feet on the ground. Throughout her entire life, she took pride in being a member of the family and was always a source of joy to all parties concerned.

Her father, pleased because she had a flair for the scholastic, showed his delight when she brought home good report cards. G. B. remarked many times, "If my children, through application to studies, can learn to support themselves and fend their way in this world, I'm happy."

Ve Harriet largely paid her own way through high school and college by taking temporary jobs. At graduation in junior high, she was valedictorian of her class and in high school she was a member of the Honor Society. In 1936 she entered UCLA as a Business Administration major. In 1940 she transferred to University of California at Berkeley.

In 1946, Ve Harriet married Sydney C. Arndt of Austin, Minnesota. Two members of the family, John Vernon and Andree, attended the wedding ceremony at St. Bartholemew Episcopal Church in New York City. Sydney Arndt, a Lieutenant in the QMC of the Third Army, had received his discharge papers by that time and the couple returned to North Hollywood. Sydney enrolled as a chemistry major at UCLA. While still a student, he started a life-time career in the Research and Development Department of Turco, an industrial soap company, later absorbed by Purex, Inc., remaining with the company until he retired in 1983.

While Sydney worked and attended UCLA, Ve Harriet also worked, mostly as a secretary. During the war years she was employed at Vega, a subsidiary of Lockheed. Later she joined Pacific Bell Telephone. She has also worked as a secretary at Mutual and American Braodcasting Systems.

Sydney and Ve intended to make their marriage a success and they have done so. Vacation time has kept them busy traveling extensively throughout the United States. They also went to Europe to cover ground familiar to Sydney because of his war-time sojourn there.

Since retirement both have been active in agriculture and garden clubs, and both have continued to study. Sydney takes courses in his long suits, woodworking and gardening. Ve Harriet continues her study of French, one of her favorite subjects in college.

The Arndts live next door to the family residence in North Hollywood which was occupied by 'Mama' from 1942 until her death in 1975. This has been an ideal arrangement for Andree who continues to live at the residence.

Sydney was a Demolay when he attended school in Austin, Minnesota. Ve Harriet was a member of the Masonic Club at UCLA. Their church affiliation is Episcopal.

—Andree Quarles

Vera Harriet Quarels - 1990

Chester Rackham

Chester Rackham was born in Salmon, Idaho in September 1924, the second child of Henry and Dorothy Rackham. There was an older sister, Beth, and two brothers, Howard and Eugene. Beth was born in October 1922. Howard was born January 1, 1926. Eugene was born March 27, 1927. All three were born in Salmon or Baker, Idaho.

Henry and Dorothy Rackham moved Salmon in 1919. Henry Rackham was born in Shelley, Idaho in 1892. He was a World I Veteran and holder of the French Cross of Honor. He worked for Nick Burgraff in Salmon. He passed away in 1955 and was said to rest in the Veteran's Cemetery in Ogden, Utah.

Dorothy Rackham was born in Dillon, Montana in 1906 She was the daughter of Al and Beulah Brown who had made their home in Salmon. Mr. and Mrs. Brown passed away in Salmon and are buried here in the Cemetery. Dorothy Brown Rackham worked on ranches and cafes in Salmon and Lemhi County. These included Small Boys and the Old Smoke House Cafe. Dorothy passed away in 1984. She was buried in the Gibbonsville Cemetery.

Howard married Helen Fackrell. They had three children, Clifford, Steve and Diane. All three children were graduates of Salmon High School.

Howard served in the Navy during World War II. Most of his working years were spent on the Salmon National Forest, where he retired after twenty five years of service.

Eugene married Joy Hurley. They have two children, Bill and Carol. Both children are graduates of Salmon High School. Eugene spent his time during World War II as a cook in the army occupational forces in Japan. He retired from the City of Salmon where he worked as an equipment operator.

Eugene, step-brother Jim, Chester and Howard Rackham

Chester went to the third grade in Salmon, then the family moved to Ogden, Utah where he finished school and went on to College at Utah State University in Logan, Utah where he studied Air Craft Navigation Instruments. He graduated from Utah State and was called to Hill Air Force Base to work as an instructor in Navigational Equipment. In April 1942 Chester joined the Marine Corp and was shipped overseas to join Major Gregory's (Pappy) Black Sheep Squadron. While with this Squadron, Chester received the Silver and Bronze Stars and was promoted to Gunnery Sergeant. He received the Purple Heart in action on Wotje Atoll in the Marshall Islands.

Chester was honorably discharged on February 1, 1946. He then returned to Salmon and went to work on ranches and as a packer and fire lookout for the Salmon National Forest.

In 1955 Chester again joined the Marine Corp. He spent most of this time in Japan and Formosa. Upon

Eugene, Howard, Chester and Beth Rackham ca 1932

his honorable discharge in 1964 as a gunnery Sergeant Chester returned to Salmon and immediately went back to work for the Salmon National Forest as a packer and fire lookout and patrolman. He spent fifteen seasons as a fire lookout on the Salmon National Forest. The seasons were spent on Long Tom Lookout on the North Fork District. Other lookouts he worked on were Bear Creek Point, Short Creek and Middle Fork Peak on the Cobalt District, and Ulysses on the North Fork District. Chester is a member of the VFW Post 5840 in Salmon, the Lloyd Shaw Post of the American Legion in Salmon and the disabled American Veterans Chapter 20 in Salmon.

Chester is currently working for the Salmon Ranger District in Salmon and the Salmon School District 291.

—Chester Rackham

Marion and Rose Jacobs Rainey

Marion F. Rainey was born November 22, 1903 in Canyon City, Colorado, the youngest son and ninth child of Joseph and Mary Biggers Rainey.

When he was six months old the family joined a wagon train of relatives and friends and set out for southern Idaho where they took up farming. Marion attended school there and did different kinds of work during the next ten years: farming, logging, construction work, and buckarooing for cattlemen.

Rose Mable Jacobs was born July 1, 1907 at Belt, Montana, the first of five daughters born to Verdon and Bertha Bourne Jacobs. In 1908 her parents migrated to a farm in the Nampa area.

She attended schools in Idaho, including twelve months at Lewiston Normal School. She obtained her first teaching position in 1926 in the little school at Brownlee.

Two years later, on October 18, 1928, she and Marion were married at Dent, Idaho where she had been teaching. On August 26, 1929 their only child Patricia Louise was born.

The depression made farming unprofitable so Marion entered the construction field and became a shovel operator. He worked at that and as a dragline operator for Triangle Construction Co. of Boise until the spring of 1941. He then worked as a dragline operator on a gold mining venture on Grimes Creek out of Boise. Huge boulders caused difficulty so the owners moved the entire operation to the Leo Hagel place in Gibbonsville in August 1941. This was a boon to Gibbonsville as soon all of the vacant buildings were rented, stores prospered, and stirrings of life were soon felt.

In 1943 the Rainey's moved to Boise, bought a home, and Marion worked for Morrison-Knudsen. In April of 1946 they returned to Gibbonsville to resume work on the dredge which had closed for the duration of World War II. That fall Rose began teaching at Gibbonsville.

With various troubles arising Marion moved to Montana and on to well drilling. They returned to Gibbonsville in 1948, Rose to teach again and Marion to work on Assletis's road crew at the Carmen Bridge and for Gold Hill Dredging Company of California. In 1950 he began working for the Idaho Department of Highways where he continued for sixteen years until his retirement in 1967. Rose taught until her retirement in 1964, a total of seventeen years. Besides her teaching, family and community involvement, Rose was the inspiration and mentor in the cause of creating a community library. The first official site was a small frame building which sat on their property. This library has outgrown this small beginning many times over and is now operated by Norma Scarborough.

Marion and Rose spent their retirement years touring Mexico in the winter and the summers in Oregon with their daughter and family Patty Lou, as Patricia was known. She and her husband Bob James have two children Marilyn and Dale.

The final home of Marion and Rose was Woodburn, Oregon where Marion passed away in 1978. Rose died in March of 1987. She rests beside her husband in the Belle Passi Cemetery.

—excerpts taken from *The Gibbonsville Gazette* September 8, 1969.

—Julia Randolph

Rose Rainey

John Simon Ramey

John S. Ramey was born August 12, 1834, in Cedar Grove, Kentucky, graduated from Eddyville Academy as a surveyor, could read and speak Greek, and taught school in Illinois for two years. He came West to Auburn, California in 1854, and moved to Pierce, Idaho Territory in 1862.

In 1867 he was sent as an "under-sheriff," (his second term in that office), to collect the poll tax. He was guided through the Chamberlain Basin and Middle Fork country by a Lemhi Indian named Whistle-knocker. Later in 1867, he returned to Leesburg, the center of activity in what, in a few years, would become Lemhi County Idaho Territory.

While in Leesburg, he built a cabin for himself, and later a store, and took an interest in mining, continued trapping, and took up several mining claims in company with several other men.

In 1869 he was elected Sheriff of the newly organized Lemhi county, Idaho Territory, and in 1871 he married Margaret DeMoss, daughter of William DeMoss, a restauranteur in Leesburg who later became a Justice of the Peace there, following the organization of the County. Following his term as Sheriff, on May 29, 1871, the Board (of Lemhi County Commissioners) appointed J.S. Ramey Road Supervisor in and for Leesburg District."

Three children, Louis, (the first white child born in Leesburg) Lee and Irene were born in Leesburg; the fourth child, Mary, was born "between Bonanza and Custer," according to the *Yankee Fork Herald* in 1878 or 1879, During this period of time, John worked at the Custer Mill and at the Yellow Jacket Mine, where he was the Superintendent. Supplies were delivered to the Yellow Jacket by George Hyde's mule train, and the huge cable for the tramway was delivered by the company mule train under the supervision of George Hyde and other packers.

John S. Ramey about 1887

Margaret DeMoss Ramey, about 1871

In 1879 also, John became a guide for Colonel Bernard during the Sheepeater War at the request of Chief Guide, Rube Robbins, having been sent to meet the Army at Loon Creek from the headquarters at Fort Boise. Prior to this, he was one of the members of the coroner's jury in the death of Richard King in Bonanza.

In 1881 John built and operated a store in Custer for several years, and in about 1884 he and the boys moved to the Rabbit's Foot mine which remained in the family for a number of years. While living there the boys built the boarding house which is now deteriorating.

On February 19, 1898, John died and is buried in the Salmon cemetery, as are Margaret, his two daughters and his oldest son.

Louis F. Ramey, John's older son, was born in Leesburg March 25, 1872, and his early life spent in mining areas of Leesburg, Bonanza, Custer, Challis and the Rabbit's Foot mine. While in Custer, in 1881, he attended the first, new log school which was built the same year.

Following his father's death, he lived in Salmon for

a time, and later became a partner in the ownership of a livery stable; it later became a garage, and still later various other businesses moved in. It was located across main street in Salmon from the Haveman Hardware store, and together he and his brother-in-law, Thomas Kane, Mary's husband, owned "the corner."

In June of 1909 Louis married Miss Clara Blume of Challis, and having purchased some farmland in the middle of the Salmon Valley from Thomas Kane, they made their home south of Salmon.

Louis was active in the politics of the County and served as Chairman of the Board of County Commissioners in 1914 and 1916, the period of time when the route for Highway 93 was explored by himself and Allen Merritt. He was elected three times to serve as Representative in the State Legislature in Boise, in 1932, 1934, and 1936. He died December 13, 1957, and is buried in the Salmon cemetery.

Two daughters, Marjorie and Rosemary, were born to this family and graduated from high school in Salmon.

(Editor's note) Ramey Creek and Ramey Ridge are named for John Ramey. He had an Indian guide named Whistle-knocker who helped him in many of his ventures as a lawman and guide. He has a number of descendants still living in Lemhi County and his granddaughter, Mrs. Marjorie Ramey Nelson of Blackfoot, Idaho, is writing a book on his life.

—Marjorie L. (Ramey) Nelson

Phillip Rand

Phillip Rand

Philip Rand was not born or raised in Lemhi County, but when he first saw it in 1904 or 1905, he fell in love with the mountains and valleys and vowed to remain a part of it for the rest of his life. Except for two years spent in Southern California he kept that vow for over forty years. He was born in Medford, Massachuesetts in 1872, son of John Clark Rand and Katharine Bates Rand. After graduating from the University of Chicago where he was active in track and champion tennis player in singles and doubles, worked his way west. As conditions of his health dictated, he ended up in Estes Park, Colorado. It was there he succumbed to gold fever, which led him in 1904 or 1905 to Salmon, Idaho.

Philip Rand established the Big Creek Gold Mining Company Ltd. on Beaver Creek, which is now the Panther Creek drainage. He worked on several other mining projects in the county. In 1910 he married Mabel Adele Kadletz, who was a school teacher in the county. Quoting from *A History of Cliffside House,* 609 West 4th Street, Salmon, Idaho:

> In 1910, Philip Rand had a four room bungalow built for his bride, Mabel Kadletz Rand, on a bluff 500 feet over the Salmon River, on the outskirts of Salmon City. A few years later, Mr Rand, doing the work himself, added another three rooms, and remodeled the existing structure. Approximately ten years later, around 1925 and continuing through 1928, he added an upstairs, which contained five bedrooms and three baths. The Rands called their home "Cliffside".
>
> During this period Mabel Rand, with help from her son and daughter and especially from Philip, who always encouraged her, was making a show place of the grounds with many flower beds, terraces, lily pools, an outdoor fireplace, a grape arbor, and of course,many trees. The grounds were constantly being expanded by the digging from the clay hills behind the house, and by dumping the dirt over the bank on the river side. Most of this work was done by young boys who were paid, by the hour, with show tickets (movie) for the Roxy Theater, which the Rands owned at that time.
>
> In 1948 Philip Rand died. Mabel Rand found the big house and the grounds too much for her to keep, and so with her children married and gone, she was forced to sell the home.

In 1953, Mabel Rand sold her home to Shirley and Dr. Walter L. Blackadar.

Before Philip Rand's last employment as head of the Department of Public Assistance, he held many positions in the community. Mr. Rand was, at different times, Post Master of Salmon; a high school teacher; superintendent of schools; U S Food Administrator; and owner manager of the Roxy Theater, during which time he wrote for many movie

trade magazines. He was very active in the community and senior warden and Westry Man of the Church of the Redeemer, Episcopal.

Phil Rand directed community plays, played on the Salmon baseball team, was a charter member of BPOE #1620 (Elks), was Rotarian, and was, for many years county historian. He was a writer, having had published many articles for the county in newspapers and magazines, and was working on a book on Sacajawea when he died.

Mabel Kadletz Rand was born to John and Jenny Kadletz in Lemhi county in 1883 at what is now the Snook Ranch on the Lemhi River. She was raised on her father's ranch at the mouth of Kadletz Creek, went to the school on Poverty Flat. Then with her family she moved to Salmon where her father had built a home. She graduated from high school at Salmon, then attended Dillon Normal School (now Western Montana State College) and graduated in 1903. She came back to Salmon and taught at Gibbonsville, Bohannon Creek, and Big Flat. She met and married Philip Rand and together raised their son, John Philip and daughter Phyllis Katharine. Mr. Rand died in 1948 while still a resident of their home. Mabel Rand continued to live at Cliffside until 1953 when she built a home on the Northeast side of the bar. She died in 1969.

—Phyllis Caples

C. Jean and N. June Randolph

The year was 1929 and the Charles (Shorty) Randolph family was still growing. This fourth pregnancy of Lucy Gillium Randolph was to spell DOUBLE TROUBLE! Wayne was now four, Stella just three, and Charlotte about one and a half when the twins Chloe Jean and Nettie June were born June 22, 1929. This event took place on what was then called the old 'Mosoff Place' (north of Carmen, Idaho and on the west side of the Salmon River).

After attending schools at lower Carmen, Big Flat, Shoup and Salmon the girls worked at odd jobs until their marriages.

Its hard to differentiate with twins. To mention one is to mention the other. And since June was the elder by thirty minutes her history needs must be first.

June met Richard (Dick) T. Lemaster down the Salmon River at Indianola. Richard had served a hitch in the Army and was then on leave in the Navy and visiting his grandfather Tommy W. Boyle the old Irishman who was caretaker at the Ulysses Mine on Indian Creek. Dick and June were married at Hamilton, Montana June 8, 1947.

Meanwhile Jean had already met and married Eli O. Lemaster. He, like Richard has also served in the

Lucy Randolph with twins June and Jean about 1930.

Army. Eli and Richard along with their two sisters Gaytha and Leatha, were children of Gladys (Boyle) and George Lemaster.

Dick worked at many jobs. They lived in Dillon and Anaconda, Montana and many towns in Idaho before settling in Cataldo. They had four children: Sally Jo, Tommy William, Dixie Belle, and Ronald Wayne. They attended schools in Salmon and Cataldo.

Sally never married. She died of cancer in 1986 at the age of thirty-nine. Tom, a career man in the Army, retired as a Sergeant and lives in Cataldo. Dixie married Dall Scott. They had two sons; Richard and Dell. She later married Harry Wilson and they had a daughter June. Dixie was brutally killed at her work place near Boise in April of 1981 while attempting to stop a robbery. Ron married Susan L. Gray. He is a career man in the Navy. They have two sons: Christopher and Joshua.

Eli worked at many jobs also until finally settling in Moab, Utah. It was at Moab that Eli died by electrocution in a mining accident. Eli and Jean's children: Carol Rae, Gladys Jean, Owen Gordon, Lucy Ellen, Ruthie Ann, and Terry Eli.

After Eli's death Jean married Charles (Chuck) Hoelzle who was the son of Leonard and Esther Hoelzle of Challis, Idaho. Chuck had four children by a former marriage: Zelpha Maxine (Jackie), Sharon Lee, Nancy Rae, and Cleo Esther.

Carol married Roger Peterson. Their children: Jerry, Shawn, and Tara. Gladys married Ron Stevens. Their children: Scott, Ron, and Laura Jean. Owen married Joy White and the had son Michael.

Ellen married Bill Bartlett and they had daughter Neely. Ruthie married Chris McCabe. Their children: Jeremiah and Michael. Terry is still single. Jackie is married and settled in Wyoming. Sharon married Don Lanier. Their children: Barbara, Melvin, and Barney. Nancy married Arden Westfall. Their children: Jerry and Dawn. Cleo married Larry Moultrie. Their children: Erin, Cory, and Lisa.

At this writing June and Dick and son Tom reside at their home in Cataldo, Idaho. Jean and Chuck and son Terry reside at their home about three miles south of Salmon, Idaho.

—Julia I. Randolph

Charles and Lucy Gillium Randolph

Charles William Randolph, born September 9, 1893 in Washington, and his wife Lucy Belle Gillium Randolph born April 22, 1901 in Rose, Oklahoma, first came to Lemhi County in about 1924. Traveling with them were Lucy's parents Jasper and Chloe Gillium. They were looking for new farm lands after suffering several years drought in the Snake River area near Gooding, Idaho. Two years later, in 1926, they returned once again. At this time they had a son, Wayne Albert, born April 28, 1925, and baby Stella, born May 28, 1926 (both born at Gooding).

Charlie or "Shorty" as he was better known worked on many ranches along the Salmon River and also for the forest service in the ensuing years, with his last job as ranch manager for Fred Snook on the Lemhi before he retired in 1958.

During the early years seven more children were born. They were; Charlotte Marie, February 12, 1928; Chloe Jean and Nettie June (twins) June 22, 1929; Homer Gordon, September 7, 1931; Merle Rebecca, December 11, 1934; Lila Belle, June 2, 1938; and Virginia Rose (Rosie) October 13, 1941.

Their schooling came by way of the little schools at Carmen, Boyle Creek, Big Flat, and Shoup. As a young man Charlie served in the Infantry in World War I, enlisting from Gooding, Idaho and going as far as France. His father, William Albert Randolph, born 1870 in Iowa, owned a home and farm at Gooding. Charlie's three sisters were schooled there. Their names were Myrtle, Lois and Merle, Charlie's mother, Jennette (Nettie) Cramer, born in Iowa in 1873, died of cancer at the early age of forty-eight. His father later re-married. Her name was Antoinette Webb waters.

Upon Charlie and Lucey's marriage in December 1923 they cared for Lois and Merle until the marriage of William and Antoinette.

William A. Randolph died October 28, 1946 and Nettie died February 7, 1921. They are both buried at Gooding, Idaho. Antoinette died June 1, 1977 in California, Charlie died September 12, 1966 in the Veteran's Hospital at Boise, Idaho. Lucy died December 23, 1986 and Homer died October 30, 1963. They are buried in the Salmon Cemetery.

Wayne married Julia Pratt. His children: Christina, Cathleen, Colette, Chloe, and Charles. Stella married (1) John Plettenberg (2) Lester Munson. Her children: Sharon, Karen, Jim, and Luella. Charlotte married (1) Tom Ranard (2) Herbert Solle. Her children: Alvin, Linda, Randy, Susan, David, and Greg. Jean married (1) Eli Lemaster (2) Chuck Hoelzle. Her children: Carol, Gladys, Owen, Ellen, Ruth, and Terry. Her step children: Jackie, Sharon, Nancy and Cleo. June married Richard Lemaster. Her children: Sally, Tom, and Ron. Homer married Mildred Jaegers. His children: Debra and Ricky.

Merle married LaMonte (Monte) Dole. Her children: Henry, Barbara and Glenn. Lila married Marshall Sullivan. Her children: Dristen and Heather.

Rosie married (1) Gerald (Jerry) Dance (2) Bob Stephanishen. Her children: Donny, Robbie, Shellie, and Bart.

—Julia Randolph

Charles William and Lucy Belle Gillium Randolph

Edward and Martha Webber Randolph

Edward Bell Randolph came west about 1880 and began working in the mines around Virginia City, Montana. Word spread among the miners about the "rich diggings" over in the Salmon country so he came here to try his luck. He mined at Leesburg, then Gibbonsville. He use his earnings to buy a piece of land two miles south of Salmon and lying across the Salmon River against the hills. Soon after he purchased his farm, he returned to Wisconsin and married his sweetheart, Elizabeth Webber, on November 28, 1899. His bride, Martha Elizabeth was born in 1879. The couple came back to Salmon to live. They became the parents of six children: Richard Whitwell, Elijah Baldwin, Charlotte Elizabeth, Fred Webber, Theodore Virginia, and John Edward.

E.B. as he was called raised a big garden and sold his produce in town to make a living. He had a green thumb and his fruits and vegetables thrived under his care. His vegetables were tasty, and the strawberries and raspberries were delicious. He grew different kinds of fruit trees - apples, cherries, and apricots. He kept bees and was fondly called the "the bee man" by his friends and neighbors. The honey from his hives was excellent and was sold to provide an income. It was also given quite often to neighbors as gifts. The Salmon River was deep and swift most of the year. If the elements permitted, he would ford the river with his horse and wagon or buggy and drive into town to peddle his produce. If the water was too high, he drove across the hills and down into town from the bar. He never did have electricity. During World War II, when his son, John, was flying missions in the Pacific, his neighbor, Newell Whitehead, would call him up each night after the late news report came on the radio. He related the war news to him over the old hand crank telephone. His wife died in 1924 when John, the youngest, was four years old leaving the children motherless. John was in the air force and flew many missions in the South Pacific during World War II. He came home on furlough in December 1944 and visited his dad. Two weeks later word came that the private plane he was flying had crashed, killing him. E.B. bought many evergreen trees and had them planted in the Salmon Cemetery as a memorial to his son. E.B. Randolph cut wood off his island and sold it. His neighbor remembers one Thanksgiving day E.B. was trying to finish hauling the remaining wood to the mainland. Floating ice in the river hindered his progress and the horses tails were so iced up they were dragging and freezing in the water. Ice kept building up on the wagon wheels till they would barely turn. Mr. Whitehead invited him to come up to the house and eat a hot meal with his family but he said, "I must keep at it. I have to get the wood finished." And he continued on with his work. He lived alone on his little farm until he was in his late seventies, then moved to a small house up on the bar. He died there in 1950 at the age of eighty one.

Edward Bell Randolph

—History Committee

Fred and Wilma Randolph

After finishing the eighth grade I worked four summers at the Neimann Ranch on Big Flat, housekeeping, washing all the milk buckets and the separator, cooking and baking bread for about ten to twelve people three times a day. When fall came I had thrashers which made about twenty and all of this for a dollar a day from 5 a.m. until after supper at 7 p.m.

The fall of 1931 I went to Horse Prairie, Montana to work as a housekeeper for Brenners. Fred was in Butte peddling honey as he did every winter. We were married on June 10, 1932 and moved to Butte. That was my first time to see minus sixty degree weather. We moved back to Salmon and Carlene was born June 10, 1933, our first anniversary.

Two years later we bought two acres of land from Bill and Della Boomer for twenty-five dollars an acre. We bought lumber for ten to fifteen dollars to build a honey house but decided to live in it and give up our tent house to be used as a workshop and honey house.

During this time Bob, Dick and Jack were born. Not going to Butte anymore, Fred got a job in the Post Office. We were doing okay then came World War II. Uncle Sam came to Salmon and cleaned out the men. They took Fred even though he had four kids and another one coming. We named her Fritzi.

When Fred returned from the army, he went to work at Havemann Hardware. My brother Bill, was old enough to drive and work so we bought a small dairy from Mrs. Larsen. We did not expect it to grow

like it did and soon we needed help and more milk. Fred quit his job at Havemann's and we started buying milk. We turned the honey house into a dairy and from there we started pasteurizing milk. One day when I was cleaning up I had an accident which caused me to lose my right eye. We hired Dale Combs to run the dairy. We started making cottage cheese and ice cream. Then we started hauling milk to Missoula to Madson Brothers to be processed and brought back milk in cartons. Cobalt was going and we had a freight line into there. All was going great until the mine closed and all the people moved out and forgot to pay their bills. We got behind with Madsons and they took our business.

Fred worked night shift at the sawmill and I worked as a waitress at Wally's Cafe on night shift too. Fred was elected county assessor and worked for about a year when he became ill. He died in Alaska, June 5, 1968 while visiting his sons. Dick and his wife Janice and Jack and his wife Suzanne. He is buried in Salmon.

I later met and married Bert Ruotsala who was a diamond driller in Cobalt. We moved often on drilling jobs. In Hells's Canyon I went along as cook for the gang. We were there only about two weeks when there was an accident and one man was badly burned with propane gas. Bert took him to a doctor and while coming home that night was killed in an automobile accident.

Fritzi and her husband, John Regarden, moved to Coeur d'Alene where she was going to nursing school and John was driving truck. They asked me to come care for their three girls, cook and keep house. I did this for three years.

In this time I learned to love Coeur d'Alene. I started going to church and made many friends. I found the Lord and He came into my life to stay.

—Wilma Ruotsala

John Edward Randolph

John Edward Randolph was the youngest child born to Edward Bell and Martha Webber Randolph. He was born June 6, 1920 in Salmon and spent his boyhood on his father's ranch.

John graduated from high school and later attended Poly Technical Institute at Oakland, California. He volunteered in the army air corps November 18, 1941 and shortly after received his wings and a commission as second lieutenant.

He was sent to the South Pacific where he flew a B-24 bomber over many islands in that war theater and bombed most of the important Japanese military installations. He was squadron leader and completed fifty two missions before being sent back to the United States for a rest and reassignment.

John Edward Randolph

From a letter written home to a friend, "You probably hear about the Zeroes on the radio. There are plenty of them come after us when we go on a bombing mission. We certainly go on some long rides. Some last nearly from daylight until darkness. Tell me all the news from around the old home town as I never see the Salmon paper and am missing a lot. The weather must be showing signs of spring. Are the bluebirds and robins around yet? Here in the tropics one day follows the other with no change."

John came home on furlough at Christmas time in 1944 to visit his dad. Less than two weeks later the following telegram was sent to his brother, Fred Randolph. "We regret to inform you that your brother, Lt. John E. Randolph, was killed in an aircraft accident at approximately 6:30 p.m. January 14, 1945 near Orange, California. Your brother was piloting a privately owned plane between Blythe and Fullerton, California."

It was learned that he was flying a privately owned cub plane from Blythe, California and had a three hour supply of gasoline. He left Blythe at 3:45 in the afternoon and crashed at 6:45 after hitting a high tension wire, while trying to make an emergency

landing.

Following is a paragraph from a letter written by the commanding officer of the Santa Ana Army Base: "In expressing to you my sympathy, I also speak for the officers with whom your brother was associated at this station. Your brother's records prove that he conducted himself with outstanding courage and ability in combat in the South Pacific theater of operations, winning five combat stars for his participation in important campaigns, as well as the air medal. He was commander of his flight when he left to return to the United States."

John Randolph was a young man of exemplary character and was a favorite with everyone who knew him. After a military funeral, he was buried in the Salmon Cemetery in the family plot.

—History Committee

Wayne and Julia Pratt Randolph

Wayne Albert Randolph, born April 28, 1925 at Gooding, Idaho, was the eldest child of Charles and Lucy Randolph. At age one he came with his parents to Lemhi County via the Trail Creek route near Mackay. In his younger years he worked for many ranchmen such as Earl Pyeatt, Bill Webb, Thurst McCrackren, and John Long. He helped on several cattle drives going from the Salmon area over the old Gibbtown pass to Wisdom, Montana. When he was sixteen years old he went to Alaska with his Uncle Bob Gillium. While there he worked on the Alcan Highway, the Juneau Goldmine, and driving taxi in Juneau. On his return at age eighteen he entered the Navy in October 1943. He saw overseas duty at Guam, Saipan and Tinian in the South Pacific.

Wayne got his discharge from the Navy on April 10, 1946 and coming home by way of Butte, Montana, stopped long enough to marry his childhood sweetheart Julia Irene Pratt on April 16, 1946.

In the following years Wayne worked as a packer for the forest service and on highway construction, all in Lemhi County. He drove Uke (Euclid) at the Cabinet Gorge and Albeni Falls dams in northern Idaho, mined at Kellogg, Patterson, and Shoup, Idaho, Butte, Montana, and Moab, Utah, and worked in the Smelter at Anaconda, Montana. He retired in 1986 after twenty-six years as maintenance man at Gibbonsville for the Idaho Department of Highways.

Wayne was instrumental in the forming of the Gibbonsville Improvement Association and has worked continuously in that organization, for the good of the community and his family. At present he serves as fire chief and is cochairman of the Gibbonsville Cemetery. Wayne is noted for his hunting abilities due to his success at getting his elk.

Wayne and Julia Pratt Randolph April 16, 1946

He didn't fail for twenty-three consecutive years to bag his prey, not counting other years.

Julia also helps in the Gibbonsville Improvement Association. She was instrumental in instituting the Gibbonsville Old Timer Dinners. Through oral interviews of Gibbonsville old timers she authored a book,*Gibbonsville, Idaho: The Golden Years,* for the Gibbonsville Improvement Association to perpetuate memory of the old timers. In the early 1980's she began researching old cemeteries in Lemhi County, which has resulted in a book called *This Quiet Ground.* In conjunction with this work, she has a forty-five minute slide show depicting cemeteries and grave sites in the county. Over the last two years she has worked on the Lemhi County Centennial Committee doing oral interviews of the slavic community in Lemhi County. She helped on the Time Capsule Committee, and at present is assisting with the Lemhi County History Book Committee.

Wayne and Julia have five children, all born in Salmon; Christina Marie, born March 10, 1948, Cathleen Rose, born July 17, 1951, Collette Mae, born June 19, 1962, Chloe Annette, born December 13, 1963, and Charles Wayne, born November 9, 1971. All of the girls are married. Charles graduated from Salmon High School in 1990 and is waiting to

go into the Navy.

Christine was married first to Chester Gale Raymond, second to Ira D.Taylor. Her first child Curtis Wade died July 16, 1986 at the age of nineteen. She has three stepchildren, Debra, Pattie, and Connie. Cathleen was married first to Donald L. Miller and then to Jim T. Bigelow. She has one son, Donald L. Miller, Jr., and six stepchildren, James(Sonny), Jason, Mathew, Alissa, Jordan, and Aaron (AJ). Collette married David Allen Carter Jr. Her children are Jessica and Christopher. Chloe first married Dan Fowler and then married Jeffry D. Ross.

—Julia Pratt Randolph

Chloe Randolph (Ross)

I, Chloe Annette Randolph Ross, was born in Salmon, Idaho on December 13, 1963 to Wayne Albert and Julia Irene Randolph. I lived in Gibbonsville and attended Salmon schools until graduation in 1982.

For the next couple of years I worked odd jobs in the Moscow, Idaho area and also around Gibbonsville. In October of 1983 I enlisted in the United States Air Force on the Delayed Entrance Program. While waiting to go to Basic Training I lived at home in Gibbonsville with my parents and then in Havelock, North Carolina with my sister Collette Carter. I left for Basic on April 1, 1984.

Jeffrey David and Chloe A. Randolph Ross

I attended Basic Training at Lackland Air Force Base, Texas. After six weeks of basic I reported direct duty assignment, to my first duty station, Minot Air Force Base, North Dakota, where I was stationed with the 19th Transportation Squadron. In November, 1985 I was sent to Taegu Air Base, Korea, where I spent one year with the 6168th Combat Support Group Transportation Squadron. Following my tour in Korea I returned to the United States and was stationed at Lowry Air Force Base, Colorado, with the 3415th Air Base Group. In May of 1988 I cross-trained out of transportation into the legal career field. I attended a six-week paralegal training course at Keesler Air Force Base, Mississippi and then was re-assigned to Lowry Air Force Base with the Lowry Technical Training Center Legal Office. In June, 1989 I went to Hahn Air Base, Germany and the 50th Tactical Fighter Wing Legal Office, where I am currently stationed. In June 1986, I married Daniel C. Fowler but this ended in divorce in November of 1988. On August 18, 1989, I married Jeffrey David Ross who was born in Melbourne, Florida and lived in the Brevard County area until he joined the Air Force in April of 1988.After basic training, he was stationed at Lowry Air Force Base until September 1990, when he was finally able to join me at Hahn Air Base, Germany.

—Sgt. Chloe A. Ross

Christina Randolph (Taylor)

I, Christina Marie Randolph Taylor, was born on March 10, 1948 in Salmon, Lemhi County, Idaho. At this time my parents, Wayne Albert and Julia Irene Pratt Randolph lived at Shoup, Idaho.

By the time I started school in 1954, my family lived at Patterson in the Pahsimeroi Valley, and my younger sister, Cathleen Rose, was three years old. I went to the first and second grades there and Mrs. Ella Turpin was my teacher both years. In 1956 we moved to Salmon. For about a year we lived on a dairy farm on South St. Charles Street. I rode the school bus to the Brooklyn School for the third grade and Mrs. Mable Pearson was my teacher. We then moved to a home on Roosevelt Ave. on "the bar" in Salmon. I could walk to school from there. The fourth grade classes were held in the Episcopal Parish Hall, next to the County Court House. My teacher was Mrs. Lois Snook that year.

I think 1958 must have been our year for new things. I got a brand new bicycle for my birthday that year and later on my father bought a brand new car. It was a 1959 Rambler. Also in 1958, we moved to Utah. First to the little town of LaSalle, and later, to Moab where I attended the Helen M. Knight Elementary School for the fifth grade. My teacher

was Mrs. Barton. I was a member of a drill team and a dance group that year, and at the end of the school year we performed for all the parents. Also, I had a perfect attendance that year, so my teacher rewarded me with a little pearl necklace. I was very proud of that.

In July of 1959 we moved back to Lemhi County; specifically, Gibbonsville. Mom and Dad bought a house there from Marion and Rose Rainey. Mrs. Rainey was my teacher that year. I was in the sixth grade, and this was the only real "country school" I ever attended. That is, there were about twenty-five students who represented grades one through six. I think there were five students in my grade. After that year I started riding the school bus to Salmon where I attended junior high and high school until I graduated in the spring of 1966. During this time my second and third younger sisters, Collette Mae and Chloe Annette, and my only brother, Charles Wayne, were born.

Early in 1965, Mom and Dad bought another house in Gibbonsville, this one from Mr. Ralph Dean. That is where they reside today.

On April 15, 1967, I married Chester Gale Raymond. Our son, Curtis Wade, was born almost a year later on March 23, 1968, in Salmon. In December of 1969 we were divorced.

I continued to live and work in the Salmon area for the next three years. In October, 1972, I met Ira Dean Taylor and we were married on October 31 in Salmon. Ira has three daughters by a previous marriage, they live with their mother, Mrs. Nancy Foster, in Salmon. For the first few years of our marriage we lived in Idaho, and later in Montana. In 1976, we bought the home we live in today, next door to my parents in Gibbonsville.

—Christina M. Randolph-Taylor

Ira and Christina Randolph-Taylor October 31, 1972

John and Mary Louise Rathjen

Louise Mary Lee and John Rathjen moved to Salmon,Idaho in Lemhi county in 1934 from Idaho Falls, Idaho. Both John and Louise Mary (Mary Louise was what we who worked in the American National Bank for John, called her) passed away while living in Salmon. John passed away on October 31, 1988 and was buried in Salmon, Idaho. He was born in Glenwood Springs, Colorado; the son of Hans and Anna Vurmahl Rathjen. When he was a small child, his family moved to Idaho Falls, Idaho and he received his schooling there, and graduated from high school in 1924. Mary Louise Lee married John on April 22, 1928 in Delco, and the marriage was later solemnized in the Idaho Falls Temple on February 14, 1970. Mary Louise passed away on March 1, 1974. She was born on February 11, 1907 at Noble, Louisiana. She was also buried in Salmon, Idaho. Her parents were Torrance and Mattie Lou Buxton Lee. She and her parents lived in Texas until she was ten years old, and then the family moved to Idaho Falls, Idaho.

Mary Louise and John moved to Salmon when John was made assistant manager of the American National Bank. The president of the American National Bank was D.F. Richards. The American National Bank was one of the few banks in the country that did not go broke in the crash of 1929. John worked for the bank until 1951, and then he retired from the bank and in 1952, he started a private accounting business in conjunction with the Farmer's Insurance Agency. John and Mary Louise's oldest son, Richard, joined him in this business in Salmon, and later purchased the business. Mary Louise taught elementary school for fifteen years in Salmon. Both John and Mary Louise were leaders in the community. John was a member of the Salmon Elks Lodge #1620, and was a member of the Odd fellows Lodge. He also served as president and secretary of the Salmon Branch of Rotary Club International. He was active in Boy Scouts and the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter Day Saints.

Mary Louise liked to read, and kept a record of the books she had read. When she told this writer about it, the last book she had read was number five thousand. When Mr. Richards and different bank officials came to Salmon to check on bank affairs in the Salmon Branch, Mary Louise always fixed a "home cooked" meal for them, and they looked forward to this. Mary Louise was a good cook, and a good housewife and a good homemaker.

The 1930's were not all that civilized in Lemhi County, and John told about one "wild and wooly" cowboy who had the habit of coming to Salmon and getting drunk and then riding his pony down Main Street in Salmon, "shootin' up the town" with his six-shooter, and live ammunition to boot. John said

that you could find the under side of a desk in a hurry when that happened so that you did not catch a stray bullet.

While I was working for John in the A.N.B., there was a young man working there who never had much money, and to learn how to use money, you had to have some. His mother was a widow, and money was a scarce item in his home. This lad was a good employee, but he had a hard time with keeping his check book balanced, and sometimes he over-drew his account. As a bank employee this was not supposed to happen, and John talked to him about it and then one day we had Federal Bank Examiners. When the examiners came they were automatically in charge of everything. If they put a seal on the books that we had to "post", we had to get permission to work on the books, from the examiners. They had the power to fire anyone that they decided to fire, and this included the manager. Then one of the bank tellers had a check come in on the young man I mentioned earlier, and there was insufficient funds to cover it. John could have lost his job for doing this, but he made arrangements for this boy to have enough funds to cover the check so that he wouldn't have his name black-listed and never be able to hold a civil service job. As far as I know this young man is doing fine in some kind of clerical work.

John and Mary Louise had three sons, Richard L. of Newhall, California, and John T. and James L. Rathjen of Kailua, Hawaii. They also had nine grandchildren, and five great grandchildren. Two of their sons gained much bank understanding from their father's profession and when one of the boys wanted to borrow some money from the other one, he was asked to sign a promissory note at so much interest, and payable on a certain date. Pretty astute for a youngster under twelve in the area of high finance.

The American National Bank was guardian for a young man from Baker, after both of his parents passed away. The young mans name was Calvin Kuhn. For several years while Calvin was a teenager, the A.N.B. had John and Mary Louise take him into their home and take care of him and send him to school. Mary Louise said that one year at Christmas, she and John and some of their extended relatives, rounded up gifts for him just like one of the family. When he opened his gifts he could not believe anyone would do this for him, and he sat with his gifts all day looking at them.

I always admired John and Mary Louise for taking this young man into their home, and they had three sons who were younger than Calvin. It couldn't have been easy for them.

This history has been put together by Audrey B. Jenson. I worked in the American National Bank for John for eight years, and I learned to respect and appreciate both John and Mary Louise. They were good leaders and special people, and I am thankful to have known them. I learned a lot of good things from them.

—Audrey B. Jenson

Mary Louise and John Rathjen

Eric Ravndal

Eric Ravndal was born September 23, 1863, in southwestern Norway, the son of Olaf and Tomina Bie Ravndal. Eric received an excellent education in English grammar, penmanship and reading. He had a very fine mind all his life.

When he was almost eighteen years old, he sailed for America, landing on Ellis Island. Working his way west from New York, he reached the Black Hills in Lawrence County, South Dakota. For a time he managed a small store at Brownsville. He purchased a ranch on Box Elder Creek near Nemo, South Dakota. Here he met and married Hattie Johnson, who was born in Ohio of Norwegian parents, July 19, 1872. To them four children were born: Lillian, Hazel, Gerald and Claire.

In June 1918, Eric purchased the Hughes Creek Ranch on the North Fork of the Salmon River, which had been settled on by David and Elizabeth Eldridge,in August 1887. Eric arrived in Salmon, Idaho, via Emigrant Car on the railroad in August 1918, together with household furniture, small farm equipment, harnesses and seven horses, including a Percheron stallion. Jerry and his sisters made the trip in a Model-T touring car.

Eric loved America and the land, and felt a great privilege to live in such a good country. Times were difficult and many different jobs were done by the family to make a living. Lillian was a school teacher,

eventually moving to Seattle to teach. Hazel became a nurse and in May 1932, was appointed head of the nursing staff in the hospital at Kellogg, Idaho.

Jerry and Claire stayed on the ranch, helping in many capacities. Numerous coyotes were a constant threat to chickens and turkeys. For additional income, Jerry and Claire trapped them in winter when the pelts were prime. Hattie was an excellent cook. Fruit and produce from a large garden and fruit orchard was sold to people from the Big Hole in Montana. Large quantities of vegetables, fruit and meat were canned on a wood range. Dairy cows furnished milk and butter, and cream was sent to a creamery in Salmon by mail stage.

In 1925, the Diamond L Guest Ranch came into being. Four small single log cabins were built, plus a larger one of family size. Hattie's cooking became famous, and people from many states came to the ranch. Claire helped her mother in the spacious kitchen and dining area, and showed guests where the best fishing holes were. Jerry took guests on summer pack trips into the Primitive Area, and packed hunters out for wild game in the fall. He freighted lumber to Salmon with two wagons and six horses, loading back with supplies for the North Fork Store, which at that time was on the hill where the present Forest Service Headquarters are.

In the meantime, Eric and Jerry cleared more land of brush and timber by axe, cross-cut saw and horse power. The trees being utilized for fences, firewood and other ranch purposes. As more land was cleared, levelled and seeded to hay, more beef could be raised.

There was no electricity and all ranch work was done by hand and with horses. In the winter ice was put up for summer use. Eric dearly loved working in the "clearings" until the end of his life at almost eighty four years.

Claire married Ted Hisey in January 1940. Jerry and Velma Hillyard were married in September 1941. They lived on the ranch at Hughes Creek until October 1957, when they sold and moved to a ranch near Salmon.

Hazel had died in August 1936 at Seattle. Eric worked clear up to the day before his death in May 1947. That particular morning he ate a hearty breakfast, remarked on its excellence, lit his pipe, picked up his cane and started for the mail. Outside the front gate his heart stopped. Hattie followed six years later in 1953 Ted in August 1969, and Jerry in February 1971. At this writing, Lillian is still living in Seattle; Claire near North Fork; and Velma at Nampa, Idaho, since April, 1990. Nampa is where she was born and grew up, and where her brother still lives.

—Velma Hillyard Ravndal

Gerald B. Ravndal

Gerald B. Ravndal was born May 5, 1899, in Deadwood, South Dakota the son of Eric and Hattie Johnson Ravndal. He was raised on the family ranch on Box Elder Creek near Nemo, South Dakota, a short distance from the Johnson ranch where his mother grew up. After grade school, he was sent to the Agricultural College at Brookings, South Dakota, where he attended three terms. By then the United States was involved in World War 1, and he was not returned for a fourth term.

Jerry was especially interested in horses and teaming. At age fifteen, he was skidding logs to be used by the Homestake Mining Co. at Lead, South Dakota. In August 1918, when he was nineteen, the family moved to Hughes Creek at North Fork, Idaho.

Jerry became and expert horseman, teamster, farrier and packer. His packing career began in 1924. In 1925, he and his helper took two New York ladies on a five week pack trip into the Primitive Area.

Jerry freighted lumber to Salmon from the Miller Sawmill on lower Ditch Creek, and from the Hoffman Sawmill on Wagon Hammer Creek, using two wagons and six head of horses over the old high narrow road. At Gueleke Point, the Salmon River was far below the road, almost straight down. One day Jerry and a friend had two outfits of lumber headed for Salmon. Turn-out points were far between, and cars needed to side-track and wait until approaching wagons passed by.

One fellow in a new car kept on coming until he met the wagons face to face. The men explained why he needed to back his car up, but he was too frightened to do so. They asked if they could back it up for him. But, "No!", the wagons were next to the river side, and the drivers were as careful as they could be; but the six inside single-trees striped his

Gerald Ravndal with El Khamis a young Arabian stallion

car, which couldn't be helped. The eight outside heavily laden steel-tired wheels cut the outside of the dirt road, making it necessary for each team to go closer to the car. The teamsters apologized, but it was too late for the owner of the car to realize his error.

Jerry also freighted potatoes to the Big Hole in Montana, over the old road through Gibbonsville up Dahlonega Creek to Wisdom.

Since coming to the North Fork in 1918, Jerry and his father spent many years clearing brush and trees to enlarge existing fields and creating new ones. It was slow work with axes, cross-cut saws and horses. To supplement ranch income, four log cabins were built to accommodate guests, and the Diamond L Guest Ranch came into being. Jerry's mother was a fabulous cook, and his sister Claire had many talents to contribute.

In the fall of 1931, Elmer Keith and Jerry took Zane Grey's party on an extensive pack and hunting trip into the Primitive Area, returning by the flooded ruins of the small mining town of Roosevelt, drowned when part of Thunder Mountain slid off and damned Monumental Creek. The Grey party had left their cars at Meyer's Cove. The entire trip took almost two months before Jerry and Keith returned to the North Fork with horses and pack outfits. Grey's book, *Thunder Mountain,* was published in 1935 .

In 1932, Jerry registered the Rocking Horse Brand for his horses and packing business. Later it replaced the Diamond L Brand on the cattle. Jerry's father milked a small bunch of Shorthorn and Red Polled Durham cows. Jerry traded for the first Hereford bull coming to the North Fork area. From this humble beginning, with close culling and the purchase of good Polled Hereford bulls, a herd of range cattle was built which looked like purebred Polled Herefords.

In September 1941, Jerry and Velma Hillyard, a stenographer and bookkeeper were married at Nampa, Idaho. Velma had been a guest at the Diamond L Ranch five years earlier. She was an avid horsewoman, having ridden since she was a small girl. Together, they did their own branding, vaccinating and range riding.

A few years earlier, Jerry had purchased a one-eighth undivided interest in three large placer claims at a Sheriff's sale. The lower claim divided part of their ranch into two pieces. By 1941 the company had put a dredge in Hughes Creek. Against the advice of the engineer testing the ground, they put it two miles lower down from where the richest ground was, and they had to dig for flotation. Pearl Harbor and the war put a halt to any gold dredging. In 1947, dredging was resumed, ruining about forty acres of potential good farm land. All three claims were then quit-claimed to Jerry. But two large fields were developed to add to the ranch.

Velma Ravndal at the ranch on Hughes Creek

Jerry and his parents were partners on the ranch and cattle. In 1947 Jerry's father died, and arrangements were made for Jerry and Velma to purchase his mothers's share of the ranch and cattle.

In 1948, Jerry and Velma joined the Salmon Sheriff's posse and Riding Salmonettes' Drill Teams. In 1952, Velma organized a boy's drill team, teaching horsemanship, care of horses. etc. One day the county agent came out to the ranch and asked why her group could not be made into a 4-H Horse Club. It would be the first one in Idaho. She wrote her own manual and record book, and had support from Russel Hillman in the projects she developed. Dean Caldwell, a nephew of Velma's, spent summer months with them and became an excellent horseman.

Jerry continued with his hunting parties in the Square Top area, but in 1949 discontinued after twenty-five years of packing and devoted his time to ranching and upgrading his cattle. All ranch work was done with horse-power, and excellent saddle horses were raised. In 1953, a friend leased the Ravndals' Arabian stallion and two Arabian mares, affording them a start in breeding registered Arabian horses. Jerry then purchased a young Arabian stallion of his own.

In October 1957 Jerry and Velma sold the Hughes

Creek ranch and bought a ranch close to Salmon. The couple organized a 4-H Horse Club for both boys and girls. Velma continued to use her own manual and record book, and creating her own projects, since the Idaho Extension Service had not as yet printed their own. Jerry helped the youngsters with many areas pertaining to horses.

The Ravndals' sold young Arabian horses to many states and three Provinces in Canada. Jerry's health failed, and in January 1970 the breeding stock was dispersed. He died February 26, 1971. Velma then sold the ranch and continued living in Salmon until moving to Nampa, Idaho, April 1, 1990, the place of her birth.

—Velma Hillyard Ravndal

Wallace and Norma Brown Raymond

Wallace's parents were living on Birch Creek working for Wood's Livestock Company, as it came time for Wallace's birth, his mother went to Menan, Idaho by horse and buggy. The trip took three days. He was born at Menan on September 21, 1916.

Norma was born at Garfield, Idaho on December 25, 1922. She was born at her parents home with no doctor or midwife. She grew up near Rigby, Idaho.

Wallace grew up on Birch Creek and at Rigby. They met there and three years later were married at Rigby, Idaho by Bishop Leonard Graham on August 30, 1937.

The couple had five children; Ilean Raymond born May 3, 1963 at Rigby, Zelpha Ann Raymond born December 3, 1938 at Rigby died January 21, 1919, JoAnn Raymond born June 20, 1941 at Rigby, Janet Raymond born October 18, 1942 at Rigby, and Wallace Sam Raymond born March 4, 1945 at Idaho Falls.

They lived in that area until they moved to the Lemhi Valley in April of 1947 with the Sterley Smont family. Norma took off in the car with seven children ages two to twelve. The men followed in the truck with their belongings. Norma did not really know how to drive at the time but felt like she learned a lot on the long drive from Rigby. She turned off the main road as she neared Leadore and went to the first house on the Skelton Ranch. It was muddy all the way, sometimes hub deep, but she kept moving and finally made it.

That ranch is now called the Oxbow ranch. They worked there for Jack Haney. There were two ranches across the valley from each other, so they had to move twice a year. After eight years they moved into the town of Leadore in one of the Steele homes and Wallace worked for Lloyd Clark.

The next move was to the Benson Ranch where they worked for Tex Schmidt on part of the Mahaffey Livestock Ranch. They were there for sixteen years, eight in the old house and eight in the new one. Norma did some cooking for the men on both ranches.

April 1971, Wallace got sick so they moved from the ranch into Leadore. For awhile they lived in the Lindskog home then later in a house of Darrell Bagley's at Tendoy.

In 1973 they bought a trailer house and moved back to Leadore. Ellen Stout sold them two and a quarter acres, they drilled a well, and started building around the trailer.

Wallace had a very rare blood disease (periarteritis nodosa) which is related to the arthritis family. He passed away December 11, 1974. With the help of good friends and family the house was furnished, and Norma still lives there at this time (1991).

Norma worked for the Whittaker family, helping Paula with the cooking, etc, for sixteen years until early 1989, when she became quite ill and lost the use of her legs. After hospitalization and therapy she was able to come home but still needed the help of a walker to get around. She had acute transverse myelitis, which is very painful.

Ilean married Tom Dudley and moved to Malad, Idaho. Tom had five children, and they later had three more. They live in Spokane, Washington, and Hamet, California. He is retired. JoAnn married Claude DeCora of Salmon and had two children. Claude passed away October 1, 1981. Later JoAnn married Don Archer and they live in Soda Springs, Idaho. Janet married Tom Fleming. The had four children and live on the Oxbow Ranch at Leadore. Their only son Wally, married Suzie Aldous. They had two children and live at Salmon on the Herb Aldous Ranch. They now have sixteen grandchildren, thirty-two great grandchildren, and six great great grand children.

—Norma Raymond

Helen Read

I am Helen Read, age ninety one, now living in Salmon, Idaho. I had my ninetieth birthday in Salmon February 11, 1990. My lifetime has spanned the greatest time the country has ever known, so much knowledge has been gained, so many changes in life style have been accomplished.

My family, consisting of our parents and two little brothers and myself, arrived in Idaho in 1916 with two horses and a mountain hack. We were practically penniless, having tracked across the country all the way from Kansas in a very small open sided one cylinder, yes only one cylinder Brush car. The little car gave out at Almo, Idaho and Dad

worked for some Almo farmers to get money enough to travel on toward Washington, which we never reached. Idaho looked good to Dad. He acquired the team of mismatched horses at Almo and we traveled on only as far as Buhl in Twin Falls County, Idaho, that area known as Magic Valley. The little car we left at Almo was a great curiosity in that little Mormon community, as there was no other automobiles there in 1916.

Dad settled on a piece of land which was said to be open for filing. He built a one-room shanty and a lean-to for the horses and a cow. I was ready for the second year of high school, but was not allowed to attend school that first winter in Idaho. Mother was ailing and I had to help her with the little ones. Our water supply was a small stream of water from which we had to carry all household water. When it froze solid and was covered deep with snow, Dad and I had to carry tubs of snow to be melted on the stove. The only fuel was sage brush and required much refilling of the stove. It was also very messy, as the bark and leaves littered the floor badly. Dad did some carpenter work or repair jobs to get money for groceries. Mother remarked in later years that he always managed to have money for bacon, oatmeal, coffee and flour for the delicious light bread which she baked. Our only light was a kerosene lamp.

In the spring of 1917 Dad cleared the sage brush off of the land for a field of oats. He was delighted with irrigation and the land was loose and sandy. The oats grew as high as my four year old brother's shoulders. He had been used to dry land wheat in Missouri which depended upon rain and grew only a foot high in the hot summer when there was not enough rain. Of course, some years there was too much rain. We also had a big garden which I had to help cultivate. Not too bad, I did not mind. If I wanted to go to town, I could walk three and a half miles, or ride the small rough riding cow-pony. After we had our crops well established, a man came along and proved to us that he owned the land.

As the years passed, my folks rented a farm eight miles out of Buhl and as there were no buses, only school wagons drawn by horses on a three mile route, I managed to attend high school by working for board and room in a home in Buhl. Buhl was only ten years old when we came and already had a high school and a grade school, three hotels, two banks three hardware stores and several other stores. The virgin land grew good crops. Potatoes thrived, also wheat, alfalfa and corn. There was not electricity on the farms until about 1940 when President Franklin Delano Roosevelt caused it to be extended to rural places.

I came to Salmon in 1976 to be near my daughter and her family. Salmon exists on lumbering, mining, cattle ranching, and tourism. In 1916 we were

Helen Read in 1987, the three hundred dollar doll is part of a private collection in San Jose.

impressed with the fact that there were very few old people. Now seventy four years later there are many elderly citizens, and the life span expectancy increases every decade.

We must not omit the River of No Return, the Salmon River that flows through the city of Salmon. It has been important in many ways, fishing, hunting, trapping, mining, traveling and just plain enjoyment.

Idaho is truly the gem state. Amethysts, garnets, fine opals, jasper, agates, petrified wood and geodes with remarkable figures enclosed are found in Idaho. We went with the Gem Club to many locations where various kinds of formations were found or dug up in canyon and desert areas.

About 1975 my husband passed a way and I moved to Salmon to be near my daughter, Evelyn Heidemann and her family. I found this little town to be friendly and hospitable with its residents very outgoing and open-hearted. Here I have many friends and am welcomed into different organizations, such as Senior Citizens, different church groups and War Mothers. The weather here is on the average pleasant. We who used to live in southern Idaho where it is often very windy, appreciate the protection from wind that the mountains give.

I went with the group of War Mothers one year to Boise, taking gifts for the veterans at the hospital, for the veterans to give to their wives or mothers on Mother's Day. The group goes every year to help arrange and distribute a room full of gifts which the vets choose.

In this town I have been privileged to study oil painting and water coloring under the tutelage of a number of talented teachers. I enjoy this recreation so very much and never had the opportunity anywhere else.

OLD POEM OF WORLD WAR I DAYS

Thou too sail on, oh Ship of State.
Sail on, oh Union strong and great.
Humanity with all its fears,
Is hanging breathless on thy fate.
Sail on, nor fear to breast the sea.
Our hearts, our hopes, our prayers, our tears
Our faith triumphant o'er our fears,
Are all with thee,
Are all with thee.

—Helen Read

Benjamin and Phyllis Reagle

Phyllis Jane Bates Reagle was born in Salmon in 1923. Benjamin Leroy Reagle was born in Stevensville, Montana in 1920. Ben came to Salmon with his parents, Charley and Ella Reagle and two brothers, Leonard and Robert. They purchased a ranch at the mouth of Sandy Creek in 1928. The boys attended Sandy Creek School, with the teacher often boarding with them.

Ben and Phyllis married in 1939. They did not have many assets and were very young, but they were determined. Their first business venture was buying an old truck that had surely seen better days. The good thing about it was it could be paid for in wood. Early and late they were on the old Stormy Peak until it was paid for. Little by little other equipment was acquired. About this time, 1940, Julia Ann Reagle was born. The birth was at the Rose Hospital with Dr. Stratton and Mrs. Rose officiating.

The business was prospering and 1943 Sharron Lee Reagle was born, same place, same crew. The war was going by this time and tires as well as gas were rationed. Their business had been classified as essential so Ben was not in risk of being drafted. Instead of taking advantage of war time as so many did, Ben joined the Navy.

When Ben was assigned to the Naval Base in Treasure Island, the family moved to Oakland. Ben was soon shipped out and Phyllis got a job with General Motors. The girls learned the impersonal life of a day care center and Ben and Phyllis learned what homesick meant.

It was 1948 before the family came back to Salmon. Back to a very depressed economy, and one of the coldest winters in many years. That did not keep the stork from landing, Annette Jill Reagle was born in December.

The next spring the family purchased Phyllis's family place. It was an ideal place for children to grow up. The girls had horses and lots of room to ride them.

In 1952 Susan Joy was born. This little girl completed the family. When she was only nine months old her little hands were badly burned. By the time she was eleven, there had been eight operations to repair her injuries. She seemed to take them in stride however, and grew up to be a happy and outgoing child.

Ben retired in 1983 after having tried and mastered about every job he ever tried his hand at. In 1989 their daughters and a host of friends honored them with a fiftieth Wedding Anniversary Party.

—Phyllis Reagle

Leonard and Christina Reagle

In 1870 John Franklin Wood left Missouri in a covered wagon. It took the family six months to reach the Bitterroot Valley in Montana. While crossing the plains they were attacked by Indians and hid their six month old son, Benjamin Franklin, in a water barrel. John and his wife Mary Louise Alford had ten children. They gave each child a ranch in the Bitteroot Valley. Benjamin Franklin married Myrtle Rosa Mize February 17, 1897. One of their children was Ella Agnus, she was born on Burnt Fork Creek outside of Stevensville, Montana on October 4, 1901. She married Charles Reagle who was born in Greenville, Pennsylvania in 1897. He was raised by his grandmother and traveled west with an older brother. They worked for the railroad and ranchers on their way west. While working for Ben Wood he met and married Ella Wood, Sept 1916 in Stevensville, Montana. They had three sons, Robert Raymond, Leonard Wood and Benjamin Leroy. The family moved from Montana to Sandy Creek in Lemhi County, Idaho, October 17, 1928. It took them from six in the morning to very late that night to make the trip, all on dirt roads. The boys started school in the Sandy Creek schoolhouse, the next day. Leonard was in the fifth grade at this time. He worked on the ranch and helped neighbors until he was in the eighth grade. He then went to High School in Stevensville, Montana.

Leonard joined the army in 1940 and went to Europe in World War II. He was wounded on the Belgium, German line on December 18, 1944 by an artillery shell. While recuperating he went to Agriculture College in London, Edinburgh and Abdereen Scotland. He met Christina Ingle Scott waitressing in a cafe in Edinburgh in October 1945. She was born January 18, 1929. Her dad was William James Scott, born August 28, 1904, died December 14, 1989. Her mom, Christina Moffat was born September 28, 1908, still living, all born in Edinburgh. Chris has one brother James, four sisters, May, Jean, Morag, and Anne. Chris became a United states citizen June 11, 1955 after studying three months for the test. It was twenty two years

before she went back to Scotland the first time. Leonard and Chris were married April 6, 1946 in Edinburgh.

Leonard finished his tour in the army and went back to Sandy Creek. Chris went to a war bride camp in Tidworth, England for ten days then sailed from South Hampton, England on the John J. Erickson. It took ten days sailing and the brides were two days in dry dock in New York. Chris took the train west, it took four days to get to Missoula, Montana where she was met by Leonard. They lived on the ranch at Sandy Creek where Lenore Anne and Kathleen were born, in Salmon.

They moved to the Carlson Ranch in the Pahsimeroi Valley where they ranched until 1952. While they were there Christine and John Scott were born in the hospital in Salmon. Christine drowned in an irrigation ditch on the ranch October 10, 1951. She was one and a half years old. In January 1952 the family moved back ot Sandy Creek. They had two more boys, Robert James and Danny Charles. In January of 1972 their house burned to the ground and everything was lost. After the school closed at Sandy Creek in 1957 they bought the school house and when their home burned the people of Lemhi County helped build a new house in the old school where they still live.

They milked cows for many years. Bob and Ben hauled the milk from the Lemhi farmers from 1945 to 1951 to Rocky Mountain Creamery. Leonard then hauled from 1951 to 1973. In 1964 the creamery's name changed to Salmon Valley Cheese. Leonard sold his cows on a government sellout in 1986 and semi-retired.

—Kathy Reagle McDonald

John Arthur Reddington

John was born May 11, 1899, in the old town of Junction, Idaho. He was the second child and first son of John Burns Reddington and Cora Ellen Shelley. He had an older sister Olive Marie and younger brothers and sisters; Marvin Milton, Ivan Vanta (Cy), Wayne Marvin, Elsa Gertrude, and Mary Abigale (Maemie).

John was called Buck when he was small, and the nickname remained with him throughout his entire life. The family operated a cattle ranch near Leadore, and Buck was raised on the family ranch and developed a love of working with livestock from his dad.

The Reddington children went to the old Cottom School, receiving their early childhood education in this rural school. The building can still be seen, a solitary log structure near Highway 28.

Buck was a member of the first graduating class from Leadore High School in 1918. There were three

John Arthur Reddington

graduated; William Yearian, Frances Benedict Owens, and John A. Reddington. They were honored at a fiftieth year dinner at Leadore High School on June 29, 1968.

After graduating from high school, Buck entered the University of Idaho, then left school in November of 1918 to enlist in the U.S. Army. After serving a short time in the service, he returned to Leadore to take up ranching again with his dad.

During the depression, the cattle operation went broke, so he started working at whatever jobs that were available. He worked as a butcher, drove teams of horses for road construction in Lemhi County and was the janitor of the Salmon High School from about 1942 to 1965 when he retired. He also continued to milk cows, sold milk and eggs to neighbors and had a wood-hauling business. He continued to haul wood from the forest and deliver it until he was eighty-five years of age. He also worked during his retirement years for the U.S. Forest Service at North Fork.

When the children were small the family moved to Galen, Montana, were Buck worked as a butcher. He was never happy living out of Lemhi County and returned to Salmon as soon as he could find suitable

employment. Buck was always willing to help people who were less fortunate than he was. He served as chairman of the Elks' Lodge Christmas Committee for many years, and that meant something special to him.

Buck was married three times, the first of which was to Edith Elizabeth Maes of Leadore. To this union were born four children: Peggy, Mary, Marvel, and Sam. Sam died as an infant. This couple were divorced in 1929, and Edith left the Lemhi Valley with the children.

Late in 1929, Buck was married to Nellie Arilla Hirschy McLaughlin, who was the mother of Grover, Sylvia, Nook, Carl, Wesley (Dutch), and Al. One son, was born in 1930. Nellie died at the family home in 1959.

He married Dottie Stephanishen Darrow in 1969 in Salmon. He and Dottie had a number of good years together. They could be seen attending card parties, Senior Citizen dinners; active in the Grange, Elks' Lodge, and Eagles' Fraternal Organizations, they spent many hours working and enjoying the social life of these Lodges.

Buck was truly an Idaho Pioneer. He was a hard working, caring person who was self-reliant and loved the Lemhi Valley. He saw the valley grow and noticed the many changes that took place during his lifetime. He spent many hours reminiscing about the early history of the valley and was eager to share this knowledge with his family and friends. Buck was a devoted parent, grandparent, and a good friend to all who knew him. His legacy will live on with the history of this valley which he loved so much. He passed away on March 5, 1990.

—Penny Jepperson

John Reddington

Cora Shelly Reddington

John and Cora Shelly Reddington

John Milton Burns Reddington was born in Kansas City, Missouri, June 26, 1873. In March 1886 he came West with his father, Milton Lloyd Reddington, and his mother Sarah Yearian Reddington, His sister Nellie Maggie and his brother Joseph Robert. They settled on Lee Creek Ranch in Junction Idaho (Leadore). Later it became known as the Reddington Ranch. After coming to Idaho, two more children were born, Minnie Maude and Clara Blanch. When their father passed away, they moved to Dillon, Montana. Later they moved back home to their ranch in Lemhi County, Idaho, where Sarah died.

John Milton was united in marriage to Cora Shelley. To this couple seven children were born, Ollie, John, Wayne, Maemie, Elsa, Marvin and Ivan. In 1949 they were all living in Salmon.

Nellie Margaret was married to Columbus Mulkey. They had eight children, two of them died in infancy. Their names were Clarence, Edith, Blanche, Burrell, Maude and Cora.

Joseph Robert was married to Alma McDevitt and they had three children, Julia, Nellie, and Theodore.

Minnie Maude was united in marriage to George Shelley and to this union four children were born.

Laverna and Dorothy died at an early age. Don and Betty Jane moved to Boise, Idaho.

Clara Blanche was united in marriage to Frank Proulx and they had one son, Frank Donald.

This part is the history of the children of John Milton and Cora Shelley Reddington. Olive married Milford Allred on December 21, 1914. They had two children, Lester John and Hazel Grace. They were both born in Leadore, Idaho. Lester was born in 1916 and Hazel in 1919. Later they moved to Salmon. Lester married Wanda Lucille Hancock. Hazel married Virgil Earl Schofield.

John Arthur Reddington married Edith Elizabeth Moes in October 1922. They were blessed with four children, Margaret Louise, Samuel Milton, Mary, and Marvell Joyce. They were later divorced and John (Buck) married Nellie Arilla Hirschy. A baby boy was born to them. Orville Arthur Reddington. Nellie passed away in Salmon August 29, 1959.

Wayne lived with his mother Cora in Salmon. Mary Abigale, (Maemie) married Ted Ellis and they were blessed with one child, a boy, John Francis Ellis. Maemie was a school teacher for many years.

Elsa married Vern Thomas Chandler and they had three children. The names of their children are Thomas Vern Chandler, Gerald Francis Chandler and LuAnne Chandler. Marvin married Opal Jones, and they had two children, Phillip and Faye Reddington. Ivan Vanta married Maudie E. Webb, they had one child, a girl , they named Penny Lee. Maudie also had three children from a previous marriage, Sharon Rae Noh, James Edward Noh, Jr. and Jerold Joseph Noh. Most of the time their step-father Ivan raised and provided for them.

—Penny Jepperson

Orville Reddington

I was born September 21, 1930, at Leadore, Idaho, the youngest child of Nellie Hirschy and John A. Reddington. We moved to Salmon before I was old enough to go to school. Being the youngest child and living in Lemhi County near brothers, sisters, grandparents, aunts, uncles, and cousins made me feel secure and safe.

At the age of six, I enrolled in the old Lincoln Elementary School, where my teacher was Gertrude Holgate. I still remember how hard she made us work and how happy we were when we could read the whole book. The next school I attended was the Brooklyn School on the bar. Some things I remember vividly were playing tackle football on the gravel field and playing basketball in the gym with the low ceiling. Ike Gutzman was the principal and my coach. He made us work in the classroom and motivated us to become good athletes. He was a fine teacher, and the kids respected him.

When I entered junior high in the current Salmon Middle School, I felt like I had grown up and that that school building was the best place for kids in my day. Besides the gym had a high ceiling, and you could arch the basketball when you shot. Marjorie Sims was one of my favorite teachers, and I can still hear her saying, "You can do those tough math problems if you try. Now do it!"

After junior high, it was on to high school, and they were wonderful years. I did not seem to miss out on much of the fun and remember so well the great bunch of people who went to high school with me. I continued to like sports and can still recall how great it was to play for the Salmon Savages. Phyllis Rand Caples was another one of those good teachers who made learning, especially literature, enjoyable and encouraged us to go on to college. Golden Welch was my coach and had a great effect on my decision to become a teacher and coach.

During school I worked for Walt Harris in the old Economy Grocery Store and got to know people in Lemhi County even better. It also taught me a good work ethic, and I learned early that you have to work to live.

I soon realized that I should have studied harder

Orville and Elizabeth Ann Reddington

and played less, but it was on to college and other pursuits for me. I did have the opportunity to return to Salmon to teach and do some coaching from 1951-53. I remember what a good competitor Dean Stokes was and how he hated to lose. There were many more students I had the privilege to teaching who are now good solid, productive citizens; some of them still live in the valley. Kids have always taught me more than I have them, and I guess that's why I have enjoyed working Education the past forty years.

I taught for one year in Mackay, two years in Salmon, two years in Wendell; was superintendent of schools for two years in Cambridge, and superintendent of schools in Bliss for two years before moving to Boise in 1962 and going to work for the State Department of Education.

I married Elizabeth Ann Wright, and we have three children: Susan Elizabeth Johnson who is a student at Brigham Young University; John Grant, who works for Albertson's in Boise; and Randy Bruce, who is a coach and teacher at Minico High School in Rupert. Randy is the father of five children: Matthew, Crystal, Heather, Elisa, and Caitlin.

The past sixty years have gone by rapidly, but I will always remember how great it was growing up in Lemhi County with a good family, friends and teachers to keep a guy like me going. Thanks for the heritage.

—Orville Reddington

Elizabeth McDonald Reed

Elizabeth McDonald Reed

Elizabeth McDonald was born in Salt Lake City, Utah on September 24, 1880. When she was seven months old, the family came to Salmon, Idaho, where her father, John McDonald, set up a law practice. Elizabeth, called Bessie by her friends, was the oldest of four children. She attended eight grades of school in Salmon and her teacher was Anna McCaleb, a widow whose husband Jesse had been killed by Indians in the Bannock War of 1878.

As a child, Elizabeth attended the Methodist Church and she liked it. Her early social life revolved around the church. She joined the church in 1898, even though her parents tried to discourage her. Her father was a Catholic and her mother was a Presbyterian. She was always a faithful and active member after joining.

There was no high school in Salmon until 1900, so Elizabeth McDonald went to Logan, Utah to the Agricultural College to take her high school work. She then took the state teacher's exam in 1898, and taught in rural schools near Salmon for two years. In 1900 she decided to go on with her own education, and departed for Northwestern University in Evanston, Illinois. She took the stagecoach one hundred miles over the continental divide to Red Rock, Montana, where she caught the train.

In 1902 she returned to Salmon to teach at a rural school ten miles from town, where she boarded with a family during the week. With her own horse and buggy, she went home to Salmon on weekends. The horse was difficult to manage at times, so in the interest of safety, she decided to make some divided skirts and ride astride. Needless to say, there were some raised eyebrows over this, as it just was not done by women in those days.

Elizabeth was elected County Superintendent of Schools in 1908, and served as superintendent until 1915. There were twenty-six schools in the county, the farthest being one hundred twenty five miles apart. She periodically visited each school. One visit to each of the four farthest schools meant over four hundred fifty miles of travel by horse and buggy or horseback.

Elizabeth started the first 4-H program in Lemhi in 1912, and their first display of work, along with an exhibit of local garden produce, was the beginning of the annual Lemhi County Fair.

One of Elizabeth's goals as school superintendent was to develop the school as the social center for each local community, and while so doing for the North Fork School, she became acquainted with Elias Morse (Jack) Reed. They later married and

moved to Bonneville County, where Jack farmed with his brother and Elizabeth taught school. One daughter, Katheryn, was born in 1920. Jack Reed died in 1939.

In 1946, Elizabeth returned to Salmon, taught two more years, and retired after forty-three years of teaching. After her retirement she kept busy in the field of pioneer history, organized a local historical society in 1951, and sparked the construction of the first county museum in Idaho, which opened on March 4, 1963, one hundred years to the day from the establishment of Idaho territory by President Lincoln.

Elizabeth Reed was always very active in her church and a great supporter of its programs. One of her many contributions was the church library, which she started in the early 1950's. The church bell that rings from the church does so because of her. When the old church was sold in 1941, Elizabeth bought back the bell and donated it to the church, which was built in 1951. The old bell was placed in the bell tower and was rung during the cornerstone services, October 25, 1951. Placed in the cornerstone, along with a Bible, hymnal and other church documents, was a history of the Salmon Methodist Church written by Mrs. Reed.

The last several years of Mrs. Reed's life were spent at the Treasure Valley Manor in Boise, and she died there July 11, 1983. Funeral services were held in Salmon and she is buried in the Salmon City Cemetery.

—History Committee

John Rees

John Rees was born January 17, 1868 in Duquoin, Illinois. His father, Robert Rees came with Mr. Pyeatt and homesteaded some land. They both went back to their homes in Illinois to get their families. It took them ten years to get their families back to Lemhi Valley. His parents Robert and Lexa Rees came to Idaho in 1877. John was nine years old when they arrived in Leadore. John was the oldest child in the family and was chosen to go back to school and get further education. He went to Indiana and graduated from Valparaiso University in law.

John married Ruth Alice Dunlap, daughter of a prominent pioneer family, November 15, 1892. They had one son Theodore.

For seventeen years Mr. Rees lived at the Lemhi Indian Agency, during twelve years of which time he was post trader, keeping the store for the Lemhi Indians during the closing years of their sojourn on the reservation.

While engaged in the work of post trader, Mr. Rees began the study of the language, history and customs of the Western Indians, and as a result of his investigations along these lines, he had been recognized for many years as the foremost authority on Indian life and ore, having been called long distances to deliver lectures on these subjects.

According to the eleventh biennial report of the board of trustees of the State Historical Society of Idaho, December 31, 1928.

John Rees

John Rees foreground, unidentified man and Allen Merritt

John could speak the language and understand the Indians very well. The Indians in the Lemhi Valley had a lot of trust in John Rees. He helped Governor Shoup with the Indian problems in the Valley.

Mr. Rees loved history and loved to write about it and teach it. He was a teacher for the High School when it was at the Brooklyn, the students really like him as a teacher and everyone seemed to have gotten along with him. He taught history, and science. He was a hard teacher, students heard that and were scared to go into High School and have him as a teacher. He taught school until close to his death.

Everyone that knew John Rees seemed to have a lot of respect for him. He helped many people with the books that they were writing and many of the books he helped with have a "thank you", for his help in the front of their books.

John gave a lecture about the Lewis and Clark Expedition and he also wrote a few books about it. He wrote books on the origin of Idaho and about the pronunciation of Sacajawea. One important work was *Idaho, Chronology, Nomenclature, Bibiliography* published in 1918. He wrote a lot about Idaho. He wanted his books to help aid teachers in their work, and help students in their research and become a handy reference for the general reader. He was a man who would try to look ahead and find the material or history that would be needed in the future.

He was admitted to the Bar of Idaho and practiced law. He served as a member of the Idaho State Senate from 1894-1897. He also served as county attorney from 1914-1917.

He died in 1928 at the age of sixty. He was walking into the W.B. Pyeatt drug store and had a heart attack.

John Rees seemed to have died in happiness and we are very grateful to him for the time he has put into the History of Lemhi County and Idaho.

Information taken from the eleventh biennial report of the board of trustees of the State Historical Society of Idaho Boise, Idaho December 31, 1928, and *Patchwork* 1992.

—Emily Herbst
—History committee

Robert G. Rees

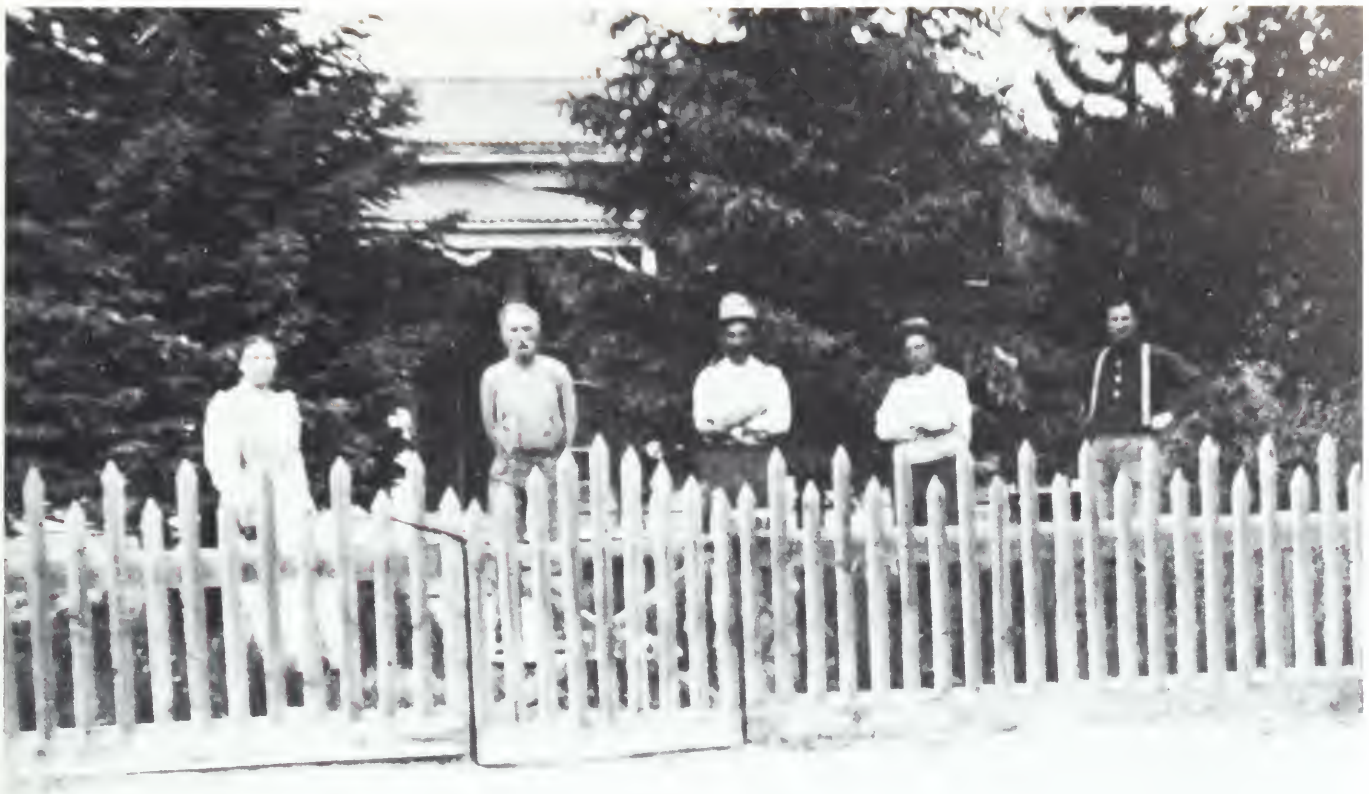
The first Rees to live in Lemhi County, according to Gilmore Denny, was his grandfather, Robert Gillihan Rees. who came from Du Quoin, Perry County, Illinois. Du Quoin was south of St. Louis in the southern tip of Illinois. Many of the earliest residents of Lemhi County came from this area, including the Pyeatt, Rees and Yearian families.

Clara Proulx in her booklet, *Early History of the Upper Lemhi Valley,* p. 22 quotes Dorothy Pyeatt Baker as to the origin of the Pyeatt and Rees families in Lemhi County as follows:

> The Civil War devastation had been great, and many of the young men were looking to the west for opportunities.
>
> Late in 1868, Thomas Pyeatt and Robert Gillihan Rees bade their families farewell and with one wagon and team, along with saddle horses, set out to find a new home and wealth. Having heard great tales of the gold fields at Leesburg, this was their intended destination.
>
> Upon finding unclaimed verdant farm land on the Lemhi River, they quickly decided to settle there. The two men staked out their lands adjoining each other, built a 'dug-out' to bring their families to, paid their taxes and assessments, then started their perilous journey back to Illinois. What little money they had left was gone so they worked for their 'found'; on the trip home, taking many months.
>
> Arriving in Du Quoin, they set about assembling their stock, household goods, clothing and animals, and some farming equipment. Finally they started out, . . . In May 1877, they arrived at the 'dug-out' in time to start spring planting.
>
> Both families lived in the 'soddie' for sixteen months; then the men were able to build the first log cabins with dirt floors and dirt roofs. These poor cabins must have been like heaven. Yet the dirt roofs blew off, leaked and generally made housekeeping miserable. In 1878 Thomas left his family in the protective care of Mr. Rees, and made the weary trip to Corinne, Utah for more tools and other supplies.

When T. L McFarland purchased the Rees Ranch on Maiers Lane in 1934 from William Rees (son of Robert G. Rees) there was a small log cabin still standing, which was probably the first cabin built. Mr. McFarland tore down the cabin and that area became their large garden site.

Rees Store near Lemhi-part of it is still standing as of 1991



In front of the Rees Ranch on Maier's Lane, spring 1915, Naomi Rees, Robert G. Rees, Joe Murphy, Ed Ellis, Bill Whitmyer. The Engleman Spruce Trees were planted about 1884 by Robert G. Rees.

The Rees family had constructed a larger log house, as time and money permitted, and planted Engleman Spruce trees and Rocky Mountain Juniper trees in front of the house. They also planted a variety of apple trees (strawberry crab, yellow crab, sour crab) as well as native cottonwood and quaking aspen. The main traveled road from Leadore to Salmon passed in front of the Rees home.

There were five children born to Robert G. Rees and his first wife, Lexa. Lexa died and is buried in the Yearianville cemetery, near Leadore. Their first child was John who had one child named Ted Rees. John attended Valparaiso University in Indiana and became a lawyer. He served as a judge in Salmon, was a history teacher and historian of renown. He wrote a history of Idaho which was used throughout the state as the Idaho History text. He also operated the Indian Trading Post at Lemhi. His son Ted Rees was an expert at plastering and did the walls of many homes in the valley including the Rees home, when T. L. McFarland remodeled it, and also the Karl Spahn-Snyder home. Ted also stuccoed the outside on many homes including the old Rees home. Their second child was Robert who had two children. Their first daughter was Nell who had two children and next daughter was Bell who had two children. Their fifth child was Ida and she had one child.

After his first wife Lexa died, Robert G. Rees went back to Illinois and got his first wife's cousin, Naomi Walker, to be his second wife. Robert and Naomi had the following children: William (Bill), attended Valparaiso University and remained a bachelor. Elvira and Eva were their daughters. Elvira married Rolly (Roll) Denny and they had five children, Edmund, Evelyn, Bonita, Gilmore, a barber in Salmon, Everett (Happy).. a great musician with string instruments.

Elvira and Roll Denny bought some land from Joe Murphey across the river and the railroad track from the Rees Ranch. There was no house on the land so the Denny's moved their log home down from Junction and put it on the property. The summer of 1988 the Catholic priests moved this same log house (piece by piece) to a site up Hayden Creek and rebuilt it there.

A note about Joe Murphey. He worked at the Spahn and Snyder Ranch for thirty-five years. He married for the first time when he was sixty years

old to a girl whom he had known back home in Missouri. Her name was Barbara and they lived happily for ten years on a ranch below Hayden Creek until Joe passed away. Barbara then moved back to Fenton, Missouri.

Eva married Murd McPherson. Eva was his second wife. They had one child, Sandy McPherson Johnson. (By his first marriage Murd had a son, Paul McPherson).

Gilmore Denny said his grandparents were all buried in the Yearianville Cemetery, so Lexa, Robert G. and Naomi Rees are buried there.

—Melva Kauer

Emmett and Eleanor Steele Reese

A handsome cowboy and the beauties of Lemhi County opened up a whole new world for former opera singer, Eleanor Steele. Eleanor was born the daughter of Charles Steele, a lawyer and banking partner of J.P. Morgan, and enjoyed an early life of affluency in Connecticut and New York. Eleanor had two sisters, Katheryne (Mrs. F. Skiddy) Von Stade and Nancy (Mrs. Devereux) Milburn both of whom were older than Eleanor. Her grandniece, Frederica Von Stade, followed in Eleanor's footsteps in the music world. A portrait of Eleanor as a young girl, painted by her nephew Phillip Von Stade, hangs in Steele Memorial Hospital in her memory.

Eleanor and Emmett Reese

Her studies in music took Eleanor to Europe. She sang at LaScalla in Italy and lived in Paris for a time. In her early years she performed in Europe as a concert and opera singer, a career she abandoned in the early 1940's when she married Emmett Reese. Eleanor was involved with opera companies in the United States as well as singing before the crowned heads of Europe. Her career lasted twenty years and came to a halt when her third marriage ended.

Eleanor's earlier marriages did not provide the lasting happiness that her marriage to Emmett Reese did. Emmett Pascal Reese was born on May 7, 1907 in Laurel County, Kentucky. He was the son of Hiram Nathan and Susan Annie Ponder Reese. Emmett had nine brothers and sisters.

Emmett received his schooling in Kentucky and at the age of nineteen moved to Oregon and then settled in Idaho. He trapped in this area and worked for the Forest Service. He was working on a dude ranch in Montana when he and Eleanor met. Eleanor's father brought her out west to visit several years in a row.

Eleanor was serious about her studies and enjoyed her successful musical career to a point . . . but after she met and fell in love with Emmett her former life had little meaning for her. She still loved to sing and play the piano, but once she came west she knew this was where she wanted to live the rest of her life.

In an interview Eleanor said "It was quite a change moving form Connecticut to Salmon, but I loved it from the moment I saw it. It was just the sort of place I had always dreamed of. It just heavenly down there (Pine Creek Ranch)." Eleanor did not like society and life in the west was a refreshing change.

After their marriage Eleanor bought the Pine Creek Ranch as a wedding present for Emmett. She worked on the ranch herself, gardening, raising chickens, and helping on the range. She did the book work for the ranch and cooked for ranch hands for a while. Later they hired a cook.

The Reeses started an exceptional cattle herd. The original Pine Creek Ranch consisted of one hundred eighty six acres and later two hundred twelve more acres were purchased from Will Poyner. They started out with twenty-two head of cattle and built it up to one hundred fifty. Eleanor was secretary for the business and handmade the sales bills. Emmett took care of the herd production. Their cattle were sold and shipped all over the world.

They bought the Chris Neilson Ranch near Baker which contained over sixteen hundred acres and renamed it Pine Creek Ranch. At the lower end of the ranch they built a comfortable but unassuming home. Emmett and Eleanor later gave the original Pine Creek Ranch to the Girl Scout Organization.

Eleanor was a kind, gracious, frugal, hardworking, private and very, very "giving" person. She loved

birds and owls were a favorite. A lot of owls and other birds lived in the trees surrounding their home. Eleanor placed bird feeders around the house and in the evening she and Emmett enjoyed sitting outside to watch them. Her front room drapes were specially made locally from material containing a bird print. Carved wooden owls hung on her walls. Mrs. Reese gave her home and twenty eight acres of land at Greenwich, Connecticut to the National Audubon Society in 1942 for a bird sanctuary together with an endowment fund for its maintenance.

Her philanthropic efforts were endless. Salmon obtained their first real hospital through Eleanor Reeses' contributions. Since she did not like her own name attached to any charities the hospital was named "Steele Memorial" in memory of her father.

She created the Steele-Reese Foundation to aid operating charities principally in Idaho and Southern Appalachia as well as medical, religious, and educational institutions including the College of Idaho. There was a list of over one hundred charities to which checks were written each year. The SteeleReese foundation made it possible for many young people to go to college. Eleanor paid the hospital and funeral bills for many. Her contributions made the library, animal shelter, and many educational programs a possibility for Salmon. She helped many people she knew were in need through personal funds, even though there was no "tax write-off." Contributions were made to many churches and eventually she donated her own well-loved piano to a local church.

Emmett developed what apparently was Alzheimer's disease. Eleanor did not want him placed in a nursing home after her death, so round the clock home care was provided for him. He was able to live in his own home until his death. Eleanor passed away June 20, 1977 at her home and Emmett was cared for there until his death in September 1982. (*Patchwork* May 1991)

—Tracy Charles
—Edited History Committee

Alden and DeLeath Rice

The farm Alden Rice bought from his father-in-law George Arthur Hodges was part of the Colonel George L. Shoup Ranch. They built a log house which still stands.

Alden started a dairy which later he sold to his son George. Alden was a hard worker, he hauled milk on a route lifting milk cans onto the back of a pickup and taking them to Salmon Valley Creamery. He had a wooden leg but many people did not know it because he was able to do so many things.

Alden and DeLeath worked in town at the Salmon Bakery. He delivered to the stores and restaurants. She helped make the baked goods. DeLeath worked at Saveway wrapping meat for twelve years. She worked until she was sixty-nine, she was a hard worker too.

George Rice moved to Salmon from Leslie, Idaho in 1943 with his parents, Alden S. Rice and DeLeath Hodges Rice, He attended school in the old Brooklyn School starting in the sixth grade. They lived in an old cabin with a sod roof the first winter they were here. He helped his dad and Uncle Gar Hodges tear down the old Lemhi Creamery which stood where the Steele Memorial Hospital stands today. Some of the materials were used in their new homes which they later built. George remembers helping his folks sell homemade ice cream at the rodeo and horses races which Audrey and Art Hodges held.

Alden and DeLeath had four children Alden B. born September II, 1927 at Ukiah, California. George A. was born December 22, 1931 in Ogden, Utah. Their first daughter Gaylene was born in Arco on May 20, 1940 and JoyAnn in Salmon on January 31, 1946.

Alden S. Rice's parents were Hyrum S. and Laura Smith Rice, He was born July 22, 1905 in Garland, Utah. Alden died February I3, 1989. George Arthur Hodges and Chloe Elma Lisonbee Hodges were DeLeath's parents. Anna DeLeath was born on Flag Day June 14, 1906 in Monroe, Utah. They have ninteen grand children and thirty-eight great grand children.

—Shirley Rice

Clara Louise Brown Rice

My family and I moved from Sheridan, Wyoming to Salmon in the spring of 1934. Being unable to find housing, we pitched a tent on Jesse Creek, close to an Indian home. This was no big deal because my family had been friends with the Indians wherever we lived. Dad and Mother were loved and respected by all of them.

We lived in several places around Salmon before Dad and my brothers built a house on Main Street for us, just in front of the old fairgrounds and race track. The High School is on that property now.

Dad and my brothers made our living by hauling and selling firewood for $5 to $7 a cord. I remember rows and rows of ricked wood that I helped stack (three hundred to five hundred cords at times). If people did not have the money for wood, Dad gave it to them. He was like that, always helping someone.

Wages were not very good, I baby-sat for five to ten cents per hour, and worked on a ranch as a "mother's helper" for less than a dollar a day. Later, I worked at the theater for thirty-five cents an hour

and thought I was making great money. Back then, however, we could buy bread for ten cents a loaf, and a sack of candy for a nickel.

School days in Salmon were great, I have many fond memories. The teachers were special and very dedicated. To name just a few, Mrs. Holgate, Mrs. Snook, Miss Donnaly, Mr. Allen, Mrs. Gutzman, Mr. Welch and Mr. Dickerson. I loved them all.

My Dad died in 1940 and life was hard for mother and us kids. We all worked, earning what we could. We always had a big garden, raised chickens, and kept a cow. The boys got deer and elk meat during open seasons, so we never went without food. Mother took in washing and ironing. I think we are better people because of the hard work and hard knocks.

My husband Bud came to Salmon in the fall of 1943 with his parents, Alden and DeLeath Rice, who moved from Leslie Idaho to a ranch south of Salmon which was part of the Shoup Ranch. They bought the ranch from Bud's grandfather, Art Hodges, who owned and raced horses. His second wife, Audrey, was a great horsewoman; she had a horse named "Patches" that she trained and performed with at rodeos and horse shows.

Bud and Clara Rice

I soon met Bud at a church dance and we began dating. He went to high school in Salmon for a year before going into the Navy. He came home in the spring of 1946 and we were married May 24, 1946.

We lived on the ranch about one and a half years, then moved into town. Bud worked at the laundry, drove the bakery truck, and ran the projectors at both the Main and Roxy theaters. We then moved to Missoula, Montana, where we stayed for ten years. Bud drove a produce truck, hauling potatoes to California, and vegetables and fruit back to a fresh produce market in Missoula.

Idaho called us back in 1962 with Boise our destination. We bought a fastfood drive-inn, which we ran for eight years. We tired of the big city, sold out, and moved to Emmett. Bud is an insurance agent, with retirement coming up in a year or two. We love Emmett and probably will remain here.

Two of our children were born in Salmon and two in Missoula. Three of them graduated from Boise High School and one married in Boise. The youngest son finished school in Emmett, and then went into the Air Force. These kids are, Alden, Jenneal Futrell, Mel and Craig. They live in the Boise, Emmett, and Seattle areas. We have seventeen grandchildren.

—Clara Louise Brown Rice

George and Shirley Rice

My name is Shirley Rice. I am the wife of George A. Rice. We are the parents of seven children and grandparents to twenty grandchildren. My parents were William Charles MacRae and Lela May Tanner MacRae Wilson. They named me Shirley Mae, I was born October 12, 1931 in Rupert, Idaho.

George's folks were Alden Smith Rice and Anna DeLeath Hodges. He was born in Ogden, Utah on December 22, 1931. We were married August 24, 1950, at my parents house on Highway 93.

I came to this valley in 1946. We both attended high school here. We rode the river bus which used to pick up all of us. Eli Smith was one of the drivers.

George and I have been married forty years. We have lived on the same farm seven miles from Salmon on Williams Creek, south of town. We have been dairy farmers most of those years. We lived one winter in Ogden, Utah and one in Cobalt. We enjoy Salmon and the many neighbors and friends we have in the valley. We are proud to have lived here in this part of Idaho. We raised our family here. The children were all born at Steele Memorial Hospital over a ten year span. All of our children graduated from Salmon High School. We have had a good life together.

Our children are Starla Rae, born August 6, 1952. She lives in Wellington, Utah, She has been a kindergarten teacher there for nine years. She enjoys teach-

ing and has many hobbies, she tole paints and reads a lot.

Robin Marie, our second was born January 29, 1954. She was married to Lynn Allen Herbst April 2, 1977. They have four children Emil, Alayna, Drew and Laura. They live at Tendoy on a cattle ranch. They work hard to make a good life for themselves and their family. They attend the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter Day Saints at Leadore where they are busy members. We are all members of this church.

September 1, 1955 was the day our first son Evan J came into the world. He was married for fifteen years to Nileen Bowles, they have seven children. Jay, David, Anna Maria, Kathaleen, John Michael, James Aldon, and Irene. They were divorced in November 1989. He was married to Linda Stanger in March 1990. They live in Ione, which is over by Idaho Falls.

Kevin A was born June 17, 1957. He and his wife Tami Tracy live on the dairy and have leased it from George. He works hard with two hundred cows to milk and other chores. They have Scott, Tasha and Marty who go to school now.

Chloe and Robert Walker live in Pocatello. She was born May 3, 1959. He is going to school and she teaches at a Beauty School. She has had an interesting life, living one year in New Zealand and one in Germany.

Born April 15, 1960 Rock A. lives in Rock Springs, Wyoming. He has been married to Brenda Lynn Putnam for ten years and they have four children, Paula, Melissa, Matthew and Christina. They are busy people with their jobs and family life.

Heather Littleford was born January 16, 1962, she lives in Wellington, Utah. She is going to college in Price to be a teacher. After her divorce and moving back from Chicago area, she is glad to be closer to home in Idaho. Heather has two little girls who enjoy school. DeeLana and CarolMae keep their mother busy with singing and tumbling.

—Shirley Rice

Kevin and Tami Rice

Kevin A. Rice was born in Salmon, Idaho June 17, 1957 to Shirley MacRae and George A. Rice. They owned a dairy, Kevin loves the outside and helped on the farm from a very early age.

He likes riding motor cycles and horses. Kevin was in 4-H and took a dairy calf. He and others in the group were shown in a newspaper picture and were featured in a newspaper article. Kevin was in cub scouts for a few years. He attended Salmon Schools, graduating in 1976.

Kevin attended Vo-Tech in Boise going into Auto Mechanics. He worked at a fast foods place, gas station, worked with David Whiting fixing cars, then started his own dairy. He is leasing his father's place. Kevin bought his own ranch in Moore, Idaho, living there only three and a half years before getting home sick for Salmon. He is now leasing his father's and a few neighbor's places. He is running one hundred and twenty five or more cows through his dairy barn.

Kevin is active in his church duties, was president of the Dairy Association and supports the 4-H Club.

Kevin married Tamara Lee Tracy November 26, 1977. They have three children, a son Scott born December 13, 1978, a daughter, Tasha, born September 4, 1980, and a daughter, Tamara, born July 28, 1982. All were born in Salmon.

Tamara Lee Tracy was born November 12, 1958 in Salmon and was raised here. Her parents are Elwood Gary Tracy and Carolyn Gae Goodwin. Gary Tracy is a trapper and painter by trade. Carolyn is an artist and hair stylist. Tammy attended the Salmon Schools where she graduated in 1977. Tammy, a girl scout of ten years, is a cub scout leader and cub scout commissioner at the present time. Tammy helps her husband a little on the dairy and works at a cleaning business a few days a week. She likes to spend time with her children, fishing, taking them on picnics, going camping and doing crafts. Kevin and Tammy like getting out wood, helping their friends and neighbors.

—Tami Rice

FRONT ROW:Tamara BACK ROW:Tasha, Scott, Tami, and Kevin Rice

Clell and Helen Smoot Riddle

Clell came to Salmon in the spring of 1930 and worked that summer for the Forest Service. In August he was joined by his wife, Helen, and six of his seven children. The economy had not recovered from the 1929 stock market crash and Clell worked that winter for a dollar a day as a ranch hand on the Dell Fife Ranch.

In the spring of 1931 they bought the Richard Holmes ranch on Fourth-of-July Creek and were joined by their oldest son, Mace, who came to help run the ranch. Times were still hard and the family worked long hours in the field. Helen raised an enormous garden. She canned many fruits, vegetables and meat since freezers were unheard of in those days. She dried apples and corn to help feed their large family.

Mr. Riddle had bought dairy cows and although the price of butterfat was low, the monthly cream check was a source of much needed cash. With an old Model T Ford engine they rigged up a wood saw and cut wood to be sold in Salmon to further maintain the family. Although they worked hard it proved to be a losing battle, for in 1933 in what was to become know as the Bank Holiday, the Salmon bank closed its doors. All loans were declared due and payable. The dairy head and farm equipment was sold to satisfy the loan.

The team of horses proved to be the families salvation since he was fortunate to hire out with his team on a WPA Project. In the spring he obtained work with the team on a road contract near the Sunbeam Dam on the Salmon River. During the intervening years they built a house on the east Main Street. By the year 1940 all their children, except their youngest son, had married and they sold the home to return to Utah

After managing a farm for a year near Circleville and working a year in a plaster mill at Sigurd, they moved to Nephi and opened a coal yard that he operated for the next five years before returning to Salmon in 1947. After returning Salmon they build a house on Daisy Street which he eventually sold to be a small acreage adjoining the Bill Clark Ranch. Here he kept a dairy herd until 1950 when he sold out and went to work as a skip operator at the Ima Mine in Patterson. He worked for the Ima Mine until his death on November 21, 1952 at the age of sixty-four. He was buried November 25, 1952 in the Salmon Cemetery.

Clell and Helen Riddle

Helen passed away in Clarkston, Washington, November 20, 1981 at the age of ninety-three. Helen's body was returned to Salmon for burial. Their oldest son Mace, passed away September 11, 1952, and their youngest son Kenneth died in September 1970. Another son Garn passed away July 7, 1962 and is buried in the Salmon Cemetery. Riddle's daughters, Bernice, Madora and Margie reside at Clarkston, Washington and Keith lives in Laurel, Montana. Fourteen of their thirty-one grandchildren were born in Salmon. While none of the family live at the present time in Salmon they still think of it as the old home town and return every other year for the Riddle Reunion.

—Bernice Paul

John Wilmer and Ruth P. Rigby

John Wilmer Rigby and Ruth P. Rigby became residents of Salmon, Idaho along with their two children, Nancy Lyn and John Dale, September 3, 1962. The massive fire that destroyed the old Steven's Drug Store along with other businesses of the town proved to be the reason for their arrival. With an invitation from Ralph and LaVonne Bartschi, former owners of Steven's Drug, to become partners, they established Ralph's Pharmacy at 519 Main Street. In 1965 Mr. Bartschi and his family moved to Meridian, Idaho and the business resumed operation under the partnership of the Rigby's and Wilmer's brother, Sherman, and his wife, Virginia. The name of the store then became Rigby's Pharmacy. In 1970 Wilmer and Ruth purchased all the interests in the business when Sherman and Virginia left for opportunities in Reno, Nevada.

Born November 7, 1931, in Montpelier, Idaho, Wilmer graduated from the former Montpelier High School in 1950 and received a degree in Pharmacy in 1954 from then Idaho State College. He was a married man at graduation with a child, Nancy, born January 19, 1954. Ruth Price became his wife August 1, 1952 in the Logan, Utah L.D.S. Temple. Ruth was born in Paris, Idaho, December 3, 1932, graduated from the former Fielding High School in Paris in 1951, and immediately began working for Dr. Spencer Rich in Paris. She moved to Pocatello,

Idaho after her marriage. Ruth became a Licensed Practical Nurse in 1975, a member of the last L.P.N. Course given in Salmon. The class was taught by Diane Ellis, R. N. and training occurred in the Steele Memorial Hospital.

The Rigby's moved to Evanston, Wyoming in 1954, where Wilmer served his pharmacy internship at the Warner Drug Store and received his pharmacy license in 1955. He then accepted employment with the Walgreen Drug Company at Price, Utah where their son, John Dale was born September 4, 1956. Wilmer was offered a position with Lowe Drug Company in Montpelier, Idaho in 1957, where the family remained until June 1960, when they moved to Challis, Idaho, and purchased half interest in the Challis Drug, becoming partners with the Ralph Bartschi's in this venture. They moved to Salmon two year later after selling the business to Wilmer's brother, Clyde, and his wife, Lois.

Nancy graduated from Salmon High School in 1972, and then went to Brigham Young University and Idaho State University, receiving her degree in secondary education in 1977 from Idaho State. She married Keith Lynn Allen December 27, 1975, the Idaho Falls Temple. Keith received a degree in sociology from Idaho State University in 1978. They have four children: Natalie, Shane, Brandon, and Patrick. Nancy is currently (1991) pursuing a Registered Nurse Degree at Ricks College.

In 1974 Dale finished high school in Salmon and that year began studying electronics at the trade and technical school at Idaho State University. He left school January, 1976 to serve a mission for the L.D.S. Church in Northern Italy, being released in January 1978 He then resumed and completed his schooling in Pocatello, receiving a 3-year certificate in electronics in 1980. That same year he married Marilyn Jones on May 29th in the Idaho Falls Temple. Marilyn received a Registered Nursing Degree from Idaho State University also in 1980. They have three children: Ryan, Jed, and Megan. Dale obtained a bachelors degree in electrical engineering from Cal State University Northridge in

FRONT ROW: Ryan Rigby, Megan Rigby, Ruth and Wilmer, Brandon Allen, Jed Rigby BACK ROW: Natalie Allen, Dale Rigby, Marilyn Rigby, Nancy Allen, Patrick Allen, Keith Allen, Shane Allen

1990.

Ruth was president of the L.D.S Relief Society eleven years and has been active in the L.P.N. Association, presently serving s treasurer. She enjoys handiwork, quilting, camping, hiking, music, and her grandchildren.

Wilmer has been active in the L.D.S. Church, serving as Bishop of the Salmon First Ward. He spent eight years on the school board, has been a board member of the Hospice Organization and is a charter member of the Salmon School Foundation board. He enjoys steelhead fishing, reading western history, and presently is researching Captain William Clark's Reconnaissance Trail down the Salmon River.

—Ruth Rigby

Clark and Harriet Riggan

Clark and Harriet Riggan, along with Quinn and Orpha Riggan, came to Lemhi Valley in 1940. Clark and Quinn were the oldest sons of Edmond Frank and Ida Clark Riggan. They were raised on the family ranch in Teton Valley, Idaho. Ed Riggan (1880-1952) and Ida (1885-1963) owned one of the oldest herds of purebred Hereford cattle in the state.

Clark Harold Riggan was born December 5, 1910. He received his education in Victor, Idaho. As a young man he worked in the mines in Utah and worked for Shell Oil Co. In 1932 Clark was married to Harriet Conger. Her father, William James, and mother, Harriet Moore Conger, owned a grocery store in Victor. Harriet received her early education in Rigby and graduated from Victor High School. She then attended Idaho State College for a short while.

After their marriage, the young couple lived on the family ranch, while Clark and Quinn helped their father. The winters in Teton Basin were very severe, and feeding a herd of cattle in the deep snow was difficult, so the decision was made to move to an area where the winters were milder. In 1940 Clark and Quinn traveled to Lemhi Valley and purchases the Billy Mulkey and adjoining Clark ranches. The cattle were brought by truck and the families moved here in the fall of 1940. At that time there were no oiled roads. The railroad had quit running that year, but the track was still down. The houses on the ranch had no electricity and no running water.

Clark and Harriet had two sons, William Clark, born 1933, and James Edmond, born 1936. A daughter, Susan was born in 1942. In 1944 Clark and Harriet moved to the Joe Pattee ranch at Tendoy. This ranch was leased. Quinn and Orpha remained on the Mulkey Ranch. They continued to raise and sell purebred hereford cattle.

Another move was made in 1948 when Clark and Harriet purchased the Holt Craft place at Baker. This was three hundred acres and they later added more, buying government land. They would remain on this place, continuing to improve and prosper. In addition to the cattle, they crop leased land at different times to Ray Skinner, Dick Stokes and Dale Jolley for raising potatoes. In 1958 they bought four hundred acres on Wimpey Creek from Elmo and Wanda Crook to use for hay and pasture.

Each of the Riggan children had the opportunity to attend "country" schools. Bill graduated from the eighth grade at Tendoy, Jim from the eighth grade at Baker, and Susan went to the first three grades at Baker. Many great memories come from their experiences at these schools. All three graduated from Salmon High School.

Bill went on to receive an education in electronics at Idaho State College. He is a senior member of the technical staff at Sandia National Laboratories in Albuquerque, New Mexico. Sandia is involved in electronic research and development. Bill works in radiation detection. Bill and his wife Leora have three daughters, Karen Anderson, Kim Morgan and Susan Podine.

Jim was involved in the mining industry, living in Wyoming and Oregon. He then came back and lived on the ranch helping his father. He is now involved in construction, real estate and mining. Jim has three children, Bret Riggan, Shelly Allred and Bette Haddon. He is married to the former Deborah Herndon.

Susan is married to George Blodgett of Salmon. They are the owners of B and B Foods and Imperial Apartments. They have two children, David Blodgett and Lisa Blodgett Brown.

Clark Riggan died in 1971. The Baker ranch is now owned by Galen and Norma Kossler. Harriet still owns the Wimpey Creek place. It is leased by Bill Swahlen. Harriet makes her home in Salmon.

—Harriet Riggan
—Susan Riggan Blodgett

Quinn and Orpha Riggan

Quinn Edmond Riggan was born on May 20, 1902 in Teton Valley, Idaho. Quinn was the oldest of five children born to Edmond Frank and Ida Clark Riggan. He was raised on the family cattle ranch. Ed Riggan raised purebred hereford cattle.

Quinn's grandfather, Frank Riggan, trailed horses to the Utah Territory from Texas. He met and married Mary Ann Haines in Vernal, Utah and they then settled in Teton Valley, Idaho. Quinn's mother, Ida, was the daughter of James Israel Clark and Annie Thompson Clark. Her grandfather, Israel Justus Clark, born in 1821, in Dansville, New York came west with the Mormons and was one of the volunteers that Brigham Young called to go to the

Salmon River Mission to establish Fort Lemhi and preach the gospel to the Indians. This was in 1855. He spoke Shoshoni and helped to teach the Indians to speak English. One daughter was born to him and his wife while at Fort Lemhi.

Quinn received his education in Teton Valley and as a young man traveled to Chicago and went to mechanics school. He then returned to Teton Valley and married Orpha Cover in 1923.

Orpha Cover Riggan was born May 5, 1904 in Big Horn, Wyoming to Samuel and Clara E. Pritchett Cover. The family moved to Teton Valley in 1912. Their property adjoined the Riggan ranch.

In 1940 Quinn and Orpha, with his brother Clark and his family, moved to Lemhi Valley. They purchased the Billy Mulkey and adjoining Clark acreage at Tendoy. Quinn and Orpha continued to live on the ranch until the early 1950's. They then sold the ranch and moved into Salmon. Quinn at that time was involved in various mining properties and also owned an acreage on Bohannon Creek, which he purchased from Bill Crews. In 1955 they sold their home in Salmon to Bernard Blodgett and bought a ranch at Lemhi from Max and Lois Clark. When they bought this place, there was a herd of sheep on it, so Quinn continued to raise sheep and also had a herd of Black Angus cattle. Quinn also bought additional land on Hayden Creek.

At about this time Quinn was one of the group of people that was responsible for getting television brought into Lemhi County. In 1967 Quinn retired and the ranch was sold the Carl and Dorothy Peterson. Quinn and Orpha bought a home in Baker. This home was once the Baker schoolhouse. Quinn died in 1968. Orpha moved to town and lived there to her death in 1987.

—Susan Riggan Blodgett

John E. and Elsie M. Rinker

Father was John Ernest Rinker born in Buffalo, New York, February 2, 1894. He married Elsie May Simeton, born November 16, 1903. They got married in Lancern, Michigan, in 1921. John worked as a steel worker. They moved to Wyoming, he worked as a rancher for three years. Then moved to Butte, Montana where he worked as a miner. There were nine children in the family.

John E. Rinker was born in New York, June 19, 1925 and married Beverly Cox, both are living in Boise, Idaho. John is working as the County Deputy. Earl Rinker was born in Wyoming December 26, 1929. He lives in Salt Lake City, Utah and is retired now. Bessie Rinker Croft was born in Wyoming February 28, 1930 and passed away June 12, 1971, in Idaho Falls, Idaho.

Irene Rinker Olson was born in Robert, Idaho, August 23, 1933. She is now retired and living in Salmon Idaho. Robert Rinker was born in Roberts, Idaho, February 23, 1934. He married Leroice Ann Wheeler March 28, 1955, in Anaconda, Montana. Robert worked in Anaconda Smelter for five years, then moved to Salmon, Idaho. Robert worked at Champion Sawmill from 1959 to 1984 and then had to retire. Leroice Ann Wheeler was born March 31, 1939, in San Francisco, California. She worked at Wally's Cafe for twenty-three years. She passed away August 26, 1988, from cancer.

Robert and Leroice had three children. Robert Wayne Rinker was born December 26, 1955, in Salmon, Idaho and is still living in Salmon. He has three children, Robert Wayne Rinker, Jr., born in McCall, Idaho, October 8, 1976. Amanda Irene Rinker was born in Pasa Robles, California, July 10, 1981. Justin Thomas Rinker was born in Idaho Falls, Idaho December 25, 1986. Their second son Rickey Dean Rinker was born in Philipsburg, Montana, July 8, 1957 and is still living in Salmon. He has one child Rickey Dean Rinker, Jr., born in Salmon, Idaho, November 24, 1980. Their daughter Sandra Dee Rinker was born in Philipsburg, Montana, August 17, 1959 and is still living in Salmon. She has one child Cody Ray Halle, born in Salmon May 3 1982. Sandra works at the Salmon River Coffee Shop and is living with Steven R. Gott, Manager of American Land Title.

W. T. Robinson. W. P. Whitwell.

THE

ROBINSON DRUG CO.

SALMON CITY, IDAHO.

Having thoroughly refitted the Quarles building on Main street, and opened a fine line of fresh....

Drugs, Medicines,
Toilet Articles,
Patent Medicines,
Stationery, Etc.,

We extend a cordial invitation to every one to call and inspect goods and learn prices.....

Everything Fresh and New.

Prescriptions Carefully Compounded.

THE ROBINSON DRUG CO.

Office of Dr. Whitwell.

Richard Rinker was born in Roberts, Idaho, January 30, 1935. He married Elberta May Wheeler August 10, 1954 at Fort Hood, Texas. Richard was in the Army there for three years and then moved to Salmon. Richard worked at Champion Sawmill for thirty-one years. He had to retire because of a heart condition. Elberta works at the Smokehouse Cafe as a waitress. They have two daughters and six grandchildren, all of them boys.

John and Elsie's seventh child was Edward Rinker born in Roberts, Idaho, January 17, 1937. He is now living in Burley, Idaho. Their youngest daughter Elsie May Rinker Tracy was born in Pocatello, Idaho, February 13, 1939. She passed away in 1986 in Heyburn, Idaho. Their youngest child, James Rinker was born in Pocatello, Idaho, November 13, 1941. He works as a chef at Hilton in San Francisco, California.

—Rinker family

Gilbert and Birdine Risbon

I was born August 25, 1911 in Waverly, Nebraska and was named Bertha Birdine Kephart. My husband, Gilbert Joseph Risbon was born March 18, 1904 in Langdondale, Pennsylvania. We met when I was eleven years old and he was eighteen. He and two other friends had "ridden the rails" out west looking for work. The main occupation in the area where he resided was coal mining and during the summer months many men were without work.

My father hired Gilbert to work in the wheat harvest. He proved to be a proficient and willing worker so my father offered him employment during corn harvest in October. He and his two friends spent the balance of the summer following the harvest arriving back in Nebraska for corn picking time then returning to Pennsylvania for winter work in the coal mines. This was his yearly schedule the next six years.

We were married on Labor day, September 6, 1927, and we laughingly commented, that "We had labored ever since". We enjoyed fifty five years of married life before his passing August 24, 1982 here in Salmon.

I guess you would have to call Gilbert a gypsy at heart, for he was never content to put down roots in one place for very long. New vistas always beckoned and for the next twenty years we traveled across country, living in several states for short periods of time.

Our first address in Idaho was Eagle. We moved from Grainton, Nebraska to Eagle in August 1931. Our last two daughters were born there. We lived there from 1931 to 1936. Those were the depression years and although money was almost non-existent, we were always able to have food in plenty.

The Risbon family

Five children were born to us in six years, four daughters and one son, Margie, Eugene, Ilene, Adeline, and Patricia. They could lay claim in later years of having been in well over half of the forty eight states. My correspondence with my family was very sparse. Often times several months would go by without a letter. They told me that they would make bets among themselves as to whether the next letter to arrive, would contain a new address.

Our traveling experiences were far from over. We lived in Pennsylvania at two different times, in Denver, Colorado and in Carbondale, Colorado where Gilbert operated his own welding and repair business.

In October 1951, we returned to Thompson Falls, Montana where we resided until we made our move to Salmon, Idaho in May 1958. By this time our children were married and were busy rearing their own families. Suddenly we realized we were middle aged and the time had finally arrived for us to make the final choice for our permanent address.

We had often passed through Salmon in our travels and had commented on the beautiful mountains and the green valley where town was located. Because of the distance between larger towns we were skeptical about locating here. After a final trip to Colorado, we came back to Salmon and purchased an acre of ground one mile North of

Salmon on Highway 93. It was a bare acre of ground so after having a well dug by Charlie Dahle, electricity brought in and other arrangements for permanent living made, we moved here July 7, 1958.

We had more enthusiasm than financial means. The money we had went much faster than we though in the purchase of material for the Welding Shop Gilbert planned on opening. We rolled up our sleeves and did most of the work ourselves. Working together we built the thirty by forty Welding Shop which opened in January 1959. It was known as Highway 93 Welding and Repair for the twenty three years Gilbert operated it.

Steelhead fishing on the Salmon River was proving a profitable occupation for several residents of the area. Among them was Joe Scoble, who was interested in obtaining more information about the new jet pumps which both the Buehler and Berkely Company were trying to perfect.

Charles Dahle had ideas along the same line. Some experiences he had with a pump which would produce a large volume of water for the horsepower it took to drive it lead him to believe a pump could be designed and built which would enable the fishing boats to travel with more ease and speed on the Salmon River. Dahle approached Gilbert about building a jet pump. With their combined ideas, the pump was built. When the ice went out of the river in the spring of 1960, it was ready for testing. It was installed in a twenty seven foot hull which Joe Scoble had built. On the trial run it proved to work very well. It had power and speed and Joe was able to transport ten people in a fishing party up and down the river. This was the first jet boat to operate on the Salmon River.

From 1964 through 1967, I cooked for Joe Scoble, both spring and fall season of steelhead fishing, at his camp on Stub Creek. Gilbert, loving steelhead fishing as much as he did, was not to be left behind when an opportunity such as that presented itself. He made a large sign which read "On Outside Job". It provided many a chuckle from his customers. Most of them knew he was steelhead fishing.

The caption beneath our family picture taken on our youngest daughter's twenty-fifth wedding anniversary reads like this "Mom and Dad, a product of your life. Here we are, all five of us, Looks fairly good to me - Love you all, Pat."

—Birdine Risbon

Curtis and Pearl Curtis Roberts

Curtis W. Roberts passed away November 2, 1931, at the Veteran's Hospital at Hines, Illinois. He was thirty-seven years of age and had been a resident of Salmon, Idaho for the greater part of his life. For several years his health had been poor and he was taken to the Veteran's Hospital in Illinois September 10. His wife, Pearl, accompanied him.

He was born in Central City, Colorado September 28, 1894. He came to Lemhi County with his parents at the age of two years. In 1917, he enlisted in the Army and became a wagoner in the 91st Division. He served overseas until April 25, 1919, when he received an honorable discharge. He was awarded a Victory medal while in the service.

On July 6, 1927, he was married to Pearl Curtis, who was well known in the area as a school teacher.

He was awarded a full military funeral by the Lloyd Shaw Post, the American Legion, with a large crowd of World War I and Spanish-American War vets present to take charge of the rites at the grave in the Salmon Cemetery.

His wife, his mother, two sisters, and four brothers survived him.

—History Committee

Dan and Marilyn Thayer Roberts

Guy Dan Roberts was born September 15, 1936, in Salmon, Idaho. He was the son of Guy Dan Roberts, born July 26, 1901 and Opal Estell Wilson born September 19, 1910. Guy had a half sister Gwendlyn Aileene Hall born May 3, 1929. At the time of his birth, the family resided on the "Rose Ranch", at Carmen, Idaho.

Guy attended his first year of school at the Carmen School, now the Carmen Grange. The family then moved to a ranch on the Big Flat where he graduated from the Salmon Schools in 1955.

Upon graduating, Guy signed on with the Armed Forces in October 1955. He was stationed with the Guided Missile Battalion in Colorado, Texas, and Connecticut. While serving in Connecticut, he met Marilyn Ruth Thayer born May 17, 1938, Hartford, Connecticut, daughter of Louis Reginald Thayer born October 31, 1899, Torrington, Connecticut, (died October 18, 1989, Hartford, Connecticut) and Beatrice Mabel Pearl born January 9, 1907, Hampton, Windham, Connecticut. Marilyn resided in Newington, Connecticut and attended schools there. She also obtained a diploma at Middlesex Memorial Hospital School of Nursing, Middletown, Connecticut. Guy and Marilyn were married on November 28, 1959, in Newington, Connecticut. They made their first home on the Roberts Ranch on Big Flat, later moving to Salmon.

Guy was employed in ranching and logging in and around Lemhi County and Montana. Both have been active with American Red Cross, Search and Rescue, Ambulance Service and Grange. They currently reside in Salmon.

Their children are Kimberly Susan born August

22, 1962, Salmon. She was married May 16, 1981 to Edward A. Peterson in Salmon and they still reside here. They have two children. Their second daughter is Kathy Lyn born July 22, 1964 at Salmon. She is currently residing in Missoula, Montana. Karen Rae is their youngest daughter born March 23, 1966 at Salmon. She is a member of the Air National Guard and currently residing in Boise, Idaho.

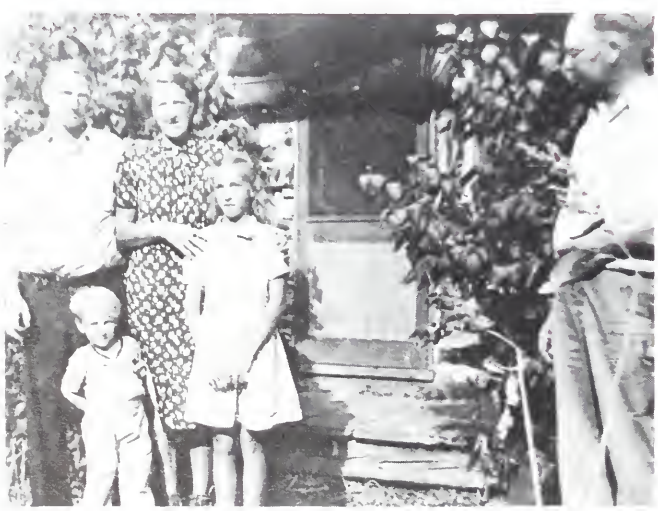
—Marilyn Roberts

Guy and Opal Wilson Roberts

Guy Roberts was born on the Benedict Ranch on Carmen Creek in 1901 to James Roberts and wife Margaret. The family moved to the Big Flat in 1902. Guy went to the Big Flat School. He later worked on ranches in the Salmon valley until leasing the Tom Wend Ranch near Shoup in 1932.

Opal Wilson married Bill Hall in 1928. Bill worked in the mines at Ulysses, and they lived on a ranch across the Salmon River near Shoup, which was reached by crossing the river in a cage. It was during this time their daughter Gwendlyn was born. In 1932 Bill died and Opal married Guy Roberts in 1934. They ranched there until 1936 when they moved to the Rose Ranch on Carmen Creek. They ranched there for seven years. Their son, Guy Dan, was born the year they moved to the Rose Ranch. Gwendlyn went to the Carmen school.

During the time they lived on the Rose Ranch they were buying a ranch on the Big Flat. In Opal's words, "It was like taking it up from the Indians." It was covered with trees and brush and no fences. They lived in three houses put together; one had a pump that served as water for the house, one was cottonwood logs with a dirt roof, and the other had two rooms that served as a bedroom and living room. They loved it as it was their own home, and home was taking baths in a wash tub, and having an outhouse out back. Guy had the wood pile between the house and the outhouse so the wood would be handy. The school teacher, Virginia Arwine, came to live with the Roberts while teaching on the Big Flat.



FRONT ROW: Dan and Gwendlyn BACK ROW: Guy and Opal Roberts with Uncle Ralph Mark at side

Guy and Opal had beef cattle, some milk cows, chickens, and raised turkeys for sale with orders for them ahead of time. For seventeen years they trailed their cattle, along with those from two or three other ranches, through Gibtown over the old road to summer pasture in the Big Hole. In 1950 they built a new house and bought a tractor. Opal took up making cakes for weddings and birthdays.

Daughter Gwendlyn graduated from Salmon High School, went to school in Lewiston for one year and then taught school at Sandy Creek for two years. She married Bill Morgan and moved to Nampa, Idaho. Their children are Connie, Cindy, Robert, Byron, and Maureen.

Dan ended up in the Army when he was eighteen years old and met his wife Marilyn during that time. Their children are Kimberly, Kathy, and Karon.

Later Guy and Opal sold their ranch to Bill Loudy, who has kept it looking very much like a beautiful ranch. The Roberts built a new home on two acres across the highway from their old ranch, where Opal continues to live since Guy's death.

—Opal Roberts

James William Roberts

James William Roberts, also known as James William Alexander Robertson was born July 1862 in Tingwick, Quebec, Canada his parents were William Robertson and Lucinda King Robertson.

James Robertson married Logie Isabella Harold in Leeds Village, Quebec, Canada. There was a son born to this union, December 24, 1889, in Leeds Village. Then something happened that James Robertson moved to Colorado by himself. About this time, he changed his name and remarried in 1894 to Margaret Hastie in Cheyenne, Wyoming, moving to Central City, Colorado where Jim worked at mining.

Two of their seven children were born in Colorado. In 1896 they moved to Lemhi County, Idaho. Five more children were born in and around Salmon. Their oldest son Curtis W. Roberts, born September 28, 1894, in Colorado (died February 11, 1931) was married to Pearl Curtis. She was born July 6, 1927 and died in 1983. They had no children. Their second son, Horace R. Roberts "Bo" born March 13, 1896 in Colorado, (died January 4, 1975 in Idaho) married Helen Morrison at Salmon. Their children are Mike and Rose.

James Newell Roberts born June 15, 1898, married Ruth Ellen Nughen born September 26, 1896. They had one child, James Andrew Roberts who lives in California.

The fourth son of James and Margaret was Guy Dan Roberts born July 26, 1901 (died November 16, 1978) married Opal Estell Wilson born September 19, 1910. Opal already had a daughter Gwendlyn Aileene Hall and together they had one son Guy Dan Roberts born September 15, 1936. Their youngest son, John Forrest Roberts was born June 6, 1903 and died in 1976. He married Lilly Marshall, they had no children.

Their two youngest children were twin girls, Jessie Roberts was born February 6, 1906 and married Ralph Mack in Salmon, Idaho. Jennie Roberts was born February 6, 1906 and married James Yenney. Her children are Curt and Lorraine Yenney.

When the family first arrived in Lemhi County, Jim Roberts worked for the Benedict Ranch on Carmen Creek. Later they moved to Big Flat where some land was purchased and the family lived for years there.

Jim worked as a mail carrier for a while between Gibbonsville and Bannock, Montana. Later, he obtained equipment and horses and began a freight business of his own. He hauled freight to Leesburg from Salmon and lumber from local saw mills. He was instrumental in putting up most of the cable tram-ways for the mines at Gibbonsville and Ulysses. Some of the mining equipment that he delivered to the mine locations was large and heavy. Having witnessed some of these places, makes it hard to visualize that he and his help could have succeeded, especially with what they had to work with at that time.

After delivering lumber to a lumber yard in Salmon, Jim Roberts's freight team was spooked by the first car in Salmon. They ran, and Jim was injured when the wagon crashed. Jim Roberts died of those injuries February 28, 1912. The car belonged to Dr. Wright, and the crash occurred on the corner where the museum now stands.

The Roberts name lives on here in Salmon with the members of the family.

—Guy Dan Roberts

Marvin and Betty Wolff Roberts

Marvin Duane Roberts, son of Ray Marion and Viola Melba Wood Roberts of Harlowton, Montana was born January 9, 1943 in Harlowton, Montana. He married Betty Eleanor Wolff, daughter of Edward Francis and Dorothy Anna Olson Wolff of Ryegate, Montana. They were married September 4, 1960 in Marvin's parents ranch house, seven miles west of Harlowton, Montana. Marvin was in the Army, home on a thirty day leave before he went to Germany on September 11, 1960. He was stationed near Stuttgart, West Germany September 1960 to January 1963. Betty joined him in Germany August 2, 1961. Their first child Lisa Kay was born at Bad Constatt army hospital near Stuttgart October 30, 1962. In December 1962 Betty and Lisa left Germany for the States. Marvin joined them January 1963. They resided in Harlowton, Montana until the spring of 1963 when we moved to Yellowtail Dam, near Hardin, Montana. Marion Diane was born in Hardin, June 12, 1964. Shortly afterwards we moved to Harlowton, then Judith Gap, Conrad, then to Libby, Montana in March 1966. Marvin worked on Libby Dam and at the St. Regis Paper Company sawmill. On April 28, 1970 Viann Marie was born in Libby. On March 22 1971 we moved to Wendell, Idaho where Marvin's parents now resided.

From March 1971 to May 1978 we lived in Jerome, Glenns Ferry, Twin Falls, Filer, Pocatello and Shoshone where Marvin and Betty worked various jobs. While living in Filer Mary Joan and Marsha Ellen, twins were born in Twin Falls on Jan 3, 1973. On May 9, 1974 Matthew Edward was born in Twin Falls.

In May 1978 we moved to Montpelier, Idaho. Marvin worked for Idaho State Highway Department. In August 1982 Marvin moved to Gillette, Wyoming. Betty and family moved there in October 1982. Marvin worked for the Wyoming State Highway Department. In July 1985 Marvin transferred to Patrick Draw, Wyoming.

On August 5, 1986 we moved to Gooding, Idaho. In September 1988 we moved to Malta, Idaho where Marvin worked for the Idaho State Highway Department. September 1, 1989 we moved to Declo. In November 1989 we moved to Gibbonsville, Idaho where we now live.

Matthew is a sophomore at Salmon High School. Mary is attending Trapper Creek Job Corp near Darby, Montana. Marsha married William "Bill" McNeeley August 9, 1990 in Bliss where they now live. Viann married David Floyd January 7, 1988 in Gooding. They now live in Bliss.

Marion Duane married Jeaneth Olvido Roberts April 17, 1990 in San Carolnegas, Philippines where his wife was born and raised. Jeaneth came to the United States September 11, 1990 to live with Duane in Twin Falls, Idaho.

Lisa married Robert "Bob" Robbins February 4, 1982 in Montpelier, Idaho. They lived in Caldwell. Later they moved to Ridgecrest, California where they now live. A son was born to them on April 20 1988 in Ridgecrest. His name is Benjamin Daniel Robbins.

Marvin and Betty Roberts are Baptists. We became born again Christians in September 1968 in Libby Montana.

Marvin's parents, Ray and Viola Roberts both passed away in 1988 and their ashes were scattered on the Sawtooth Mountains in Idaho. Betty's parents are both buried in Lavina, Montana Cemetery.

—Betty Wolff Roberts

Frank and Hazel Rood

Franklin Horace Rood was born at Carmen, Idaho on September 25, 1908. His parents were Willard and Fannie Mae. His grandparents were Franklin and Emma McCracken and Horace and Sarra Rood. He grew up in and around Salmon, Carmen, and Leesburg. His dad owned and operated the butcher shop at Leesburg.

Willard Sr. married Fannie Mae McCracken in 1907 and they took up a homestead on Big Creek which is now Panther Creek. They raised hay, cattle, and fruit. They had three children: Franklin (1908), Willard Jr. (1910), Velma (1914). There was no school down there at that time and their mother brought the children to Carmen to go to school. Also, there were no roads at that time so everything was transported by pack horses. At packing horses, Willard Sr. was the best. He did all kinds of packing for the Thunder Mountain Mining Company, from Salmon, to Custer and up the Yankee Fork.

Frank grew up mostly on Panther Creek. He helped his dad on the ranch, trapped, worked for the Forest Service, and chased Cougar. He would get as high as $75 for a cougar hide. Also, he got lots of bear, coyotes, bobcats, and muskrats. That was his only spending money when he was going to school.

Frank took to bigger things as he grew up. In his time he captured three hundred cougar and got to be know as "King of the Kitties". That is why Big Creek was changed to Panther Creek, because so many cougars were taken from there.

On December 5, 1956 Frank married Hazel Bevan in Challis. They had no children. Frank had an undeveloped piece of land of fifty acres on Beaver Creek. They moved there and took a small trailer house over rough road to the ranch. It was their home until they could build a house. They cleared the land of brush and rocks, fenced, ditched, and planted three hundred fruit trees as that was to be their livelihood later on, along with cattle and placer mining. All the work was done by hand with picks and shovels and hard work. Year by year the fruit trees started to bear. They cleared more land for hay and got cattle. They got the house built, water piped in, sprinklers for the lawn, and had lots of pretty flowers. There was lots of trouble with the bear and deer getting into the fruit. They nearly had to night-herd them.

The ranch had almost everything, a nice fish pond, tame ducks, turkeys, chickens, and a cabin for rent, just about anything to add a dollar for the grocery bill. Frank and Hazel went to Salmon twice a year to buy groceries and things they needed. They would have a list of things to do and get each time and if they forgot anything, it would have to wait till the next time out. They had a nice vegetable garden. They worked the famous Rood Placer Mine at odd times when they had extra time from the ranch, which wasn't often, but they did good at it.

By now they were getting too old to do heavy work and decided to sell the ranch, which they did in 1972 and moved to Salmon. Again, there was lots of hard work. They built their own house in town, cleared the half acre of rocks and trees, planted fruit trees and a garden; just got it so they could retire and rest a bit, go fishing and so on.

Frank died May 17, 1988 and is buried in the Salmon Cemetery. His widow still owns the placer mine and the house in Salmon.

—Hazel Bevan Rood

Horace and Loretta Rood

Horace Greeley Rood was born at Bristol, Wisconsin, June 19, 1850, the son of Abram and Elizabeth Baker Rood. He had one sister and six brothers. His brother Calvin was killed in the Civil War in 1861. Horace and his brother, Harvey, came west to Salmon City, Idaho Territory with the covered wagon trains.

On the way, the wagon master sent two of the men out to get fresh meat for the people on the train. They saw some Indian women bathing in a creek, and one of the men shot and killed one of the women. That night the Indians descended on the wagon train, and if the wagon master hadn't turned the guilty man over to the Indians, they would have killed everyone on the train.

Horace Rood returned to Wisconsin and married Loretta Dodge, who was born December 25, 1848, at Otsego, Wisconsin. To this union four sons were born at Clear Lake, Iowa. Burell was born August 13, 1874. He was shot and killed by and insane man, October 2, 1903 at Custer, Idaho. Willard Rood was born January 30, 1876. Grant was born February 21, 1878, and Frank was born February 3, 1881. Frank was accidently shot and killed in British Columbia, Canada, April 25, 1933.

The Rood family came to Saimon in 1882, with the covered wagon trains. Their daughter Lola, was born December 20, 1888, in Salmon, Idaho. She died August 1, 1968 at the Steele Memorial Hospital.

One night in 1891, a drunken Indian shot through a window in the Horace Rood home and hit Loretta in the breast. She never recovered from the shot,

and died January 12, 1892. Mattie and Tom Andrews took Lola into their home and cared for her.

The Rood brothers packed into Thunder Mountain. On one trip they had twenty mules loaded with sixty cases of eggs. They bought the eggs for ten cents a dozen and sold them for a dollar a dozen.

Willard Rood, with the help of his brothers, had a store and butcher shop in Leesburg. He was a wholesale and retail butcher. He sold beef steak for thirty cents a pound, beef roast for thirteen cents, and boiling meat for ten cents. Leesburg had been a gold town of approximately one thousand people.

Burell and Frank Rood never married. Grant married Rose Slater, August 25, 1902. They lived in Salmon and on Phelan Creek. Grant died April 25, 1942.

Lola was married three times but never had any children. Her last husband was Bob Gay.

Willard Rood married Mae McCracken November 10, 1907, at the McCracken home at Carmen, Idaho. To this union, Frank, Willard, and Velma Rood were born.

Horace Rood died June 21, 1943, at Sandpoint, Idaho. Interment was in the Salmon Cemetery.

—Velma O'Connor

August and May Belle Rose

August Fredrick Rose was born October 31, 1862 in Canton, Missouri to John Henry Rose and Bertha Bandhauer. They married July 4, 1857 at LaGrange, Missouri. He was the third of nine children. His brothers and sisters were: Charles, William, Herman, John, Mary, Anna, Bertha and Lillian.

His father and mother came from Germany about 1855 and settled in Missouri. He was a butcher by trade and was naturalized in St. Louis, Missouri. They were members of the German Lutheran Church.

Fred Rose entered Lemhi Valley with Trapper Johnson, down the Salmon River to Salmon City. They continued down the river to Shoup. He later went to California where he met his brother, Charley. After wandering to Mexico, they returned to Lemhi Valley. They bought a ranch a mile below Noble (Northfork) from Mr. Donnelly. To fund this project, Fred hired out to work at the Kentuck Mine at Shoup. Charley hired out to the A. D. and M. mine in Gibbonsville.

They married the girls they had met on their first arrival in the valley. Fred married May Belle Long September 4, 1895 and Charley married her sister, Bertha Long. There was just a cabin on the ranch and in future years they built houses, barns, and sheds. They cleared land and raised huge gardens and fruit orchards. Between 1900-1919, Charley and his nephew, Fred Jr. would come through Gibbonsville with two wagons loaded with produce and fruit to sell to people along the line between Noble, Wisdom and Bannock, Montana. They had one son, Charles Fredrick, and a daughter, May, who died at age three. They also raised a granddaughter, Dorothy. They lived on the Manfull ranch, Dick Johnson ranch and later on the Finster ranch before moving to Salmon.

They lived just above Viel's grocery store (now IGA). They had one acre of ground and raised vegetables and fruit which he sold to the grocery stores in return for meat and staples. In 1928 they moved to the house above the one they lived in and continued to raise vegetables and fruits at both places.

Fred died June 5, 1941 in Missoula, Montana and is buried in Salmon. May died January 29, 1957 at Santa Barbara, California and is buried in Salmon.

—Dorothy Hodges

May Long Rose, August Frederick Rose, and John Wilson

Bertha Nancy Long Rose

Bertha Nancy Long was one of the younger children of a family of fourteen. She was born near Oskalaoosa, Kansas on September 24, 1879 and came with her parents to live on a ranch located two miles north of Salmon when she was nine years old. Here she grew to become a beautiful brown eyed, auburn haired young woman with a bubbly and friendly disposition. She was a person full of energy. As a young person, she enjoyed dancing, and was often found whistling and singing as she worked. Bertha was a very compassionate person and had a profound devotion to her family and relatives. She also had a quick temper.

At the age of seventeen, she and her niece, Maud McCracken, were married in a double wedding ceremony. Bertha married Charles Henry Rose and Maud married William Hoffman on Christmas day in 1896. The wedding was performed by W. H.

Bertha and Charles Rose

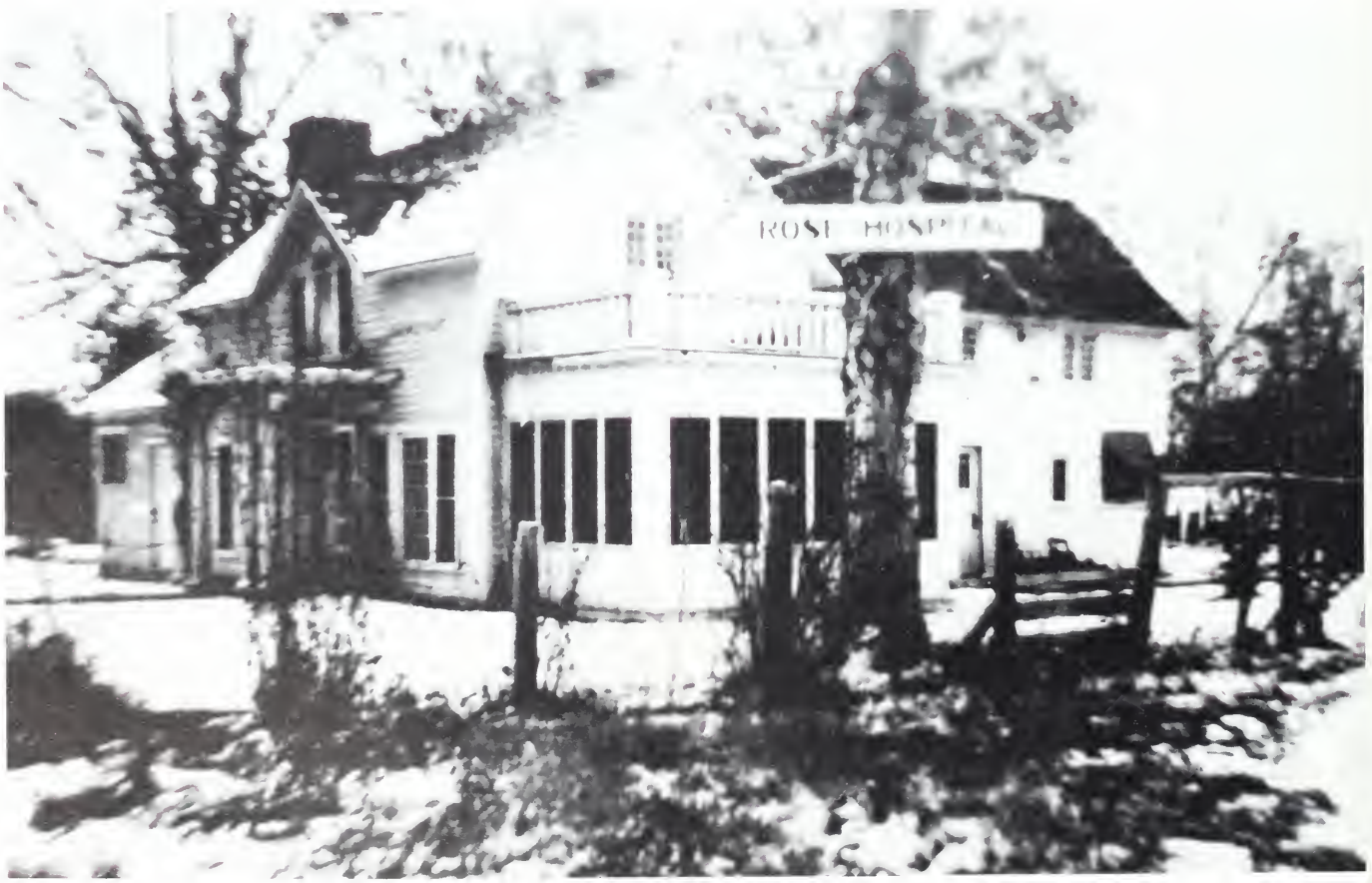
Gaunaway, the Methodist minister, for a charge of five dollars each. This was fitting because Bertha and Maud grew up together and were like sisters.

The first sixteen years of married life were spent on a ranch one mile below North Fork. The C. H. Roses lived on one of the prettiest ranches in the valley. When her daughters, Margaret and Ernestine reached high school age, the family moved to a ranch near Salmon so the girls could continue their education. Later, the family moved to what is, at the time of this writing in 1991, known as the Shady Nook located on the north edge of Salmon.

Bertha joined the Salmon Methodist Church on April 7, 1912 and was an active member until her passing in 1959. Through the many years, she gave generously to the upkeep of the church. She also donated dairy products and much of the produce from their garden to the ministers and their families.

In 1917, Bertha went to Butte, Montana to study nursing. After completing her training, she remained in Butte to help out with the flu epidemic which occurred in 1918 and early 1919. For twenty seven years, she cared for the area's sick in her large home which later became known as the Rose Hospital. In so many cases she proved to be the good samaritan; working tirelessly and unselfishly for long hours to relieve the suffering of those who came to her. When patient numbers increased, she employed the service of a registered nurse and

The old Rose Hospital, circa 1920's, now the Shady Nook



others to help.

When Charles and Bertha thought the time was right, they sold their large house and moved to a smaller home situated just above the present I.G.A. grocery store located on the west side of the river. This home had been owned by Fred and May Rose, his brother and her sister, for many years. Here they had a large garden with fruit trees and berries to keep them active and happy their remaining days.

Charles passed away suddenly at their home on Sunday morning March 8, 1953 at the age of eighty three. Bertha continued to keep the home and spent some winters in Santa Barbara, California with her daughter and son-in-law, Ernestine and Merle Drake, until her death. Bertha passed away in Santa Barbara after a short illness on March 3, 1959 at the age of seventy nine. Charles and Bertha Rose are busied side by side in the family plot located in the Salmon cemetery.

—Rose Snyder Corum

Julia Minnie Rose

Julia Minnie Rose, 1885-1932, was the daughter of Charles H. and Lavissa Pons Rose. She married John Chriswell (1874-1942) at Kanaka, Lincoln County, Idaho on January 17, 1899. His parents were James and Nancy Chriswell from Kentucky. Julia and John had nine children, two that died as small children. Their children were Lawvisia Bessie, born June 5, 1900, Ethel Dolly, born August 15, 1904 and died June 5, 1905. Next was Maude Leota who was born July 15, 1906, then Gladis Leola born August 29, 1908. Their first son was Truman Victor, born January 15, 1911 then another daughter Thelma Florier, who was born October 30, 1912 and she died in 1917. Lillian Twila was born January 13, 1917 and then Velma Floressa was born October 28, 1919. Their youngest son Ernest Manly was born July 19, 1922.

Julia M. and John divorced. Julia came to Lemhi County about 1926 to reside near her daughter Maude. She died on July 3, 1932 and is buried in the Salmon Cemetery. John died May 19 1942 at Buhl, Idaho and is buried there.

The picture is Julia with her good friend Miles Turner of Salmon. He was noted for his wonderful fiddling and dancing.

Maude Leota Chriswell was the third child of Julia and John. She married Raymond Harris Pratt who was born May 11, 1876 in Kentucky. They were married at Buhl, Idaho July 20, 1921 at the home of Mr. and Mrs. R. C. Andrews, with family and friends gathered near. Reverend N. Sherman Hawk, of the Methodist Church officiated. Their children were Theodore Harris born August 3, 1922, Thelma Eugene (Jean), born March 16, 1924, they were

Miles Turner and Julia Minnie Rose Chriswell

both born at Buhl. Keith Raymond was born August 31, 1927 at Burley and Julia Irene was born August 2, 1929 at Nyssa, Oregon.

Maude and Ray's marriage was a difficult one. First was the difference in their ages. Then there was the difference in their background. She was of Irish, French descent, a pretty green eyed redhead. He was English, Cherokee Indian descent. Then came the religious differences. She served for several years in the Salvation Army. He was true-blue Catholic.

The year was about 1926 when the Pratt family first came to Lemhi County. They spent some time that summer at Gibbonsville but that winter was a rough one with them camping somewhere along the Lemhi River just above Salmon. Their main food supply was the white fish from the Salmon and Lemhi Rivers. They left and returned again about 1930-31. They lived in a frame house near the Salmon River just below the old creamery. They became very good friends with another poor family

that lived next door. They were Sam and Ruth Crawshaw and their children were Charles (Tex), Janie, and Juanita.

It was along about this time that the last big break came in Maude and Ray's marriage and they divorced. He went to Montana. He died at Deer Lodge, Montana February 14, 1963 and is buried there.

—Julia Randolph

C. W. and Sarah Genung Roske

This is the life story of my paternal grandparents. C. W. Roske was born in Prussia, May 25, 1845. He was educated in France as a teacher and studied for the Lutheran ministry. He immigrated to the U.S. as a very young man settling in Wisconsin, where he met Sarah Augusta Genung who was born in Steuben County, New York, April 8, 1845, later moving to Wisconsin with her parents. They were married in 1863 and moved on to a homestead in Fairbault County, Minnesota the same year. The 25th of January, 1865, Grandfather enlisted in the Union Army. The Civil War was winding down but still wasn't over. Somewhere in the South he was on guard duty and contracted pneumonia so was discharged honorably September 27, 1865.

Sarah Genung Roske

While he was gone to war, Grandmother was alone on the prairie in a sod house with a straw roof that blew off during a wind storm and while there they lost three little boys from some children's disease. There were still a lot of Indians roving around but Grandma said she was never afraid of them, but was terrified of the cowboys that would come by. They had nine more children, all born on the homestead where they lived for twenty-two years.

In 1887 they moved to Great Falls, Montana settling at Stockett, southwest of Great Falls on a ranch. Grandpa worked for the Northern Pacific Railroad as a telegrapher. They lived there for several years, raising their large family of seven boys and two girls, Edward, Herman, Willard, Danial, Charles, Joe, John, Mary, and Minnie. The boys were all good cowboys that worked on large cattle ranches in the area.

The boys rode through the mountains from Great Falls to Missoula and discovered the Bitteroot Valley, so persuaded their father to move there, settling at Florence, Montana on a farm. Edward and Mary married there but the rest were still single. In 1903, Spotted Fever was on the rampage in the Bitterroot, many families loosing several members. Grandfather contracted it, also one of Edward's girls and they both died, June 24, 1903. His funeral was conducted by Garfield Post #26 G. A. R. of Florence of which organization Grandfather was commander. He buried in a military section at the Missoula Cemetery. After his death, Grandmother applied for a widows pension and after many months she was awarded thirty dollars a month.

Not being able to keep her large family on that, she sold the Great Falls and Florence farms and

Great Attractions in...

Holiday Goods.

You will make no mistake by buying your Holiday Presents this year of...

ROCHE.

...All the latest Novelties in...

Watches, Clocks, Jewelry, Silverware, Glass and Chinaware, Medallions, Vases, Mirrors.

Albums, Books, Stationery, Toilet Cases, Pocketbooks, Card Cases, Work Baskets, Games, Toys.

Finest Line of Books and Periodicals in the City.

☞WATCH GIVEN AWAY—A beautiful gold filled watch (lady's or gent's) will be given away. Every person purchasing one dollar's worth of goods will receive a ticket entitling them to one chance in the drawing, which will take place Dec. 25th, a. m.

moved to Carmen, Idaho, where she purchased a store and the Post Office. She raised canaries and collected plates that were displayed in a rack around her dining room. She saw her daughter Minnie, (Little Min), marry Tom Palmer and they had a large family, many of them living in the Salmon area. She also saw her sons, Joe and John, marrying the two Niemann girls, Effie and Minne. Grandmother passed away October 3, 1931 at the age of eighty six.

The grandchildren and their families hold a Roske reunion every year at various places in the Northwest. The clan has well over a hundred decedents from C. W. and Sarah Roske.

—Dorothy M. Roske Fifield

Chester and Ruth Rowe

Chester Rowe born April 4, 1895 in Sheridan, Montana, son of William and Lucy Rowe, he came to Salmon when he was twenty-one years old. His folks bought one hundred sixty acres on Carmen Creek in 1917. It is now part of the Neal Ranch. Chester joined the army and was stationed at Camp Lewis, now know as Fort Lewis. After serving stateside in the service he came back to Salmon. He married Ruth Manfull daughter of John and Marion Crouch Goodell Manfull in 1919. They had three children, Virginia born in 1922, William, "Bill" in 1924 and another son who drowned at age eighteen months.

Chester worked at Green's Grocery Store for several years. He also worked in the mines in Butte, Montana. He bought a ranch on Bohannon Creek in 1930. The ranch is now owned by Gordon Kirschenmann. They lived there until both children were grown. The children Virginia and Bill went to Baker for grade school and then bussed to Salmon for high school. Virginia graduated in 1941 and Bill in 1943.

Chester and Ruth lived on the Bohannon Creek Ranch until 1944 when they sold their place and moved to Dayton, Washington. Chester worked on a Dayton wheat farm until he retired in 1960. Chester died in 1964 and Ruth in 1975.

Virginia married George Depew in 1941. They moved to Wendell, Idaho, where they lived for awhile then bought a ranch at Shoshone, Idaho. They raised their family there. They had five children. Their oldest boy was lost in a car accident, the other boy now lives in Wendell, Idaho. The oldest and youngest girls live in Oregon and middle daughter in Washington State. Virginia had eleven grandchildren and three great grandchildren. George passed away in 1983. Virginia lives in Jerome and works at St. Benedict's Family Medical Center as L.P.N.

Bill joined the Navy in December 1943. He and ten others from the Salmon area went at this time to the Farragut Naval Training Center. He served in the Pacific area during World War II. Bill moved to Washington State when he returned from the service. He got married, had four children, two boys and two girls. Bill worked for the Government at Hanford in Richland, Washington. He raised his family there and now has eight grandchildren.

—Doris R. Morton
—Virginia Rowe

W.D. Rusk

W. D. or better known as Bill Rusk was born August 15, 1863 in Solom Springs, Arkansas. His mother died when he was very young so he went to live with his Uncle John at Joplin, Missouri. John was the son of David Rusk who was a U. S. Marshall and also a Captain in the Confederate Army.

When Bill was fifteen years old he came to Idaho with some miners to work at Nichola Mine. He also drove stage from Agency to Red Rock, Montana for eight years.

In 1910, he moved to Junction, now Leadore, and married Lela Daniels Boyce. They had two children, Mamie Allred and Joe Rusk. Lela died four years later. He went into the cattle and horse business and homesteaded on Eighteen Mile. He discovered the Leadville Mine and traded it to the Patten Brothers for one hundred head of heifers.

W. D. (Bill) Rusk with wife Polly

He bought the Eight Mile Ranch and the Swartz Ranch. Gathering wild horses, he sold one thousand head to the Canadian Government for twenty dollars a head. He was called the Horse King of Idaho, having so many horses.

In 1915, he married Polly Walters, who at that time was taking care of his children, Mamie and Joe. Polly was born April 26, 1889 at Rexburg, Idaho, the daughter of Daniel and Ann Walters. The couple made their home on a ranch on Little Eight Mile near Leadore, what is now the Powers Ranch.

They had three children; Ray, born January 18, 1918, Helen born May 5, 1920, and Grace, March 19, 1922. Polly died March 23, 1958 at Price, Utah where she was with her daughter Helen. She was buried in the Salmon Cemetery.

In 1924, Bill closed the sale in Salmon of two thousand acres of land and six hundred head of cattle to the Phillips Brothers of Leadore for $150,000.00. The land area is in two farms on the upper Lemhi River and comprised the largest individual holdings in Lemhi County. The farms have been devoted to raising both cattle and horses. He also sold land to Pete Veeland and Van Scylin (Idaho Livestock).

Bill became very wealthy, owning and operating five ranches with large herds of cattle and horses. In 1924 he sold all his land because of illness and bought property in Leadore. He was a director in the Lemhi Valley Bank. In 1929, when the bank closed, he and Mr. Yearian paid off all bank depositors. They both went broke.

He had very good health but lost his eye sight. Most of his time then he was confined to his home, where he sat and smoked a corn cob pipe. He was one of the most colorful pioneers of his time.

He was ninety two years old when he died in Salmon on March 23, 1955. He is buried in the Salmon Cemetery.

—Grace Williams

FIRST NATIONAL BANK

OF DILLON MONTANA

Capital and Surplus, - - - - $100,000
Authorized Capital, - - - - $200,000

B. F. WHITE, Cashier.

DIRECTORS:

Howard Sebree, Geo. L. Shoup, John C. Brenner,
Otho Klemm, Henry Burfiend, Leonard Eliel,
Henry Knippenberg.

Bill and Maxine Sager

Bill Sager and Maxine Crook were married August 16, 1950 in Missoula, Montana. They lived on Bill's parents' ranch at Baker until he entered the army in 1952. Bill served two years as a paratrooper, stationed in Ft. Benning, Georgia. At the end of his tour of duty, they returned to Salmon to make their home. In June a baby girl was born. They named her Shawna Dell.

Bill worked for Val Black at Northwest Propane for the next three years. In May 1957, Bill transferred to Montpelier, Idaho to work for Vangas Propane. The Sager Family lived in Montpelier for three years and in Idaho Falls for one year before they decided they had to come home to Lemhi County.

Bill's dad, Clarence Porter, was in failing health and for several years they leased the ranch at Baker. Clarence died in 1973 and Bill and Maxine bought the ranch from his mother.

Both Bill and Maxine have been active in community affairs. They have held offices and worked in the local cattlemen's and cattlewomen's organizations and led a 4-H Club for ten years. Bill has held various positions on the SCS Board (Soil Conservation Service), The Woolgrowers, and the State and National Cattlemen's Boards. He also served on the FHA County Committee and the BLM (Bureau of Land Management) Advisory Board.

In 1980-81, Maxine was State Cattlewomen's President. She traveled throughout the state promoting beef.

In 1987, Bill was named Rancher of the Year by the Salmon Chamber of Commerce and the Lemhi County Cattlemen's Association. Bill and Maxine raised Hereford cattle and at one time also ran one hundred fifty head of Suffolk sheep. They have been

Rick, Maxine, Bill and Shawna Sager

FRONT ROW: Rick and Shawna Sager BACK ROW: Bill and Maxine Sager

active in herd improvement practices and have participated in several university studies.

In recent years, Maxine has been involved in what started out as a fun hobby, but has grown into a sizable craft business. She weaves wheat into interesting and lovely home decorations. They tried growing their own wheat for this enterprize, but found they are better cattle raisers than wheat growers. She now buys her supply from growers in the Power County area.

Bill and Maxine's daughter, Shawna, and her husband, Gary, also a Lemhi County native, live in American Falls, Idaho. Gary teaches math in the high school there. Shawna runs a baby sitting service. Their children, Becky, Rochelle, and Dustin are delightful grandchildren.

The Sager's son, Rick, with his wife, Tammy, and their two girls, Brittney and Nicole, live just across the river from the ranch. Brittney is growing into grandpa's right hand girl and Nicole, who is five, is a reader and writer.

Summertime fun on the Sager Ranch includes having huge barbecues in a small park they have made on the ranch. They have cooked for church groups, friends and neighbors, weddings and receptions, state and local cattlemen's picnics, and cooked four hundred pounds of buffalo for Salmon River Days.

—Bill and Maxine Sager

Ed Snook presenting Bill Sager with the Rancher of the Year Award.

Rick and Tammy Sager

Rick Sager was born October 8, 1956 at Steele Memorial Hospital in Salmon, the son of Bill and Maxine Sager. The family lived in Salmon until Rick was six months old and then moved to Montpelier, Idaho. In 1961, when Rick was four years old, the family returned to Baker to his grandfather's ranch.

Rick was already in love with fishing poles, (long sticks with strings attached). Some days his mom would find him at the spring ditch really trying to bring in the dinner. He also had a Shetland pony named Soapy, that he would not get very far from.

Rick attended school in Salmon and graduated in 1974. He worked on several ranches in the valley, five years for Joe Williams at I-Supply and nine years in the Lemhi Post and Pole Plant. Rick enjoys the outdoors and still packs that fishing pole everywhere he goes.

Tammy Jean Sheppeard moved to Lemhi County with her family from Twin Falls, Idaho when she was nine years old. Her parents are Ross and Carole Sheppeard. She has two sisters, Julie and Valerie, of Salmon and a brother, Mike, of Challis.

Tammy also attended school in Salmon and graduated in 1980. Tammy is an accomplished horsewoman. She loves to ride and takes every opportunity to help move cattle for anyone needing help. Most animals can find a home with Tammy as she likes all of them. Tole painting is her hobby.

Rick and Tammy were married in Salmon on January 30, 1981. They made their home just above Baker on the banks of the Lemhi River. On September 15, 1982, Brittney Jean was born. She has dark hair and brown eyes, just like her dad. Brittney, like her mother, has a love for horses and all animals. Nicole Angel was born in Salmon on June 29, 1985. She was the opposite of Brittney with

blonde hair and blue eyes. Nicole's favorite things are cats and coloring. Both girls enjoy school and dance class.

The Sager Family spends as much time as they can in the mountains.

—Maxine Sager

Nicole and Brittney Sager

Patricia Jo Stoddard Sales

Patricia Jo Stoddard Sales was born April 4, 1937 in San Francisco, California, the eldest daughter of George and Jo Stoddard. Her grandparents, William Henry and Catherine Stoddard, owned the Barracks Ranch, located seven miles up the Lemhi River. George and Jo purchased a fourteen hundred acre cattle ranch five miles further up Bohannon Creek.

The spring of 1943 found Patty trading sidewalks, roller skates and dresses for horse back riding, cow punching and blue jeans. Her first recollections were learning to drink raw cow's milk, and adapting to no electricity or telephone and outdoor plumbing. This was an enormous adjustment, especially for her mother. Within a year, the house had been remodeled and a cistern installed on a hill, producing gravity flow water to the house. The hot water tank was heated by a water jacket in the cook stove so all bathing, washing clothes and etc. could only be done while the stove was hot.

It was five miles over dirt roads to the mailbox and unless someone was going to Salmon, the mail would accumulate, often for days at a time. Consequently, news was normally late. From time to time, Uncle Smith Stoddard, a World War II flying ace, who owned the Salmon Air Park, would buzz the house flying very low, dipping his wings and waving, which never ceased to be a thrill. Patty and her sister, Judy, knew if Smith circled three times, it meant he was dropping a special delivery message, (remember there was no phone). The message came in the form of a brown paper bag with a rock for weight, and a long crepe paper streamer. Talk about excitement!! Hearts pounding, the race was on to see who could reach the message first.

Patty was a charter member of the first 4-H Club in Lemhi County, the Golden Growers, lead by Verne Santos. She was active through high school and took honors with her black Angus cattle at the Lemhi County Fairs. The whole family were avid fair participants, often winning the Twenty-five Dollar Grand Prize for the family receiving the most ribbons.

Four of her grade school years were at the Geertson Creek School which was a typical one room country school located five miles from her home. One side of the room was all windows, the front wall and one side wall held the blackboards and the back wall contained the library shelves. One teacher taught all eight grades and normally there were only thirteen students. The first teacher lived in a small teacherage adjacent to the school. There was an old barn for the horses of those who rode to school. Favorite outdoor games were ante-i-over, steal the sticks, kick the can, hop Scotch and work-up-baseball.

Patty transferred to Salmon Schools in the eighth grade. Even though she was only twelve years old, each morning about 7:15 you would find her dashing out the door amid the routine words of her mom, "Hurry up Patty, you're going to be late!" She raced the jeep five miles over winding dirt roads, taking Judy and a load of milk to the bus stop. No matter how late she was running, Leonard Reagle, bless his soul, would always wait for the milk. School was out at 4:00 PM, and after the bus ride and driving the jeep home it was 5:00 PM—a long school day.

1950 - What a super year! The Stoddards finally got electricity and a telephone, modernization-civilization at last!! Patty was thirteen and high school was the greatest. She was active in Home Economics Club, Pep Club, and choir, singing in many musicals. Other interests were 4-H, Theta Rho

and being Honored Queen of Job's Daughters in 1954. Art and Peggy Parsons always made her welcome and she frequently stayed over night with Martha, who has remained her life long friend, so they could take part in school activities, games and dances—such good giggly times.

With no television or radio reception after dark, numerous hours during the long winter months were spent playing games. Both Patty and Judy were playing Bridge and Pinochle at ages eight and five respectively. Many, many wonderful hours with the family and friends were spent singing three part harmony and listening to her mother play rag-time music on the piano.

Following high school, were two years at the University of Idaho, where she was a member of Alpha Phi and Kappa Phi.

In 1956-57, Patty taught grade school on a provisional teaching certificate at Dietrich, Idaho. During this year she met Ray Sales. They were married September 1, 1957 at the Salmon Methodist Church. They attended Idaho State University, where Patty received a B.A. in Elementary Education and Ray a degree in Electronics. During this time a daughter, Aleta, was born August 27, 1958.

Following graduation, Ray was employed by the Federal Aviation Administration in Douglas, Wyoming. Their son, Scott, was born there July 26, 1960. In 1962, the Sales were transferred to Boise, Idaho where twin daughters, Barbie and Beverly, were born November 7, 1969.

Ray retired from the FAA in 1991 and is devoting full time to his electronics firm, where he manufactures and installs business surveillance systems.

Aleta, Miss Boise 1979, gained an Education Degree from Boise State University in 1981 and received her Masters in Dance Education from Brigham Young University in 1982.

Barbie Sales, Patty Stoddard Sales, Ray Sales, Aleta Sales, and Beverly Sales

She and her husband, Doug Pottenger, a chemical engineer with Chevron, and daughters, Ashley age three and Brittney age one, live in Baton Rouge, Louisiana.

Scott received an Industrial Business Degree in 1982 and Sandie, his wife, a Communications Degree in 1988 from Boise State University. They are employed by electronics firms and make their home in Boise, Idaho.

Currently Beverly is majoring in Elementary Education at Boise State University, and Barbie is finishing a Dental Hygiene Degree at Idaho State University.

—Patty Stoddard Sales

Anthony and Verne S. Santos

Anthony Mathews Santos was born on September 21, 1908 at Mt. Eden, California. He was the fifth child in a family of nine children born to Maria Cubral and Mannuel Antone Santos.

Before he was ten, his mother died in the 1918 flu epidemic. His father died about four years later.

The children remained in their family home. The three oldest girls kept house and the older boys got jobs, bringing their wages home. The two youngest, Irene and Lenard, were given to their Godparents to raise.

Anthony (Buck) worked at the Moura Dairy Farm and went to school. When his brother became old enough to take over his job, he decided to see what was beyond the California border.

He rode the rails east and found a job on a cattle ranch in Estes Park, Colorado. Here he learned to ride and drive horses. He learned to keep up his end of the feeding, calving, and all the other things involved in cattle ranching. This was when cattlemen and sheepmen were having private wars over the range and water holes. Buck learned to take care of himself, to ride and shoot, and to tend his own business.

The Estes Park area was turned into a lake. Buck then worked for Harry Knight on his guest ranch.

In 1931, Buck and Asher Free, an electrician he had met on the Knight ranch, came through Salmon on their way to Alaska. Because their funds were running low, they took a job on the Pabst Blue Ribbon Ranch on Bohannon Creek, working for Charley Marshall. Asher later went on to Alaska, but Buck married Verne Schofield, daughter of Walter Earl and Louise Sampson Schofield, in 1933.

Buck and Verne made their home on the William Beattie Ranch at the mouth of Geertson Creek, renting it at first and later buying it. They gave Mr. Beattie a home with them, taking care of him until his death.

They raised Angus cattle and also had a milking herd. They began with a mixture of milking stock, mostly brown Swiss, which raised good looking black calves when bred to a black Angus bull. They later had a Holstein herd.

Their four children are: Laura Jean, Richard Anthony, David John and Donald Walter.

Jean married Ray Stockton of Greenville, South Carolina in 1956. She was teaching at Mountain Home Air Base and he was serving in the Air Force. After his discharge, he worked for Van Gas at Challis, Idaho. They now reside in Rupert, Idaho and own a recreational vehicle business. Their children are: Brenda, Teresa, and Judy.

Richard (Dick) married Sandra Bradley in 1961 while in the Air Force in Arkansas. One daughter, Christine, was born there in 1962. After a divorce in 1963, Dick did duty at Goose Bay, Labrador. He married Marlene Williams in Salmon in 1967. One son, Richard Scott, was born in 1969.

David married Elaine Hoff of Arco. They now reside in Blackfoot, Idaho. She teaches and he works at I.N.E.L. They have two children, Tonianne and David.

Don married Joyce Williams in Salmon in 1972. They had two daughters. Angela and Heidi. They divorced in 1988 and Don resides in Bagdad, Arizona, working for Cyprus Mines.

Buck's health failed, so Dick took over the management of the ranch, quitting his police force job in Salmon.

Buck passed away December, 1981 in Salmon and was buried on the ranch. Verne lives in the family home, spending most of her time there, except for the last two years when, during the winters, she visits Don in Arizona where the climate is kinder to her arthritis. She is active in the American War Mothers and the Episcopal Church.

—Verne Santos

FRONT ROW: Dick, David and Don Santos BACK ROW: Jean, Verne and Anthony Santos

Leona Sayer and Drew Sayer

Drew and Leona Sayer

Drew M. Sayer was born in Rigby, Idaho, on November 26, 1916. His parents were Thomas Alma Sayer of Cooper, Utah, and Luzella Morgan of Menan, Idaho. Drew was raised on a dry farm at Bone, east of Idaho Falls, Idaho. He attended Rigby and Salt Lake City Schools.

Leona Nebel was born in Poplar, Idaho, on April 3, 1920. Her parents were John Nebel of Goshen, Utah, and Elizabeth Bassett of Clarkston, Cache County, Utah. Leona was raised on a dry farm at Antelope, Idaho. She attended schools in Poplar and Ririe.

Drew and Leona were married in Bishop Sweder's home in Iona. Three children were born to them in Idaho Falls. Leona Beth was born April 22, 1939. Ronnie Drew was born July 4, 1942 and Robert Steve was born May 7, 1944.

In 1947, the Sayer Family moved to Salmon and have been here ever since. Drew worked in sawmills for ten years, farmed for twenty-five years, and sold real estate for eight years.

Drew and Leona have ten grandchildren. Beth has four children: Betty Drew, Susan Drew, Jamie Lee, and Michael. Ronnie has five children: Ronnie Lyn, Elizabeth, Troy, Angie and Robin. Robert has one child: Camille. There are seven great-grandchildren: Kristin, Troy, Eleysha, Andrew, Alexandra, Tara and Rebecca.

—Leona Sayer

Elwood and Nolda Gerrard Sayer

Elwood Sayer was born July 9, 1913 in Bybee, Jefferson County, Idaho to William Martin and Sarah Simmons Sayer. He had five brothers and five sisters. Elwood was raised in Bone, Idaho, and received his schooling in Glenore and Ucon, Idaho. On November 6, 1936, he married Florence Nolda Gerrard in St. Anthony, Idaho.

Nolda Gerrard was born February 14, 1914 in Clifton, Idaho, the daughter of Alexander and Margaret Cotterell Gerrard. She was one of six children. Nolda was raised and attended school in Lava Hot Springs and St. Anthony, Idaho. She later attended Henegers Business College in Salt Lake City, Utah.

Two children blessed this union: Gary Elwood Sayer, born May 29, 1940 and Gloria Dawn Sayer, born March 30, 1946.

Elwood and Nolda farmed for two years in Bone, Idaho, and then moved to Leslie, Idaho, and farmed for two years. In 1948, they moved to Salmon, where Elwood was a partner at Daniel's Sawmill. They bought a home in Salmon on what is now Broadway Street.

Elwood worked for Idaho Lumber Company, Art Johnson owner and Ed Waldal, manager from 1950 to 1962. He worked for Bev Robinson Lumber Company for about ten years, and served as potato inspector from 1962 to 1972 in Salmon and Blackfoot, Idaho. He retired at the age of sixty-five years.

Nolda Sayer worked in the M.H. King Store for Harold Embree for five years. She did bookkeeping for several years, including five years at Lemhi Lumber for manager Don Weeks. She was also active in the LDS Church as a teacher and secretary-bookkeeper.

Gary Sayer graduated from Salmon High School and attended Idaho State University and later graduated from Utah State University in Logan, Utah in Land Management and Forestry in 1964. He received his commission in 1964 and has been employed by the Forest Service for twenty-seven years. Gary married Jordyce Ann Deacon on September 3, 1960. Their children are: Wendy Ann (Baker), David Gary, James Elwood, and Laura May.

Gloria Sayer graduated from Salmon High School in 1964. She attended Ricks College in Rexburg, Idaho and worked for the Forest Service and the Walker Bank. In 1966, she married Michael Lund in the LDS Temple. They have four children: Kelli Dawn (Jensen), Randi Lynn, Brandon Michael and Tara Lee. Michael is affiliated with Benton Engineering in Idaho Falls, Idaho.

—Nolda Gerrard Sayer

Gloria Dawn, Nolda Gerrard, Elwood, and Gary Elwood Sayer

Emil Henery and Olga Lehman Scheihing

Emil Henery Scheihing married Olga Lehman October 9, 1915, in Twin Falls, Idaho. They made their home in Dietrich, Idaho, where they had a ranch and raised their four children.

First born was Frank Harold, on September 1, 1916. Fred Emil was born October 15, 1918; Matilda Pauline (Tillie) born November 25, 1921; and David Henery was born on December 29, 1924.

They had a hard life working on the ranch in Dietrich. Frank could remember one time they went to town for groceries, and as they passed the bakery window they could see the maple bars. They asked if they could have one, but were told "No, we don't have money for such things." The next time Mom baked, she made them maple bars. Frank remembers them as being as good or even better than the ones in the bakery.

Around 1933 or sooner, they moved to Salmon, Idaho, and bought a large ranch on Highway 28. The highway divided the property boundaries. The ranch boundaries went clear to the old Lemhi Road.

Olga was a great one for fishing. If you said "Let's go fishing", she could have everything ready to go within a few minutes. That would include having lunch ready for a group also. Emil took care of the ranch; he wasn't much on fishing.

Around 1950, they moved to New Plymouth, Idaho, where they purchased a small ranch. That is where they are laid to rest. The children married as follows: Frank Harold Scheihing to Marion W.

Alexander on October 30, 1946; Fred Emil to Twila Wilson on October 28, 1944; Matilda Pauline (Tillie) married Grant Ziemer on June 1, 1945; and David Henery married Lyla Copland on March 23, 1951.

—Sherry Ann Jacobs

Emil Henery Scheihing and Olga Lehman Scheihing

Frank Harold and Marion Alexander Scheihing

Frank Harold Scheihing was born on September 1, 1916, in Dietrich, Idaho, the son of Emil Henery and Olga Lehman Scheihing. Frank attended school in Shoshone, Idaho. In 1933, he went to train to be a jockey. He then rode horses at Tanforan Race Track in San Bruns, California. He rode for Pauline Sawyer. He rode horses all over the United States.

In 1944, he came to Salmon to make his home. While he was riding, he met Marion W. Alexander in Akron, Ohio. Frank then sent for Marion in 1946, to come to Salmon. Marion rode the bus out to Idaho to meet her husband-to-be. They married on October 30, 1946, in Hamilton, Montana. Frank's brother and wife, Fred and Twila Scheihing, stood up for them. They made their home in Salmon. Frank still rode horses here and there before they settled down to raise their family.

They purchased a house on 705 Union Avenue, which they paid Fifteen Hundred Dollars for. The house had a bedroom, kitchen and living room, and a path out back.

Sherry Ann was born August 15, 1947, Larry Emil was born September 15, 1948. Both the children were born in Salmon and attended school here.

Frank worked at the Cobalt Mine as a carpenter for several years. He helped build the mine and some of the living quarters at the old Cobalt townsite. He worked for the bakery as a delivery person. He worked for twenty-two years at Intermountain Lumber Mill. Marion cooked and waited tables in the Smoke House Cafe for Hank Benson for several years. She also worked in several of the other cafes in Salmon.

Frank's hobbies were hunting, fishing, gardening and camping. Marion's hobbies were fishing and camping, crocheting and making craft items.

Sherry Ann married Walter Edd Jacobs on August 20, 1966. Larry Emil married Cindy Evans on July 31, 1971. They both have made their homes in Salmon, Idaho.

Frank Harold Scheihing passed away May 13, 1977, and was buried in Salmon, Idaho. Marion W. Scheihing passed away April 15, 1987, and was also buried in Salmon, Idaho.

—Sherry Ann Jacobs

Larry Emil, Marion W., Frank Harold, and Sherry Ann Scheihing

Elby and Jane Mahaffey Schmidt

Jane Mahaffey was born in Tendoy, Idaho, the daughter of Steve and Hazel Mahaffey. In 1943, Jane was married to Elby R. "Tex" Schmidt of Emory, Texas. Following his discharge from the Air Force in World War II, they moved to the old Idaho Livestock (Van Sicklin) Ranch with headquarters at the confluence of Big and Little Eight Mile Creeks, eight miles north of Leadore, which they operated until 1971.

Both of them were active in state and county organizations and community affairs. Tex is a York Rite Mason and a Shriner.

Having sold their Idaho interests, they are presently ranching in the Red River Valley area of Northeast Texas.

Their three children attended Leadore School, grades one through twelve.

Dr. Stephen Paul Schmidt is Associate Professor of Animal and Dairy Science at Auburn University, Auburn, Alabama. His wife, Dr. Margaret Craig-Schmidt of McComb, Mississippi, is a faculty member of the Nutrition Sciences Department at Auburn. They have two daughters.

Janelle Rae received her Bachelor of Arts Degree in Special Education at Western Montana College in Dillon, Montana. She has taught Special Education classes in Oklahoma Schools and presently does tutoring from her home in Clarksville, Texas.

James Walker (Jim), resides in Moses Lake, Washington with his wife, the former Denise Holland of Plains, Montana, and their three children. Denise manages a social services program, particularly involving teen-agers. Jim continues to hold his commercial and rural realtor and appraisal licenses, while working full-time as Review Appraiser for the State of Washington.

—Jane Mahaffey Schmidt

Bert Donald and Zona Cook Schneider

FRONT ROW: Stella and Miles Schneider, MIDDLE ROW: Zolene, Bert and little Polly, Zona, Jean, Jill, Howard BACK ROW: Wallace Mund, and Cleve Schneider

Miles and Stella Schneider with their son, Bert, traveled for several days from Grays Lake, Idaho, to reach a new home. They stopped at the Corbetts' part of the Shoup Ranch on Williams Creek. Bert remembers it was the evening before his twelfth birthday.

They lived in a one-room log cabin, and later with the Corbett Family. Miles began construction of a house, which was to be their home for the next eighteen years. During this time, Stella created a beauty spot with her garden and flowers. Miles operated a small sawmill on their property.

A daughter, Lila Joy, arrived to bless their home.

During World War II, Bert served in the United States Navy aboard the USS Idaho. Miles worked for a time with a construction crew at Adak, Alaska. His mother and Lila raised a garden in the summer, living in Salmon during the winter, until Bert and Miles returned.

Zona B. Cook first met Bert on a blind date arranged by a friend. She was completing her final year of a three year course to qualify as a Registered Nurse. When it became necessary to break the date, Bert told friends he was determined to marry her. Later, involvment in an auto accident, resulted in a discolored eye of many colors. Bert told everyone that was what persuaded Zona to agree to a wedding. They were married November 6, 1946, at his aunt's home in Ririe, Idaho. The following year, it was solemnized in the Idaho Falls Temple.

They were blessed by the arrival of three daughters: Jean, Jill, and Zolene, and then came a long awaited son, Cleve Miles, named for his grandfathers.

Zona's father, Cleve Cook, spent most of his time with them during the last six years of his life. He was an expert gardener and a loving baby sitter to Jean and Jill.

Bert was recalled to the Naval Reserve at the beginning of the Korean Conflict in 1950, but received a medical discharge the following spring.

In the summer of 1952, Bert, his father, and Bill Walker sold their homes and began construction of a drive-in movie theatre, which they operated.

The family spent nearly two years at Cobalt, Idaho, where they operated a movie theatre. Bert was employed by Calera Mining Company as an electrician. Zona worked for a time as company nurse at the clinic.

Bill Walker sold his share of the drive-in. Later,

Bert's parents and Lila opened an A & W Root Beer Stand, which they operated for many years until his mother's poor health made a sale necessary. They later repurchased it from the new owners.

Bert qualified as an electrical contractor, later as Lemhi County Appraiser. For a time they were engaged in electrical work, A & W, and movie theatre operations, in addition to Bert's position as tax appraiser. They were mainly family enterprises, with Bert, Zona and the children doing the work. Zona worked briefly, through the years as a Registered Nurse at Steele Memorial Hospital and Casabella Nursing Home, but mainly was involved with family and business.

In 1978, Gayle and Marla Anderson purchased the drive-in theatre, which they continued to operate.

Bert retired as tax appraiser in 1984. That summer he was diagnosed as having malignant lymphoma, and in 1987, chronic myeloid leukemia. After a courageous struggle with illness, he passed away in leukemic crisis on September 23, 1989.

In addition to their three daughters, Jean, Jill, Zolene, and son, Cleve, they have two sons-in-law. Howard Kemp is married to Jill. They are parents to Jason and Brian. Zolene married Wallace Mund. They are parents to Polly, Gina, Amber, and Anya. They are proud of their family. Cleve is in retail management in Orange County California. Howard and Jill are Forest Service employees. Jean is an L.P.N. in Idaho Falls. Wallace has a career with the Marine Corps and Zolene enjoys her work as a laboratory technician.

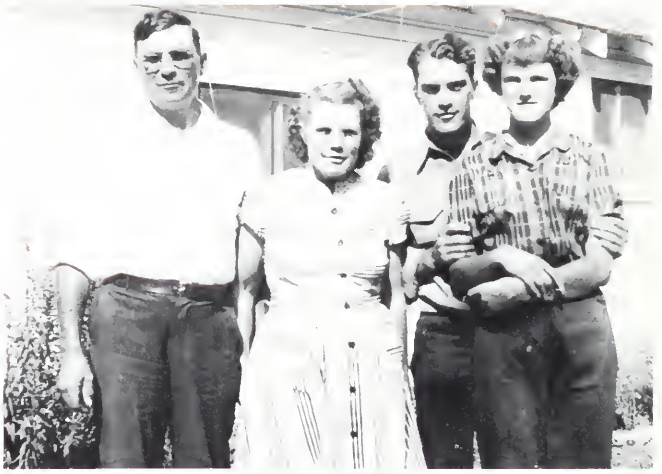
—Zona Cook Schneider

Miles and Stella Schneider

Miles and Stella Schneider and their twelve year old son, Bert, moved to Salmon from Grays Lake, Idaho, in May 1934. A nine year old son had died two months earlier from heart problems. They purchased part of the two thousand acre ranch that had belonged to Governor Shoup, by Williams Creek eight miles south of Salmon. They cleared away sagebrush, built a house, planted a garden, fruit trees, berry plants and lots of flowers and trees. During the first winter, Miles worked for the CCC's (Civil Conservation Corps) helping build a road along the Salmon River below North Fork.

A daughter, Lila, was born to the couple October 15, 1935. Later, Miles set up a sawmill. He went up the William's Creek Canyon to get logs. With some of the lumber, he enlarged their home.

During the Second World War, Bert Schneider joined the Navy and served aboard the battleship, the USS Idaho. Miles helped the war effort by working as a carpenter. He worked at Camp Adair, in



Miles, Stella, Bert and Lila Schneider about 1950

Oregon and at the Geneva Steel Mill in Utah. He also worked for the Army Engineers constructing buildings and bridges along the Alaska Highway, and on the Aleutian Islands. While he was in Canada and Alaska, Stella and Lila spent their summers taking care of the farm, but lived in town during the winters.

Miles and a partner, Bill Walker, bought a piece of land on the north end of the bar in Salmon. They divided it into building lots, built homes and sold them. They each built a home for themselves. Miles sold the farm on Williams Creek and in the spring of 1952, he, Bert, and Bill built the Sunset Drive-in Theatre, just north of town on Highway 93. Their wives and Lila also helped with the construction and operation. Lila also worked for the National Laundry and Dry Cleaners. In 1953, she graduated from Salmon High School and married K.L. Morgan.

During the summer of 1957, Miles and Stella built an A & W Root Beer Drive-in on Highway 93 on the north edge of town.

After spending some time in California, Lila and K. Morgan came back to Salmon in 1957. K. operated a Union 76 Service Station for awhile. Then, after Bill Walker dissolved his partnership with Miles, K. helped Miles with his construction company. He also built a store on Main Street and poured lots of sidewalks. Lila and K. built a house on the hill behind the A & W. Lila worked as secretary for the County Agent. K. was JC Chairman of Salmon River Days in 1959. K., Lila, the Queen and her attendant, flew with Mike Loening around the state to advertise Salmon River Days.

In 1961, K. and Lila moved to Pocatello. Three of their four daughters were born in Salmon.

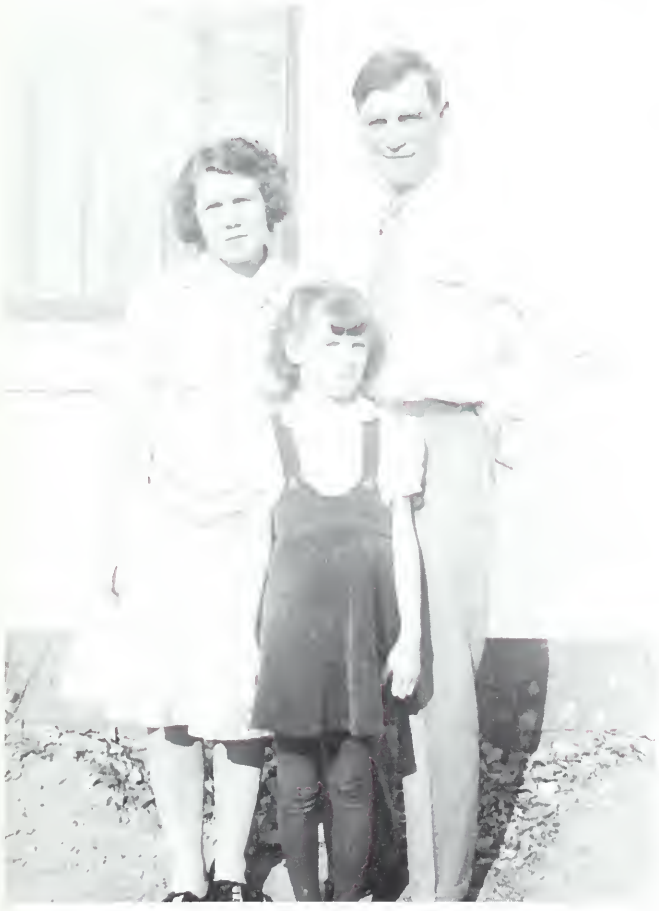
In the spring of 1962, Miles and Stella sold their home and the A & W Stand. Stella's doctor had advised her to move to a lower altitude. They spent two and a half years in Laie, Oahu, Hawaii, where Miles helped build the popular Polynesian Culteral

Center. Next they lived in Escondido, California for eight years, where Miles worked in a wooden toy factory. Then, they moved back to Salmon and had a home built by the drive-in theatre. Miles continued building and selling wooden toys.

In 1981, Miles and Stella sold their home and moved to Nampa, Idaho, to be near Lila and K.

Miles died November 5, 1987 and Stella passed away March 15, 1990.

—Lila Schneider Morgan



Stella, Miles and Lila Schneider 1942

Paul T. and Toiny E. Schneider

The Paul Schneider Family moved to Salmon on October 29, 1985. Paul had, earlier in the month, taken the job as District Manager of Idaho Power Company for the Salmon District. At this time, the family consisted of his wife, Toiny Erickson Schneider, and five sons: Aric Paul born March 9, 1971; Layne Thomas born August 10, 1974; Kyle Stacy born December 27, 1976; Neil Robert born August 14, 1980; and Darin Anders born December 10, 1981. Paul's adopted daughter, Marcy, was married and living in Salt Lake City, Utah.

BACK ROW: Kyle, Layne, Aric, and Marsha Schneider FRONT ROW: Neil, Paul, Toiny, and Darin Schneider

Paul Thomas was born on October 8, 1941 in Chicago, Illinois, to Paul James and Evelyn Marie Gogstad Schneider. Another brother, James Robert, was born in November of 1948. His family was raised in Lake Geneva, Wisconsin. After graduating from high school, Paul attended the University of Wisconsin, Oshkosh, and Brown Institute in Minneapolis, Minnesota. After graduation in 1966 from Brown, he took a job with KLIX Radio in Twin Falls, Idaho. 1968 found him in Pocatello, Idaho, working at KSEI Radio and finishing his Bachelors of Arts Degree at Idaho State University. In February 1972, he started working at Idaho Power Company as a Residential Service Representative.

Toiny Erickson was born on March 24, 1949 in Pocatello, Idaho, to Werner Arnold and Arlene Stacy Erickson. Other siblings were Karla Sue, Stacy Lynn, and Mavis Nan. After high school graduation, she went to Brigham Young University and graduated with a Bachelors of Science Degree in Family Economics and Home Management. In February 1973, she started work as the Home Economist for Idaho Power Company and at this time, met Paul. They were married in December of that year. In November 1974, they were transferred to Blackfoot, Idaho, where they lived for eleven years and Paul worked as an Energy Management Representative.

Paul has been active in Rotary International, Boy Scouts of America, and the L.D.S. Church. He has been active in Chamber of Commerce and served as President in 1989. He has been in charge of installing the Christmas lights in downtown Salmon for several years. In 1989-1990 he helped chair the Lemhi County Centennial Committee for the Idaho State Centennial Celebration.

Toiny has been active with Parent-Teacher Organization, Boy Scouts of America, 4-H, and work in the L.D.S. Church. Over the years, the Schneiders have enjoyed hosting many foreign exchange

students and sharing American ways with them. No matter where they live, they try to get involved in the area.

At the current time, Paul is serving as Bishop of the Salmon 3rd Ward of the L.D.S. Church and is President-elect for the Salmon Rotary Club. Toiny is now a den leader for Cub Scout Pack 116 and working two days a week for Dr. Scott Taylor. Marcy is living in Elko, Nevada with her husband, Bobby Brown, and their children, Bryan Ray and Samantha Lyn. Aric is a missionary for the L.D.S. Church in the Portugal Lisbon South Mission. Layne spent his junior year of high school as a Rotary International Exchange Student in Kariya, Aichi, Japan. Kyle is playing on the 8th grade basketball team and serving as a class officer. Neil is in the 4th grade at Brooklyn School in Rose Morphey's class and Darin is a 3rd grader at Pioneer School in Chris Casterson's class. Paul's Mother, Evelyn, moved to Salmon, Idaho in 1987 and is enjoying the area also.

—Toiny Schneider

Elijah Stimpson Schofield

Elijah Stimpson Schofield was born January 3, 1852 in Manchester, England. He was the fourth son of Joseph Schofield and Elizabeth Hinchcliff Schofield, who came to America before the Civil War. They had another child, a girl, in 1854.

In New York, Joseph joined the Union Army. In his second hitch, he was taken prisoner at the Battle of Cold Harbor, Virginia, and sent to Andersonville, Georgia, where he died August 15, 1864. His wife, despite being ill, took her children and joined the Mormon Horton Height Wagon Train. At Immigration Canyon, Utah, she died on October 18, 1862. The children made their home with three of Elizabeth's sisters who had moved to Salt Lake previously.

Elijah, being young and interested in mining, bought a horse and came to Lemhi County in 1868, where he worked at various mines. Eventually, he met and married Eliza Jane Holbrook on December 19, 1883, in Salmon. The Holbrooks were the second family group to settle in Salmon in 1867.

In 1887, Elijah and Eliza moved to Geertson Creek, where over a period of years, they homesteaded and desert entried three hundred and sixty acres. They had three children, Elijah Jr., Walter, and Estelle.

When Eliza died in 1923, Elijah kept ranching until, due to ill health, he leased the ranch to his children and their families. When he died in 1933, the children inherited the land they had leased. Eventually, Walter bought his sister's share, making two hundred acres.

Walter married Mary Louise Sampson Cheal of Brigham City, Utah, on January 24, 1914 in Salmon. They had six children: Louis, Verne, Virgil, Ruby, Betty, and Donna. Walter and his family ran the ranch until he leased it to Frank and Betty Kohl in 1946.

Walter Schofield, Elijah Schofield Jr., Elijah Schofield Sr., Estelle Schofield, and Eliza Holbrook Schofield

Betty Schofield, born February 5, 1927, married Frank Kohl of Carmen, Idaho, on June 15, 1945, in Missoula, Montana. Frank was born September 13, 1921. They have five children: Cheriene, Michael, Rhonda, Eden, and Lance. Frank and Betty bought the ranch in 1959 and later bought eighty more acres. Besides ranching, Frank was Deputy State Brand Inspector from 1959 through 1985.

On March 23, 1968, Michael married Karin Whiting of Kuna, Idaho. In 1979, they leased the ranch from Frank and Betty. They have three children, Jason, Justin and Kristyn.

Frank and Betty still live on the ranch and Frank helps where and when he can. Michael is the fourth generation to run the ranch. Frank and Betty's grandchildren and one great-grandchild make the sixth generation to live on the ranch.

Four generations have raised the same crops and kinds of livestock with the exception of pigs, chickens, alfalfa seed, and peas.

There were twenty-two acres of dry land pasture. Frank and Betty decided to divide it among their five children, so they could have homes on the ranch some day.

Cheriene Kohl married Dick Howard on October 10, 1970. They have one daughter, Tamara, but are

now divorced.

Rhonda Kohl married Michael Crismon on April 3, 1976. They have two children, Jedediah and Kendra.

Eden Kohl married Edgar Stark on May 26, 1984. They have three children: Daniel, Desiree, and Mariah.

Lance Kohl married Lori Wiederrick on December 14, 1982. They have four children: April, Wendell, Whitney, and Ethan.

Tamara Kohl married Richard Andrews on September 25, 1987. They have one son, John, and live in Walter and Louise's house on the ranch.

Justin Kohl married Patricia Mitchell on April 14, 1990. They have one daughter, Tristynn.

The fall of 1990, Frank and Betty were honored at the Lemhi County Fair for having one of the five Centennial Ranches in Lemhi County. They own only forty-nine acres of her grandfather's original homestead, but forty acres qualified.

—Betty Schofield Kohl

Virgil Earl and Hazel Allred Schofield

Virgil Earl Schofield was born February 22, 1916, on the family farm on Geertson Creek east of Salmon, Idaho. He was the only son of Walter and Louise Schofield. He had one half brother, Louis, and four sisters. His sisters were Verne, Ruby, Betty and Donna. Virgil attended grade school on Geertson Creek and then graduated from Salmon High School in 1934. He worked on the family farm in his younger years and on December 11, 1937, he married Hazel Allred.

Hazel was the daughter of Milford Allred, who was born in Spring City, and Olive Reddington Allred, who was born in Junction, Idaho. She has one brother, Lester Allred, who lives in Idaho Falls. Hazel was born May 5, 1919, in Leadore, Idaho. She attended school in Leadore and graduated from high school there in 1937. Serving the public in local restaurants for twenty-eight years, she is a familiar and friendly face to many. Her primary interest has always been in being a mother and then a grandmother.

Virgil and Hazel had three children. Milford (Bing), born August 3, 1938, married Lydia Jent on August 3, 1977. They live in Salmon and he teaches in the Salmon School system.

Clifford (Bang), was born January 13, 1942. He married Margaret Gohmes and had one child, Lewis, who married Sandy Bjiorn. Lewis and Sandy had a daughter, Brandi. Clifford married Donna Benson in January 1987; they live in American Falls with their son, Logan. He is in Aquaculture.

Kaye, born January 22, 1944, married Dean Nebeker and had three sons: Joe, Don and Tom. She later married Stanley Swanson and they had a son, Levi. Kaye is living in American Falls, Idaho, at this time.

Virgil worked most of his life in Lemhi County except for a brief time in the Blackfoot and Coeur d'Alene areas and Butte, Montana. He served in the armed forces in World War II. He also worked for a time in the Ima Mine at Patterson, Idaho. He worked for Lemhi County before going to work for the Cobalt Mine in 1949. The Cobalt Mine closed in 1960, and Virgil moved his family to Salmon, where he was employed as Superintendent of Roads and Waterworks for the City of Salmon. He retired in 1979, after working for Lemhi County. He died in 1981. Hazel Schofield continues to live in the house they purchased in Cobalt and had it moved to it's present site in Salmon.

Virgil was well known in Salmon, and it was often said he had never met a stranger. His nickname was Windy. He was a man to depend on; if Windy Schofield said it, you could count on it. If anyone needed any help, Windy was there. He is still fondly remembered and many stories are told of his life.

—Hazel Allred Schofield
—Milford Schofield

Virgil, Hazel, Milford (Bing), Clifford (Bang), and Kaye Schofield

Judith Ann Capps Scholten

Judith Ann Capps Scholten was born in Salmon, Idaho, on December 20, 1948. She is the third of four children of Martin and Almira Capps.

Judy grew up on Happy Hollow Ranch located eleven miles south of Salmon. She attended Pioneer and Brooklyn Elementary Schools and graduated in 1967 from Salmon High School.

She was active in the Theta Rho, 4-H Club, was Royalty in the Salmon River Days celebration, and worked as a guide for her father.

Some of Judy's memories are of horseback riding in the mountains, visiting the hunting camps in the

primitive areas, floating the Middle Fork and just enjoying the outdoor life.

She attended the University of Idaho, where she met her husband, Gerald Scholten. Jerry is a native of Grangeville, Idaho. They were married March 21, 1970, at the Presbyterian Church in Salmon.

Jerry is an employee of the Idaho Fish and Game Department. The Scholtens live in Boise, Idaho, with their daughters. Danielle and Melissa.

—Cammie Nebeker

Jerry, Judy, Danielle and Melissa

Myron and Anna Schrader

Jessie Schrader was born in 1877, to Myron and Anna Schrader. Two more sisters were born later, Bernice, and Georgia who died when she was three.

Myron Schrader had a horse ranch at the mouth of Kirtley Creek. He had come to the Salmon area from Pennsylvania.

Myron went to Salt Lake on business for his ranch; there he met Anna Goodwin, who had come west from Ohio to visit with a cousin. She had lost her husband, but had a baby son named Harry. Myron and Anna fell in love and he brought his young bride back to Salmon. She thought Salmon was the end of the world, until she got acquainted with a lot of the early settlers in Salmon. She learned to ride and drive a horse and buggy.

Her sister came west and married Monte White, who had a ranch on Carmen Creek.

Myron had a claim at Leesburg, and had to make frequent trips to work his claim. They say he had a horse to ride, but led it more than he rode. The trip was fourteen miles one way. He was a big man, measuring six foot four inches tall.

Myron had been married before, but his wife had died, leaving him with a son and two daughters back in Pennsylvania. His son, Lon, later joined him here in Salmon.

When Jessie was six years old, she and Bernice went with their mother up Carmen Creek to visit her Aunt Emma. While there, news was brought that Myron Schrader had been thrown from his horse and was badly hurt. He had landed on his head in a rock pile. He lived just three days. The little six year old Jessie was broken-hearted; her beloved Daddy was dead. She remembers going into a closet and crying her heart out.

The young widow, Anna, had to hire help to run the ranch. The years passed; the young girls were now able to help their mother on the ranch. Jessie loved the outdoors and loved to ride over the hills with her red hair in braids flying in the wind. She was a lot of help to her mother, working the garden and doing outside work. Bernice was better at working inside, doing the housework. They both had to go to school.

Their mother, Anna, married Ted Wright in Salmon and Florence and Wilda were born here. Anna Wright loved to get in her buggy and take the children visiting. Once when she was going someplace where there was sagebrush along the side of the road, something frightened the horses and they ran away. Jessie jumped out of the buggy and landed by the side of the road unhurt, but the baby, Wilda, was thrown out. Anna was frantic when she finally got the horses stopped and turned back to where she had lost the kids. The baby had landed on top of a large sagebrush and was smiling when found.

When Jessie was seventeen years old, she married Charles Holbrook.

Anna and Ted Wright sold their ranch and moved to Texas, because Ted thought the climate would help his rheumatism. Their two sons, Lee and Hershal, were born in Texas. Jessie was broken-hearted that her mother was moving so far away. Her mother did get back to see them once, when Bryan was small.

—Mrs. Boyd Holbrook

William Willard and Loney Coffman Schultz

William Willard Schultz (1860-1917) son of David and Maria Fidler Schultz, was born in Erie Co., Pennsylvania. He later moved to Carbondale, Kansas. He married Loney D. (Lona) Coffman in December 1890. Lona, the daughter of John and Henrietta Baker Coffman was born in 1871 and died in 1963.

They made their home near Carbondale, where

five of their children were born. Viola Marguerite was born in 1892 and died in 1980. Jessie Helen was born 1893 and died in 1979. Florence Mae was born in 1896 and died in 1980. Dora Mildred was born in 1897 and died in 1984. John David was born in 1899 and died in 1961. Clarence William was born in Salmon in 1904 and died in 1939.

Mr. Schultz built many school houses. After completing one in Lexington, Missouri, he came to Salmon to build the Lincoln School in 1899. It was ready for occupancy in 1901.

Since his health seemed to improve while in Idaho, he moved with his family to Salmon in 1902. They lived in several places in Salmon, one being a log house where the Steele Memorial Hospital stands. Lona ran a boarding house and soon became famous for her wonderful meals.

Bill's next project was the Redwine Building, which is where the Baldree Electric is.

When the community was stricken with small pox in January 1903, the family was living where the Shady Nook now stands. Lona's boarders plus the whole family were stricken except Lona, so she became nurse and cook. They had purchased a ranch about twenty miles south of Salmon in January 1903, but were unable to move until the epidemic was over in the spring.

Lona loved to farm and since Bill was a carpenter, she had plenty of chances to farm. With her children, she ran the ranch plus tending the Lime Kilns, which Bill built to supply lime for his building work and to sell. It was a lot of work to get the wood and lime rock and to keep the fires going.

Since there was no school in the area, Bill got the neighbors together and built a log school house. It was the first Iron Creek School.

Lona ran a way station for the people coming from the Challis and Pahsimeroi areas to Salmon for supplies. Sometimes they even left their children while they went to Salmon.

In 1908, Bill started construction on the Lemhi County Courthouse. It was completed in 1911. He built many other buildings in the area. He was working on the Tendoy School when the Great Builder called him in 1917.

Lona continued to run the ranch with the help of her family. She served Sunday dinners also as a source of income.

Viola married George Waetzig in 1910 and had seven children: Walter, Don, Bill, Florence, Doris, Marjorie, and Elizabeth, who died at the age of eight.

Jessie married Floyd Goodell in 1913 and had three children, Kent, Lona and Philip.

Florence became a school teacher and later went back to school to become a Home Demonstration Agent.

Dora married Gardner Manfull and moved to Laramie, Wyoming, in 1919. They had three children, Donna, Colleen and Duane.

David married Ruby Lathrop in 1925. They lived on the home ranch for several years, then sold it and bought the Spellman Ranch on Big Flat in 1945. He served from 1942-1945 as a State Representative from Lemhi County. They had three sons, David Leon, Clarence and Lonnie.

Clarence married Elsie Birdzell in 1930. They had two children, Marlene and Willard. He was working for the Forest Service as a foreman of F-401 CCC Camp, when he was killed by lightning as he was returning from a fire on July 11, 1939.

Lona moved to Salmon and purchased a home in 1927. She still cooked dinners and had boarders. She was a member of the Methodist Church. She passed away in 1963, at the age of ninety-one.

—Doris Waetzig Morton

William Willard and Lona Schultz

FISH & GAME IN SEASON
GEO. STEELE, Proprietor.

Cassius Elliott and Josephine Pietrowski Scofield

Cassius came to Salmon in 1886, by stage from Red Wing, Minnesota. He was born and educated in LaCrosse, Wisconsin. His mother was Mary A. Tullett Scofield. Josephine Pietrowski, or Jose as she was known, was born in Luxembourg in 1849. Both Cassius and Josi had childhood illnesses that caused them to become deaf. They met at the Institute for Deaf and Mute in Faribault, Minnesota, where they were teachers and were married in 1877. Cassius continued in his teaching profession. Two children were born who died in infancy, Cassius and Gertrude. Grace Blanche was born June 11, 1880, and Clarence on June 11, 1882, both in Red wing, Minnesota. Jose brought the children to Salmon by stage in 1887.

Cassius Scofield died in 1917. His son Clarence died March 1925, and Josi on June 19, 1925. Clarence worked in the Big Hole haying as a youth. Grace married Ira Gable and raised her family in Salmon.

—Madge Slavin

Josephine Pietrowski Scofield

Cassius Elliott Scofield

Robert and Evelyn Scollick

Robert Scollick was born on March 6, 1907, in Butte, Montana. He attended Butte Schools. Robert met and married Evelyn Wynn, from Michigan. Evelyn worked for a Jewish family in Butte before their marriage. Robert was in business with his family in trash hauling and mining in Butte.

They have four living children: Roberta Scollick (Goodman), Betty Scollick (Jakovac), both living in Salmon; Gwen Scollick (Batterton), living in Jackson, Montana; and Tim Scollick of Sealey Lake, Montana.

Robert moved his family to Salmon in 1945, from

Robert and Evelyn Scollick

Gilmore, where he did mining. While in Gilmore, one son, Robby, drowned while skiing. He skied into a pond and a large piece of ice broke off, floating over him. They brought the body to Salmon for burial. The family moved to Salmon at this time.

Robert began a trash hauling business in Salmon, which he operated up until the time of his retirement. He also did excavating and landscaping in the area. He was an active member of the Masonic Lodge in Salmon. Evelyn worked for several families in Salmon and as a teacher's aid in the Seventh-Day Adventist School. She was an active member of the Seventh-Day Adventist Church. They both died and are buried in the Salmon Cemetery.

—Roberta Goodman

George Henry and Laura Dell Wilson Seaton

George Henry Seaton was born July 19, 1901 in Steamboat Springs, Colorado. After traveling Colorado, Montana, and Wyoming, he, his Dad Oscar, and brother Alva, settled in Jackson Hole, Wyoming, where he went to school and grew up.

Laura Dell Wilson was born November 12, 1902 in Rexburg, Idaho, where her grandparents lived. Her parents, John and Ione Carter Wilson, were one of the first families to homestead Jackson Hole, Wyoming, but came to his parent's home in Rexburg for her birth. She grew up in Jackson and went to school in Jackson and Logan, Utah.

The Seatons were married May 16, 1922 in

Jackson, Wyoming. George did many varied jobs: cowboy, built trail up the Tetons, and ran an electric plant that furnished electricity for Jackson. He removed the electric plant from a mine in Forney, Idaho.

Finally, they bought a run-down ranch in the South Park area of Jackson Hole. They later bought the ranch joining theirs to make a good size operation. By the end of World War II, the area was becoming a tourist spot, so they began looking for similar cattle country with less people, and came to Lemhi County. April 1947, they bought the Thurst McCracken Ranch at the mouth of Carmen Creek.

A son, Bert Oscar Seaton, and a daughter, Lelia Dell Seaton Smith, were married and had families. They stayed in Wyoming, but their other daughter, Georgene Helen (Genie), came with them.

June 1947, the Salmon River was in a flood stage and going most anywhere it wanted. It cut through the Larry Bill's field, just north of the Carmen River Bridge and the Carmen Slough Bridge, taking part of the highway, and ran back into the river at Fackrell Island. Those concerned, gathered each morning to "check the river". They watched the mail come across on a cable. One morning a power pole was washing out and threatening to break the line, so George suggested they shoot the insulator, to free the line. He was a terrific shot, so it wasn't a problem. (He loved guns and often bought his wife one as a gift). After the runoff was over, they put a dike in from the Carmen Canal to the river bridge.

George was very active in the I00F Lodge in Jackson and Salmon. Laura, enjoyed the Methodist Ladies' Circle, but the main social activity was the Carmen Grange. The Grange met on Friday nights, and after the meeting, the men always played penny-ante. The women played cards or just visited, but there was always a good desert and coffee served. They had dinners and other money making projects to pay for the building or to improve it, and that was a good time too. The kids were always included, especially for the Christmas Program. Each lady would out-do herself with treats, and the entertainment was super.

Haying was a cooperative thing, with the neighbors going from one place to the next, until the hay was all in stacks, and ready for the cattle, which were out on the BLM Range. The Seaton range was between the Carmen Creek drainage and Kirtly Creek. For awhile, they milked cows. The milk truck would come every morning to pick up the cans of milk and return yesterday's empty cans.

In 1950, the Seatons bought the Carmen Store and Post Office from Arch McFarland. Laura Dell was named Postmaster, running the store and post office for twenty-three years. She had to retire in December 1972.

For some time they had been looking for a place to spend the winters. They decided Arizona and the Mohave Valley, by the Mohave Reservoir with it's good fishing, was the place. Later, they bought a place in Riviera, Arizona.

Their grandson, Kim Call, watched the ranch in Carmen and fed the cattle, until he was killed coming down Carmen Creek Road. This was probably the saddest time of their lives. They loved to have the grandkids, Kim, Lynn, and Ann Call, stay with them and go to the mountains fishing, hunting or picnicking.

George died in a car accident February 1986, at Riviera, Arizona. Laura still spends her winters there and the summers in Salmon. They had sold the lower fifty acres to Florin and Mitzie Beller, so she sold the rest of the ranch in 1990. At eight-eight, she is still active and enjoys going to Senior Citizens.

—Genie Call Quinn

Laura Dell and George Henry Seaton

ANNA LODGE NO. 14.
DEGREE OF REBECCA.

Meets the first and third Wednesday nights of each month at the I. O. O. F. Hall, at 8 o'clock, p. m,

Miss Hattie Stokes, N. G.
E, H. Jeanjaquet, Secretary.

William and Ethel Shanafelt

With his tools of the carpenter trade—hammer, saw, chisel, and plane—Will Shanafelt made cupboards, tables and chairs, what-not-shelves, even barns and houses. Will wasn't afraid of any building project; he was always constructing something new or improving something old.

Ethel Shanafelt was a builder, too, yet she generally constructed things from materials other than wood. She often took old, worn clothing apart, washed the material, turned the unworn fabric to the front and created new garments in a different style. She crocheted, embroidered, quilted, gardened, canned, and was always able to put a delicious meal on the table, from almost nothing, in just minutes.

William Herbert Shanafelt was born in Nesbitt, Dawson County, Nebraska, February 7, 1880. He came with his family to Idaho late in the 1800's in a horse-drawn wagon. Ethel Emily Wells was born in Woodruff, Oneida County, Idaho, on May 17, 1887. Her family too, came to Lemhi County, around the turn of the century.

Ethel and William Shanafelt

Ethel, a beautiful, strong-willed, young woman, married handsome Will shanafelt November 24, 1904. Their early married years were lived at Cow Creek (up the Salmon River). Will and Ethel raised some cattle, and Ethel even cared for and sold chickens and turkeys. The Shanafelts always had a large, flourishing garden.

The stage from Challis to Salmon regularly passed the Shanafelt Place. Industrious Ethel soon arranged for the stage to stop at their place, where she fed the passengers before they went on their journey. When road crews worked on the road along the Salmon River, they soon found out they could arrange for good meals at the Shanafelts'.

Three children were born to Will and Ethel on the place up Cow Creek: Pansy Vera (Patricia), Arthur, and Leona. The children attended a country school and during the school season, their teacher stayed with them. Pat, Arthur, and Leona, along with their teacher, rode four miles on horseback to the school each day.

Eventually, because of lack of school children in the area, the school was closed. Because the Shanafelts wanted their children to be educated, Ethel and the children moved to Salmon, where they lived and the kids attended school during the winter, while Will stayed behind on the place to care for the stock. Ethel was an excellent seamstress and kept busy sewing for others while the children were in school. Each spring, Ethel and the kids returned to Cow Creek, where the children were delighted to be united again with their dad, their horses, and pet calves. This continued until each of the children finished high school and went his or her separate way.

In 1932, the Shanafelts sold out and moved to salmon. Here they purchased a good-sized piece of land and built a big four-bedroom, two-bathroom home, on what later was named Shanafelt Street. Will and Ethel took in boarders. Some long-time Lemhi County residents, such as Gilmore Denny and Rose Demick Becker once boarded with them.

Using her good business skills, their good names, and Will's skills in carpentry, Ethel embarked on another business enterprise. She began to borrow money and purchase lumber and supplies. Will then commenced to build small homes. One by one, Will built six rentals which were called Shanafelt Cottages. Soon they were paid for, and the income from the cottages provided for the Shanafelts all the rest of their lives.

Will and Ethel were loved by all who knew them. Their posterity, friends, and extended family members enjoyed being with them. Will was a very kind, considerate man. His honesty is also remembered by those who knew him. His skills in carpentry were remarkable, and if Will had the kinds of tools we have today, he could have been a

professional cabinet maker. Ethel's skills in homemaking and management were a great asset to the Shanafelts all their lives. Ethel wasn't afraid to try anything, she could paint and hang wallpaper. She loved to visit and play cards.

Will died in Salmon, April 17, 1954. Ethel passed away in Salmon, February 17, 1970. They are both buried in the Salmon Cemetery. Their daughter, Pat Miller, is now living in Michigan. Their son, Arthur, passed away and their youngest child, Leona Lee, still resides in Salmon. The original home and the six rental houses still stand in Salmon, a monument to the builder who erected them. Their children, grandchildren, and great-grandchildren are proud of the Shanafelt name and heritage.

—Teri Wilson Dinnell

Barney Sharkey and Frank S. Sharkey

Life in the new west was a romantically lonely place for many men. There were very few women, until civilization arrived. Frank B. Sharkey had a one night encounter with a young Indian woman, Mary. The result was a son, named Barney Sharkey, born about 1874. When the boy was a few years old, Sharkey and his wife took Barney in, and raised him. Barney's mother was called Barney Mary and she later married a white man.

Barney Sharkey married, and he and his wife Kathryn lived in the Horse Prairie area near Grant, Montana. Their son, Frank S. Sharkey was born near Grant on May 15, 1914. They soon moved back to the Salmon area where Barney was employed in many different occupations.

In 1924 Barney was employed at the road camp on the Lemhi river. He became ill with a high fever and Dr. Wright was called to treat him. Dr. Wright ordered him sent to the hospital, where he became delirious from the high fever, and died. The Salmon paper described his death with the story headline reading, "Gets Out of His Bed, and Drops Dead on the Floor". His funeral was held in the Old Methodist Church on Main Street. His pallbearers included Joe Kadletz, W. L. Mulkey, Matt Stewart, Mel Howe, J.M. McPherson and W. C. Smith. Barney Sharkey was described in his obituary as, "the oldest son of F. B. Sharkey, the pioneer discoverer of gold at Leesburg. His age was fifty-nine. He was an upright man, a good citizen, a hard worker, and possessed of a very kind and generous heart."

Barney's son, Frank S. Sharkey, grew up in the Salmon area and lived in Salmon until 1940. He then moved to Washington state where he was an operating engineer in heavy construction. Frank S. worked on most of the dams on the Columbia and Snake River systems and settled in Clarkston, Washington. He married Wilma L. Williams in Walla Walla, Washington on May 13, 1963.

Frank S. Sharkey died at Clarkston on August 1, 1980 at age sixty-six. He was survived by his wife and three children. A son, Franklin B. Sharkey, Jr., another son, Daryle J. Sharkey, and a daughter Kathleen A. Searing.

Frank S. Sharkey was laid to rest beside his father, Barney Sharkey, in the Salmon City Cemetery.

—History Committee

Sharkey Family

Frank Sharkey is considered to be the Father of Lemhi County. He was one of the original five discoverers of gold at Leesburg; of those five men, he accomplished the most in Lemhi County; was the last to pass over the Great divide; and he was the father of ten children. This history deals with his descendants in Lemhi County.

Daughter, Margaret Sharkey Kirkham, remained in Lemhi County and was a tireless "doctor" and midwife for countless area residents over the years. Mr Sharkey passed away at her home near Tendoy in 1919. Two of Margaret's granddaughters, Joyce Langfitt Frazee and Elaine Langfitt Wing, live in Salmon today.

Daughter, Claire Sharkey McNicoll, was a lifetime resident of Lemhi County. She was born in Salmon on January 16, 1892 and attended school in Salmon and Moscow. In 1913 she married Murdock M. McNicoll, son of Leesburg pioneer merchant, Robert McNicoll. After a honeymoon in Scotland, they settled on and operated the Sharkey ranch for several years, until it was sold in 1921 to Steve Mahaffey. While at the ranch a daughter, Barbara Claire, was born. The McNicoll's then purchased and operated a sawmill on Pattee Creek. In 1931 they were employed by the Forest Service. One of Murdock's first jobs was to rebuild the pack bridge at Shoup. Afterwards, he and Claire packed in to several mountain tips and built fire lookouts at Napoleon, Long Tom, Oreana, Skunk Camp, Butts Point, Stoddard Peak and West Horse. In 1938 they settled in Salmon where he worked at Home Lumber Company until he retired in 1959.

Barbara Claire Murdock is a third generation Sharkey and a lifetime Lemhi County resident. She also attended school in Salmon and in Moscow. In 1937 she married Clinton Quesnel. From 1936 to 1938, Barbara taught school at Four Mile School on the Lemhi where she earned a handsome $80 a month for both teaching and janitorial work. Clinton was a forest ranger at Lemhi and at Indianola for several years.

In 1946, the Quesnels bought the Tendoy Store which they operated for a year. After a short time

with the State Highway Department, they purchased the oldest frame building on Main Street and started Clinton's Shoe Store. They operated that business until their retirement in 1974.

Clinton and Barbara have two children, Robert and Elizabeth, both born in Salmon. Robert now lives in Coeur d'Alene and Elizabeth lives in Salmon. She attended school in Salmon and in Moscow. In 1963, she married Richard R. Smith, also a Salmon native. Their children are William Ray and Kathryn Ann, fifth generation native Lemhi County descendants of Frank B. Sharkey.

—Richard R. Smith

Frank Barnett Sharkey

Frank Barnett Sharkey, leader of the party of frontiersmen who made the first discovery of placer gold in Leesburg on July 16, 1866, was born in Maine in 1838. At age fourteen, he began a three year career as a sailor before going to California to work at placer mining. Mining took him to Oregon and then Montana.

In June, 1866, he, with Elijah Mulkey, Joe Rapp, Ward Girton and William Smith, outfitted at Cottonwood (now Deerlodge), Montana for a prospecting trip into the Salmon Area. Their discovery brought into existence Leesburg, Salmon and Lemhi County.

While at Leesburg, he met and married Rebecca Ann Catey on September 14, 1871. Soon after, they purchased a ranch near Tendoy, Idaho. The Sharkey Ranch is the present Muleshoe Ranch. Here six children were born: Margaret, Frank, William, Mary, Charles, and Edward.

Margaret remained in Lemhi County and was a tireless 'doctor' and midwife for countless area residents over the years. Two of her granddaughters, Joyce Langfitt Frazee and Elaine Langfitt Wing, live in Salmon today.

Rebecca Sharkey passed away on December 3, 1881. Frank remarried the following year to Anna Belle Pyeatt and to this union was born four daughters: Claire, Adele, Helen and Olive.

In addition to raising ten children, Frank ranched and served as a county commissioner. He lived on the Sharkey Ranch until the time of his death, on January 29, 1919.

Frank Sharkey's daughter, Claire, was a lifetime resident of Lemhi County. She was born in Salmon on January 16, 1892, and attended school in Salmon and Moscow, Idaho. In 1913, she married Murdock M. McNicoll, son of Leesburg pioneer merchant Robert McNicoll.

After a honeymoon in Scotland, the McNicoll's settled on and operated the Sharkey Ranch for several years, until it was sold in 1921 to Steve Mahaffy. While at the ranch, a daughter, Barbara Claire, was born.

Murdock and Claire McNicoll purchased and operated a sawmill on Pattee Creek for a while after the sale of the Sharkey Ranch. Then, in 1931, they were employed by the Forest Service. One of Murdock's first jobs was to rebuild the pack bridge at Shoup. Afterwards, he and Claire packed into several mountain tops and built fire lookouts in the area, including Napoleon, Long Tom, Oreana, Skunk Camp, Butts Point, Stoddard Peak and West Horse.

In 1938, Murdock and Claire settled in Salmon, and he began to work at Home Lumber Company. He retired there in 1959.

Barbara Claire, Murdock and Claire's daughter, born on the Sharkey Ranch, is a third generation Sharkey and lifetime Lemhi County resident. She attended school in Salmon and Moscow. In 1937, she married Clinton Quesnel. During the years 1936-1938, Barbara taught school at Four Mile School on the Lemhi River, where she earned a handsome Eighty Dollars per month (including the janitorial work). Clinton was a forest ranger at Lemhi and at Indianola for several years.

In 1946, the Quesnels bought the Tendoy Store, which they operated for a year. After a short time with the State Highway Department, they purchased the oldest frame building on Main Street and started Clinton's Store. They operated this business until their retirement in 1974. The building is now the Hallmark Store.

Clinton and Barbara have two children, Robert and Elizabeth, both born in Salmon. Robert lives in Coeur d'Alene and Elizabeth is a Salmon resident. She attended school at Salmon and Moscow, Idaho. In 1963, she married Richard R. Smith, also a Salmon native. To this union were born William Ray and Kathryn Ann, fifth generation native Lemhi County descendants of Frank B. Sharkey.

—Richard R. Smith

Benjamin Alvin and Isabel Frances Walker Shaw

Benjamin A. Shaw was born at Logan, Utah to James F. And Nannie Ellen Broadbent Shaw, on October 5, 1903. He was raised in the Springfield-Sterling, Idaho Area. Leaving home at age seventeen, he traveled many places, eventually arriving in Salmon. He worked, among other places, for Chet Mathewson at the livery stable.

He married Isabel Frances Walker on April 11, 1928. The newlyweds traveled to Hayden, Colorado, where they worked on a ranch belonging to Horace Hyde. Their daughter, Jean Isabel, was born there on November 16, 1928.

In the spring of 1929, they returned to Idaho, renting land on the Reservation at Fort Hall. The family came back to Salmon in 1931, where their second child, Philip Wade, was born on July 27. He was born with a heart defect, and passed away January 15, 1933.

The family worked and lived on ranches in the valley, until they moved into town, and Ben took up carpentry. Ben was very talented with his hands and did silversmithing, masonry, and leather working, as well as carpentry. Many homes and businesses in the area show his skill.

Isabel stayed at home raising the children. Two more sons, Douglas Leo and Clinton Walker, were born to them on May 26, 1935 and February 18, 1942 respectively.

Ben and Isabel were later divorced, with Isabel staying in Salmon. She passed away on August 19, 1954. Ben moved to Moore, Idaho, where he married Phyllis Haney. They later returned to Salmon and lived on Lovers Lane. Ben passed away March 12, 1974 and Phyllis on September 10, 1977.

—Jean Johnson

Yvonne Neal Shaw

I was born at Tendoy, Idaho on September 18, 1924. My father, Henry Frank Neal, born December 7, 1888 in Salmon, delivered me via telephone assistance from my Great-Aunt Bertha Rose, who owned the Rose Hospital.

My father's parents were Mead McClellan Neal, born August 5, 1863 in Richland County, Ohio and Jessie Alice Long, born in Linn County, Iowa to John Long and Nancy Kelsey. Mead and Jessie were married October 12, 1884 and resided at the Carmen, Idaho ranch until their deaths.

My mother was Sarah Drucilla Blasingame, daughter of William Thomas and Cordelia Isadora Cooper Hinchey Blasingame, early settlers.

My parents had two sons prior to my birth, Norman, who was killed by lightning when he was nine and a half years old, and Edgar Thomas (Tut or Red), who grew up to become a famous jockey and track executive. He married Beatrice Regenhoff on January 28, 1945 in San Francisco, California. Of this marriage, came five children: William Edward (Bill is a noted western painter who resides at Baker), Henry Thomas, Donna Jean, Joanne Rey and Cheryl Lynn, who with their families reside in Phoenix, Arizona.

My sister, Sharon Lee was born December 23, 1943 at Salmon. She married Carl Edward Neuswanger, son of Frank Russel Neuswanger and Marguerite (Holland) on August 14, 1963 in Salmon. Both Sharon And Carl attended the University of Idaho and now reside in Bainbridge Island, Washington, where Carl is an executive with HUD. Sharon became a teacher. They have two daughters, Sabrina Marie and Tara Lee, both of whom are at present attending college.

I attended Four Mile School for one year and then Salmon Public School. I attended the University of Idaho, where I was a member of Pi Beta Phi and my name is listed on the Veteran Memorial there, for my service in World War II as a Navy Wave. I married Paul Hughes Shaw of New Philadelphia, Ohio on March 9, 1946 at the Mount Vernon Place Methodist Church in Baltimore, Maryland. One of my ancestors worked on this church and my husband is a direct descendant of the Carrol Family who founded Baltimore.

We have four children: Sandra Yvonne, who owns a Postal Annex Store in Redlands, California, Andrea Willene and husband James Aaron of Ventura, California, Neal Page and Jeffrey Paul of Whittier, California. Jeffrey has three children: Julie Kristene, Shawn Paul and Vernon Jeffrey.

I worked in the newspaper business for twenty-five years and was active in community affairs, earning the coveted "Citizen of the Year" award. For the past eleven years, I have owned my own business, "Cherished Memories". I teach the art of making reproduction antique dolls; sculpt, paint and restore antique dolls. My husband, Paul, is a retired deputy sheriff and now owns his own private investigation agency.

My parents, Henry and Sadie Shaw, were both active members of the Salmon community. My father was a rancher and later county deputy sheriff. He ran for the state senate in 1946 and lost by fifty votes. He is a Past Commander of Lloyd Shaw Legion Post and was always active in veterans' affairs. Mother was active in the Legion Auxiliary, Garden Club and BPW. They also owned the Rainbow Dance Hall.

My mother's family came here because my Great-Uncle Riley Cooper fell in love with the valley while serving in the Army and fighting at the Battle of the Big Horn. (The monument at the top of the divide has his name on it). He vowed that he would return to settle here and he did. The Blasingames followed.

—Yvonne Neal Shaw

Ross and Carole Sheppeard

Ross Sheppeard was born in 1932 to Earl and Mattie Sheppeard. He and his four brothers and one sister grew up in Jerome, Idaho. Ross met Carole Kaufman in 1952 and they were married two years later in Elko, Nevada.

Carole Angel Kaufman was born in 1934 to Wallace and Helen Kaufman. She and her four sisters and one brother were raised on a farm in Wendell, Idaho.

Ross and Carole raised four children together. The oldest was Julie, then came the twins, Mike and Valerie, and the youngest was Tammy.

Ross started out working at the Idaho Power Company as a meter reader in Jerome in 1957, and in 1971, asked to be transferred to Salmon, where he worked his way up to his present position of foreman.

Carole has been employed at Arfmann's Four Seasons clothing store for eight years.

The Sheppeards have a beautiful home on five acres near the Lemhi River. They enjoy being outdoors, and especially enjoy steelhead fishing and metal locating. They have a valuable collection of arrowheads and antique insulators that they have gathered over the years. Ross also enjoys reading and can read a thick book in just a couple of hours.

Carole is a great seamstress and is always sewing for her children and her eight grandchildren who all live here in Salmon. Their names are: Mandy, Beth, and Heather Olson, Lindsay Mikel and Doss Barrick, and Brittney and Nicole Sager.

—Tammy and Rick Sager

Carole and Ross Sheppeard at 1954 Wedding Reception

FRONT ROW: Tammy Sheppeard BACK ROW: Julie, Micheal, and Valerie Sheppeard

Ross Sheppeard with Record Steelhead taken in 1980

Charles and Deena Joyce Briggs Shiner

Charles Stephen Shiner was born on March 18, 1957 in the Salmon Steele Memorial Hospital. He was the second child born to Charles Dean and Beverly Pope Shiner. His two brothers are James Dean and Mark Blaine. He has one sister, Robin Elaine Lufkin. All live in Lemhi County and are involved in ranching.

Stephen attended grade school and high school at Leadore, Idaho and graduated in 1975. He then went to work in Idaho Falls, Idaho at a saddle making shop for six years.

In 1980, he married Deena Joyce Briggs of Rigby, Idaho. They moved back to Lemhi County in 1982 to ranch with his dad and brothers. Stephen and Deena live on the Amonson Ranch which the Shiners run. They have two daughters, Katee and Stacy.

Stephen still does leatherwork, along with the ranching. Both Stephen and Deena are members of the Leadore Roping Club. Deena enjoys following the rodeo circuit where she is involved in barrel racing and breakaway roping.

—Deena Briggs Shiner

Richard M. and Rose Manfull Shoup

Richard Marvin Shoup was born June 27, 1900 in Salmon, Idaho, the son of W. H. Shoup and Jessie Richardson Shoup. He was the grandson of Governor George L. Shoup. The house he was born in was located on the site of the present IGA Economy Foodliner.

When the Golden Spike was driven on May 18, 1910, marking the arrival of the Gilmore and Pittsburgh Railroad in Salmon, ten year old Dick Shoup was there. He was impressed by the ceremony, and the crowd was the largest he had

ever seen. His father had the privilege of handling the Golden Spike, valued at $600. When the train engine was finally all fired and steamed up, the pressure valve opened and steam shot out the side. There were nervous teams of horses nearby, and when the steam blew, many of them tried to run away from it, causing much excitement.

Dick attended school in Salmon and then served in the Infantry during World War I. After training in San Diego, California, he was shipped to Siberia, but before they landed, the Armistice was signed. He was only seventeen when he enlisted, so after his discharge in 1918, he returned to high school to complete his Senior year, graduating in 1919. Dick Shoup and Rose Manfull were married July 17, 1922 at the home of his brother Walter, on River Street.

Rose Anna Manfull was born in Salmon on May 5, 1901, the daughter of John and Marian Crouch Manfull. She attended Salmon High School and graduated in 1920, after which she attended the University of Idaho for one year. She was a clerk at McPherson's and J. C. Penney stores in Salmon and later helped her husband in the management of the feed and grain store. She was past president of the American Legion Auxiliary, past Nobel Grand of the Rebekahs, and a member of the Patrons of Husbandry.

Dick and Rose were the parents of two children. A son, Richard G. Shoup, who moved to Montana where he was elected to the U. S. Congress. He now lives in Washington, D. C. where he is a representative for Union Pacific Corporation. Their daughter, Elizabeth (Mrs. John Dillingham), now lives in Spokane, Washington, where she is administrator for the North Town Hospital and Rest Home.

Dick lived in Salmon most of his life except for a period when he worked for the Wyoming Highway Department and then for Rocky Mountain Transportation Company in Butte, Montana. He also worked in Wallace, Idaho where he was employed in a hardware, foundry, and machine shop office. He returned to Salmon during the Depression and served as Manager of the Salmon Office of the National Re-employment Service. After working at several jobs in the area he started his own business. He owned and operated the Shoup Feed Store on North St. Charles until he sold it in the 1960's, when he then developed the Shoup Trailer Park on Highway 93 North.

Dick enjoyed mining and prospecting and in his retirement years he kept very busy with "the family claims" in the Leesburg area, where he maintained a summer home. He also enjoyed summer fishing in Alaska. He was recognized as the historical authority on Lemhi County.

Dick was active throughout his life in the American Legion. He was a charter member and served as Commander of Loyd Shaw Post 67, and also served as District Commander.

Dick said he remembered when the wooden sidewalks were all that Salmon had; not very effective when it rained. There was a long hitching rack for teams and horses in front of the Shoup Building, built by his grandfather, and there was also a well with a pump. He remarked that in those days everyone enjoyed life. "We didn't have thing to worry about, such as crime and communism. No one had enough money to be robbed, but we made a living."

Dick died July 24, 1985 at St. Patrick's Hospital in Missoula, Montana. Ironically, it was in Missoula that his father had passed away thirty years before.

Dick Shoup was a fine gentleman, who was liked and admired by all who knew him or did business with him. He was very proud of his pioneer family heritage and truly loved Lemhi County.

—History Committee

William Henry and Jessie Richardson Shoup

William Henry Shoup was born April 7, 1869 at Salmon, Idaho, the son of George L. and Lena Darnutzar Shoup. His father was the last territorial Governor of Idaho, the first state Governor and the first U. S. Senator from the Gem State.

Will was the first white child born in Salmon City township. He was educated in the Salmon elementary schools and was then sent to Dubuque, Iowa for his high school education. After graduation, he returned to Salmon at age nineteen.

He married Jessie Richardson at Salmon on August 27, 1891. Eight children were born to the couple: Richard M., William R., G. Elmo, Walter J., Roy Laird, Nelson, Mary and Elizabeth.

He operated the mercantile firm in Salmon for many years until about 1921. In 1922 he was appointed Salmon Postmaster. Then in 1925 the family moved to Wallace where he was employed in the hardware business. They then returned to Salmon where he ranched. He next went to Leesburg in 1931 where he operated the placers for several years.

The family later went to Great Falls, Montana and Eugene, Oregon for employment, returning to Salmon in 1945.

Will died May 28, 1955 in a Missoula, Montana hospital after undergoing surgery. His pallbearers were: Ralph Thrasher, Vern Bell, W.J. Lewis, Donald E. Martin, Charles Snook, John W. Snook, Fred Carl, Tom Kane, W.W. Simmonds, John Cole, Bill Nieman, Walter Schofield and Ben Dillon.

His obituary described Will as ". . . one of Lemhi County's best known native sons; a respected

pioneer merchant, rancher and miner.

Five children preceded him in death: Walter J., Roy Laird, Nelson, Mary and Elizabeth. He was survived by his wife and three children.

—Fred Snook

Jacob William and Lois Sorenson Shulenberger

Jacob William Shulenberger was born in Salmon, Idaho on March 9, 1937. He spent his childhood, until the age of three, at Shoup, Idaho. The family moved to Salmon and he finished school here. He joined the Army in 1954 and spent most of it in Panama and Puerto Rico.

He married Lois Sorensen in 1957, and worked in the printing trade for ten years. He moved with his family to Salmon in 1969, and worked for the *Recorder Herald*. He later started building and has been doing that ever since.

Bill and Lois have four children: William Axel, Lori Ann, Pamela Jean (Hanson), and Shelley Rae (Haslett).

William A. has four children and lives in Texas; Lori Ann has one child and lives in Washington; Pamela Jean lives in Washington and has two children; Shelley Rae has two children and lives in Salmon.

—Bill Shulenberger

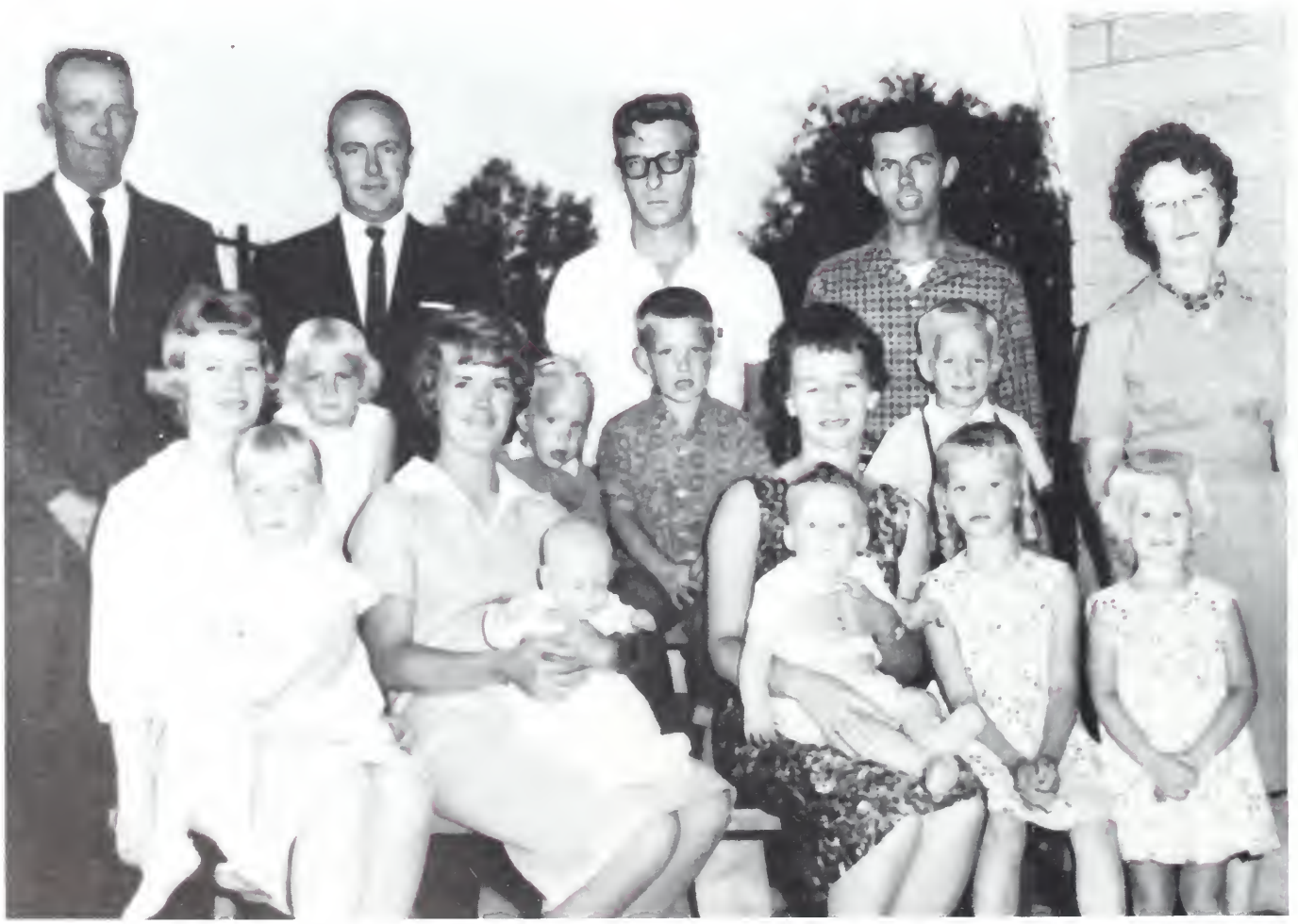
John Donald Shulenberger

John Donald Shulenberger was born May 1907, the first child of five children born to Stella Pape and John Beatty Shulenberger.

Viola Mae Sauerwein was born June 24, 1906 at the family home near Crookston, Nebraska, to Henry and Bryl Sauerwein. She was the first of five children.

Donald and Viola were married in Valentine, Nebraska on January 22, 1926. They moved to Phoenix, Arizona and Donald worked at odd jobs during the depression.

FRONT ROW: Karen Jean holding Catherine, Lois holding Shelley, Martha holding Bruce, Rebecca and Marta MIDDLE ROW: Lori, Pamela, William A. Steven and Dorothy BACK ROW: Axel Sorensen, Franklyn Sorensen, Jacob William Shulenberger, Henry Harter III



In 1934, Hacksaw Tom talked Don into coming to Idaho. Don worked for the Gold Hills Mine for eight years and helped build the mine and barracks.

They enjoyed the social events at Shoup and had many life long friends from there. Don loved the mountains and fishing and always had a pipe in his mouth.

Viola always felt closed-in after coming from the plains of Nebraska.

The family now consisting of Donita (Brown), Mona (Van Overen), John Richard and Jacob William, moved to Salmon and he continued to carpenter and mine. Don built many of the lovely homes in the area. Viola was very active in all services of the Methodist Church and Rebekah Lodge. Don and Viola built a home on the bar at Bitteroot Lane, where the Florin Bellers now reside.

Viola died of cancer at the age of sixty-one. Donald remarried Carol Ulenin in 1970 and they moved to Challis.

Donald died at the age of sixty-five of heart failure. Donald and Viola are buried in the Salmon Cemetery.

Three of the four children are still living. Mona Van Overen died of cancer in 1990 at the age of sixty.

—Bill Shulenberger

Viola and Don Shulenberger 1939

Virginia Shumate

Virginia Shumate

Virginia Shumate was born on November 1, 1901 at Rea, Idaho in Fremont County, to John and Gertrude Bishop Reber. Her father was born in Switzerland in the 1800's and her mother was born in Petersburg, Virginia, also in the 1800's. Both came to Idaho as teenagers. Soon after their marriage, her parents became caretakers for the G.S. Myers Estate at Rea, Idaho, a position her father held for fifty-one years.

Virginia attended school at home with hired teachers until she was nine years old. She was then boarded out for school in Kilgore and Spencer, Idaho. One of her teachers at Spencer was Kate Burgraff, a sister to Nick Burgraff, who was a Lemhi resident. Virginia attended high school in Ashton, Idaho, where she graduated in 1917. She then attended Gem State Business College in Idaho Falls.

She later moved back to Ashton, where she worked as a teller and bookkeeper for Security State Bank until the 1920's, when the small banks in Idaho were taken over by the McCormick System in Salt Lake City (Walker Brothers Bank). She was transferred to Walker Bros. Bank as Collection Teller, a position she held for many years.

In 1924, she married Paul Elieson. Her first child,

a boy, was born in 1928, and died at birth. Her second son, Robert J. Elieson, was born in 1930. He is employed in the accounting department of J. R. Simplot Company, a position he has held for twenty-seven years.

Virginia moved to Lemhi County in 1930, owning several places on Panther Creek and the Salmon River. In 1942, she married Ray Mahoney. They lived at Owl Creek for many years. After Ray's death, she sold her ranch and moved to Salmon in 1954.

She took the Licensed Practical Nurse (LPN) training given by Steele Memorial Hospital. After passing the State Board Examination, and many hours of special training, she became a Surgical Nurse, a position she held for seventeen and one half years. She was honored as " LPN of the Year for the State of Idaho" and received an all expense paid trip to Los Angeles, California to the National LPN Convention.

She married Charles Shumate in 1960. Mr. Shumate died in 1966, and in 1972, nearing her seventy-first birthday, she retired from nursing. At age eighty-nine, and living alone, she does all her own work about the house. She grows a large garden each year, raises beautiful flowers and enjoys playing cards.

Virginia has three grandchildren: Robert Elieson, John Elieson and Linda Elieson Tigert. She also has three great- grandchildren: Robert Neal Elieson, and Zachary and Merin Tigert.

—Jean Benton

Charles William Shutter

Charles William Shutter

Charles William Shutter was born June 11, 1908 at or near Harrisburg, Pennsylvania, of Pennsylvania Dutch lineage. He therefore had a heavy Germanic accent. Charlie was raised in Old World fashion; his formal education was minimal, and instead of going to school, he went to work to bring money into the family. His first job, at ten years of age, was mucking full time, in a coal mine. From his wages, his allowance was a quarter a week, which equated to a bus ride to the movie, and a seven mile walk home, or a candy bar and movie with a fourteen mile walk home.

Charlie's mother died of cancer when he was ten (which undoubtedly explains the family's need for money), and his father died during a goiter operation three years later. Charlie then lived with an uncle for a short time before running away.

Little is known of Charlie's remaining early life, but the assumption must be made that mining continued to be the main activity. Many mines had a bonus system based on the most material moved per shift. He prided himself in always winning the bonus. He and his partner never lost a double jacking contest. The purpose of mentioning the above is to indicate his attitude toward whatever he did; he tried to do everything better than anyone else. He gave an employer his money's worth. In fact, he did everything the hard way. To go hunting with Charlie meant being on your feet and moving at dawn, with no stops or breaks; rations were one Hershey Bar.

A coal mine explosion caused Charlie to go bald, and also burned the back of his hands to where the bones were exposed. He was told both would be unusable, but he exercised them until full use was regained. His hands were always sensitive to the cold after that. Due to the premature baldness, few ever saw him without a hat.

Charlie served a hitch in the United States Marine Corps prior to World War II, when civilians and congress saw no need for the military, and therefore treated them as second class citizens, and paid them accordingly. He again enlisted in 1942, just before the age deadline of thirty-three. While stationed at Camp Pendleton, he was third highest

with the rifle in the USMC for 1942. He shot two hundred twenty-nine bull's eyes of a possible two hundred forty. This ability was apparent with moving as well as stationary targets. A running rabbit didn't stand a chance, with Charlie hardly appearing to aim. His first experience was with a target he attached to the screen door. It yielded a kill of his mother's lamp in the living room.

He worked copper mines in Miami, Arizona, then Ely, Nevada. A magazine article about Gibbonsville, Idaho, helped Charlie decide to take a look on a move to Alaska. Alaska was aborted, and Charlie found a job operating the shaker table at the Shoup Mine. He subsequently owned a bar-cafe, logged, trapped,and worked for the United States Forest Service, both on lookout and as muleskinner. In later years, he cooked for hunting camps, did leather working, and could be found up and down the river visiting with friends.

Charlie liked to live on vacant ranches as irrigator, where he could distance himself from people. He was an avid reader, and through the years, became self educated. His handwriting was labored and the syntax old fashioned, but nothing was misspelled.

Due to his stringent upbringing and being completely on his own so early in life, Charlie developed quirks not easily understood by post-depression folks. Sincerity, craftiness, bullheadedness, intense independence, etc. were all mixed, and one never knew which would surface. He had his friends; the rest didn't matter.

—J.E. Hoy

William H. Silbaugh

Born in Brewston Mills, West Virginia, January 1, 1884, he spent his early life there. "Bill" was the son of Frank and Lucy Silbaugh, and had six brothers and sisters: Herb of Jerome, Idaho; Charlie of Boise, Idaho; Laurn of Kingwood, West Virginia; Laura of Pennsylvania; Eva Benson of Bructon Mills, West Virginia; and Nell Fergerson of Connutt Lake, Pennsylvania.

In 1907, he lived in North Dakota, where he owned and operated a thrashing machine, but decided to come out West because of his asthma. The doctor thought a dry hot climate would be good for him, so he spent most of a year in Arizona.

He returned to West Virginia and got Charlie to come back with him. They worked their way across the country building a building here and there or doing what ever they could to earn money. They would work a place long enough to ship their tools by train and they would ride in the box cars. It took them most of a year to get across country, then they worked around several cities in Idaho. Later, they went back to Jerome and helped clear sage brush for the town of Jerome.

Bill sent for Phoebe Marie Harrington, who was born in Greensboro, Pennsylvania on July 20, 1893. She had seven brothers and sisters: Ivan, Frank, Lou, Richard, Roxy, Katie and Susan Harrington.

Bill and Phoebe were married in Shoshone, Idaho in 1911 and had seven children, all of whom were born in Jerome, Idaho. Robert lives in Bellview, Washington; Frank in Jerome, Idaho; Russel in Corvina, California; Ivan in Payette, Idaho; Donnley in Post Falls, Idaho; Jean Cockrell in Spokane, Washington; and Betty Studebaker of Salmon, Idaho.

They farmed in Jerome until 1935, when they moved to Salmon. Here, they engaged in farming on Fourth of July Creek and Big Flat. They raised cattle and hay and in 1935, started taking care of elderly people. In 1939, they left the ranch and built the Silbaugh Nursing Home east of Salmon. He also owned and operated Wagonhammer Ranch and raised huge strawberries to sell locally.

He built a large pond and raft on the Big Flat Ranch, where he took the old folks fishing.

Bill was good to everyone — fed anyone who came along hungry. He was always on the run. Bill died March 30, 1958 and Phoebe died November 22, 1976. They had twenty-eight grandchildren, sixty-three great-grandchildren, and thirteen great-great-grandchildren.

—Alice Miller

Phoebe and William Silbaugh

Boyd and MarRue Simmons

Boyd K. Simmons was born October 7, 1926 at Driggs, Idaho, the second child of Alma Simmons and Sara Klingler. The family moved to Ucon, Idaho during the depression years and later to the Mud Lake area, where Alma farmed and raised cattle. Boyd attended grade school at Monteview and graduated from Roberts High School.

On the Fourth of July 1945, he met his future wife, MarRue Keller, who was born October 3, 1928 in Whitney, Idaho.

Boyd attended Ricks College, then entered the Army and served in Korea.

In 1948, he married MarRue in the Salt Lake Temple. Ezra Taft Benson, her uncle, performed the ceremony. Eight children were born to them: Kerry Boyd-October 29, 1949, Judith Kay-September 8, 1951, Robert Alma-January 18, 1953, Debra Dee-March 13, 1954, Kathleen-February 4, 1956, James Daniel-May 31, 1957, Rulon David-January 22, 1960, and Sara Jean-November 30, 1964.

The couple graduated from Brigham Young University, in Provo, Utah in June 1950, Boyd in Chemistry and MarRue in Food Science and Nutrition.

Boyd was accepted to Medical School at George Washington University in Washington D.C. He received his Dr. Degree in 1954. The family moved to Seattle, Washington where Boyd took his Internship Program at the Public Health Hospital.

Medical practice opportunities were very good in Seattle, and he entered private practice across the street from the Ballard Hospital. His practice grew rapidly, and in 1964, he purchased a clinic in North Ballard.

They bought their first home on Magnolia Bluff and later, a larger home for their growing family, in North Seattle, Innis Arden Community. Boyd and MarRue served in many leadership positions in the fast-growing Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-Day Saints.

Boyd took flying lessons and joined an airplane club. He loved to fly. He also enjoyed deep-sea diving. The family water skied, snow skied and did a lot of boating on the lakes and Puget Sound. Family fun was a priority.

June 1970, the family moved to Lemhi County, where Boyd went into family practice with Dr. Walt Blackadar. He bought a small farm on Big Flat from

Boyd K. Simmons Family

Boyd and MarRue K. Simmons

Floyd Lindberg and built a home for the family. Boyd taught his family how to work hard on the farm—milking cows, hauling hay, working cattle, calving and all the skills new to city kids.

The beautiful Salmon Valley became home to them as they adjusted to the new schools and found many wonderful friends. They all enjoyed the hunting, fishing, floating the Salmon River, and hiking the mountains.

MarRue was active in the Salmon Arts Council, taught in the Salmon Schools as a substitute teacher and grade school librarian, served as Chairman of the Lemhi County Republican Party, and wrote and produced many productions involving both youth and adults. She still enjoys writing and reading.

The Simmons Family love the Gospel of Jesus Christ and continued in Salmon as leaders in their church, using most of their available time in church service.

Boyd found medical practice in the small ranching community very rewarding after the hectic, busy schedule of the city. As the years have gone by, government harassment and the inevitable march toward socialized medicine have ruined the private practice of medicine, and taken most of the joy out of serving the community medical needs.

Kerry Boyd married Sandra Taylor on December 29, 1967. They had one child, Justin Daniel, then Kerry died of cancer on July 3, 1971. Judith married David E. King on April 6, 1972. They have nine children: Kelani, Cija, Levi, Katie, Camaya, Kisha, Kerissy, Jacob, and Brian. Robert Alma married Julynn Morin on January 27, 1978. They have five children: Julia Mareė, Joseph, Samuel, Spencer, and Jenessa. Debra Dee married Daniel Olie Noorlander Jr. on November 26, 1975. They have seven children: Jamison, Daniel, Spencer, Jennica, Reed, Nathan, and Katlynn. Kathleen married Todd J. Christensen on November 28, 1977. They have four sons: Toby, Tory, Trevor John, and Teren. James Daniel married Colleen Clawson on April 21, 1982. They have five children: Rebecca, Rachael, Julianna, Krista, and James Taft. Rulon David married Pamela Noland on September 5, 1986. They have two girls, Aerin and Aelix. Sara Jean married Cliff Stephenson on December 28, 1984. They have two children, Beau Jay and Kelli.

—MarRue Simmons

Farrel R. Simonsen Family

Farrel and Alta Simonsen started married life in 1924. They farmed in Idaho and Utah before moving to Lemhi County with their family in 1934. They rented the Tage Place, then moved onto the Hanson Place across the river, neighboring with Ernest Benedict and others, and soon grew to love the country and people. They returned to Utah because of family need, but Lemhi County soon called them back. They resided on the Gib Yearian place owned by Russell and Bob Benedict in 1942. The girls, Armese, Verla, Bonnie and DeVon, attended Leadore School.

Leasing a ranch above Leadore from Emma Yearian, The Simonsens raised sheep and cattle until their dream of owning a ranch came true with the purchase of the George Smith Ranch on Texas Creek in 1948. They later bought an adjoining property from Floyd Whittaker, making their "Hidden Valley Ranch" with it's six hundred and three acres.

Farrel and Alta worked together to raise their girls and run the ranch. He was an expert horseman and cowboy, breaking horses both to harness and rein—many that were considered outlaw. When he finally bought a tractor, he'd still yell, "Whoa".

A good irrigator, Farrel put water over ground others said couldn't be irrigated. Alta milked cows and sold cream to provide ready cash. An excellent seamstress, she sewed for the girls. No stranger to chopping water holes for the stock in winter and lambing out sheep, she also drove a team of horses on the mower and hand stacked loose hay. She was more at home on the back of a horse than in a car. Hard working and honest, they saw their family didn't do without necessities. The girls recall a good life with a home abounding in love. The oldest and youngest girls, followed a career in nursing. The first daughter, Armese, with her husband, Devon Gilbert make their home in Corinne, Utah. Verla and Ralph Peterson, Bonnie and Ted Whittaker, and DeVon and Howard Bielby all live in the Salmon area.

In 1964, the Simonsens sold the ranch to Ed Smith and bought twenty-two acres on the Lemhi River east of Salmon, from Rex Piper. They kept sheep and Farrel's pinto horses. If you heard sleigh bells and the clop of hooves on a Christmas Eve, it may not have been Santa and his reindeer. Farrel was still riding those paints and irrigating at the age of seventy-two. Farrel, sometimes known as F.R. Simonsen, passed away in 1973.

Alta gave up ranching in 1980, and took an apartment in Salmon, where she raises beautiful flowers. They have twelve grandchildren and thirty-some great-grandchildren. Alta is known for her poems. One titled "The Lemhi Trail", she set to music. The following poem gives a glimpse of the feeling Alta and Farrel had for the place they called home for sixteen years.

HIDDEN VALLEY RANCH

There's a trail a'leading yonder,
to these mountains that we love.
For there beneath their shadows
lies the home you see above.
It was here we started living
and our hearts were full of joy
For we had found the answer
to the call of long ago.
Long, the trail that leads us
to this heaven here on earth.
May the photos in this album,
bring it yet another birth.
May our memories all be glad
ones
as we travel through the years
For we have loved this Valley,
in it's sunshine and it's tears.

—Bonnie Whittaker
—DeVon Bielby

T. J. CONE, Pres. THE G. G. SHAVER, Cash.

Lemhi County Bank,
OF
Salmon City, Idaho.

Individual Liability, $100,000.

We do a General Banking Business, buy and sell Exchange, both Domestic and Foreign, buy gold dust or take it for shipment and advance money and settle on the mint return

Local depository for the Bankers Life Insurance Company

References as to responsibility and integrity

First National Bank, Canon City, Colo., El Moro Bank, Cripple Creek, Col., Bank of Florence, Florence, Col., or any citizen of Fremont county, Colorado

Alta and Farrel R. Simonsen

James Howard Sims

James Howard Sims, was born May 12, 1904 in Salmon, Idaho, the son of James G. and Ella May Sims. He attended school in Salmon. On June 18, he married Marjorie Burnham in Salmon. They are the parents of four children: Beth, Sandy, Tom and Jimmy (deceased).

He operated the Sims Ranch south of Salmon and the Shoup Ranch, where he raised cattle.

He was an active mining operator and engaged in mining activities at Cobalt. This was a family operation. For several years, he operated the Pope Shenon Mine, as well as being active in the Gilmore Area.

James Howard Sims was active in community affairs, being chairman to various committees, and served eight terms in the Idaho Senate (1937-1939-1941-1955-1957-1959-1961-1963), representing Lemhi County. He was a member of Lemhi Masonic Lodge A F and A M, Idaho Consistory of Boise, El Korah Shrine of Boise, and Elks Lodge.

He died January 10, 1971, at the age of sixty-six, in an airplane crash. Funeral services were held at the Methodist Church.

—History Committee

Ralph Edward Sims

Ralph Edward Sims was born July 14, 1918 in Milk River, Alberta, Canada. His parents were Minnie Cristine Michaelis Sims of Glencoe, Minnesota and Harry Ralph Sims of Austin, Texas. Ralph was the fourth child of this marriage. The other three children were: Harry, Edna, and Hilda. His father was killed in a one car accident on Thanksgiving Day, 1917, just a few months before Ralph was born. After a year, Ralph's mother had an auction sale with the help of Samuel W. Sims, who was the brother of H.R. Sims. In January, 1919, Minnie and Samuel were married and decided to move to Idaho with the four children and what livestock and machinery they had left.

They moved by train to Cottom Lane Stock Yards, and then by wagon and horses up Cottom Lane to Samuel's homestead, which was located fourteen miles west of Leadore, Idaho. They lived in a one-room log cabin until they added two bedrooms. In later years they moved into a larger house.

When the children were of school age, they walked three and one half miles to the D.C. School and later to the Lee Creek School. They took their dog, Brownie, along to help protect them from the coyotes.

After moving to Idaho, Minnie and Samuel had nine more children: Elmer, Ella, Minnie, Bud, Esther, Ethel, Evelyn, Don and Violet. The older children had to help with the chores, garden, farm work, and take care of the younger children. Ralph's step father, Samuel, died August 13, 1934 from a heart attack, leaving his mother to finish raising the big family. There was a bad drought and depression then, so Ralph's mother had to get help from the Federal Emergency Relief Administration to feed the family. When Ralph got older, he worked part time for Floyd Whittaker and the W.P.A. to help with the expenses and the feed for the livestock.

When Ralph was twenty-four, he met Ruth Anna Parker, from Pocatello, Idaho, who had come to visit his mother and sisters and do some deer hunting too. Ruth was born December 20, 1923 in Pocatello and graduated from Pocatello High School in May 1942. On November 6, 1942, Ralph and Ruth eloped at Dillon, Montana. They lived one year on what was called the Proulx Place on Cottom Lane, ten miles from Leadore. On November 6, 1943, they moved to the Phillip Hays Ranch, one mile east of Leadore. Ralph's mother moved to Blackfoot, Idaho about the same time, with some of the children that were still at home.

The Sims Family FRONT ROW: Ethel, Samuel with Don MIDDLE ROW: Baby Violet with Michaelus (Minnie), Bud, Evelyn and Elmer BACK ROW: Esther, Minnie, Ella, Ralph, Hilda, Edna and Harry Sims

Ralph and Ruth milked cows, sold cream, raised sheep, cattle, pigs, turkeys, chickens, hay and grain to pay for their ranch. They used their horses to put up the crops and feed livestock. They lived in an old log house for several years until they built a new home in 1955.

In May 1964, Ralph's mother died. On January 3, 1967, Ralph and Ruth had a son, Dennis Edward Sims. He made a wonderful change in their lives. On November 6, 1967, they celebrated their Twenty-fifth Wedding Anniversary, when Dennis was a few months old.

July 1973, they sold their ranch and moved to a new home and smaller ranch at Seventeen Mile. Their son started school in Salmon, Idaho in August 1973, going by bus. He graduated in 1985 from Salmon High School and was one of the three Valedictorians. He then went to the University of Idaho at Moscow, Idaho for three years to study Computer Science. Later Dennis went to Bellevue, Washington for a ten month internship with a microsoft corporation. He then returned to the University of Idaho for his fourth year. Ralph and Ruth still run the Seventeen Mile Ranch, but are looking forward to selling out and retiring.

—Ruth Sims

Ellis Ray and Rubie Morgan Skinner

Ellis Ray Skinner was born on January 22, 1917 in Soda Springs, Idaho. He was the third of six children of Smith J. and Lena Rasmussen Skinner. Therma Dale and Virginia are deceased. Gene is retired and lives in Snohomish, Washington and Marlow lives in San Diego, California.

Ray attended grade school at Soda Springs until the family moved to Idaho Falls, Idaho. He finished his formal education at Roberts, Idaho.

Farming-ranching is the profession Ray has followed all his life. He is a life-long resident of Idaho.

During the time Ray was farming in Bonneville County, he met and married Rubie Louise Morgan. Rubie was born in Jefferson County at Labelle, Idaho. She was the first of four children of W. Leonard and Leona Eddie Morgan: Rubie, Ray, Blaine, and Dee. Ray and Dee are deceased, Blaine is retired and lives at Menan, Idaho.

Ray and Rubie have three children: Lyle Ray, Janice Kay, and Jimmie.

Lyle is married to Eve Bennett. They have two sons, Jeffrey Lyle and Ryan Lee, and live in Lewiston, Idaho, where Lyle is County Weed and Solid Waste Supervisor, and Eve teaches in the Junior High School. They also have a boarding stable.

Kay is married to Steve Feldtman, and has two

Ray and Rubie Skinner 1967

sons, Patrick Ray and Travis Lee. Patrick is in the United States Air Force, stationed in Michigan. Travis attends college in Twin Falls. Kay also has a grandson, Zachary. The Feldtmans own and operate Feldtman Realty in Twin Falls, Idaho.

Jimmie married Judy Allen. They live and work on the ranch on Wimpey Creek. Jim has two children, Andrea and Jim Todd. Andrea lives in Salmon and Todd lives in Lewiston, Idaho. Jim also has two grand daughters, Brittney and Mikenna Summers. Judy works for Lemhi Seed and Fertilizer in Salmon.

During the time the children were small, Ray and Rubie ranched on Big Flat, and two ranches on the Lemhi, then finally in 1957, they moved to their present ranch on Wimpey Creek. When they first moved to Baker, the Skinners leased the ranch from Henry and Mary Weigand, but bought it in 1966.

Before moving to the Weigand Ranch, Ray purchased a small herd of registered Angus cattle, which has grown and is now a lucrative and enjoyable enterprise. The skinners have always encouraged the children in their endeavors and in 4-H Club work.

Among the organizations Ray has been privileged to be associated with over the years are: The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-Day Saints, The Elks Lodge, The Eagles Lodge, The Lemhi County Fair Board, The Lemhi County, State, and National Cattlemen's Association, American Angus Association and the Carmen Grange.

In 1986, Ray was honored as "Lemhi County Rancher of the Year".

A highlight of 1987, was on November 16, when Ray and Rubie's families honored them with a

beautiful Golden Wedding Celebration held at the Elk's Hall in Salmon. All of the immediate family were present, with the exception of one grandson, who was unable to attend.

Ray was inducted into the Idaho Agricultural Hall of Fame on March 24, 1988, for outstanding service and leadership in his community.

Ray and Rubie built a new home on their ranch on Wimpey Creek in 1981. They continue to make their home there, where they both enjoy the cattle and ranch activities.

—Rubie Morgan Skinner

Lyle, Kay and Jimmie Skinner

Smith and Lena Skinner

Smith Skinner was born at Ovid, Idaho on February 23, 1892. His wife, Lena, was born at Gentile Valley on December 10, 1892.

The family moved to Lemhi County, Idaho on March 1, 1934. The Smith Skinner family consisted of: Smith, Lena, Therma (married to Byron Cook), Dale, Bobbie, Bonnie, Ray, Gene, Virginia and Marlow. They farmed on the Hagel Ranch. When they finally decided to quit farming, they sold out and purchased a place in Kuna, Idaho. They didn't stay in Kuna very long, and always found themselves longing for the beautiful Salmon River Valley and finally returned to make it their home. They built a home in Salmon, where they raised beautiful flowers and a huge garden.

Nothing pleased Lena more than to find a needy family she could help. This she did for many years.

Smith was always ready to help Dale, Ray or Byron whenever they needed a helping hand. He spent a great deal of time working for the L.D.S. Church. He died on December 27, 1963.

Lena lived in their home for a short time before she had a stroke, then unable to live alone, she spent about eighteen years in hospitals and resthomes before she died on September 8, 1980.

This family truly loved Lemhi County!

—Ray Skinner

FRONT ROW: Virginia, Smith, Lena, and Therma Skinner BACK ROW: Dale, Marlow, Gene, and Ray Skinner

Leonard T. and Ilona Skunberg

Leonard (Lenny) Thomas Skunberg was born September 14, 1952 in Pelican Rapids, Minnesota. He is the fifth of five children born to Leonard Oliver and Ida Cecila Dalagar Skunberg.

Lenny has been working as an aircraft mechanic since 1970. In 1978, he moved to Salmon from Montana. In 1980, Lenny started Lenny's Airmotive, an aircraft maintenance facility at the Lemhi County Airport.

June 24, 1982, he married Ilona Christa McCarty. Ilona was born in Freiburg, Germany on January 7, 1961. A son, Landon Thomas, was born July 18, 1987.

In the fall of 1987, Lenny received the Aviation Maintenance Technician of the Year Award for the entire United States. This was quite and honor for him. The Federal Aviation Administration decides who is to receive these awards. The FAA and various aircraft manufacturers flew Lenny and Ilona to Washington D.C. to receive the award.

August 12, 1989, another son, Leif Evan, was born.

Lenny, Ilona, and their boys presently reside in Salmon, and still operate Lenny's Airmotive. They enjoy maintaining the aircraft that fly in Idaho's beautiful back country.

—Lenny Skunberg

Derrold and Madge Slavin

Derrold Theodore Slavin was born in Salmon on September 16, 1933 to Leitha Irene Gable and Theodore Clarence Slavin. His sister, Gayle, was born on March 12, 1930. The family lived on a small ranch near North Fork, later moving to the William Wallace Ranch on Carmen Creek.

The little log homes at North Fork and Carmen were cozy and the closeness was comforting. When Grandfather Slavin died in 1941, they moved into the large home with it's big upstairs bedrooms. Derrold's grandmother, Frances, would gather the children (often cousins too) into her feather bed and tell stories of when she was a little girl in Missouri and there were Indians to run from.

Derrold attended the one-room school at Carmen for eight grades, the Salmon High School, and the University of Idaho at Moscow, Idaho, where he studied agriculture for two years. Derrold met Madge, who was also studying at the University.

Madge Letitia Foster was born in Memphis, Tennessee to Frances Miller and Myron Dale Baker. Dale's folks lived in Olathe, Kansas on a farm. The Millers and Bakers on Frances's side were early settlers in Emmett, and are included in Hailey's three volume History of Idaho. Madge's stepfather is Lowell Foster and she grew up in Salt Lake City, Utah and Boise, Idaho.

Madge and Derrold Slavin 1953

Derrold and Madge were married in Salt Lake City, Utah on August 29, 1953, and moved to the ranch on the Big Flat owned by Derrold's parents. Bruce Theodore was born June 18, 1954, Tracy Ellen on November 26, 1956, Chad Lowell on April 25, 1961, and Theodore Frank on March 26, 1963.

During his early years of ranching, Derrold was in the National Guard, he cut and hauled Christmas trees to California and was an outfitter in the Indian Peak area near North Fork.

Beginning in 1965, Derrold contracted construction jobs with his cousin, Don Shafer, as "Shafer and Shafer". They built trails and train bridges as well as other unusual structures on government contracts. They contracted a series of foot bridges at the Great Falls of the Potomac near Washington D.C. for the National Park Service. Other structures are in Idaho, Washington, Oregon, Arizona, Montana and Alaska. Don has remained in the construction business in Salmon and married Elaine Gutzman Green.

The Frontier Office Building and Bella Vista Apartments were both constructed with Derrold as the general contractor. He has been interested in mining, and buying and selling ranch property.

In 1972, Derrold and Madge purchased the Big Flat Ranch.

Bruce, after taking highest honors in Art History, went back to the University of California at Berkeley to become a Doctor of Optometry. He currently practices in Bakersfield, California, where he lives with his wife, Nancy Shaeffer Slavin, and sons, Adam Michael born December 21, 1984, and Nicholas Theodore born September 25, 1990.

Tracy pursued a university degree in Design and works as an interior designer doing principally, commercial installations in Anchorage, Alaska, where she lives with her daughter, Kimberly Anne Kelley, born March 9, 1979.

Chad died on May 1, 1981 at home. He was clinically depressed and took his own life. It was a great tragedy and the family is very sad because they loved him very much.

Ted attended the University of Idaho, where he was a member of the Vandaleers' singing group and toured with them throughout Idaho. He married Maria Hooks, who teaches junior highschool English and drama. Ted owns and manages an antiques shop in Morro Bay, California. They are expecting their first child in May 1991.

Derrold and Madge own and manage the Bella Vista Apartments and their ranch property. Their hobbies involve studying and buying antiques, traveling to auctions, museums and galleries.

—Madge Slavin

Milton A. and Roberta Aldrich Slavin

Jock was born June 30, 1945 in Salmon, Idaho at Stine's Maternity Hospital, which was located across Main Street from the present Steele Memorial Hospital. He spent his early years growing up in Salmon and on the Big Flat Ranch near Carmen, Idaho.

After graduating from Salmon High School in 1963, he entered the University of Idaho at Moscow, Idaho, where he pledged the Tau Kappa Epsilon (TKE) Men's Fraternity and enrolled in the combined business-law program. During his Junior Year, he was accepted by the University of Oregon to study International Business in the exchange program with Nijenrode of the Netherlands near Amsterdam. The 1965-66 academic year was spent studying in Holland and touring Western Europe. During the summer of 1966, he studied Spanish at the University in Santander, Spain, whereupon he and a classmate from the University of Oregon, returned to the U.S. via an ocean voyage aboard the Queen Elizabeth I, then on to Idaho by driving across the continental United States. Jock received a degree in Business Administration in the spring of 1967.

After graduation, he traveled to California, where he was employed for three years by Lockheed Missiles and Space of Sunnyvale. After working for Lockheed, Jock returned to Idaho and the University of Idaho Law School. Upon graduation from Law School, he returned to Salmon and practiced law with James C. Herndon.

Jock met Roberta A. Aldrich during the summer of 1961, while she was visiting her cousins, Joyce and Leah O'Connor. They were later married in Seal Beach, California. Roberta is the great-granddaughter of W.S. and Julia Andrews of Salmon, and Frank and Belle O'Connor of Forney, Idaho, and the granddaughter of Alvin and Maud O'Connor Andrews.

In 1976, Jock was selected to serve as the first Lawyer Magistrate for Lemhi County. He returned to private practice in January of 1983, serving as Public Defender for Lemhi and Custer Counties and currently as Salmon City Attorney.

The Slavin's enjoy skiing with their three sons, Matthew Robert, Milton Chace and Michael John, the fifth generation of Slavins to live on Carmen Creek. Matt graduated from Salmon High School in 1990 and is currently in the U.S. Army. Chace and John are students at Salmon Junior High School.

Jock and Roberta work together in Slavin Law Office and serve as co-leaders of the Salmon United Methodist Youth Fellowship. Jock is the Chairman of the Administrative Board of the United Methodist Church and Roberta is the recording secretary. They served as Worthy Matron and Worthy Patron of the Order of the Eastern Star, Hugh Duncan Chapter #2, during the 1986-87 term. Roberta is also a member of Chapter A.F. of P.E.O. Jock has served several times as Master of Lemhi Lodge #11 A.F. and A.M., and is currently High Priest of Royal Arch Masons, Chapter #14. He is a member of Salmon Commandery #9 and St. Charles Conclave of the Order of the Red Cross of the Constantine, and is currently serving as President of Salmon Rotary Club, Salmon Elk's Troop Boy Scout Committee Chairman, and as Carmen Precinct Committee Chairman of the Republican Party.

—Milton A. and Roberta A. Slavin

John, Jock, Matt, Chace and Roberta Slavin

Milton Charles and Janice Edwards Slavin

Milton Charles Slavin was born on July 2, 1901, in Carmen Idaho, the son of William W. and Frances Kadletz Slavin. He attended school at Lower Carmen and Salmon High School. He married Janice Edwards on August 31, 1920, at the Church of the Redeemer in Salmon.

Milt and Janice, as a young couple, made their home on the Slavin Ranch at Carmen until 1924,

when they purchased their own ranch a couple miles up Carmen Creek, where they remained together until his death on March 23, 1976. There they raised a son, Milton Edwards, and two daughters, Norma (Kobe) and Dona (Barsalou).

Milt and his brother, Ted, worked on the family ranch near Carmen. Together, they purchased a ranch on the Big Flat and expanded their ranching operation with both sheep and Hereford cattle.

Milt was a charter member of the Carmen Grange and served as Master on more than one occasion. Both he and Janice were active in the Idaho Wool Growers Association, the Idaho Cattlemens Association, and helped to organize the Lemhi Cattle Horse Growers Association, serving as President more than once. He also was a member of Lemhi Lodge 11, A.F. and A.M. Royal Arch Masons, Salmon Chapter #14, and Salmon Elks 1620 BPOE.

Janice served as president of the Lemhi Cow Belles, was active in the Eastern Star, and served as Worthy Matron in 1965. She also helped on the ranch, feeding ranch hands along with the chickens, turkeys, ducks, bum lambs and calves. The summers were spent moving the sheep or the cattle to the summer range and putting up the hay to feed them during the winters.

Janice and Milt Slavin

Milt and Janice were one of the first families in the area to have hydro-electric power produced on their ranch; however, Idaho Power proved to be a more reliable source of power in the winter when the ice froze tight, so the "power house" was converted to a granary. They worked hard side by side and enjoyed their friends and neighbors and getting together to quilt and play a game of pitch whenever possible.

—Janice Edwards Slavin

Milton Edwards and Helen Grohosky Slavin

Born in the Rose Hospital (currently the Shady Nook Restaurant), in Salmon, Idaho on August 2, 1921, Milt Jr. went to grade school at the Lower Carmen School and graduated from Salmon High School. While in High School he earned spending money and gas money for the commute to Salmon, by milking several cows and selling the cream at the local creamery. After graduating from high school, he worked on the family ranch and neighboring ranches, and spent a couple seasons packing supplies on horseback to the back country for the Forest Service.

Milt Jr. met Helen Gail Grohosky, a school teacher from Burley, Idaho, in 1941. Helen had graduated from the Albion Normal School in Albion, Idaho, and had taught at the Geertson Creek School and later in the Salmon Schools. They were married in Missoula, Montana, on June 2, 1944. They became partners with Milt's parents in the ranching business and Helen continued to teach for a few years to supplement their income. They moved onto the Big Flat Ranch, after it was purchased with Ted and Leitha Slavin. Milt Jr. and Helen had three sons: Milton Arthur (Jock), Patrick Sam and William George (Bill).

Milt and Helen eventually purchased a ranch near Leadore, Idaho, to provide additional pasture and hay for the Carmen and Big Flat operations. They later purchased a home near the Carmen Post Office, where they now reside.

Milt and Helen served as co-presidents of the Salmon PTA (Parent-Teacher Association)in 1957-58. They were active in the Idaho Cattlemens Association, where Milt served on the Board of Directors and Helen served as treasurer of the Idaho Cow Belles Association in 1963,(the year that Ethel McFarland was state president). Milt is a member of the Salmon Elks BPOE 1620, and Lemhi Lodge #11 Ancient Free and Accepted Masons (serving as

Worshipful Master during 1968), Royal Arch Masons Chapter #14, Salmon Commandery #9, Shrine and was elected to the Order of the Red Cross of Constantine of the St.Charles Conclave on June 16, 1989. Helen in a member of P.E.O., the Order of Eastern Star (serving as Worthy Matron during 1961-62), and the Salmon United Methodist Church.

—Helen G. Slavin

Milt and Helen Slavin 1944

Theodore Clarence and Leitha Irene Gable Slavin

Theodore Clarence Slavin was born August 27, 1903 to Frances Kadletz and William Wallace Slavin of Carmen. His mother was Bohemian and, his father said," A blue-blooded Yankee and proud to be one." They lived on a ranch on Carmen Creek. Frances recalled that Ted was a quiet, easy going child. She told the story of Ted selling an owl for fifty cents to buy bon-bons from Frank Tingly's store as a gift for her. They were so stale that she could hardly bite into them.

Ted, who attended school at Carmen and Big Flat Schools, was raised with three sisters and four brothers: Beatrice, Gladys, Evelyn, Otis, Milton, Daniel and Oliver (Pete). Ted and Gladys used to ride a horse double, to the Salmon River to spear Salmon to feed the hay crew. When barely sixteen, he exaggerated his age in order to enlist in World War I, but the war ended before he finished boot camp. He often said the cross country train ride to Columbus, South Carolina, and the return via Fort Douglas for his discharge, was trip enough to last his lifetime. He had seen nothing to compare with the beauty of Lemhi County and he found few reasons to leave again.

He purchased lambs from local ranchers and sent them to Chicago, Illinois, on the Gilmore and Pittsburgh Railroad.

Leitha graduated from Salmon High School in 1925, giving the salutatory address. That summer, she, along with a group of her friends, climbed to the top of Freeman Peak just for the fun of it. She and her best friend, Olga Johnson Smith, attended Normal School in Lewiston that fall and received teacher's certificates. Ted and Leitha were married on May 22, 1926. They purchased a new Buick and spent their honeymoon in Salt Lake City, Utah, where they bought the latest in wicker furnishings. Leitha taught at Four Mile School in the Lemhi.

They lost all but ten cents on the dollar of their savings following the 1929 crash and subsequent bank failures. Money they borrowed to establish credit and buy a wood kitchen range, had to be repaid in full with interest.

They acquired the North Fork Ranch for taxes owed when W.W. Slavin lost money he had loaned against the property.

Gayle Carolyn was born March 12, 1930 and Derrold Theodore on September 16, 1933. They moved to the W.W. Slavin Ranch on Carmen Creek in 1937, and purchased the ranch on the Big Flat in

Leitha Irene Gable Slavin

Theodore Clarence Slavin

1947. Ted built a home on the bar overlooking the Salmon River. Leitha decorated it with antiques and kept a beautiful flower garden. The North Fork was used for pasture, family picnics, fishing and fall apple gathering.

Ted was urged to run for the Idaho State Legislature and was elected in 1955 and again in 1957. He returned to Salmon and ranched with Derrold until shortly before his death. He passed away at age sixty-seven on December 4, 1971. His funeral filled the Methodist Church, with many left standing. It was said that he didn't have an enemy in town.

Leitha married Louis Cunan in 1978. She died suddenly, when her heart failed July 13, 1989 at her home in Salmon.

—Madge Slavin

William Wallace and Francis Kadletz Slavin

William Wallace Slavin first arrived in Lemhi County in the spring of 1879. Wallace Slavin was born in Malone, New York on September 6, 1859, the oldest son of Mary Lewis Slavin and John Slavin. During his teen years he worked in Essex County, New York in the iron mines—saving his money to come West. Having left home and headed West by railroad to Corrine, Utah, at the age of twenty, Wallace met up with new friends; Charlie Pautzke, Ira Minert, Tom Fenton and Bud Bigelow, who talked of the Salmon Country. They hired an old freighter, Ira Earhart, with his four horse team (some say it was oxen) and wagon to take them north up along the Snake river to Eagle Rock, on to Birch Creek, then Junction; they arrived in Salmon twelve days later.

In 1880, W.W. Slavin worked for Dick Johnson packing supplies into the Leesburg mining camps. In 1881, he mined at Shoup, hauling ore to the mill until 1885, when he and Roscoe Dodge became partners in a restaurant and a ranch at Carmen. A couple years later, Wallace bought out Dodge's interest in the ranch and sold his interest in the restaurant to Dodge.

From 1887-1890, W.W. Slavin and Charlie Spinney bought Eli Minert's and George Hyde's pack string and ran a pack string together, packing supplies to the mining camps in Shoup, Pine Creek, Gibbonsville, Leesburg and Challis, returning to Salmon with gold bricks or dust. He retained this treacherous business along the icy trails and cliffs of the Salmon River until 1891, when he decided to take a bride and settle down on his ranch at Carmen. On December 31, 1891, Wallace and Frances (Fannie) Kadletz were married by the Reverend E.C. Hughes.

Wallace soon built a one story log house with three bedrooms, where they had eight children. The first born was Otis, who married Virginia Gautier and became a U.S. Forest Ranger. Next came Beatrice, who later married Hans Walchli. Gladys came next and worked in the bank before marrying Frank Edwards. Milton Charles was the fourth child and grew up to marry Janice Edwards and became a prominent rancher in Carmen. Theodore (Ted) married Leitha Gable and went on to become a state legislator and cattleman. Daniel, the sixth child, became a well respected dentist in the Rupert area. Evelyn (Mimi) married Larry Bills and lived on the Slavin homestead near Carmen. The youngest, Oliver George (Pete) married Florence Keys and proceeded to live most of his life in Billings and Dillon, Montana.

After sixty-six busy years in Lemhi County, packing supplies to the mines, developing his ranch near Carmen, raising his eight children and serving on the local school board, joining the Oddfellows Lodge and enjoying playing cards with his friends and neighbors, William Wallace Slavin died on December 22, 1941, in Salmon.

—Milton A. (Jock) Slavin

W.W.Slavin Family 1941 FRONT ROW: Fannie and Wallace Slavin MIDDLE ROW: Dan, Evelyn, Beatrice, Gladys Slavin BACK ROW: Ted, Milton, Otis and Pete Slavin

Aubrey E. and Marsha Smith

Aubrey E. Smith was born on December 25, 1929 in St. Petersburg, Florida. He is the second son of Eurie and Versie Gunter Smith. His brother, Troy Lee, lives in Brandon, Florida.

Aubrey attended local schools, graduating from St. Petersburg High School in 1948. At Florida Beacon College, he received his B.A. of Theology in 1951. He joined the U.S. Army in 1953, going to U.S. Army Chaplain School at Ft. Slocum, New York.

In 1950, he married Ardyce Leaming in Des Moines, Iowa. They had three sons: Aubrey Randall, Allan Troy and Stephen Michael. The couple divorced in 1967.

Aubrey served overseas in Korea, Okinawa, Vietnam and Germany. Stateside assignments were: Ft. Bragg, North Carolina; Ft. Campbell, Kentucky; and Ft. Lewis, Washington. Most of his service was with paratrooper units, including: the 82nd Airborne Division, 101st Airborne Division, and Special Forces. He was awarded several medals including: The Legion of Merit, Purple Heart, and Air Medal.

Following retirement in 1974, he returned to Florida and opened a counseling business. During this time, he became reacquainted with his cousin, Marsha Gunter Merkle and on December 27, 1975, they married. Marsha is the eldest daughter of Lee Adon and Ann Bennett Gunter. Her sister, Lynda, lives in Florida. Marsha had married Charles W. Merkle Jr. in 1961. After giving birth to David John in 1964, and Deborah Ann in 1966, the marriage ended in 1969.

Marsha had trained as a physical therapist, but being recently divorced, she took a job as receptionist in a law firm. After taking extra courses, she became a legal secretary.

She joined Beta Signa Phi Sorority in 1959, where she is still active. In addition, she was involved in church, Legal Secretary Association, Boy Scouts, Girl Scouts, and St. Petersburg Boy Choir activities.

In 1978, becoming uneasy with the rapid growth of their city, the Smith's put an ad in several Western newspapers for a home exchange. After a long, slow and dusty ride, they arrived at Ted and Barbara Maestretti's home in Shoup. The site lies twenty-nine miles from North Fork on the left side of the road. Today four families have built homes on the property.

The winter of 1978, was the coldest in thirty years. Everything was so different from Florida, that even the hardships were enjoyable.

Being unable to find any patented land for sale, the Smith's were preparing to return, when they were asked to operate the Ramshead Cafe nearby. By staying, they met E.E. Groff. He agreed to sell three acres at Poverty Flats. Land was cleared and construction began, but winter hit with only the foundation of the basement floor finished.

FRONT ROW: Deborah Merkle BACK ROW: Marsha and Aubrey Smith 1978

The two story log home is the Smith's dream home. Their three older sons raised the logs while extra river hands placed the ridge beam. Since 1980, they have planted fruit, shade and ornamental trees. A small vineyard, asparagus and berry patches provide high yields.

In December 1981, the Smith's were awakened at three A.M. by strange sounds outside. Marsha opened the door and called to their dog, Sheba, but not seeing her, she picked up the flashlight and went downstairs and opened the front door. Her scream woke Aubrey, who grabbed his rifle and went to her rescue. About ten feet from the door stood their dog with her head inside a cougar's mouth! A series of adventures followed, but after about twenty minutes, Aubrey was able to get a shot as the cougar reared a bit. Marsha checked Sheba, while Aubrey made sure the cat was dead. They decided to try and obtain medical help by calling Dr. Heckendorf. After a two hour drive to his office, he began treatment. Sheba had two deep puncture wounds to the head and numerous minor cuts, but fortunately, no artery was affected. After leaving the dog at the clinic, they realized they had no gas to get home and it was Sunday morning. The good doctor put gas in their tank and sent them on their way. Sheba, in time recovered, but was extremely gun shy. In addition, the Fish and Game confiscated the cougar as Aubrey didn't have a cougar tag. After a series of meetings, it was decided the Smith's could keep the cougar since this was such an unusual case. It hangs today

on their wall as evidence of that horrible event.

Not to be dismayed, and seeing a steady increase in tourists and sportsmen to the Salmon River, they opened their home in 1987 as a bed and breakfast. A double wide modular home was moved onto the property to give additional room. Each offers a different decor, and guests rave about the delicious country fare.

In June 1989, subscribers of the North Fork Telephone Corporation were informed that as of December, their hand crank phone service would be terminated. Marsha was appointed media chairwoman. A brisk letter writing campaign started. Press releases followed and the Idaho Public Utility Commission had a hearing in Salmon. Rural Telephone Company of Glenns Ferry, Idaho bid on laying a new buried cable. The system was completed and official switch over was made on July 12, 1990.

Being active in community life, the Smith's devote much time to improving conditions. They take pride in Idaho, now calling it "home". The clean fresh air, beautiful scenery, wild animals, kind hearted people, and quality of life are unbeatable!

—Aubrey and Marsha Smith

Blair and Joyce Bohannon Smith

Joyce Lee Bohannon was born June 28, 1951 at Salmon, Idaho to Oscar and Adellia Marie Lund Bohannon. She was welcomed into the family by three sisters and one brother from her mother's first marriage and two brothers and one sister from this union.

Oscar's first marriage was to Olive Safford and produced three children: Warren, Margaret, and Lyle, who go by the surname of McLaughlin. Oscar's second marriage to Adellia Marie Lund, was blessed with four children who survived: John Oscar, Ray James, Helen Adelle and Joyce Lee. Adellia Marie Lund's first marriage was to Elbert Wheeler. They had the following four children: Clara Marie born May 27, 1936; Elberta May born September 26, 1937; Leroice Ann born March 31, 1939; and Walter Melvin born November 7, 1942.

John Oscar was born June 14, 1944 and married Marcella Lee Harrison in Crescent City, California. They have two sons. Ray James was born September 26, 1945. He was first married to Janie Stephanishen and had one son, Raymond. They later divorced. He remarried and lives in Crescent City, California with his wife and four children: LeRay, Danielle, Russell, and Loreta.

Helen Adelle was born February 17, 1947. She married Roy Darrah. They have two children, Daniel and Barbara.

Joyce Lee married twice. Her first marriage was to John Arbuckle, the son of June Bielby and Fred Arbuckle. Her second marriage was to Blair Smith on September 24, 1971. Two children were born: Thomas Oscar, who lived only two days, and Tami Lee, who lives in Salmon where she attends high school.

Joyce's father died of a heart attack on Jolley's Hill in September 1958. Her mother died in April 1963. Twelve year old Joyce was taken into the home of Ann and Bob Rinker. (Ann was her half sister). The Rinkers already had three children of their own, but gave Joyce a loving home. Joyce felt that even though the Wheeler children were only half brothers and sisters, the feeling was very much full! They were very close for which she was very grateful.

Joyce was the only one of the children to graduate from high school, and felt very thankful that she had the opportunity and encouragement to do so.

Bohannon Creek was named after her grandfather, Isaiah (Tick) Bohannon. The ranch was very beautiful and is now owned by W.B. and Marion Swahlen. Salmon is Joyce's hometown and she is very proud to live here and enjoy the beauty of the mountains and valley.

Blair came to Salmon in 1970, to help his brother, Dale, at the local radio station (KSRA). He was raised in Rexburg, Idaho on a farm, with one brother and one sister. Dale is now deceased and his sister lives in Shelley, Idaho.

Blair served his country in the United States Air Force. He enjoys horses, and can talk for hours about rodeo, farming, truck driving, and rodeo.

When Blair was growing up, his parents bought him a steel guitar. The old guitar is gone, but he has since bought a new one, and enjoys playing when he has the time. The Smiths recently were able to locate the business that originated steel guitar music. They had moved from New York to Arizona, but were going out of business. They felt very fortunate to locate this company as they were able to get a lot of music they were afraid had been lost.

In November 1990, the Smith Family had the opportunity to have their marriage solemnized in the Idaho Falls Temple. Blair's father, who was eight-five, was able to stand in as proxy for their son, as Blair, Joyce, Thomas Oscar, and Tami were sealed as a family unit. A large group of well-wishers attended this special day. It was very spiritual.

Blair continues to work at the KSRA Radio Station and Joyce is employed as a teller at a local bank.

—Joyce Lee B. Smith

Bob and Dorothy Bansky Smith

Bob (Sasa) Smith was born January 26, 1924 at the Hamilton Ranch on Highway 93 South near Salmon, Idaho, the tenth child of fourteen children born to Pete (Petra Sasa) and Amelia Radonovich Smith. Bob's parents came to the United States in 1902 from Brubno County, Klosmica, Yugoslavia in the District of Glina.

Bob's first memory is in 1928 when the family moved from the Hamilton Ranch to the Mulkey Creek Ranch near Baker, Idaho. Bob was on a hay wagon and watched the rear wooden wheels of the wagon, with one wheel higher than the other. His sister, Mary, was driving while Bob rode on the hay, watching the cows follow.

He remembers area ranchers putting their cattle together to trail them to the Big Hole. The herd stretched out for two or three miles with a chuck wagon and eight to ten men driving the cattle. People could hear the cows bellow for a mile before they came by.

His first day of school was quite an experience. The family talked in Serbian at home, so when Bob was asked a question in school he would answer in Serb. All the children would laugh and think it was funny.

Bob attended school at the Four Mile School on Highway 28. Mrs. Pearl Roberts was his teacher. Mrs. Roberts had a 1930 Chevrolet Coup. One day as she turned into the school-yard, her car quit. She ran the self-starter quite awhile and the car still wouldn't start. Bob asked if he could lift the hood and see anything. Mrs. Roberts look at him kinda' funny and said he could, but not to touch anything. Bob looked and saw a loose wire from the round black thing (the coil). He told her that a wire had fallen off and it looked like it belonged in that hole. She told Bob to install it and then she got in her car and it started.

At age seven, Bob and a neighbor boy went swimming in the Lemhi River. His friend challenged Bob to a race. Bob's brother, George, yelled "Go!" and the boys took off. The friend was running and laughing with his mouth open, because he was a little way ahead. All of a sudden he came to an abrupt stop and started pointing to his tongue and yelling "BEE! BEE!" Bob stopped and looked, sure enough, there was a bee stinger on his tongue. Bob pulled the stinger out and packed his tongue in mud. Bob considered himself the winner of that race.

In 1933, Bob's father, Pete, passed away leaving his wife Amelia and eleven children. Amelia kept the family together while irrigating the fields, and milking the cows by hand. In 1934, the family home on Mulkey Creek burned down and the family lost everything. Bob was herding sheep up Dutch John Creek the night of the fire. The next day, a man

Bob's business on Corner of Main and intersection 28

walked up to his camp to tell him. Bob had his father's forty-four forty rifle with him and that was the only thing they saved.

Bob was blessed as a natural mechanic and tore a Model T apart at age ten. His theory was, "If someone else could build it; he could repair it."

In 1940, at age sixteen, Bob went to work for the Portland Iron and Steel Company removing the G & P Railroad tracks. His duties were firing on Number 11 engine. (See photo) Bob and his brother moved to Pahsimeroi in 1941, and leased the Ed Peck Ranch. Bob also leased a garage in May, Idaho from Harvey Boring. Bob employed two full-time mechanics and one person that would grease and lube cars. In 1945, and through the summer of 1946, Bob herded one band of sheep in the Yellowjacket for the Bauman Brothers.

In the fall of 1946, Bob moved to Warren, Ohio for employment at Youngstown Press Steel, as a mill-wright and welder. There Bob met Dorothy Banksy and they were married in Vienna, Ohio in 1947.

March of 1949, Bob and Dorothy moved to May,

Brother Pete, and Bob at the Bridge by 28 Club—1939

Number 11 Engine at Cottom Lane

Idaho where he was employed with Ima Mine as a timber-framer. Bob next went to work at Dee Motors in Anaconda, Montana; then was employed with Union Construction in Livingston, Montana as a mechanic. In 1952, the family returned to the Ima Mine in Patterson, Idaho and stayed until the mine closed in 1957.

They moved to Salmon, and Bob worked for his brother, Eli, at Smitty's Auto Sales until 1962, when Bob started his own business, a partnership, named Smith and Johnson Auto Repair. (See Photo) In 1967, Bob sold the business. During the next five years, bob was shop foreman for Smith International Sales and later for Bill Goodman at Goodman's Equipment.

In 1972, Bob started his own business again as Bob Smith Welding and Auto Repair and Used Car Dealer.

Bob and his wife, Dorothy are semi-retired now and enjoy walking, fishing, camping and their grandchildren.

Four children were born to Bob and Dorothy: Barbara Ann (Morrison), Jean (Stokes), Joan (Jenson), and Linda (Andrews).

—Bob and Dorothy Smith

Clarence O. Smith

Clarence O. Smith was born in Duquoin, Illinois, March 24, 1891 to Mary J. (Molly) Yearian and William Clarence Smith. He was the second of five children.

His mother died when he was ten years old. After that, he worked and lived several years on the Mulkey Ranch with his Uncle Bill and Aunt Ida Pattee Mulkey. Later he went to work on the Whittenberg Ranch on Carmen Creek, (now the McFarland Ranch). While there he met Winnifred (Winnie) Niemann. They were married June 17, 1908. From this marriage three sons were born: Marvin William Smith in 1909, Glen Charlton Smith in 1911, and James Clinton Smith in 1915.

They lived on Upper Carmen on what is now the Parmenter Place. The family later moved to the Bank Ranch, where they raised potatoes and sheep. Clarence had several Indians working for him in the potatoes. The Indian village was south of Salmon; (at that time, all the Indians still lived in tepees). Clarence knew a lot of the Indian language and enjoyed talking and trading with them. One Indian, Judy Quanda, made silver rings for the boys out of

Clarence O. Smith and Olga Smith

James C., Glen C. and Marvin W. Smith

quarters. Fred Walchli and family now live in the house Clarence had built for his family.

From 1922 to 1925, the family moved to Kelso and Longview, Washington, then to Portland, Oregon and finally back to Salmon.

In 1926, Winnie died.

Marvin Smith married Shirley Silver in 1927. Glen Smith married Laura Stine in 1932, and James Smith married Norma Clausen in 1954.

Winnie and Clarence had five grandchildren: Gordon Clarence Smith-1929, Clinton Douglas Smith-1933, Marilyn Winnifred-1934, Margery Carol-1934, and Glen Michael-1942.

In 1929, there was a 5th Generation Celebration. This consisted of: Henrietta Springer Smith Pattee, born in 1848,(died in 1933); William Clarence Smith, born in 1868,(died in 1948); Clarence Ora Smith, born in 1891, (died in 1966); Marvin William Smith, born in 1909,(died in 1984); and Gordon Clarence Smith, born in 1929.

November 23, 1927, Clarence married Olga E. Johnson. Olga was born in Virginia City, Montana, October 17, 1909 to Mathilda Person Johnson and Edward Holgar Johnson. Clarence and Olga met while she was teaching school at Big Flat north of Salmon. They were married in a log cabin on the Slavin Ranch on Carmen Creek by Rev. C.A. Hawley, a Presbyterian Minister and good friend. Their friends, Ted and Leitha Slavin stood with the couple during the ceremony.

Clarence ran the Pioneer Grocery, which was located in the Shoup Building on Main Street. His sister, Ivia Smith Jopling, ran the dry goods department in the same store. The "Great Depression" caused the store to close.

Clarence was known to have "Grubstaked" miners in the area. He told the story about Zane Grey, author of many great Western books, coming into the store, buying supplies and with a guide, going into the Primitive Area to write the book *Thunder Mountain.*

Times were hard, and in 1933, the forest supervisor, Kinney, hired Clarence to work for the Forest Service. He worked at several jobs, and was warehouseman for many years before retiring in 1956.

In 1954, the U.S. Department of Agriculture awarded Clarence the "Certificate of Merit", commending him for performance substantially exceeding the requirements of his position.

When Olga's mother died, they bought the Johnson Rooming House, which was later named Smith Apartments. Because of the location of the property, the house was like Grand Central Station with friends all the time.

Olga belonged to the Anna Rebekah Lodge and received her Fifty Year Pin in 1978. She was active in the Presbyterian Church and served as treasurer for many years. She enjoyed playing Bridge and Clarence was an avid "Pan" player.

Two children were born to Clarence and Olga:

Joanne Smith Tingle and William Edward Smith

William Edward in 1929 and Joanne (Tingle) in 1934. They have three grandchildren: Stacy Smith Tingle-1956, Kris Tingle-1958, Lisa Ann Tingle Woolsey-1967. They also have three Great-grandchildren: Alix Mackenzie Tingle-1987, Kaz Skyler Woolsey-1989, and Jantzen Roz Woolsey-1991.

—Glen C. Smith
—William E. Smith
—James C. Smith
—Joanne Tingle

Clyde and Anna Smith

Clyde Smith made a vacation trip to the Salmon River Area in the early 1920's. He liked what he saw and decided if he ever lost his means of livelihood, this is where he would end up. This was exactly what happened during the height of the depression. In 1931, Clyde and his wife, Anna, and three sons, Don, Jack, and Leon, arrived at North Fork. They built a boat and headed down the river to placer mine. After several mishaps on the river, they tied up at the Middle Fork and started mining. When winter set in, they logged trees off the hillside and built a cabin for headquarters. The cabin still stands today. They placer mined along the river until about 1935.

They would walk out to Salmon twice a year to sell their gold and buy supplies. A new boat was constructed for each trip back down the river. These were built at a sawmill on Sage Creek, owned by John Moore.

Donald L. Smith and Clyde Smith

In 1935, they went hard rock mining up Fourth of July Creek in Sheep Creek Basin. This proved to be a losing proposition, so they took various jobs working for the Forest Service, mining and tending bar.

In 1939, they all left the country. Clyde, Anna, and Leon went to Spokane. Don and Jack went to Nevada to work the mines.

Clyde and Anna returned to Salmon in 1941, and Don and his family joined them in 1942. They worked at the Pope Shenon Mine. They spent two winters at Cobalt working for the Bureau of Mines. In 1944, Clyde and Anna went to California, where Clyde worked for the war effort. Jack and Leon entered the service during World War II. Don went to Portland to work in the shipyards.

Clyde and Anna returned to Salmon in 1945. Clyde and his son, Don, started a boat business on the Salmon River. Don bought Clyde out in 1948. Clyde then went to work at Cobalt until his retirement. He retired in Salmon where he enjoyed gardening.

Anna was born February 8, 1895 in Stearn County, Minnesota and passed away in 1988. Clyde was born February 8, 1889 in Knox County, Nebraska and passed away in 1963. Don passed away in 1987. Jack now lives in Arizona and Leon in California.

—Marian Smith

Dale and Renee Erickson Smith

Dale and Renee Smith purchased the KSRA AM Radio Station in August 1969, from David Ainsworth. They moved to Salmon with their three boys: Jason born October 4, 1962, Colby born December 9, 1966 and Daron born March 25, 1968. Dale became very active in the community and he loved the people here. He worked hard to make the radio station a success, doing most of the work himself. He announced the ballgames, and worked well with the young people. He spoke at graduation, was president of the PTO (Parent-Teacher Association), a member of Chamber of Commerce, Rotary, Idaho Broadcasters, and was on the city council. He did the engineering and kept the radio station in good repair.

In 1979, he added the FM station. He was very optimistic and everyone loved his attitude.

Dale and Renee were members of the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-Day Saints. Dale was a member of the High Council for eight years, a counselor in the Bishopric for three years and Bishop of Salmon Second Ward for three and one half years. Renee' was a counselor in the Relief Society and Laurel Advisor among other jobs.

Dale was born on November 14, 1937 to Eli and Alice Smith in Rexburg, Idaho. He had an older sister

Dale and Renee Smith

Norma, and one brother, Blair. Blair came to Salmon to help Dale with the radio station.

Renee Erickson Smith was born July 27 1939 in Rexburg, Idaho to Henry and DeVeda Erickson. She had and older brother, DeVon, and a younger brother, Blaine, along with two sisters, JoAnn and LaTawn. LaTawn married Monte Wolfley from Salmon. Blaine moved to Salmon and opened Erickson Glass.

Dale and Renee both graduated from Madison High School in Rexburg. After one year at Ricks College, they were married November 14, 1958 in the Idaho Falls Temple.

Dale had been in the Army Reserve. He attended college at Idaho State University in Pocatello. Renee worked at the AEC Site, while Dale went to college.

After moving to Salmon, two girls were added to the family of boys. Krista was born December 8, 1971, and Erika was born on June 3, 1974. They lived on the bar in Salmon, near the Brooklyn School, in a house called the Old Pattee House on 300 West 2nd Avenue. They added on to the house in 1980.

Dale died with cancer, on November 8, 1986. Before his death he had made arrangements for a translator to be added in Challis to serve that area. Renee now manages the radio station.

1990, Idaho's Centennial Year, was an eventful year for the Smiths. Krista graduated from Salmon High School and began attending Ricks College. Colby married Shauna Walker on June 7 and on November 1, they opened a new business, Garbonzo's Pizza. Daron married Melody Capps on May 31, following their graduation from Ricks College. They then moved to Boise, Idaho to continue their education. Erika, sixteen, and in her Junior Year at Salmon High School, had the opportunity to dance in the Centennial Dance at the Mini-Dome in Pocatello, Idaho.

Jason is in Ely, Nevada with his wife, the former Lori Atkinson and their two children, Kayla and Tayler. He graduated from Brigham Young University in Provo, Utah in Accounting and recently passed his Certified Public Accountant test. They plan to move to Twin Falls, Idaho, and they can hardly wait to get back to good old Idaho.

—Renee Smith

BACK ROW: Jason, Colby, and Daron Smith FRONT ROW: Erika, Dale, Renee and Krista Smith

W. J. SWARTZ,

TONSORIAL ARTIST.

"Hockananahack" and
"Hyas-Kumtux" Hair
Restoratives.
Coke's Dandruff Cure.
Koch's Quinine Hair
Tonic.
Subegosh or Cream Rum

Hot, Cold, and Steam BATHS.

Don and Marian Smith

Don Smith was born on a homestead in Montana January 4, 1915. He moved to the Salmon River Country in 1931 during the depression. His family built a scow at North Fork and headed down the river to placer mine. They built the cabin at the mouth of the Middle Fork River. In 1935, the Smiths left the river and went up Fourth of July Creek to hard rock mine. In 1939, Don went to Nevada.

Don married Marian Wootan in Winnemucca, Nevada in 1940. They returned to Salmon in 1942 and Don mined with his father, Clyde, at the Pope Shennon Mine. They spent two winters at Cobalt working for the Bureau of Mines. Don went to Portland, Oregon in 1944 to work in the ship yards. During this time. Don and Marian had three sons: Bob born in 1941, Jack in 1943 and Kenneth in 1944.

While Don was in Portland, the Army Corps of Engineers contracted him to haul them down the Salmon River to survey it from Salmon to Lewiston for dam sights. Don and his father, Clyde, built two scows, one for sleeping and one for cooking and eating. They also built a small motor boat. When moving the crew, they would run one scow down river, then use the motor boat to go back up-river, so they could run the other scow down. With this method, they were the first ones to actually run the river back upstream. This had never been done before. Until then, it had been known as the "River of No Return".

This trip gave Don and Clyde the idea of taking parties down the river. They began this business in 1946. Two years later, Don bought out his father.

Don started with a wooden scow for these trips. Marian would drive around to either Riggins or Lewiston, Idaho to pick them up. In 1948, Don had an aluminum scow built, which was more durable. It was equipped with a galley, refrigerator and bunks for sleeping. About 1950, Army surplus rubber rafts were used which were easier and lighter to handle. At that time, Don built his first permanent camp on the Salmon River at Squaw Creek. He used the aluminum scow for a kitchen and built bunk houses. Don built his first power boat using two outboard motors and was able to come back up the river. From this camp, he took out hunting and fishing parties in the spring and fall. He continued to make trips through to Riggins and also down the Middle Fork during the summer.

In 1955, Don and Jack Cook bought the North Fork Store and ran it in conjunction with the river

Alice Powers, Dyke Powers, Jack Smith, Al Tice, Marian Smith, Don Smith, Kenneth Smith, Bob Smith

trips. Don sold his hunting outfit in 1967. He then built a camp at Arctic Creek just above Salmon Falls, which he operated for five years. In 1971, Don and Marian sold the store and turned the boating over to their oldest son, Bob.

Don's three sons started running the river at an early age. Bob had started in the boating business when he was fourteen. He built his first power boat when he was seventeen. After serving in the National Guard, Bob established his own camp at Barth Hot Springs. He eventually moved his camp down to China Bar on Lemhi Creek. He sold his business in the spring of 1990. He continues to design and build boats. He is one of the best known and most capable boatmen on the river today.

Jack served in the navy from 1961-65. He worked in Alaska until 1975, when he took over the Arctic Creek Lodge from his father, which he continues to operate today.

Bob and Jack now haul parties who float down the river back up from Riggins, thus saving the long drive around. They have specially built boats which Bob has designed.

Kenneth served in the Marines from 1962-67. Kenneth took over the Middle Fork float trips which his father began. He sold the business, Middle Fork River Expeditions, in 1980.

Don passed away in 1987. Today Marian lives in Salmon. Their three sons all live in the North Fork area.

—Marian Smith

Don Ian and Betty Smith

Don Ian and Elizabeth (Betty) Smith with baby daughter, Heather, came to Salmon in July 1944, when Don was appointed pastor of the Federated Church, (Methodist-Presbyterian).

Don was born October 16, 1918, and moved to Rupert, Idaho at an early age. His parents were Arthur T. and Elizabeth Symon Smith. Betty was born in Tacoma, Washington, daughter of Noah D. and Lila Swafford Moser. Don and Betty met at Willamette University.

A son, Rockwell Dix Smith, was born in Salmon in 1946.

After three years in Salmon, Don was appointed to the Methodist Church in Burley, Idaho, but he returned to Salmon in 1949 to pastor and build the new Salmon Methodist Church. The Methodist Church in Salmon had been established in 1873, and the old church built in 1884.

Rev. Smith developed an extended parish, and preached and/or held Sunday School regularly in various parts of the county, including Buckhorn Ranch on the North Fork, Lemhi School, Leadore Silver Dollar Saloon; Leadore American Legion Hall, and Cobalt. Circles of the church's Women's Society of Christian Service were organized in six different rural areas of the county. The Lemhi Circle eventually developed the United Methodist Church at Lemhi.

A daughter, Heidi E. Smith was born in Salmon in 1955.

In 1964, the Smiths moved to Laurel, Montana, where Don was pastor of the Methodist Church for two years. In 1966, the family returned to Salmon for two years, while Don taught in Salmon High School. At that time, the family lived on Withington Creek.

After fourteen years as pastor of Hillview United Methodist Church in Boise, Idaho, Don retired and he and Betty now live in Boise. Their daughter Heather, and husband Lynn Thomas live on Withington Creek where they ranch. Son Rockwell and family live in Boise where he is employed at Micron Technology. Daughter Heidi, and husband Mark Winger live in Terrebonne, Oregon. Heidi is a veterinarian in Madras, Oregon.

Don Ian Smith is the author of: *By The River of No Return, Wild Rivers and Mountain Trails, Sagebrush Seed, The Open Gate,* and *Ranchland Poems.*

Elizabeth M. Smith is the author of: *History of The Salmon National Forest (1971) and History of the Boise National forest* (1905-1976).

—Elizabeth M. Smith

FRONT ROW: Heidi Smith BACK ROW: Heather, Betty, Don I. and Rockwell Smith

—E. Stroud, wife and daughter are down from the Junction and took in the New Year dance.

Dorothy Marie Smith

Dorothy was born in Salmon, Idaho on November 19, 1915 to William Charles and Anna Perry Smith. She attended Salmon Schools and was graduated from Salmon High School in 1933. She then attended Link's Business School in Boise, Idaho.

Dorothy returned to Salmon where she worked at Salmon Motor Company. Sitting at her desk one day, she realized that a settler from down the river had placed his live rattlesnake on the business file, uncomfortably close to her head. She had heard he milked their venom glands, and knew that if he got much response from her about his "prank", he would repeat it again, so she (in her words) "sat very quietly, pretending to work, and hoped the cold garage would keep the snake inert". She reports, "It seemed an eon before he took the snake and left".

She also worked at J.C. Penny Store as a bookkeeper. Dorothy then became Lemhi County Deputy Assessor and Deputy Treasurer, a position which she held for many years.

She was a member of the Presbyterian Church, teaching Sunday School. She was a member of PEO Chapter AF until she demitted to Chapter BA in Pocatello, Idaho. For more than fifty years, she has been a member of Anna Rebekah Lodge #14, where she served as Noble Grand, and then for eight years was the recording and corresponding secretary. She was also a member of Salmon Branch of the Business and Professional Women's Club.

Dorothy did free-lance typing, and can remember several times when she worked all through the night typing essential and detailed legal documents needed by morning. She remembers Larry McGivney bringing in one document that involved change of ownership of the Telephone Company. Many were mining deals.

Dorothy won many ribbons at the county fair for her handiwork and canning.

After a period of prolonged illness, Dorothy moved to Pocatello, Idaho to be near her family. She worked for several years there, but ill health limited her involvement. In 1988, she moved to Caldwell, Idaho where her sister, Willa now lives.

Dorothy still has warm memories of her "home town", and maintains letter communication with family and friends in Salmon.

—Willa Smith Chaffee

Edgar Frederick and Kay Thompson Smith

Edgar Frederick Smith was born September 14, 1944, the second child of Edgar Whitson Smith and Gladys Pattee Smith in Salmon. He graduated from Salmon High School in 1962, and joined the Air Force. He was stationed at San Angelo, Texas, and was sent to Syracuse University in New York, where he studied the Russian language. He was then stationed a Rhein Main Air Force Base in Frankfurt, Germany. He married Kay Ann Thompson of Salmon in 1965, shortly after she graduated from Kinman Business University in Spokane, Washington.

Kay was born August 19, 1946, in Spokane, Washington, and lived with her parents, Jim and Agnes Thompson in Coeur d'Alene, Idaho, until the family moved to Salmon in 1957. Kay graduated from Salmon High School in 1964.

Ed and Kay made their home in Germany, where their first child, Kathleen Marie (Kathy), was born in Wiesbaden on May 15, 1967. After five years in the Air force, they returned to Idaho to attend the University of Idaho. Ed graduated with a Business Degree in 1970. While in Moscow, Kay worked for the Department of the Army at Washington State University. Their second child, Eric Whitson, was born May 11, 1970 in Moscow. The family moved to Southern California, where Ed went to work for Guy F. Atkinson Construction Company. Kevin Edgar Smith, the youngest child, was born September 24, 1971, in Chula Vista, California.

The family moved to Salmon in 1973. Ed started his own business, Ed Smith Insurance Agency, presently located at 117, North Daisy. He has also worked as a real estate broker and is presently an appraiser. Kay has worked for the Forest Service and is presently the librarian and art teacher at the Junior high school.

The three children are graduates of Salmon High School. Kathy was a Rotary Exchange Student to Japan. She is a junior business major at Boise State University and is fluent in the Japanese language. She is also a cosmetologist working part time for J.C. Penney Company. She married Ronald Radford of Rockland, Idaho on December 29, 1990. Eric joined the Army and is in his third year of service, presently in Saudi Arabia. He plans to attend Boise State when the war is over. Kevin is a sophomore business major at the University of Idaho.

—Kay and Gladys Smith

Edgar Whitson and Gladys Pattee Smith

Edgar Whitson Smith was born April 29, 1910 at Lewistown, Montana. His parents were Eva Mary Loveland and William Lathan Smith.

Ed helped on the family ranch and worked with his father and two brothers, Will and Sam, with the farming operations. He had four sisters: Bessie, Maggie, Mary and Hattie.

For several years, Ed had his own place and ran a few head of cattle plus worked for neighbors. Because of the drought in the 1930's, he moved to

Salmon in 1934, where he worked for the Forest Service and the county for a short time. In 1939, he took the test for State Policeman, which he passed with one hundred per cent.

In 1940, he married Gladys Pattee. Gladys was born on April 28, 1919, at Tendoy, Idaho. Her parents were Frederick Benjamin and Phoebe Snook Pattee. Gladys had several winters of schooling at Oakland, California, where her grandfather John W. Snook resided. Gladys's mother and brother Paul, would spend the winter taking care of him in his old age.

Gladys attended high school in Salmon from 1932-1936, boarding in Salmon during the week and returning to Tendoy on weekends. She had a brother, Joe, who died when he was two.

Upon graduating from high school, she attended the University of Idaho Southern Branch at Pocatello, (Idaho State University). after that, she attended Albion Norman School, where she received her Certificate of Education.

After teaching at Boyle Creek for one year, she married Edgar Smith. Three children were born to this union: Ann, Edgar Frederick and Jordan Paul.

Ann was born in 1942. She received her Registered Nurse Degree from St. Patrick's Hospital in Missoula, Montana. She married Lee Barron and they had three children: Lloyd Edgar, Christopher Charles (Kit), and Pamela Ann. They were divorced and Ann presently lives in Boise, Idaho. Her sons are both in college and Ann is nursing.

Histories for Edgar Frederick, born September 14, 1944 and Jordan Paul, born December 3, 1946 appear elsewhere in this history book.

After serving six years on the State Police Force, Ed joined the Army, where he served for fourteen months before receiving an honorable discharge because of his age. He came home and went to work for the Idaho State Bank in Salmon. In 1948, he became manager of the bank in Mackay, Idaho. A year later, he and Gladys bought Maureen McBride's Insurance Agency in Salmon and operated it for ten years. Ed was president of the Salmon Chamber of Commerce and Commander of the American Legion. Gladys raised her family and taught school while Ed was in the Army. She substituted at school for several years.

Ed has been active for many years in the Oddfellows Lodge and the Masonic Order and Shrine. Gladys has received her Fifty Year Jewel as a Rebekah.

They bought their present ranch in 1955. They sold most of it in 1981, but kept seven acres where they built their home. They celebrated their Fiftieth Wedding Anniversary July 17, 1990, in son, Jordan's yard. It was attended by all their children, grandchildren and many friends.

—Kay and Gladys Smith

Gladys and Edgar Smith

Eli and Helen Bean Smith

Eli Smith was born June 30, 1919 on a ranch south of Salmon. His parents were Pete and Amelia Radonovic (Sasa) Smith. His father worked as a blacksmith when he arrived in the United States from Yugoslavia and changed the family name from Sasa to Smith. Eli was one of fourteen children.

Eli spent his early years working on the ranch and attended Salmon Schools. This was a major accomplishment, because he knew very little English, having spoken only Serbian in his formative years.

At the age of thirteen, he set off on his own working for several local ranches and mining companies until he was employed by the Gilmore and Pittsburgh Railroad. He had worked his way up to Engineer when they took up the rails in 1938-39.

After being injured in a mining accident at the Ima Mine in Patterson, Eli went back east to Warren Ohio, where he worked in the steel mills until returning to Salmon.

He served in the U.S. Army during World War II in the Railroad Battalion Corps in North Africa.

Eli worked at Valley Chevrolet, where he learned auto body repair from Lanty Heffner. He continued to work in local garages, Pioneer and Quality Motors.

He married Helen Grace Bean in Hamilton, Montana on September 18, 1943. Helen was born in Monida, Montana on January 29, 1925 to Andrew J. and Annis Burwell Bean. The family lived in Centennial Valley at Clover Creek in a log cabin.

Helen learned to ride horses at an early age and spent a lot of time with her father checking trap lines and snaking poles to help build fences. The family, which now had two more daughters, Norma and Beverly, moved to Dillon, Montana in 1936 and then to Salmon in 1938, when Jack bought Valley Chevrolet with Carl and Eddie Papetti. Helen worked at the garage as a "grease monkey" and then as partswoman, since most of the men were in the Armed Services. She continued working in auto parts for Automotive Wholesalers and Paul King Ford.

In 1946, Eli and Helen jointly purchased the school buses with Jack and Annis, her parents. Later they sold their share to them, but Eli continued to maintain and drive the buses for the next twenty years.

They had five children: Jack Eli, James Ellis, Jayne Ellen, Judith Eileen and Jerrold Bean Smith.

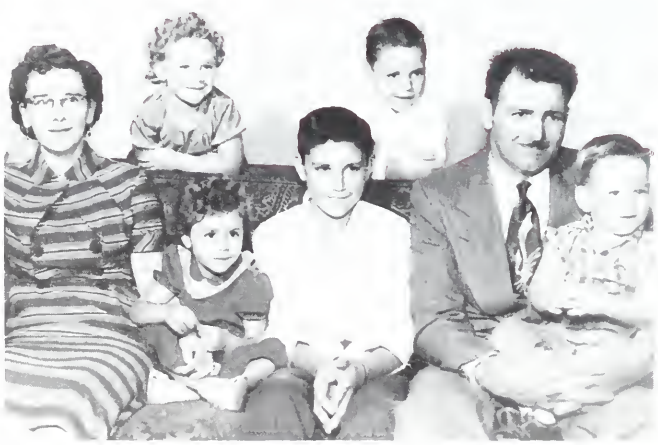
Eli and Helen owned and operated several garages: Smittys Auto Repair, Smittys International, Smittys Sales and Service and Smittys Chrysler, Plymouth and Toyota.

Eli retired from the auto sales business after buying a ranch in 1975. He served on the Salmon City Council for two terms.

Eli was very proud of his heritage and also the fact that he was born and raised in Lemhi County. He would often play Pitch and "match dollars" with his many friends. Eli passed away August 11, 1986.

Helen still resides in Salmon and keeps busy with her children, twelve grandchildren and one great-grandchild.

—Jayne Ellen George



Eli and Helen Smith Family

—Barclay's lower tunnel in the Barclay group is in about 900 feet and is still cutting stringers of ore, and expect to have to go about 200 feet farther to cut the Eureka vein.

George and Mary Dalphmaire Smith

George Smith was born in 1847 in Cumberland, England of English and Scottish ancestry. At an early age he ran away to sea as a cabin boy, and years later he became the Captain's first mate. He first came to America at San Francisco, California and before long became engaged in the restaurant business in Los Angeles in the early days of that city. Moving to Butte, Montana, when it was a small mining camp, he operated a saddle shop for some time. In 1890, George Smith had a restaurant business in Pocatello, Idaho. It was there that he met Mary Louise Dalphmaire Crowther Martin. They were married in Ogden, Utah in 1891.

Mary Louise was born in Salt Lake City, Utah in 1866 or 1867. Her maternal grandparents came to the United States from the Guernsey Islands and were pioneers in the early settlement of Salt Lake City. Her father, Mr. Dalphmaire, was born in Pennsylvania. Her mother was Katherine Romiell Dalphmaire, born in Georgia.

When Mary Louise and George were married, she had three small daughters by a previous marriage. When she was quite young, Mary married and had a son who died as an infant. She later married a Mr. Crowther and they had four daughters. One of the girls, Pearl, died before 1891. Mary then married a Mr. Martin and they came to Pocatello, Idaho. Mr. Martin, a habitual gambler, was a very poor provider and George Smith was in the habit of taking food from his restaurant to Mary and the girls so they would not go hungry.

After their marriage, George and Mary moved to Custer County, Idaho in 1892, operating restaurants at both Bay Horse and Clayton, during the prosperous days of those mining camps. When mining in Custer County began to close down, they moved to Salmon in 1894 with their four daughters: Edna May born October 1884 in Utah, Lydia Isabelle born June 1885 in Utah, Mary Alberta born August 1887 in Utah and Florence Louise born February 1891 in Idaho.

George opened a restaurant in Salmon. It was located on Main Street between the Shoup Building and George Steele's Meat Market, (now the site of the Lantern Bar). He also did some prospecting and was the owner of the Queen of the Hills Mine. In later years his daughter, Evelyn, recalled ,"When he sold the mine, all the children received new shoes."

Four more children were born in Salmon. They were: Evelyn Bessie Smith -1894, George Robert-September 1897, Stanley Franklin-August 1903, and Frances Elizabeth-May 1906. The entire family belonged to the First Methodist Church and the children attended school in Salmon. George purchased a lot in the newly developing Brooklyn Section on the bar and in 1894, had a house built

George Smith (center) Others unidentified

there which remained in the family for many years.

The last two years of his life, George served as janitor for the Lemhi County Courthouse and operated a harness shop at his home. George Smith drowned in the Salmon River on February 10, 1914 at the Salmon Bridge, but his body was not found until about a month later at the mouth of the Lemhi River. He is buried in the Salmon Cemetery.

His obituary said: "George Smith is spoken of as a man who was strictly honest and whose word could be relied upon. He was strictly temperate in his habits, and always found on the right side of all moral questions."

Mary Louise Smith continued to live in Salmon after George's death. Their son, Robert George Smith, was a member of the Idaho National Guard, serving on the Mexican border when World War I began. He was transferred to the Rainbow Division, serving eighteen months overseas and participating in many major battles. During that time Mary wrote two poems which were published in the local paper.

She continued to follow her natural calling of nursing. Mary was always willing to care for those in need, no matter how ill, and people loved her very much. She died at her home on the bar on June 19, 1926 following a stroke, and is buried in the Salmon Cemetery. Her obituary said, "Mrs. Smith was an earnest Christian woman and one who will long be remembered for her kindness to those about her."

Descendants of George and Mary Smith now living in Lemhi County are: Frances Smith England (a daughter and eighty-five years old at this writing), Ilene Moats Sorensen (a granddaughter), Lawrence Moats (a grandson), Thomas Mackey (a grandson), and Michael Moats (a great-grandson).

—Frances Smith England
—Tommy Mackey
—Edited by History Committee

George Albert and Laverd Brinkerhoff Smith

George Albert Smith, oldest son of Thomas James and Mary Carpenter Smith was born March 7, 1894, at Glendale, Kane County, Utah. There were eight younger brothers and sisters: Dell, Ann, Mary, Helen, Bert, Keith, Belle, and Chester. He attended elementary and secondary schools in Glendale and attended Brigham Young Academy in Provo, Utah.

December 5, 1913, he married Laverd Brinkerhoff in the Salt Lake Temple. Laverd was born April 23, 1893 in Glendale, Kane County, Utah. Immediately after their marriage, he left to serve a two year mission the South Central States. Upon his return he enlisted in the US Navy to serve during World War I.

After the war, he returned to Glendale where he engaged in the livestock business, operating in Southern Utah, Nevada, and the Arizona Strip.

In 1921, the family moved to Cedar City, Utah, and continued in livestock production. While living across the creek from the Indian camp, Laverd established a good life-time relationship with the Indian women. In later years, they cleaned for her and she traded them food for pine-nuts.

The family moved in 1949, to Tendoy, Lemhi County, Idaho, purchasing a ranch from Gilbert and Margaret Rucker in partnership with his son Kent and Wife, Audrey.

They had three children: Kent George Smith born July 1, 1919 in Glendale, Utah. He married Audrey McConnell of Cedar City, Utah. Kent served five years in World War II in the Army Air Corps as bombardier and pilot of B-17 and B-29 Bombers, flying missions over Japan from his Guam Base. They have three children: Patricia (Mrs Bruce Forsyth), Robert James Smith, and Michael Kent Smith.

Jacqueline (Mrs. Delbert R. Warner) was born September 6, 1923 in Cedar City, Utah. They lived in Provo, and Orem, Utah, where they were in business as Utah Office Supply. Later Delbert served as Director of Public Relations on Temple Square in Salt Lake City. They have three children: Susanne (Mrs. Richard Nelson), Kathy Warner, and Lee A. Warner.

Betty (Mrs. Paul J. Allen), born June 25, 1932 at Cedar City Utah. Paul was County Executive Director of the U.S. Agriculture Soil Conservation Service Office of Lemhi County, but has retired. They have four children: Pamela (Mrs. Bill Ziegler), Gary Jensen Allen, Ronn Smith Allen, and Yvonne (Mrs. Blaine Higley).

Both George and Laverd had pioneer ancestors who settled Southern Utah and contributed greatly to community and church affairs. They were major livestock producers and active in banking circles.

Laverd was active in all auxiliaries of the L.D.S. Church and served as Relief Society President of the Salmon First Ward.

George served on the Steele Memorial Hospital Board, (many years as Chairman), was Chairman of Lemhi County Grassman of the Year Committee, served as a High Councilman and Director of the Welfare Farm for the L.D.S. Church, and was instrumental in developing the water on the B.L.M. Ranges for the distribution of cattle, where through a cooperative effort between range users and B.L.M., troughs were built at strategic points. He also instigated many plots of seeding on the range through a similar cooperative effort.

George died September 2, 1966, at Clark Canyon Dam in Dillon, Montana and Laverd died December 31, 1980 at Salmon, Idaho after spending many years in a nursing home.

—Audrey and Kent Smith

Laverd and George Smith

George Perry Smith

Perry, as he was called by most until his adult years, when he was often called Smitty, was born January 20, 1927, the youngest child of Wm. Charles and Anna Perry Smith.

As a child, his family often laughingly called him "Tom Sawyer"—whenever he was given a chore to do, it was never long before his friends showed up and soon were doing his work while he entertained them. While still in high school, he operated the movie projector at the local theatre, and also worked at Thrasher's Furniture Store.

He served in the U.S. Army from 1945-1952. He was a member of Boone Memorial Presbyterian Church in Caldwell, Idaho and of the Veterans of Foreign Wars. After an honorable discharge he became a barber. He married Norma Bright, but they were later divorced.

At age twenty-seven, Perry underwent extensive surgery, which had a pronounced impact on his life. For some years alcohol was a problem for him; then he became a member of Alcoholic Anonymous. Very grateful for that support group, he devoted much time and effort working with it and seeking to help others find the same hope and renewal of life through AA that he had found.

Perry died of cancer March 3, 1988, and is buried at Salmon, Idaho.

—Willa Smith Chaffee

Glen and Laura Stine Smith

On September 12, 1932, Glen Smith and Laura Stine eloped to Dillon, Montana, and they are still sweethearts. Glen remarked that they returned to Salmon with no job is sight.

Glen was born to Clarence and Winnie Niemann Smith on August 9, 1911, at the McFarland Ranch on Carmen Creek, which was the old Whittenburg Ranch.

Laura Elizabeth Stine made her debut into the world at Clara Radford's Maternity Home on Shoup Street on February 1, 1913. She says that she was born on the B&B Foods parking lot.

Glen attended schools in Portland, Oregon; Kelso, Washington; and Salmon, Idaho, where he graduated in 1930. His mother died when he was fifteen, and his father later married Olga Johnson. As a teenager, he worked on area ranches.

Laura's family lived on Bohannon Creek and winter travel was pretty tough, so she boarded with the Rob Stobie Family to attended school through the first three grades. The family then moved to town. Laura graduated from high school in 1931.

During those first years of marriage in depression years, Glen worked at any available job—WPA, City of Salmon Street Maintenance, ranch work and five years with the Forest Service.

Glen, Laura, and their little family also moved around a lot as Glen followed construction projects. He was a heavy equipment operator and helped build parts of Interstate 15 from Malad, Idaho to Butte, Montana. He worked for about two years in the construction of the Hungry Horse Dam near Columbia Falls, Montana.

During the 1940's, Laura was her mother's right hand 'man', as she helped her take care of the women who came to Stine's Maternity Home to have their babies.

Three children have made life interesting and rewarding for the Smiths. All three were born at the home of their grandmother in Mrs. Stine's Maternity Home.

Clinton D. Smith was born June 23, 1933. He graduated from high school in 1951, and enlisted in

the Navy in October. He became a 2nd Class Radar man on both the Battleship Iowa and the Battleship Missouri. He was aboard the Missouri when it was decommissioned at Bremerton, Washington in 1954. He served the balance of his time aboard the cruiser, USS Macon, which included a cruise to Europe. He was discharged in October 1955.

A career in the banking world beckoned, and for twenty-five years Clint was associated with People's National Bank in branches in Bremerton and Seattle. The last fifteen years were as a branch manager. He is now retired and lives in Salmon.

His first marriage was to Rosella Walker, the mother of his four children. He later married Judy McKinney, who had three children at the time.

Marilyn was born October 20, 1934 in Salmon. Shortly after high school graduation, she married Joe Tiggs and had a little girl. Her second husband was Joe Moser; they had three children and lived in South Dakota for twenty years. She now lives in a log cabin on an acreage near Stevensville, Montana with her husband Tom Gibson. His parents, in partnership with four others, founded the Fred Meyers and Western Family Stores.

Glen Michael came along August 11, 1942. After graduation, he was employed by Boeing in Everett, Washington as a draftsman. He is now an aeronautical consulting engineer for Boeing and travels to many European countries. He and wife, Sherry Reed, live in Snohomish, Washington.

Glen and Laura have been blessed with eight grandkids and twelve great-grandkids. In 1992, they will celebrate sixty years of marriage.

—Doris Brown
—Glen and Laura Smith

Laura and Glen Smith

Jess E. and Clarice Benjamin Smith

Jess E. (Ned) Smith was born on July 29, 1892 in Howe, Blaine County, Idaho. He was the son of William C.(Billie) Smith, who was the first white child to be born in Lemhi County, and Mary Jane Yearian.

Ned grew up in the Salmon Area and was pretty much on his own at an early age. He ranched in Lemhi County until 1918, when he married Marjorie Whittenburg and they moved to Alamo, Texas, where they operated a dairy farm. They had three children: Clover Jean, Betty and Bill. Ned and Marjorie were divorced and he returned alone to Lemhi County in 1929.

Clarice Benjamin was born on September 2, 1908 in Salmon, the daughter of George W. and Ivie Brown Benjamin and the great-granddaughter of Dr. George A. Kenney. She grew up in Salmon, attended school there and went to the University of Idaho and also Lewis and Clark Normal School in Lewiston, Idaho. She taught school in the Salmon Area for a few years. Her first teaching experience was at the Tendoy School.

Ned and Clarice were married August 26, 1930 in Boise, Idaho. They lived in Salmon. Clarice was City Librarian and in 1949, became Selective Service Clerk for Lemhi County. Ned was engaged in the trucking business, mainly hauling ore for various mines. He also operated the creamery in Salmon for ten years. They had three children: Jere Edwin Smith, now of Los Alamitos, California; Sharon Diane of Boise, Idaho; and Judith Marene of Cody, Wyoming.

When Jere was six years old, before the girls were born, the family wintered at the Yellowjacket and The Meadow Mine, near Musgrove. The huge sum of eleven dollars was spent in Salmon to supply the family with staples for the winter. Clarice was hired as teacher for the Yellowjacket, and Ned hauled ore concentrates to Salt Lake City. When the weather got too bad, they moved from Yellowjacket to the Meadow Mine and spent the rest of the winter there. Henry Kurry moved the family by horse drawn sled, and it was quite a harrowing experience. Clarice's step-grandfather, John Gahan, was also at the Meadow Mine. He stayed in a cabin while Ned, Clarice and Jere stayed in a tent equipped with sides, floor and a wood stove. Clarice helped Jere with his first grade studies and Ned and Jere would sleigh ride almost every night. Their dog, Duke, provided great entertainment for the rest of the winter. With his mother's excellent teaching, Jere was far ahead when he started school in the spring, at the Brooklyn School.

The Smith Family Home at Neyman and Broadway, originally built by Ned's father, Billie, is presently owned by Dr. and Mrs. Zach Johnson.

With so many relatives living in Salmon, the family

outings were something to be remembered. Cooking went on for days, for a "simple" family get-together in the mountains.

Diane and Judy were crazy about horses, as they are today. For fifty cents a day they rented Old Tommie from Martin and Almira Capps and then with a couple of extra girlfriends, they would get on the horse, beating the poor beast, hoping for at least a trot. Judy was always on the tail end, Diane would make sure of that, and many times she would fall off.

In August of 1952, the family moved to Boise, Idaho. Ned worked for the Idaho State Penitentiary until he retired in 1959. Clarice was employed by the Selective Service System and later became Selective Service Clerk of Ada County. At the time of her retirement in June 1973, she was Executive Secretary with Selective Service.

Ned died on December 30, 1972 in Boise and Clarice passed away on February 8, 1974 in Huntington Beach, California. They are both buried in Salmon, Idaho.

Jere, Diane and Judy experienced a unique family, steeped in the history of Lemhi County. Judy returned to Salmon in 1984, and Jere and Diane visit as often as possible. All three are proud of their parents and the family legacy from the Smiths, Yearians, Benjamins, and Browns.

—Judith M. Seeger/Hallett
—Sharon D. Tipton
—Jere E. Smith

Judith, Jess E. (Ned), Jere Edwin, Clarice Benjamin, and Sharon Diane Smith

Jim and Sue Smith

Obviously our history must include at least some mention of our beginnings. The first memorable incident was the marriage of Ethel Philps and Harold McFarland on June 26, 1938, closely followed by the next ingredient in our formula: the marriage of Opal Hutchison and Bill Smith on January 27, 1940. Both of these blessed events had things in common, which tend to exist in our family today.

Each couple was married in their early twenties or younger. Both were married in the Salmon River Area, and both remained married until separated by death. Another characteristic which Sue and I inherited from our parents is an ability and love to dance. The other items become apparent as we continue our story. Music was meant to play an important part in our lives. We first met in high school band. After a slow start, (a six year dating period, and an eleven month engagement), we raised the anxiety level of Sue's parents and my Grandmother by moving our wedding date ahead by several months, and with short notice. The truth be known, the change was created by my unwillingness to endure a large family wedding in Salmon. Sue comes from a large, loving extended family, and I was from a smaller, very divided family. We both have four siblings, as well as numerous relatives in Salmon.

We were married in Moscow, Idaho on October 19, 1968. Our first night was a story in itself, with Sue being very ill with stomach problems. After sharing breakfast in Pullman, Washington, Sue returned to Spokane, and I to Moscow. We spent the first several months living in different cities.

When it comes to kids, our slow start was undoubtedly to our advantage. Bryce was born on April 25, 1970. Followed with planned precision by Jaycob on May 30, 1973. It seems an interesting phenomena took place from then on. Every time Sue asked the question, "I wonder if I should go back to school?", we ended up with another child. Beth was born January 25, 1977. We adopted Becky in 1982, and Tom in 1988. Needless to say, when Sue talked about going to college in 1989, I packed up her bags and drove her to Logan, Utah.

We currently live on the lower end of the family ranch on Carmen Creek, in a log home which we built ourselves. We spent seven years in Northern Idaho going to school and working on the Coeur d'Alene Indian Reservation. This was followed by five years of working on Sue's family's ranch with her brother Jim. In 1974, I went to work for the Salmon Schools, as a part time High School Counselor and a bus driver. A series of changes within that system and a few more years at college saw us move through the positions of Special Education Director, School Psychologist, and Superintendent.

During these years, Sue was busy as a mother until we adopted Becky. Becky is profoundly hearing impaired, and no beneficial services were available to us. Sue took over as mother, speech therapist, and teacher of the deaf. We all attended a month long school in Los Angeles, followed by a correspondence course, conferences and finally a contact with a

person willing to commute from Denver and help Sue plan and implement Becky's program.

The intense language therapy Sue learned, gained her a job as a language aid in the schools. This soon lead to the position of creating and teaching a developmental kindergarten program. As stated earlier, Sue then attended Utah State University for twelve months. She completed two degrees and was hired to supervise student teachers teaching in early childhood, plus asked to begin a Master's Degree in Special Education, with full stipend.

Life has been very good, and we thank God daily for giving us loving parents, a loving Grandmother, and each other. Our desire for our children is: that they will grow to be good workers, have faith in God, and be as blessed in marriage as we have been.

—Jim and Sue Smith

Jordan Paul and Mary Nelson Smith

Jordan Paul Smith was born December 3, 1946, to Edgar Whitson Smith and Gladys Pattee Smith. He graduated from Salmon High School in 1965 and attended the University of Idaho, where he earned a degree in Political Science. He met and married Mary K. Nelson of Boise, Idaho, who earned a Teaching Degree from the University of Idaho. After graduation, they moved to Washington D.C. where Jordan attended George Washington University. He was also a Juvenile Parole Officer and Mary taught school that year.

Upon returning to Idaho, Jordan attended the University of Idaho Law School for three years and Mary taught at Deary, Idaho. They purchased a home at Troy, Idaho. Upon graduation, Jordan was appointed Assistant Attorney General of Idaho, and they lived in Boise for a year. They then moved to Salmon, where he opened his own law practice in the office building he bought from Dr. Moore.

Jordan and Mary adopted their first daughter, Amanda Rose, born March 23, 1977. Their second adopted daughter, Summer Kathleen, was born September 12, 1979. Then on June 6, 1980, their daughter Lindsay Laura was born to them.

Jordan has been both City Attorney and Lemhi County Prosecuting Attorney, the office to which he presently is appointed.

—Gladys Smith
—Kay Smith

—The church in this place will observe the week of prayer meetings each evening next week. Services tomorrow morning and evening topic "The exalted Savior's gifts for men."

Karla Sue Smith

I am an Army Brat! I was born September 11, 1956, at Fort Leonard Wood, Missouri. This is close to where my great-great-grandparents left by wagon train long ago, but far from where they settled in Idaho. I have two older sisters, Brenda Rae Wigen and Marcia Jean Heartburg.

My father, Warren Michael Smith Jr., called Bill, was born in Harpster, Idaho in 1919. My mother, Lilas Nita Watson Smith, was born the same year in Kooskia. They attended a one room country school during the first eight grades, and were two in a class of seventeen, that graduated from Kooskia High School in 1938.

In 1940, my father volunteered for service in the U.S. Army. On May 6, 1942, while serving on Corregidor, he was taken prisoner by the Japanese.

Soon after liberation, he and my mother were married on November 9, 1945. He often joked, "We would have gotten married before I left, but we didn't have enough money to buy a license". He often kidded my mother, especially in the presence of company, saying, "The reason we got married so soon after I got back was she had a car, and I needed transportation".

Both of my parents were career oriented: My father in the regular Army, and my mother as a professional home maker, mother and full time housewife.

While my father was in the service, the family moved many times. They traveled in most every state and lived on both the east and west coasts. The family was in Japan and Alaska. After twenty years service, two wars and a host of coal fired duplexes, my father retired on December 31, 1960. He went to work a week later for the Idaho Employment Security Agency. In 1967, he was transferred to Salmon, where for the next ten years he managed the local office.

Upon arrival in Salmon, my family purchased the Lamar Club property. The house had once been a gambling joint. The front door had a oneway mirror in place of regular glass. In 1977, they bought Ideal Acres Subdivision and built a new home. The following spring, they set out several hundred trees and in the years which followed, they gave away evergreens at Christmas.

My Grandfather, Milton Watson, often visited and for awhile lived with us in Salmon. He had a fine sense of humor and played the fiddle. Amazed at having lived so long he often remarked before going to bed. "This is probably my last day! I most likely will be gone by morning."

"Where are you going?" my father would inquire.

Pondering the question, as was his habit he would reply with a grin. "I haven't made a deal with any one yet!"

My father once offered to bet him a hundred dollars he would still be alive come morning. Grandpa, as usual, was not in a hurry with a reply. After considerable thought he said, "If I win, how am I going to collect?" Living to be only a few days short of one hundred and two, he died in 1984.

I graduated from Salmon High School in 1974, and went on to obtain my degree from Boise State . While attending college I met an engineering student, Mark Von Lindern, with whom I had attended first grade. On August 19, 1978, we were married by Reverend Wilfred Keele, in the Faith Bible Church. At present we live in Lewiston, Idaho, along with our two children, Jason and Ben.

—Karla Sue Smith Von Lindern

BACK ROW: Mark and Karla Von Linden FRONT ROW: Jason and Ben Von Linden

Kent George and Audrey McConnell Smith

Kent George Smith, son of George Albert and Laverd Brinkerhoff Smith, born July 1, 1919, at Glendale, Kane, Utah, moved to Cedar City, Iron, Utah, at age two. He has two sisters, Jacqueline (Mrs. Delbert R. Warner) and Betty, (Mrs. Paul J. Allen). Kent attended Cedar City Schools and Branch Agricultural College. He married Audrey McConnell, who was born October 1, 1922, the daughter of Henry Herbert and Zella Bladen McConnell. She has three sisters, Bonnie (Mrs. Fred Leigh), Mary, (Mrs. Boyde Bud Fullmer), and Lona (Mrs. Lee A. Earl). Kent served five years in Army Air Corps in World War II, as a bombardier and pilot of B-17 and B-29 bombers, flying missions over Japan from his Guam Base. After the war he served as Sheriff of Iron County, Utah.

In 1949, they moved to Tendoy, Lemhi, Idaho, where they purchased, in partnership with his parents, a ranch owned by Gilbert and Margaret Rucker. A third child was born here.

Kent became active in Elks Lodge 1620, serving as Exalted Ruler. He was active in Cattle and Horsegrowers Organization, Lemhi Irrigation District as Director, Steele Memorial Hospital Board, and the LDS Church in all auxiliaries, ward and stake, serving as Bishop and High Councilman.

Audrey attended Cedar City Schools, and graduated from Branch Agricultural College and Western Montana College in Dillon, Montana. She taught for twenty years at Tendoy School (grades one-six), was active in 4-H leadership, the Lady Elks, the Republican Women's Organization, Laubach Literacy Program, tested and helped many children with learning problems and LDS Church in all auxiliaries, ward and stake.

Kent and Audrey's three children are: Patricia Ann who was born September 3, 1942, in Albuquerque, Bernalillo, New Mexico. She attended Tendoy School, graduated from Salmon High School and received a Bachelors Degree from College of Southern Utah at Cedar City, Utah. She married Bruce J. Forsyth of Cedar City, Utah. They have three boys and one girl: Bryan, Greg, Scott, and

Kent G. and Audrey M. Smith

Kim.

Robert James was born January 9, 1944 in Cedar City, Iron, Utah, and attended Tendoy School, graduated from Salmon High School and the University of Utah in Salt Lake City. He married Grace Annelie Strand, of Casper, Wyoming. They have one daughter, Bobbi Jo. R.J. served in Vietnam as a Helicopter Pilot.

Michael Kent was born October 7, 1952 in Salmon, Lemhi, Idaho. He attended Tendoy School, graduated from Salmon High School and Brigham Young University, with Bachelor and Master Degrees. He married Denice Hoyt of California. They have five girls: Kelly, Julie and Janice (twins), Kristy, and Angela.

All three children were active in 4-H for ten years, winning many awards, especially in Beef Fitting and Showing.

Kent's ancestors were pioneers of Southern Utah, became major livestock producers, were active in banking circles, and served community and church in many positions.

Audrey's ancestors were called to settle Cedar City, where they founded an iron works, participated in establishing a local college, helped with drama and the arts, and took an active part in community and church.

Audrey and Kent have "ridden the range, timbered the hills, fished the streams, hunted the forests, mingles with and served the people, worked with the youth, served the community and the Lord and learned to love Idaho and it's people". This is truly home.

—Audrey and Kent Smith

Marion R. and Gladys Glavin Smith

Marion R. Smith was born at Stewart, Iowa, April 7, 1897, to Robert S. Smith and Almira Marlenee Smith. His early childhood was spent in Central North Dakota.

During his high school years, Marion spent some time in Salmon. He talked many times of the great distance he walked to the Brooklyn School from east of Salmon on the Lemhi River. The family returned to North Dakota after a short time and then Marion entered the Army at twenty-one and served with the Medical Corps at Fort Sheridan, Illinois. He was discharged at the end of World War I. At twenty-three, he moved to the Pahsimeroi Valley, where he tried farming. He soon found the elevation inhospitable for growing crops and moved back to Salmon, where his parents lived. The late 1920's found him working for H.F.W. Niemann on the Big Flat. There he lived in the bunk house until his marriage in 1930. At that time, he moved to a small house on the ranch.

Gladys and Marion Smith 1931

Gladys G. Glavin was a native of Lemhi County from the day she was born at Gibbonsville to Thomas F. Glavin and Georgia Taylor Glavin on February 21, 1908. Her parents and other members of the family were closely involved with the mines. Her father worked in the mines and her mother took care of boarders and the milk cows. Gladys and her brother helped with the cows.

Gladys has many early memories of camping and picnics and going for huckleberries.

Dances were popular entertainment and the family often traveled to them by sleigh in the winter, even as far as Spring Creek.

Gladys lived at home after finishing school, until she met Marion at a dance and they were married on October 19, 1930 at the family home.

The couple moved from the Niemann Ranch to the Lake Creek Ranch at Williams Lake, south of Salmon, two years later. While living here two daughters were born, Joanne in 1935 and Alcie in 1937.

In 1946, they bought a ranch to call home. This ranch, located on Highway 28 four miles from Salmon, was near one of Marion's younger brothers, Elmer. Changes were in order, no more cable car rides to the school bus and even electricity and running water.

Marion was a rancher of the old tradition, he never owned a tractor. He enjoyed his horses and the quiet pace of farming too much to change.

Marion and Gladys became Grange Members in the 1950's. They both served in offices; Marion presided as Master more than once. He was also a long time member of the Lemhi Cattle Association.

After retiring in 1975, they moved into Salmon and bought a house where they could still see the mountains and cows and horses. Besides their own lawn and garden work, they both enjoyed driving into the country, enjoying their love of picnics and drives.

After Marion's death on October 16, 1981, Gladys continued to live at their residence until failing eyesight convinced her daughters that she needed to be closer to one of them. In September 1985, she moved to Olympia, Washington, near Joanne. There she has become an active member in the local Grange and the activities within her Condo Group. She has a garden plot and flower beds to care for and enjoys writing letters. She often flies to Asotin, Washington, where Alcie lives. The two of them try to make a quick trip to Salmon each year to visit.

—Alcie Oakes

Pete and Amelia Smith

Petra and Sam Sasa, brothers, came to the United States from Brubno, County Klasmica, District of Glina, Yugoslavia in 1902. On their way west, they worked on the B&B Ohio (Baltimore and Ohio) Railroad and arrived in Boise, Idaho, in 1903. They worked at the capital and also for a blacksmith. In 1904, they left Boise and came to Salmon, where they met Vasil and Steve Demick.

When Pete Smith had saved enough money, he went back to Yugoslavia and married his sweetheart, Milka Radonovich, who later was known as Amelia Smith. Their honeymoon was a trip to Salmon in 1909.

Pete and Amelia Smith 1930

Pete Smith Family - 1933

They worked at the Rabbitfoot and Mullen Mines on Moose Creek. Pete and Amelia had fourteen children, all born in Lemhi County and delivered by their father. First born was Droeya, who died at six months while they were traveling in Omaha, Nebraska. In 1911, Mary was born, Eva in 1913, Pete in 1914, Sam in 1916, Eli in 1919, 1920 brought twins that died at birth, George in 1921, Robert in 1923, Millie in 1925, Lillian in 1927, Ralph in 1930 and Marie in 1933.

In 1913, they decided to farm and leased land until they bought the Mulkey Ranch near Mulkey Creek, seven miles from Salmon. They raised a large garden, had a horse and buggy and sold vegetables to the Small Boy Cafe and Royal Cafe in Salmon. The streets of Salmon were dirt and had wooden sidewalks at that time.

Pete Smith died in 1933, leaving Amelia with eleven children, a leased ranch of four hundred acres and about thirty head of cattle. Amelia entered into an escrow agreement to purchase the ranch. They lost everything when lightning struck their

home and it burned. They were outside in the rain at midnight and lived in a tent for the next nine months. They had very little. Pete and Eva hauled logs and built another home, with no help from anyone. All the children sawed wood by hand to purchase food for Christmas Dinner, which was the Greek Orthodox Christmas on January 7th. For five years the only Christmas gifts were candy, oranges and nuts. The children milked twenty-five cows before going to the Four Mile School each morning.

Eventually Amelia was unable to keep up the payments and they lost the place. They moved to Seventeen Mile and the ranch where Hamilton shot five people, the Sheriff and Deputy.

Their eleven children gave Pete and Amelia thirty-nine grandchildren. Mary became Mrs. Gene Garland. She was a crane operator in Warren, Ohio and passed away at age sixty. Eva married Everett McGraw and had four children. She lives at May, Idaho. Pete had four children. He worked on railroad, road and dam construction, and passed away in 1977. Sam worked as a welder in Warren, Ohio before he retired in Challis, Idaho. Eli died in Salmon in 1986. George had three children. He worked on construction and dams for Morrison Knudson before retiring in Salmon. Robert, who had four daughters, owns a garage and is a mechanic. Millie became Mrs. Roy Vaughn and had two children. She worked in a paper mill until retiring in Dallas, Oregon. Lillian, Mrs. Gene Chandler, had three children and works at a nut (fiber) factory in Dallas, Oregon. Ralph had five children and is a crane operator in a lumber mill in Sweet Home, Oregon. Marie married Alex Dermangivie and they have four children. She was a factory worker in Beaverton, Oregon and made a four month trip to Bulgaria in 1990.

Amelia Rodonavich Smith passed away in 1967.

—Eva McGraw
—History Committee

Robert and Almira Smith

In late fall of 1909, Robert and Almira Smith and their six children, Earl, Ben, Bertha, Marion, Marie and Elmer left North Dakota by train for Red Rock, Montana, and came by stage to Salmon. There was a change from the prairies of Dakota to the mountain road over the pass.

They came to Salmon to see their oldest child, William Charles, who was working for Robert's sister and husband, Mertia and Elmer Frost, who owned the Salmon Recorder.

The Smith's stayed until fall of 1912, when they returned to the prairies with their four youngest children.

Earl remained and married Clara Walker. They soon returned to Dakota and continued to make their home there. They raised two daughters, Meredeith and Doris. Doris still lives in Rugby, North Dakota.

Ben married Edith Waller and moved to Dakota for a few years, but returned to Idaho. They had two sons, Robert and Kenneth. Robert died when young, and Kenneth when he was in high school in Salmon. Edith died in 1927. Ben ranched and continued to live here. He later married Rose Maydole. He passed away in 1946.

Bertha married Nels Nelson and lived in Dakota until Nels passed away. They had eight children. She and the children came here after Nels passed away.

William Charles married Anna Perry and worked for the newspaper until he retired. The paper changed ownership and name several times. After he retired, he lived with his daughter, Grace Bradley in Pocatello until he died in 1963.

Marion married Gladys Glavin and ranched until he retired. after he died, Gladys moved to Olympia. They had two daughters.

In 1926, Robert, Almira, Marie and Elmer returned to Idaho, driving two Model T Fords and camping on the way. They made their home here. Almira died in 1930 and Robert in 1940.

Elmer finished his high school here. He was active in basketball. He married Eva Maydole and they ranched on the Lemhi. They raised black Angus cattle and were both active in Salmon Posse and Salmonettes. They had two children, Sharon who married Stanley Allen and lives in Spearfish, South

Robert L., Mertia and Charles Smith

Dakota and Kenneth who married Carla Stokes. Kenneth was killed in a tractor accident. They had four boys. Elmer passed away in 1963 and later Eva married Owen Elles and lives at Jerome.

Marie married Royal Waller and they had two girls. Fern is in Pasco, Washington. Jean married Don Bohannon and lived in Salmon until she passed away in 1988. Royal died in 1981. Marie still lives in the home they bought in 1928 and is the only one of the Smiths left.

—Marie Waller

Sidney and Grace Smith

In 1931, Sidney Smith operated a store and bank in Lynwood, California with his wife, Grace, who was the school nurse at Fremont High School. Sidney met Denny Woodward when he came into the bank to try to finance a gold mine at Gibbonsville, Idaho. His Uncle Bill Woodward, had the claims, High Tariff and Gold Nugget, nine miles north of Gibbonsville. Three streams, the West Fork, the Middle Fork and a creek came together on the upper end to make the North Fork of the Salmon River.

Probably their ideas were too big and after considerable expense the operation of a placer mine did not work out; however the Smiths liked the country so well, they negotiated with Bill Woodward and took over the claims. They lived in the original prospector's cabin, midway of the claims while working the ditch and mining operations. This was adjacent to the site the workmen building Highway 93 used during its construction. The old warehouse and cabin with additions are still there.

Sidney and Grace Smith

Soon after World War II, the Smiths again spent their summers at the Gold Nugget, building a road the two and one half mile length. By 1955, they had built a sturdy mountain home with access to the highway. They couldn't have stayed through the long winters except for the near daily contact with the road crew, Marion Rainey and Wayne Randolph. Herb, who had a freight truck brought their mail and produce when needed. Vivian and Thad Achord were wonderful neighbors for their early years, but were gone by 1955.

Sidney had a stroke in May 1958, from which he did not recover and died April 10, 1959. Grace continued to enjoy 'her woods' and friends in Lemhi county until 1967, when she bought a home in Laguna Hills, California. A stroke took her life March 23, 1969.

Both Grace and Sidney loved Idaho and felt privileged to have been a part of its growth and progress from 1931. They particularly loved Lemhi County and Gibbonsville.

—John and Marion Jackson

Warren and Lilas Smith

My ancestors had itchy feet! My great-great-grandparents, George and Mary Smith, left Berkshire, England, in 1830. They were accompanied by two small boys, Tom and William. It is possible a third son fell overboard and drown in New York Harbor prior to their leaving the ship which brought them from England. My great-grandfather, Michael, was born in October shortly after their arrival in the United States.

From New York, they followed the shadow of the frontier as it moved westward. Other children were born along the way: Ernest in Ohio, Marion, Fanny and Ellen in Indiana.

By 1847, Tom and William were in Oregon. Tom took up land near Roseburg. William went on to California, but soon returned and settled near Eugene, Oregon.

Michael, Ernest, Marion, Fanny and perhaps Ellen, along with George and Mary, their parents, were in either Idaho or Oregon by 1870. One account states George died in St. Joe, Missouri, while enroute west, however there are two graves next to William's in a Masonic Cemetery, in Eugene, Oregon, which indicates both George and Mary are buried next to their son, William.

My grandfather, Arba Adolphus (Dolph) Smith, the son of Michael, was born in Eugene. My father, Warren Michael Smith Sr., and I, were born in or near Grangeville, Idaho.

Lilas Nita Watson Smith, my wife, is also of English

Lilas and Warren Smith Forty-Fifth Wedding Anniversary 1990

descent with a generous portion of Irish and Dutch. Our blood lines differ only in one respect. In place of Irish I have a smattering of Cherokee Indian.

Much like the Smiths, Lilas's forefathers followed the creeping frontier westward, moving through Ohio and Iowa, they arrived in Idaho in the early 1900's and took up land near Kooskia.

The blending of the Smith and Watson families resulted in three lovely daughters, Brenda Rae (Wigen) the oldest, has two girls of her own and lives with her husband, Norman, in Spokane, Washington. Marcia Jean (Heartburg) and her husband, Larry, have a girl and a boy. They reside in Phoenix, Arizona. Karla Sue and husband, Mark Von Lindern, have two boys. They live in Lewiston, Idaho.

Brenda was married about the time the Smith family moved to Salmon. Jean was in college, however she worked one summer for the Soil Conservation Service in the local office. Karla made her home in Salmon until her marriage in 1978.

Like every Smith from the first who followed an oxen team from the Atlantic to the Pacific, and all of the Smiths in-between, I have been interested in horses. With the exception of when I was in the service, I have owned horses all of my life. I rode horseback to grade school and since then I have bought horses and sold horses, trained horses and broke horses, bartered horses and traded horses. Once, just for the fun of it, I rode from Salmon to Thunder Mountain and back.

Lilas Nita Watson Smith is a member of the Eastern Star, the Cowbelles, the Legion and VFW Auxiliary. At one time she was a Den Mother and a Brownie Scout Leader. She is a devoted Christian, the family gardner, a wonderful wife and a person with a never ending interest in her family and grandchildren. She can best be described by a statement once made by her daughter, Jean. "Everybody likes Momma."

I have long been a Mason. At different times over the years, I was active in the Salmon Chamber of Commerce, Commander of the Legion, the VFW, the DAV and the Northwest Chapter of the American Defenders of Bataan and Corregidor.

—Warren Michael (Bill) Smith Jr.

William Charles Smith

When Elmer and Mertia Smith Frost bought Salmon's Idaho Herald in 1906, her nephew, Will Smith, a young man in his teens, came from North Dakota to learn the printing business from them. Will learned the business so well, that whenever the paper changed hands, part of the deal was that Will stay on.

Will was born December 30, 1887 in Panora, Iowa, the eldest son of Robert Sylvester and Almira Marlenee Smith. The family moved to North Dakota, and in 1925, moved permanently to Salmon. Their other children who have lived in Salmon were: Earl Bertha (Nelson), Benjamin, Marion, Marie (Waller) and Elmer.

Sometime during Reverend George Perry's ministry here, Will met their daughter, Anna Farrand, born in Capioma, Kansas, on January 1, 1889. Anna was a graduate of Idaho Technical Institute (now I.S.U.), in Pocatello, Idaho. She taught school at Boyle (now Tower) Creek, and recalled times there when older boys and men carried guns to school functions, because bobcats and cougars trailed people.

A lifelong friendship for both developed then with Donald Martin, his mother, Margaret Baer, and cousin, Frances Jewett. Donald was later with Lemhi County's Sheriff's Office and then the U.S. Marshall in Alaska.

Will and Anna married August 7, 1912, in Pocatello at her mother's home. They honeymooned near Leesburg in a cabin owned by Sam Sternberg, another long time friend. (Sam was a miner, and later long-time employee of Pelton's Grocery Store. He had an excellent tenor voice, often singing duets with a Mr. Burbridge, whose very deep bass was awesome! Sam later married widowed Maude Frye.)

Will and Anna made their home in Salmon. Both were very active in the Presbyterian church, Will as elder and Clerk of Session, Anna with Sunday School and Ladies' Aid. Because Anna was a minister's daughter, people seemed to delegate to her the role of hostessing church officials who frequently visited. Since their budget was slim, Anna became famous

for delicious waffles! She was active in the then Home Economics Club, whose members enjoyed occasionally swimming at Sharkey Hot Springs. She also sewed beautifully.

Will was a long time member of the Volunteer Fire Department. He served as secretary for a Citizen's Committee formed in the late 20's to oppose a sheriff with dubious qualifications. (Another member of this committee was mild-mannered and popular Presbyterian Minister, Rev. Charles Hawley. Someone is reported to have threatened him and taken a shot at him one night, narrowly missing. His wife insisted they leave Salmon; they returned after the political problem was solved.)

Due to a serious illness in his earlier years, Will's formal education was limited to eighth grade (not unusual at that time). His native intelligence, great interest in people and in a wide variety of subjects compensated so much that he was often described as very knowledgeable, and was sought out for his opinions and judgment. He enjoyed arguing politics with his friends, but on issues. He accepted people for what they were, but remained true to his own strong values.

To Will and Anna six children were born: Grace Elisabeth born May 6, 1913. She married Glenn S. Bradley on May 24, 1934 and died December 18, 1987. Dorothy Marie was born November 19, 1915. Donald Perry was born September 23, 1917 and died November 19, 1917. Howard Eugene was born January 3, 1919 and died July 6, 1924. Willa M. was born June 14, 1922. She married Sidney Ralph Phillips on June 22, 1943. He died September 24, 1944 in World War II. She married Herbert F. Chaffee on September 9, 1950. George Perry was born January 20, 1927 and died March 3, 1988.

William Charles Smith and Anna Farrand Perry Smith 1912

Anna died of cancer November 20, 1932. Will remained in Salmon, finding meaning in his life through family, church, work and friends. Among special friends those last years were the J.L. Mulders, C.C. Dickersons, Hovrens, and Phillips.

After health forced his retirement, he made his home with his eldest daughter, Grace, in Pocatello and enjoyed his grandchildren. Will died June 25, 1963 in Pocatello and was buried in Salmon.

—Willa Smith Chaffee

William C. Smith 1892

William Clarence Smith

William C. Smith was born July 27, 1868 at Junction, Lemhi County, Idaho. It was always noted that he was the first white child born in what is now Lemhi County. William lived with his mother and stepfather, Joseph and Henrietta Pattee on the Pattee Ranch at Tendoy, Idaho. At age fourteen or fifteen, he set out on his own for the Northwest

Mary J. (Molly) Yearian, Ivia, William C. and Clarence O. Smith 1892

Territory, where he worked on cattle ranches. He was able to pay for his own schooling at Business School in Valparaiso, Indiana. He often mentioned that he helped William Jennings Bryan clean East Hall at the School.

William returned to Lemhi County, and at Junction, Idaho, he met and married Mary J. (Molly) Yearian in about 1888. Molly, born on August 6, 1871 in Illinois, was the daughter of George T. Yearian and although it is not certain, it is believed that her mother's maiden name was Grubb.

For a few years, William Smith worked with the Hawley Cattle Company in the Wood River Country and Birch Creek and the Pahsimeroi. Around 1900, he was elected Clerk of the Court for Lemhi County. William, Molly and their five children moved to a nice house in Salmon. That same house is now owned by Dr. and Mrs. Zach Johnson. The children were: Ivia M. Smith (Jopling) (White), born November 29, 1889; Clarence Ora Smith born March 24, 1891; Jesse E. Smith born July 29, 1892; Eugene A. Smith born February 29, 1894; and Frankie E. Smith (Ashley) born March 12, 1896. Molly died at age thirty, leaving five young children.

During his tenure as Clerk of the Court, William Smith employed Mabel Ball as a deputy. They were married in April of 1904, and to them were born two daughters, Elizabeth Smith (Platt), born in 1908 and Anne Smith (Williams) born in 1914.

Mabel Ball, born August 17, 1879 in Lemhi County, was the fourth child of Thomas H. and Melinda Ann Manfull Ball. The young Ball Family, which included three children, Seth, Ella and Emma, had left Ohio in 1879, to cross the plains in a covered wagon. They arrived in Lemhi County shortly before Mabel's birth. At that time they were living in a small house, just two miles north of Salmon, on what was known as the Andrews Place.

Mabel spent her childhood in Salmon, receiving an education equivalent to the time. She was a fine penman and very good at mathematics. She spent her entire married life as a homemaker. She was very active in the affairs of the Episcopal church of the Redeemer in Salmon. In 1948, Mabel received her Fifty Year Jewel from the Anna Rebekah Lodge. She was the first local Rebekah to be cited.

William Smith owned and operated the Lemhi Title and Abstract Company for twenty-five years before selling it to the Herndon Brothers. In 1932, he was elected to the office of County Treasurer, which he held until 1943. In 1943, William and Mabel sold their home and retired to live near their elder daughter in Canyon County, Idaho. William died in 1948 and Mabel died there in 1965. William C. Smith was an active member of the Episcopal Church of the Redeemer in Salmon, as well as the Masonic Lodge and the Odd Fellows Lodge. He was Master of the Masonic Lodge about 1908. He was active, civic minded and had the esteem of his contemporaries and certainly the love and respect of his family.

—Elizabeth Smith Platt
—Joanne Smith Tingle

Mable Ball Smith 1925

Charles Augustus and Ann Marie Bohannon Snodgrass

Charles Augustus Snodgrass was born August 22, 1864, in Poesta, Dubuque County, Iowa, the son of James and Amanda Jordan Snodgrass. He married Ann Marie Bohannon in Poesta on December 29, 1885. They then moved to Lemhi County, Idaho, where Charles was a farmer near Baker.

Ann Maria Bohannon was born August 4, 1864, in Bankston, Dubuque County, Iowa. She was the fourteenth and last child born to Isaiah and Eliza Jane Jordan Bohannon. She was sometimes called Annie, Anna May, or Ann.

Ann contracted a severe cold in the winter of 1900, which developed into consumption. Even so, she left Salmon on June 3, for Kirksville, Missouri, where her mother lived, to have treatment on a diseased ankle, which she had suffered from for many years. Soon after her arrival, however, she came down with the measles and didn't have the strength to survive the attack. She died in Kirksville on June 29, 1901, and was buried there. She was thirty-seven years old.

Ann left a husband, Charles, and ten living children, the youngest one year old, plus an aged mother, two sisters and one brother, and a large circle of friends. She was a devoted and affectionate wife and mother, was unselfish, and patient, yet cheerful, according to those who knew her.

After her death, Charles asked his young sister, Mary, to help him raise the children and direct the household affairs, which she did very well.

In January of 1903, Charles fell victim to small pox and died June 29, 1903, at his ranch on Bohannon Creek, after a three-week illness. He is buried in the Salmon Cemetery. His children, now orphans, ranged in age from fifteen years to three years. The children and Mary also had smallpox, but they all survived.

Charles was a member of the Woodsman Lodge, in which he was insured for Two Thousand Dollars, a great sum in those days, but failing to be vaccinated against the smallpox, he waived all rights to benefits. Not having the financial means necessary in such an emergency, and being left totally dependent, the young family was in difficult circumstances. Relatives and friends were of great assistance to the youngsters at this time.

The eleven children of Charles and Ann are as follows: Minnie Lee - born February 6, 1887, near Salmon. She married Alpha Agenda Yearian on March 29, 1906 and died March 5, 1925 at Yakima, Washington.

Edith - born January 19, 1888 near Salmon. She married Walter Mackay and died June 5, 1960 in Nampa, Idaho.

Ala Mae - born June 4, 1889 near Salmon. She married William Roy Stine on November 29, 1906, but was divorced in the 1930's. She died July 12, 1965 in Bremerton, Washington.

James B. - born June 2, 1890, married Rose May Richardson on October 2, 1912; later they divorced. He married Isabell Richardson Wellington on October 27,1934, but they also divorced. James died March 29, 1975 in Dillon, Montana.

Harold Isaiah - born December 31, 1891. He married Hazel Leone Garner Holbrook on March 7, 1923, and died March 5, 1966, at Boise, Idaho.

Guy - born 13 February, 1893, died November 15, 1949, in Melba, Owyhee County, Idaho.

Mona - born December 1894, disappeared with Edith's husband in 1913 and was not heard of again.

Hazel - born December 1896, was mentally retarded and died in an institution in Iowa at the age of fifteen or sixteen.

Leona - probably born about 1897, died before the 1900 census.

Roy - born February 10, 1899, died October 28, 1918 at Larchwood, Sanders County, Montana.

Eva - born April 1900, never married. She was raised by her Aunt Sarah in Ord, Nebraska, and died when she was about sixteen or seventeen years old.

—Information from Jordan Family Newsletter

—History Committee-Doris Brown

Harold and Hazel Garner Snodgrass

Harold Isaiah Snodgrass, fifth child of Charles Augustus and Anna Marie Bohannon, was born December 31, 1891, on their ranch on Bohannon Creek. His mother died when he was about ten years of age; his father died two years later. He made his home with an uncle, Isaiah (Tick) Bohannon, and worked on area ranches as a boy and young man.

He enlisted in the military in July 1917, and served eighteen months overseas, mainly in France. He was a Corporal with the 487th Aerial Squadron of the U.S. Air Force. After his discharge in May 1919, he returned to the Lemhi Valley and ranch work.

Hazel Leone Garner was born February 20, 1892, in Pocatello, Idaho, the daughter of Walter Parton and Esther Leah Joseph Garner. She spent her early life, and received her education, in Pocatello.

As a young woman, she worked at the Mutual Creamery Company for several years, and was employed as a waitress at Idaho State University, which was known then as the Academy of Idaho.

She married Harry Pitts Holbrook on October 20, 1911, in Pocatello. One son, Herbert, was born to this union. Mr. Holbrook died November 27, 1918. Hazel and Harold were married in Salmon on March 7, 1923. They lived on one of the Holbrook Ranches

Harold and Hazel Garner Snodgrass

up the Lemhi for awhile. Harold worked for George Geertson until 1925, when he became foreman of the McKinney and Neilson Ranches and worked there until 1929.

A stint at the Harmony Mine followed, then two years as foreman of the Lemhi County Road Department. In January of 1939, while working on the Idaho State Road Crew, he lost a leg in a rotary snowplow accident. His clothing caught in the drive shaft as he was greasing the rotor, and one leg had to be amputated above the knee.

After his recovery, he received some training in shoe repair and returned to Salmon, where he and Hazel operated a shoe repair shop. They lived in the old white house on the corner of Lillian and Main Street, next to Mrs. Stine's Maternity Home.

Harold retired in 1957. He was a member of the Presbyterian Church, Lloyd Shaw Post #67, and the American Legion. He died March 9, 1966, with funeral services under the direction of the Lloyd Shaw Post #67. He is buried in the Salmon Cemetery.

Hazel was a member of the L.D.S. Church and a long-time member of the American Legion Auxiliary, where she held many offices, as well as being a past president. She received her thirty-five year membership on 1971. She was a past commander of the Idaho Cancer Society and was among the first to receive a ten year plaque for service. During World War II, she was a clerk for the Ration Board.

Hazel died June 19, 1973, in Salmon, after a long illness. She is buried next to Harold in the Salmon Cemetery. They had six grandchildren and seven great-grandchildren at the time of her death.

—History Committee-Doris Brown

Charles Alton Snook

Charles Alton Snook was born September 24, 1911 in Salmon, Idaho, the son of Charles W. and Willa White Snook. Charlie and his sister, Connie, grew up at their parent's ranch located on Haynes Creek near Seventeen Mile.

His middle name, Alton, came from a novel that his mother had read soon before his birth. The hero's name was Boyd Alton. His mother wanted to name him, Boyd Alton, but his father would have none of that. His name was going to be Charles. Therefore, Alton became his middle name and one of his mother's friends, Mrs. Holbrook, named her baby boy Boyd.

Young Charles, as many of his family and friends called him, or Charlie, as he was known to others, graduated from Salmon High School in 1928.

In the early 1930's he went to New York City with his two cousins, John C. Snook and Fred H. Snook. The three young men were staying with a relative, Dr. Esther Lovejoy, who was president of the Women Doctors of the World Association. "Aunt Het" had lost her husband and young son, and therefore took the young men under her wing as she had the financial resources to pay for services in the middle of the Great Depression. She financed Fred's law school education at Yale, John's fine art education, and planned to finance Young Charles' college education.

Charles always had fine manners and took to the city social life with ease. He was enrolled in a college prep school when he received a telegram from his father, Old Charlie. The telegram read, "Government paying six cents a pound for horse meat, return home immediately. We can make a killing." This message changed Charlie's life forever.

He left New York City and his chance for a permanent future. Upon returning to Salmon, the "financial killing" never occurred. He married, and he and his young bride, managed a saloon at North Fork. Soon Young Charles became addicted to alcohol, an affliction he could never overcome. He and his wife were later divorced.

He served in the Army during World War II. After the war, he spent years working as a packer, guide and camp cook. He and his dad had an outfitting business near Elk City. Later, Charlie worked for different ranchers herding sheep and calving cows.

He had a great memory and a good sense of humor, was always polite and well spoken. His drinking caused him many problems as he would come to town and go on a "bender" until he was

out of money, but despite his shortcomings, he was a hard person not to like.

He was very athletic and a good horseman. He rode Roman Style races at the fairs. Young Charles was slight of build and not considered a fighter, but as a young man, he was in the Owl Club Bar, which was then a Cowboy Bar, when the town bully, a large, obnoxious character, picked a fight with him. Young Charles delighted the crowd when he threw the bully to the floor, took a bar towel and pinned it on the bully as a diaper. The bully left the bar in disgrace.

Many would say that Charlie wasted most of his God given talents. He could have been almost anything—a doctor, a rancher, a businessman, yet he chose a different road, a different life style that was doomed from the start. Still, he had many friends and acquaintances and always seemed happy.

After his dad died in 1977, Young Charles lived by himself from place to place. He became ill and was sent to the Veteran's Hospital in Boise, where he passed away on August 12, 1986. His ashes are buried beside his father in the Salmon City Cemetery. An appropriate epithet would be, "One of the last of the men of the open range, he found times impossible to change, yet he was still a Good Man."

—Fred Snook

Charles Warren Snook

Charles Warren Snook was born June 13, 1880 in Salmon, Idaho, the son of John Walls and Emily Ellis Snook. He grew up and attended his first grades of school in Salmon. In 1889, the family moved to their ranch at Haynes and Price Creek near Seventeen Mile.

BACK: Phoebe Snook Pattee, John Clayson Snook, John Wilson, Snook, Fred H. Snook, John Wals Snooks, and Charles Warren Snook. FRONT: Children - Paul Pattee, Connie Snook Brunmeier, and Charles Alton Snook.

Charley went to school at Poverty Flat and Fort Lemhi and attended high school in Salmon. He went part of a year to Brown's Business College in Galesberg, Illinois.

He started buying, selling and acquiring horses at an early age and continued dealing in horses most of his life. He was an expert horseman. He got his first horses, a mare and colt, when he was four. His father's brand was a heart and Charley's brand became an upside down heart. He had the brand the rest of his life.

Charley had saved four hundred dollars for college, when a fellow came through town offering odds of six to one in favor of McKinley in the presidential election between Bryon and McKinley. Charley decided he was going to go to an Eastern School and took the bet. That ended his college plans.

He took out a life insurance policy for fifty-six dollars a year premium and paid the first year. The next year he decided to drop the policy and bought eight calves for six dollars a head instead.

He got a job buying ten carloads of Indian horses. The buyer paid six dollars a head. Charley bought the horses for four dollars and fifty cents a head. He shipped his own horses east to Iowa, Nebraska, and Illinois and even took three carloads to Alabama to sell. By 1904, he had been to Southern Utah, Northern Arizona, and Battle Mountain, Nevada buying horses. He bought one thousand head of horses from one dealer in Northern Arizona in one transaction. Some sample horse sales— A horse he bought as a two year old for three dollars sold for thirty dollars in Memphis, Tennessee. A ten dollar purchase in Nevada brought seventy-five dollars in Omaha.

In 1904, Salmon City held a contest somewhat similar to our Salmon River Days Queen Contest. The prize that year was a trip to the World's Fair in St. Louis. Six girls competed. With a little help from Charley, his girlfriend, Alta Barracks won the trip. She and her grand-dad went to St. Louis, where Charley met them after he had shipped horses east.

He married Willa White of Carmen on March 25, 1908. Willa was born August 25, 1891 in Bannock, Montana, the daughter of Thomas and Cora Lee Lyne.

Two children were born, Connie and Charles A.

In 1909, he traded the ranch to Seth Ball for a livery stable in Salmon. The stable was located at the corner of Main and South St. Charles in what is now the In-Between Pizza Building. He later sold the livery. In 1909 and 1910, he ran a freighting outfit with ten horses pulling three wagons. He hauled freight from Red Rock, Montana over Agency Creek Pass (now Lemhi Pass) for Monk and Green's Store.

Charley bought a ranch on Haynes Creek about 1917 and moved his family there. Their ranch house

Charles Warren and Willa Snook on Agency Creek in 1901.

was located by the old road. They were living there when the search for killer, Ben Hamilton occurred and Charley was one of the first to the scene when Hamilton was shot at the Swanson Ranch.

Charley and Willa were later divorced and she married a Mr. Fowler. They resided in Missoula. After his death, she returned to Salmon and lived there for many years. She passed away June 9, 1986 at age ninety-four. She was buried in the Missoula Cemetery.

Charley could be stubborn. He once said that after Willa returned to Salmon he would stop by to visit. One day when he stopped she said, "You can't stay long because I have to go somewhere soon." Charley's response was, "Well, don't let that bother you a damned bit." and he never went back for the rest of his life (a period of about fifteen years).

In 1937, he started a hunting camp on the Lochsa River. He guided fishermen in the summer and hunters in the fall. Both Connie and Young Charles worked at the camp.

In 1954, he bought a ranch near Hamilton, Montana which he had until 1957 when he returned to salmon. He bought a home on State Street where he lived the rest of his life.

Charley was a life long friend of the Indians. The family ranch was close to the reservation and Charley and John would often race horses against the Indians. Charley was fluent in Shoshone and was a close friend of Chief Tendoy. He was one of the few white men allowed to remain at Chief Tendoy's entire burial ceremony after the "White Mans" crowd had paid their respects and left.

Charley and his brother, John, were always competing against or arguing with each other. At a family dinner in 1956, they got into an argument over who was the fastest footracer. To settle the dispute, they went outside, marked off fifty yards

and had a race. Charley won with John a close second. John was eighty and Charley was seventy-six at the time.

Charley was a longtime member of the Odd Fellows, Rocky Mountain Lodge 5.

Charley died May 12, 1977 at Steele Memorial Hospital in Salmon, a month short of ninety-eight years old. Noble Grand Charles Kane and Chaplin Fred Ramey of the Odd Fellows Lodge conducted his service. He is buried in the Salmon City Cemetery.

—Fred Snook

Charley Snook, age ninety, at Odd Fellows Lodge, Leesburg Branch, during its 100th Anniversary celebration, in 1970.

Charlotte Clayson Snook

Charlotte Clayson Snook was born in Portland, Oregon on June 14, 1884, the daughter of Edward and Annie Quinton Clayson. She spent her early life in Portland before the family moved to Skagway, Alaska during the Yukon Gold Rush.

At Skagway, she met U.S. Deputy Marshall John W. Snook. Her mother ran a business in Skagway and her brother, Fred Clayson, was a young businessman. Fred and another young man, were murdered and robbed while traveling between towns near Skagway. The murderer was later apprehended when someone recognized Fred Clayson's watch. The defendant had built a false snow trail which took the victims off the main trail. He would then kill them for their possessions and dispose of the bodies by putting them through the ice into the river. He was convicted, and John Snook performed the execution by hanging him from the wharf in Skagway.

Charlotte and John Snook were married January 27, 1903 in Portland, Oregon. They then returned to Alaska for about a year before he resigned to return to Baker where he owned a ranch.

Three children were born, John Clayson, Frederick Hughes (named after Fred Clayson) and Quinton.

The family lived at the ranch, then in Boise, Atlanta, Georgia and New York City before they returned to the ranch in the 1930's. In the 1940's, Charlotte and John were divorced and she had her own ranch adjoining his. She and her son, Quinton, operated this ranch until Quinton and John C. took over the entire operation. Her brand was the pine tree.

Miss Charlotte, as many friends called her, was a very fine lady. She was a member of The Church of the Redeemer, Chapter AF, PEO Sisterhood and the Garden Club. Like many of the ladies of her day, she never did learn to operate a motor vehicle. A trip to town, usually with her daughter-in-law, Lois Snook, even to buy groceries, was a social event, and she would always be well dressed anytime she went out

Annie Quinton Clayson, Esther Clayson Pohl Lovejoy and Charlotte Clayson Snook

in public.

She loved her spacious, lovely garden, orchard and yard that surrounded her large ranchhouse. Most of this still exists today, thirty years after her death, where it is diligently kept up by her grandson, Clayson Snook, and his wife, Dorothy.

She was well read, well educated and loved to visit with her family. "Nanny" was the only name her grandchildren knew her by. (When I went to town with her as a young boy, I never could understand why the businessmen called her Miss Charlotte, instead of Nanny.) She was a good grandmother, full of love and encouragement and always had cookies in the cookie jar anytime we went to visit, yet she was strict with her grandchildren and always stressed right from wrong. Nanny would teach us history by telling family stories. One story was when she and John went to Chief Tendoy's funeral and how the public went through a line to shake hands with the Chief. She always emphasized how important Chief Tendoy had been by being a peaceable Indian leader and a friend of the white settlers on the Lemhi.

Her older sister, Dr. Esther Clayson Pohl Lovejoy, was the first woman graduate of the University of Oregon Medical School. She became President of the Women's Doctors of the World Association. Her husband, Dr. Pohl and young son, Freddie, both died at an early age. Aunt Het contributed indirectly to the history of Lemhi County by financing the law school and fine art school education of her two nephews, Fred H. and John C. Snook, during the depression.

Nanny passed away January 24, 1970 at Steele Memorial Hospital in Salmon at age eight-five. She is buried in the Salmon City Cemetery under a joint headstone with John W. Snook. United, then divided in life, they were reunited in death. May God bless them.

—Fred Snook

Edward Mullen and Stephanie MacMasters Snook

Edward Mullen Snook was born on October 15, 1953, to Quinton and Lois Snook in Salmon, Idaho. Ed is the middle child with the older children being Lois Ann and Quinton Alfred. The two younger children are Clayson and Charlotte.

Ed attended schools in Salmon and was on the Student Council, Sophomore Class President, Student Advisory Board, four-year Varsity Letterman Club, Idaho's Legion of Honor or Gem Boys State, and participated in track, wrestling and was a football fullback. After high school graduation in 1973, he went to the University of Idaho in Moscow. While there, Ed was active in the Sigma Chi Fraternity, including being Consul President in 1976-77. Ed did his student teaching in Lewiston, Idaho, In 1978, he graduated with a Bachelor of Science Degree in Industrial Education.

Ed returned to the Snook Hereford Ranch, run by his parents, where he manages the livestock, and just recently purchased the purebred Herefords from his parents. He cuts all the hay during the summer ranching season.

Ed is interested in restoring old cars, throwing pottery, making glass-topped, wrought iron tables and drawing.

He has been very active with the Lemhi Cattle and Horse Growers Association. He has held the following positions: Director in 1982, Secretary in 1984-85, Vice-President in 1985-86, President in 1986-87, and Past President in 1987-88. Ed was also a director in the Eastern Idaho Agricultural Hall of Fame in 1986-87.

In the summer of 1983, Ed met Stephanie Snook. Stephanie was born in Afton, Wyoming in December 1955, to Glen Lane and Joan Petty MacMasters. Her dad was working as a surveyor for the Bureau of Reclamation on the Palisades Dam Project. The winter was particularly cold and the accumulations of snow would not allow the parents-to-be to travel to Idaho Falls to a large and modern hospital, so Stephanie was born in Afton, the closest hospital.

Stephanie is also a middle child. She has an older brother, Glen Lane, and a younger sister, Melody.

She started grade school in Gunnison, Colorado, while her father worked on the Blue Mesa Dam Project. Once this project was finished, the family moved to Montrose, Colorado, where Stephanie started sixth grade. Stephanie was an honor student and a member of the Junior and Senior National

Stephanie holding Miranda, and Ed holding Emily Snook

Honor Society. She participated in track, volleyball and basketball and was a member of the French Club. She graduated from Montrose High School in 1974.

In 1969, Stephanie began teaching public swimming lessons during the summers. She continued this for six years and also taught private lessons. In 1973-74, she was a lifeguard at the public pool in Montrose.

In September 1974, Stephanie took a temporary job with the Bureau of Land Management. After several temporary positions, she was able to fill a permanent job as a Records Management Specialist. She participated in the city volleyball league both as a captain of a team and as a referee for four years during this time.

In 1978, Stephanie was accepted to attend the BLM Lands and Minerals Training School in Phoenix, Arizona. She moved to Phoenix to attend the school and gain specialized education for the job as a Realty Specialist. Once she completed the six month intensive training program, she was transferred to Soda Springs, Idaho.

After two years in Soda Springs, Stephanie transferred to Salmon and continued working for the BLM as a Realty Specialist.

Since the public swimming pool in Salmon was non-functional a good deal of the time, Stephanie took up the sport of softball, where she met Ed.

June 9, 1984 Ed and Stephanie were married in a large ceremony at the Elks Lodge, where Ed is a member. Ed's grandfather, John W. Snook, was the first Exalted Ruler of the Salmon Elks Lodge.

Ed and Stephanie's first joint effort involved an addition to their house, since all it consisted of was one bedroom, one tiny bathroom, and one combination kitchen-dining-living room. They expanded the bathroom, added a utility room, and a solar living room. Once the construction was over, the yard work began, which to them was more pleasure than work.

In November 1987, Stephanie became a board member of the Salmon Arts Council.

In March 1988, Ed and Stephanie found out there would be an addition to the family. After the first ultrasound, they were informed there would actually be two additions to the family; they were going to have twins! Oh my, time to add on another bedroom or two. Another addition was put on, this time quite sizable, so the house doubled. On November 14, 1988, Emily Diane and Miranda Lee Snook joined the family.

Ed and Stephanie's lives changed for the better. Many sleepless nights were in store for both new parents and, since there were two babies, they didn't have to worry about who was going to help with them. They both did!

Emily and Miranda are both happy and healthy. Ed and Stephanie enjoy gardening, traveling, arts and crafts and will involve the girls with these family affairs.

—Stephanie and Ed Snook

Frederick Hamilton Snook

Frederick Hamilton Snook was born at 806 Main Street, Salmon,Idaho, October 5, 1946 or possibly 1947, the third of four children born to Fred H. and Elizabeth Hamilton Snook. Fred grew up at the family home on West Second Street and attended the Brooklyn School, grades one to six, and the Salmon High School, graduating in 1964. In high school, he loved athletics, playing football, basketball, track and earned the Salmon High School Athlete of the Year Award in 1964. Fred attended the University of Idaho for one year and then transferred to Western Montana College at Dillon where he graduated in 1968. At Western he played quarterback for the 1967 Conference Champion team and ran track, setting a Conference and school hurdle record.

Renee Barrett and Fred were married in Salmon in 1966. Their daughter, Shawna Yvonne was born with a severe birth defect in 1967. Shawna has resided with her aunt, Sis Barrett for many years.

In 1968 they moved to Moscow where Fred attended Law School graduating in 1971 while Renee completed beauty school. They returned to Salmon in 1971, buying the Caveness home on Fulton Street. In 1973 they separated and Fred bought a portion of the Old Sims Ranch on Cemetery Lane.

In 1971, Fred began the practice of law with his father, Fred H. Snook. In 1972, he was first elected Lemhi County Prosecuting Attorney on the Republican slate. He was re-elected in 1974, 1976, 1978, 1980 and 1982.

Other positions held were: Secretary of the first County Planning and Zoning Committee from 1972 to 1982; Salmon City Attorney from 1971 through 1981; and School Board attorney. Some notable court cases included the Steve Burk arson trial of the Triangle C Bar and Cafe in North Fork; the shooting by Burk of Mac Yakovac; and the murder trial of Chip Ziegler.

On March 6, 1982, Rachel E. Lewis Smith and Fred were married at her parents' home in Tucson, Arizona. They have lived ever since on Cemetery Lane with a family of three boys: T. J. Hammond, Jeff Hammond and Frederick Hamilton Snook, II.

In December of 1982, Fred was appointed a Magistrate Judge of the Seventh Judicial District which consists of Lemhi County and nine other counties. He was retained by public vote in 1984 and 1988.

T. J. Hammond, Jeff Hammond, "Red", Frederick, Rachel, and Fred Snook - 1991

Some of the highlights of his judicial career have been organizing a community service program and creating a Lemhi County School Law Day program. The Judge's main concern has been with juveniles and the prevention of crime by juveniles. He has been referred to as "The Hangin' Judge", "The Mayor Slayer", "Friend of the People" and perhaps some other names that cannot be printed here.

Other activities include racing thoroughbred horses throughout Montana from 1976 to 1984; operating the family cattle ranch known as the Diamond F Ranch since 1985; co-owning and managing the Salmon Select Horse Sale for the past 20 years; serving as a Director of the Western Montana College Foundation since 1980; being named WMC Alum of the Year, 1990; a member of the Elks Lodge, Rotary Club, Episcopal Church and Lemhi County Centennial Committee; and Chairman of the Lemhi County History Book; named General of the 1989 Statehood Day Calvary Honor Guard; organizer and guide of the famous Ida-Montana-Ho Centennial horseback rides from Idaho into Montana's historic Dell Hotel, past Dead Fred Lake and returning to Leadore; has conducted court in nine of the ten counties of the seventh district, the hardest cases being the division of children in child custody cases; and served on Governor Evan's Wildlife Task Force in 1978 which originated the idea of a state hunters' safety training program.

The Judge enjoys the humor of life especially as it pertains to the seriousness of his profession and oftentimes tries to stress the importance of some serious point with an example of humor. His commencement address at the 1991 Salmon High School Graduation in which the Judge ended his serious talk with a humorous "Bow wow" cheer was one highlight of his many public appearances.

Fred attributes any success he may have had to the hard work and dedication of his fine parents and four grandparents, who always gave him every opportunity to learn and succeed.

From a family whose roots are one hundred twenty-five years deep into Lemhi County, he has always had a very deep love for Lemhi County, its history and future; from the no longer, to the not yet.

—Wolfgang Dakota

Frederick Hughes and Elizabeth Hamilton Snook

Frederick Hughes Snook was born in Portland, Oregon, February 1, 1908, the son of John W. Snook and Charlotte Clayson Snook. He grew up in the Salmon area at the family ranch on the Lemhi River, and in Boise, Idaho where his father served in the Idaho Legislature and as Warden of the Idaho State Penitentiary.

In 1926, the family moved to Atlanta, Georgia where John was Warden of the Federal Penitentiary of the East. Fred graduated as salutatorian from Ogelthorpe University in Atlanta and then attended law school at Yale University in Connecticut, where he graduated in 1935.

Dressed for Church. Freddie Snook, Esther Beth Snook (McElhaney) and Mary Charlotte Snook (Scott) outside the Episcopal Church before the Parish Hall was built.

He married Elizabeth Hamilton in 1931 and they returned to Salmon in 1935 where he began the practice of law. He served as Prosecuting Attorney until entering the Army in World War II at the age of thirty-six for service in the Philippines.

After World War II, he resumed his law practice, served as Chairman of the Lemhi County Commissioners, served as City Attorney for both Salmon and Leadore and for the Salmon School District.

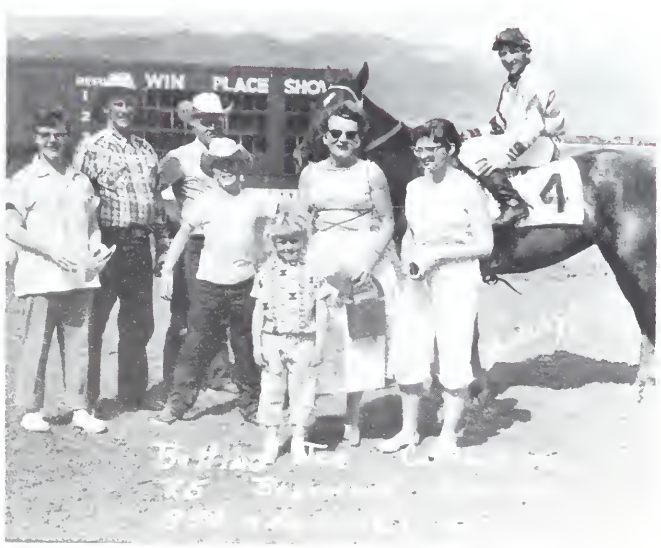
Four children were born: Mary Charlotte on October 16, 1939; Esther Elizabeth on May 22, 1942; Frederick Hamilton on October 5, 1946; and Elizabeth Hamilton on February 3, 1951.

A member of the Idaho State Bar, he was president of the District Bar Association. He originally practiced as a sole practitioner under the guidance of his good friend and respected mentor, long time attorney, Senator Enock Whitcomb. Their office space was upstairs in the Shoup Building.

After World War II, his office was in the Herndon Hotel Building until he built his own law office in 1959.

In 1972, Fred formed a partnership with his son, Fred Jr., as the Snook and Snook Law Firm for a ten year period. He then continued as a sole practitioner until his retirement in 1987. He was honored by the State Bar in 1985 for his fifty years of practice in the State of Idaho. He greatly enjoyed his profession and only retired at age seventy-nine because of physical disabilities.

He had a "family law firm" that included his son, his daughter, Diz Allen, and daughter-in-law, Rachel Snook, as legal secretaries and his son-in-law, Bill Allen, as office accountant. Frances Wheeler served as his faithful secretary for about forty years until her retirement.



Horse racing has always been a big part of the Snook Family History. Pictured in the winners' circle are: Left to right, Esther Snook (McElhaney), John W. Snook, Fred H. Snook Sr., Fred Snook Jr., Diz Snook (Allen), Elizabeth Snook, and Nancy Snook (Frankovic).

Fred was from the "old school of law". For his first fifteen years of practice, he worked six days a week, nine to five. This was common with all the attorneys in the Salmon area. He pioneered the five day work week in the early fifties so he could have Saturdays with his family.

In all fifty-two years of practice, he never took appointments, but went on a first come, first served basis; he never refused a phone call; when you called he answered, no matter what else he was doing, and he never used a dictating machine; that is what the secretary was for, to take dictation. He didn't believe in coffee breaks, but when it was five o'clock, if it wasn't done, it could wait until tomorrow. He never requested a retainer or advanced payment and always had a large number of unpaid fees, but he never sued anyone for nonpayment and didn't become upset over a client's failure to pay.

Fred had a deep love for Lemhi County and always was willing to work for the community. In 1941, Fred and Elizabeth traveled with a small group from Salmon to Mexicali, Mexico, to attend a highway conference on upgrading Highway 93. Later, as County Commissioner, he pushed for the paving of Highway 28 from Tendoy to Leadore which was completed in the middle 50's.

He was a longtime member of the Chamber of Commerce and was a past president and member of the Stetson Club. His law office was the chamber office for many years.

Fred joined the Salmon Rotary Club in 1935, served as president, became a Paul Harris Fellow, and continued as a member for fifty-five years. He was a charter member of the Salmon Elks Lodge, the third exalted ruler and received a Fifty Year Award from the National Lodge. He was also a member of the Salmon Masonic Lodge, Oddfellows, Eagles and The Episcopal Church of the Redeemer.

He was active in Veteran's of Foreign Wars and the American Legion and provided many years of free legal advice to area veterans seeking veteran assistance.

From a ranching family, he purchased his Diamond F Ranch in 1946. He had a dairy herd in partnership with Farrell Herbst and owned the creamery and cheese factory. He served as Secretary-Treasurer of the Cattle and Horse Growers for twenty years.

His first love was racehorses and Fred brought the first registered quarterhorses to Lemhi County in 1949. He later shifted his emphasis to thoroughbreds and had one of the state's largest herds. He raced throughout the western states and accumulated many racing awards and trophies. He continued to have horses until his death and his

Elizabeth and Fred H. Snook in 1981, their 50th Wedding Anniversary

horse, Ginnydiz&Liz, won at Boise the day after he died.

Other horse related activities he participated in were the Salmon Sheriff's Posse, the Lemhi County Fairboard, owned the Sportsman Saddle Shop with his friend, Joe Houver, and was an original member and won the first championship of the Salmon Chariot Association.

Fred was involved in real estate and owned numerous properties near Salmon. He developed a twelve block area of Broadway, Lombard and Monroe streets, which is one of Salmon's main residential areas. He was involved in mining and had claims in the Moose Creek area with Neal Allen.

He was a lifelong member of the Republican Party and very active in political affairs. Candidates used to tour the county holding political rallies in the outlying areas such as Shoup, Yellowjacket, May, Leadore etc.

Fred and Elizabeth enjoyed their many friends and organizations and loved to entertain. Fred loved humor and a good story and had hundreds to tell.

None of his success would have been possible without the efforts of Elizabeth, his lifelong companion, friend and loving wife. He was very proud of his family. He criticized and disciplined when necessary, but always saw to it that his children had every opportunity to succeed.

His last honors came during the Idaho State Centennial when he received a medallion from the state and when he and his brother, John, were chosen to be Grand Marshals of Salmon's Centennial Day Parade in 1990.

Fred H. Snook was a man who stayed the course; he practiced law in the same town for fifty-two years, stayed married to the same woman for sixty years, lived in the same house for fifty-five years, had the same secretary for forty years, and belonged to the same organizations he joined as a young man for all his years.

He fought a battle against diabetes for twenty years but learned to live with it and never complained. He passed away in Salmon on July 16, 1991 as this history was in progress. Flags were flown at half staff over the Lemhi County Courthouse in honor of his service as a county official. Few people have achieved the position of deep respect and high esteem that he received from his community and profession.

—Fred Snook

John Clayson and Dorothy Hamilton Snook

John Clayson Snook was born March 7, 1904 at Portland, Oregon, the son of John W. Snook and Charlotte Clayson Snook. He was the first grandson of Lemhi County Pioneers, John Walls Snook and Emily Ellis Snook.

In John's first months, he traveled from Portland to Alaska, where his father resigned his position of U.S. Deputy Marshall; then returned from Alaska to his cattle ranch on the Lemhi River. The family traveled from Alaska to Portland by steamer, from Portland to Red Rock, Montana by train, and from Red Rock to the ranch by buggy.

In 1908, the family moved to Boise where John attended school until they returned to the ranch in 1917. He graduated from Salmon High School at the Brooklyn School in 1921.

He attended the University of Idaho for one term before transferring to the University of Oregon, which had a Fine Arts School. He continued college there from 1922 through 1925 when he transferred to Columbia University in New York. He graduated from Columbia in 1927 and immediately left for Europe, traveling extensively there before entering the Academy Julien in Paris to study figure painting.

He returned to the United States and did free-lance work in New York City. He spent 1931 and 1932 at the ranch painting and then entered the school of Fine Art at Yale University at New Haven.

John obtained his graduate degree in 1935.

He then joined the faculty at Miami University and continued there as an art professor for thirteen years.

In 1935, he was commissioned by the City of Salmon for a painting of Lewis and Clark and Sacajawea meeting Cameahwait near Tendoy. That work is still on display in the Salmon City Center. He completed murals at Monmouth College and the Salmon Elks Lodge and also was commissioned to paint a portrait of President Warfield of Miami University which is displayed in the University Library.

At Miami, he filmed the football team's games (athletic filming was just starting), and was associated with Coach Sid Gilman and Ara Parsegiam, both of whom he deeply admired, and Coach Woody Hayes, who he deplored.

In 1936, John married Katharine Ramsey. They had four children: John Ramsey, Nancy Katharine, Linda Jane and William Arthur. In 1949, they divorced and John left his art profession and returned to the family ranch with his two oldest children, Jack and Nancy.

He and his younger brother, Quinton, then took over operation of the family ranch. John was involved with many agricultural committees and served as president of the Lemhi County Cattle and Horse Growers Association.

He was active in the Salmon Elks Lodge and the Salmon Sheriff's Posse.

In 1950, John married Anne McCallum. They later divorced.

In 1959, he married Dorothy Hamilton Mickel (the sister of his sister-in-law). They enjoyed exploring Lemhi County and took camping and fishing trips throughout the area. John was an avid hunter and fisherman.

They had a cabin and mining property on Wimpie Creek. John sold his interest in the ranching operation to Quinton in 1976 and enjoyed retirement.

John Wilson Snook, Fred H. and John Clayson Snook, mounted up to ride at the Snook Ranch about 1919

BACK: Elizabeth Hamilton Snook and Dorothy Hamilton Snook
FRONT: Their parents: William H. and Mary (Mamie) Hamilton.

Dot and John loved to entertain friends and long lost relatives and each summer many family folk would come west to enjoy their kindness and hospitality. They truly loved their family.

John's children are spread throughout the world. John R. is in Taipei, Taiwan; Nancy in is Spokane; Linda is in Florida; and Col. William is with the USAF in Italy.

Dorothy passed away January 12, 1988. John continued to live by himself being very active and in good health for his age.

He was honored when he and Fred were chosen Grand Marshals of the Salmon River Days Centennial Parade in 1990.

John died April 25, 1991, when stricken with a heart attack at home on the family ranch. He and Dot are buried in the Salmon City Cemetery.

—Fred Snook

John Wals Snook

John Wals (also spelled Walls) Snook was born October 30, 1845, in Lewisburg, Pennsylvania. Both his mother and father are listed on census records as having been born in Pennsylvania. He moved to West Point, Iowa with other family members about 1860. On May 1, 1865 he left with an emigrant wagon train whose destination was the boom town of Virginia City, Montana. John was a bullwhacker, walking beside a team of oxen the entire distance.

The trip took more than three months. He was at Virginia City in 1866 when they heard the news of a large placer gold strike in the Leesburg basin. He came to Leesburg and Salmon in the fall of 1866, packinb in mining supplies from Virginia City and Fort Benton, Montana.

An industrious pereson, he later packed the U.S. mail from Leesburg to Bannock, Montana. He also built and operated a toll bridge on the Lemhi River near where the Bitterroot Ranch is located today.

In 1869 John served as the first deputy sheriff under John S. Ramey who was the first sheriff elected after Lemhi County was organized. He was stationed in Salmon while Sheriff Ramey patrolled the more populated Leesburg area.

He witnessed the gun fight in Salmon between Bill Smith and Jim Hayden in which Smith was killed. He also tracked down killer Bender in Montana and returned him to Salmon City. His main business in the early days ws freighting. His route was from the railhead at Corinne, Utah through the Birch Creek country to Salmon.

He was involved when the Nez Perce Indians attacked a party of freighters in 1877 in which several white men, including Jim Hayden were killed. He was driving a freight wagon with supplies including rifles a few miles ahead of the freighters that were attacked and he joined the rescue party near Junction to return to Birch Creek.

John owned a large area of land in Salmon, from where the Steele Memorial Hospital is on Main St. over to the Junior High, down Lena St. and then back to Main St. where So. Andrews St. is today. His home on Main St. is still used today and had been moved to the west of the Recorder-Herald office on Van Dreff St. The old Salmon City stockade/fort was located on his property near where the Legion Hall is today.

He built a livery stable located on Main St. near where Arfmann's store is now. He sold the livery in 1878. He also built a large, two-story, frame house on Main St. which was located near the Shoup building.

As O.E. Kirkpatrick recalls in his book, John told him of one of the best days of his life: "One morning a young lade, Miss Emily Ellis, and I, mounted our saddle horses and rode over to Leesburg. This was during the greatest mining activity of the Leesburg basin, when gold was being washed out by the thousands of dollars every day". During that journey, he and Emily became engaged and later married in 1872, living a life of harmony and happiness.

Emily was the oldest daughter of Wilson Ellis. Emily was born in England about 1854. Her mother died and Wilson remarried.

John and Emily had three children, all born in Salmon; John Wilson, Charles Warren, and Phoebe (Pattee). All three children spent the majority of their lives in Salmon and all are buried in Salmon.

John had a sawmill at Wagonhammer Creek and mining property on Wimpey Creek. In 1879, John's brother, Joseph G. Snook, a teamster and his wife and child, moved to Salmon from Iowa and lived in John's home. They were also joined by a younger brother, Lewis G. Snook, who was a photographer. The 1880 census shows that all seven resided in the small, frame house on Main St. Joseph and Lewis didn't stick to the area and soon left.

In 1886 John traded Luther Price one half of his cattle herd of forty for 160 acres at the mouth of Price Creek and Haynes Creek. Only a few acres were cultivated and the rest was sagebrush. He moved the family to the ranch in 1889 after he sold his town property to Billy Peterson for $2500.

They built a large two-story ranch house which is still in use today at the Roger Swanson Ranch. He lost the lot where the hospital is today on a bet on a horse race up Main St. He matched his horse against another's with the bet being the land versus a sum of money. His horse lost, but family historians claim the jockey was paid off.

Just after 1900, John and S.A. Meyers signed the bond for the contractor, Harry Mortimer, on the new Lincoln School. His wife asked him why and his response was, "Well, no one else in town would". Sure enough in Oct. 1901, the contractor left without finishing his contract to furnish brick and

Grandma Emily Ellis Snook and grandson Paul Pattee

lumber for the school, and John and the other bondsman had to finish the contract.

Between 1912 and 1920, they sold their ranch to the Swanson Brothers, Gus and Oscar. The Swanson family has ranched there ever since. John and Emily then retired to Oakland, California to spend the twilight of their years in a milder climate. Emily passed away in 1921. Daughter Phoebe Pattee and her children, Paul and Gladys (Smith), spent two different winters in Oakland with John. He would also come to Salmon in the summers to visit family and friends.

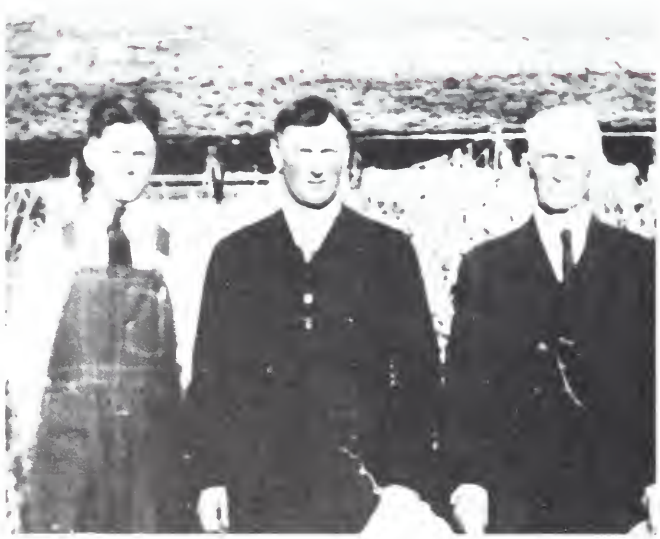
He is remembered by family as a strict person, very tight with his money. Physically tough, he seemed immune to discomfort. As an elderly man, he refused to pay extra for a train berth on the trips from California to Salmon, electing to sit up at night on the train seat rather than sleep in comfort.

In his early days, he always slept with his revolver, named Old Never Fail, under the pillow, a practice which made his wife a very light sleeper.

O.E. Kirkpatrick traveled with them to Oakland. Kirkpatrick's final thoughts from his book are: "John W. Snook and his good wife have both passed from the scenes of this world's activities, but their useful lives and kindly deeds will be fondly remembered by their friends for years and years to come."

John's family have remained in Lemhi County for 125 years. His direct descendants have been committed to his example of public service. John Walls died in 1927. He was buried beside Emily in Oakland, California.

—Fred Snook



The Three John Snooks - John Clayson, John Wilson, and John Wals.

John Wilson Snook

John Wilson Snook was born on October 20, 1876, in Salmon, Idaho. His parents were John Walls and Emily Ellis Snook. His family, which included a brother and sister, Charles and Phoebe, owned and lived on eight acres of ground along Main Street. As a youngster, John helped his father drive cattle to Leesburg for the slaughter house. In 1884, John purchased his first yearling heifer and designed his brand, the half-circle S. In 1886, the family sold their town property and purchased a ranch up the Lemhi River.

John attended school in Salmon, then went to the Agriculture College of Logan, Utah for one year.

At age twenty-one, John went to Alaska as a Deputy U.S. Marshall. The year was 1897, one year after the Klondike gold discovery. John was hired by Jim Shoup, Marshall of Alaska, who was the brother of former Idaho Governor George Shoup of Salmon. He was shot in the hand by a prisoner he was taking down a mountain trail from a mining camp. Someone slipped the prisoner a gun on the trail and when John wrestled with him, two shots were fired; one struck his finger and palm. He was known as "Kid Marshall". During this time, he spent two years in charge of the prison at Sitka and was Deputy Marshall at Dyea and Skagway.

John joined the Elks Lodge in Skagway in 1900. In 1904, he served as exalted ruler of the Skagway Elks.

In 1903, John sailed to Portland, Oregon, where he married Charlotte Louise Clayson on January 27. John had met her at a store in Skagway that was owned by her brothers, Will and Fred Clayson, during her annual summer visit from Portland.

John returned to Salmon in 1904, to his Three-hundred and twenty acre ranch, which he had purchased, thirteen miles southeast of Salmon, from John Hughes in 1898.

Snook freighted into Salmon until 1909. In 1907, John hauled in a quartz mill from Red Rock, Montana, to a mine the other side of Yellowjacket. It took four horses to pull the boiler across the bridge and sixteen horses to get it from the bridge to the top of the hill on the Leesburg Road.

John was elected to the Idaho Legislature in 1908, and served one term in the House of Representatives. In 1909, John was appointed Warden of the Idaho State Penitentiary until 1917. He served in the Idaho House of Representatives again in 1921. In 1924, he was called to the penitentiary, when the warden became sick and the prisoners were rioting. The riot was stopped within a day. Snook resigned during his second term in the House to go to the Atlanta Federal Penitentiary as Warden. While there, he was elected President of the Wardens' Association of the United States. He

Charlotte and John Snook

served there until his resignation on July 1, 1929.

John then went to New York City, where he served as a public relations man for Avia Transportation Company, an airline operating from New York to Boston. He then became the president and general manager of a health resort called the Sea Breeze Beach Club at Long Island.

On October 1, 1931, John returned to Lemhi County to his ranch. He began ranching with shorthorn cattle but changed to Herefords. He was elected a director of the Idaho State Cattle Association and later was admitted to the Hickman Hall of Fame at The University of Idaho, as an outstanding rancher and livestock man.

John was the first member and first exalted ruler of the Salmon Elks in 1939. In 1943, he served as president of the Idaho State Elks Association and was admitted to the Elks Hall of Fame.

For years, Snook was director of the Idaho State Fair at Boise and took an active interest is horse racing.

John and Charlotte had three sons: John Clayson born March 7, 1904, Frederick Hughes born February 1, 1908, and Quinton born on July 15, 1925.

John died January 4, 1975, at the age of ninety-eight, and is buried in the Salmon Cemetery.

—Quinton Snook

John W. - still breaking horses in his sixties.

Quinton and Lois Mullen Snook

Quinton Snook was born July 15, 1925, in Atlanta, Georgia. His parents were John Wilson and Charlotte Clayson Snook. John Wilson was born at Salmon, Idaho, in 1876; his father, John Walls Snook, came to the Lemhi Area in 1866. At the time of Quinton's birth, his father was then the Warden of the Atlanta Federal Penitentiary. In 1931, the family moved back to their ranch in Lemhi County. Quinton attended schools at Sandy Creek and Salmon.

Quinton married Lois Mullen, daughter of Al and Tina Mullen, on January 19, 1947, at Salmon, Idaho. Lois was born July 17, 1927, at Salmon, She grew up in the Tendoy area and spent summers in the Forney-Yellowjacket area, where her parents worked in the summer, tending sheep for the Mahaffey Ranch. She attended school at Tendoy and Salmon.

Quinton and Lois attended the University of Idaho at Moscow, until 1951.

Quinton began ranching in 1942 on three-hundred-twenty acres. In 1952, he began his construction business. In 1953, he and Lois leased the John W. Snook Ranch, which had eight-hundred acres, then bought the eighty acre Barber Ranch in 1958. They continued to increase the size of the ranch, when they bought the Haynes Creek Ranch in 1967; it had four-hundred-thirty-eight acres. In 1972, they bought the three-hundred-forty-six acre home ranch. In 1974, they purchased the Gillespie Ranch up the Salmon River, which they later sold. In 1976, they bought John C. Snook's four-hundred-thirty-two acre ranch.

During the 80's, Snook Ranches improved their cattle operation, when they purchased several registered Hereford cattle from the Lacey Ranch in Drummond, Montana, and began their own registered herd which included the nationally known bull, Vigilante. Today their son, Ed, has taken over the operation of the registered Hereford business. Quinton and Lois are still actively involved in the ranching operation.

In 1959, Quinton and Lois acquired mining

properties at Spring Canyon in the Gilmore area. Since then, they have also acquired other claims around Leadore and Gilmore. Quinton began the business of Snook Trucking in the late 1960's. In 1980, they purchased a post and pole business from Bill Goodman, which operates today as Lemhi Post and Poles, Inc. Their sons, Quint and Clay, actively manage this company.

Quinton and Lois are both active in community affairs. Quinton joined the Salmon Elk's Lodge #1620 in 1946, and also the Salmon River Sheriff's Posse. Lois belonged to the Riding Salmonettes in 1950. Quinton also became a member of the American Quarter Horse Association in 1952, a Farm Bureau member in 1954, and member of the National Riflemen Association in 1960. He was a member of the Lemhi Soil Conservation District in 1963, and was elected to regular member Vice Chairman of the Agricultural Stabilization Board of Lemhi County in 1965. Lois was leader of the Tendoy Braves 4-H Club from 1966 to 1971. Quinton served as president of the Haynes Creek Cattle and Horse Association in 1974.

In 1980, Quinton began his political career as Lemhi County Commissioner of District 2. During 1982, he was inducted into Who's Who in the West, was a member of the BLM Advisory Council and member of the Idaho Association of Counties Public Lands Board. He was appointed a member of the National Association of Counties Public Lands Board in Washington, D.C. in 1983. In 1985, he was inducted into Who's Who in Finance and Industry. In 1986, Quinton was elected secretary of the Idaho Association of Commissioners and Clerks, which includes all forty-four counties in Idaho. He was inducted into Who's Who in the World and also elected Vice-President of the Idaho Association of Commissioners and Clerks in 1987. In 1988, Quinton became the President of the Idaho Association of Commissioners and Clerks and was also elected the Chairman of the Lemhi County Commissioners.

During this time, they had five children: Lois Ann born on August 13, 1949; Quinton Alfred born on May 7, 1951; Edward Mullen born on October 15, 1953; Clayson S. born on March 22, 1958; and Charlotte Tina born on July 3, 1960.

—Quinton and Lois Snook

Lois and Quinton Snook

Quinton A. and Deena Green Snook

Quinton Alfred Snook was born May 7, 1951, the son of Lois and Quinton Snook, in Salmon, Idaho. He attended school in Salmon and graduated from high school in 1969. While in high school, Quinton, played basketball and was on the football and track teams and band.

In the fall of 1969, Quinton attended college at the University of Idaho at Moscow. He graduated in 1973, with a Bachelor of Sciences Degree in Business and Economics. While at college, Quinton was a member of the Sigma Chi Fraternity and was involved in the re-organization of the fraternity house. He was also a member of the University of Idaho Rodeo Team.

In 1976, Quinton married Deena Faye Green and they worked and lived on a ranch up the Salmon River for three years. The couple did the ranch work in their "spare time", as they both had other full time jobs. The cows were fed before work, and the irrigation pipes moved after work.

Quinton had worked on the family ranch, up the Lemhi River doing ranch work, since he was a small child, and was later involved in the construction business which his father owned.

In 1978-79, Quinton and his wife built a home on the Lemhi ranch above his folks' place. The house was built on land which was homesteaded by Quinton's great-grandmother, Emily Ellis.

Quinton and Deena's first son was born May 3, 1979, and named Quinton Matthew. Their second son, Andrew John, was born July 2, 1982.

The Lemhi Planning and Zoning Commission occupied Quinton's time for nine years. He was the chairman for one year.

The Salmon Elks Lodge was a part of the family's life. Quinton became a member in 1974, and was exalted ruler in 1978. He has the distinction of being the youngest Exalted Ruler of the Salmon Lodge. He worked on many Committees and attended two grand lodge meetings, one in San Diego, California, and the other in Las Vegas, Nevada. The Salmon Elks Lodge was begun by Quinton's grandfather, John Wilson Snook, and is a tradition of community involvement he hopes will be continued by his sons.

In 1980, Quinton and his father went into business together. They purchased a post and pole operation and have since expanded into logging their own wood. The plant not only produces posts and poles, but several customers make furniture out of the material, buy ends for firewood and the chips for bedding. The markets for these products are not only local, but also include Central and Southern Idaho, together with Utah, Arizona, Nevada, Montana, Wyoming, Colorado and California.

In the early 1980's Deena began her furniture and interior decorating business, known as DC Interiors, which she continues to operate today.

Quinton is president of the Administrative Council and Deena is the secretary of the Lemhi Methodist church. They have held these positions since 1987. Deena has taught Sunday School on a rotating basis for six years.

Quint, Deena, Andy and Matt Snook

Their sons are involved in basketball, baseball, Scouting and music study.

—Quinton A. Snook

Charles Fredrick and Rosa Bauer Snyder

Charles Fredrick and Rosa Christina Snyder arrived by train to Lemhi County in 1917 from Bushnell, Nebraska, with four children and a load of sheep. Mr. Snyder was a successful sheep rancher in Nebraska. The family settled on what was known as Seventeen Mile Ranch.

Charles was born in Otis, Nebraska, on July 20, 1876, of German descent. At the age of eight, his family moved to Washington County, Nebraska.

Rosa Bauer was born August 24, 1876, in Wurzburg, Germany. She, with three sisters and two brothers, immigrated to America to prevent an older brother from being conscripted into the German Army. Rosa met and married Charles Snyder on March 7, 1896, in Lincoln, Nebraska, and started their family and ranch life on the Western Nebraska plains.

Mr. Snyder became a prominent stockman and served as a postmaster for several years.

The oldest son, Harry graduated from Bushnell High School in 1916. Harry married Eudora Chaffee and homesteaded on Kinney Creek, adjoining the Seventeen Mile Ranch. They had one daughter, Margaret (Soder). Harry and his family moved to Seattle, Washington in 1934. Harry died on February 10, 1979. Eudora passed away February 6, 1990.

Wilhelmina (Minnie) finished the eighth grade in Nebraska. While living on the Seventeen Mile Ranch, she married Roland Kadletz of Baker. They had one daughter, Rosemary (Carlson). Minnie died December 31, 1970.

Anna Marie attended Sandy Creek School. She rode horseback to the home of Mrs. Lulu Carpenter on Agency Creek for piano lessons. Anna died in 1922, of ruptured appendix in what was the old Anderson Home on St. Charles Street. It was the only hospital in Salmon at that time.

Charles also attended grade school at Sandy Creek and graduated from Salmon High School. He served with honor in World War II, and was awarded the Purple Heart for wounds received at the Battle of the Bulge. After his discharge from the service, Charles made his home in Idaho falls until his death on August 20, 1990.

December 1, 1919, Betty Jane (Baird) was born.

In 1924, the Snyder's sold the ranch to Herbert Spencer and moved to Salmon, where Mr. Snyder worked a short time for the Lemhi Creamery. In 1930, he was appointed City Night Marshall. He had many duties and was accompanied by a trained German shepherd. The dog would search the dark

alleys and hallways. One night while attempting to apprehend bootleggers, he saved Mr. Snyder's life at the cost of his own. Every night at 9:00, Charlie would ring the bell from the curfew tower on St. Charles Street. Children knew it was time to be home. The old log building on Lena Street served as the City Hall, Jail, and Police Headquarters.

Mr. Snyder also served as Lemhi County Commissioner in the 1920's.

Mrs. Snyder was widowed in December 1932. She found it hard to make a home for Betty and granddaughter, Rosemary, by doing laundry and cooking for boarders.

In 1924, Rosa joined and was active in the Methodist Church, which met in the old brick building on Main Street. She enjoyed playing cards, belonged to the Library 500 Club, and the Home Economics Club, that held meetings at the McNutt Building.

True to her German heritage, her home-made sauerkraut and breads were enjoyed by her family and friends. The Indian squaws who camped south of town knew Rosa would always share with them.

Mrs. Snyder's life in Idaho was hard and heart-breaking. The mountains of Lemhi Valley were so different from her beloved Nebraska plains, and she often said, she felt the mountains were closing in on her. She was never happy living in Idaho. Rosa passed away in October 1939.

—Betty Baird

Rosa and Charles Snyder 1917

Elizabeth Van Orsdale and George Washington Snyder

George Washington Snyder

George Washington Snyder was born September 17, 1855, in Brown County, Ohio, and reared in Nebraska. He was the third and last child of George W. and Mary Stultz Snyder. He died September 15, 1931, in Salmon, Idaho.

George came to Idaho in 1883. In 1886, he worked as a quartz miner at Nicholia. He married Rhoda in Hailey, Idaho. Rhoda died in childbirth and was buried at Nicholia. He then married Mary Cameron who later died. September 7, 1897, he married Elizabeth Jane Van Orsdale in Salmon, Idaho. They lived in Leesburg, Stanley, Hailey and Salmon.

He was a member of the Odd Fellows Lodge, Anna Rebekah Lodge, Encampment and the Security Benefit Association. He was in the dairy business in Salmon. His wife, Elizabeth Jane (Lizzie), was born July 9, 1878 at Ranson, Michigan, and had a twin sister, Eliza, plus a sister, Sarah, and a brother, William. Her parents were Francis M. Van Orsdale and Sarah Gardinere.

After the death of George Washington Snyder, Lizzie married Joseph D. Bohney, who was a blacksmith in Salmon. They moved from the hotel, bought a home on St. Charles Street, and lived there until her death on May 12, 1973.

George Washington Snyder had a son, Harry, a stepson, Alex, and two daughters, Eva and Mary.

—Dorothy Hodges

Karl William and Mae Belle O'Connor Snyder

Karl William (Bill) Snyder, son of William and Thelma Young Snyder, was born September 16, 1928, at Salmon, Idaho. Bill grew up in Lemhi County, graduating from Leadore High School and going on to the University of Idaho. He entered the Army in 1950, and was stationed in Korea, and Japan. He received an honorable discharge in 1952, and returned to the Snyder Ranch at Lemhi.

On December 27, 1953, he married Mae Belle O'Connor, daughter of Wayne and Velma Rood O'Connor, of Salmon, Idaho. They were married at the Salmon Methodist Church.

Mae Belle was born February 14, 1935, in Salmon, Idaho. She graduated from Salmon High School in 1953. Among other things, Mae Belle enjoys music, and along with her children, plays in the Snyder Dance Band.

Bill has been active in community affairs, and besides other committee work, served on the Leadore School Board for seventeen years. He continues to ranch at Lemhi with his two sons, Rick and Randy.

Bill and Mae Belle have three children.

Richard Wayne (Rick) was born October 29, 1954, in Salmon, Idaho. Rick was graduated from Leadore High School in 1973, and attended college at Idaho State University. May 22, 1976, Rick married Jamie Janine South, daughter of Dr. Peter J. South and Jean Pearl South of Salmon. They were married at The Salmon Episcopal Church. Jamie was born January 2, 1958,in Salmon. They have two daughters, Jennifer Janine born February 7, 1978 and Rebecca Jean born August 17, 1982. Rick and his family live at Lemhi and are engaged in ranching. Jamie is a gifted vocalist and musician.

Randel William (Randy) was born April 21, 1957, in Salmon. He graduated from Leadore High in 1975 and in 1980 graduated from Idaho State University with a degree in Political Science. August 30, 1980, he married Rene Delee Hopkins of Pinedale, Wyoming, at the Methodist Church in Salmon. Rene was born June 1, 1956 to Eilene and Marvin Hopkins of Pinedale. Rene and Randy have two daughters, Ariel Brianna born April 7, 1983, and Brittney Alexis born September 3, 1985, both in Salmon. Rene graduated from Idaho State University in 1979 with a degree in Drama and a teaching certificate. She teaches English at Leadore High, and Randy ranches.

Sheri Ann was born March 23, 1960 in Salmon. She graduated from Leadore High in 1978 and received a BA of Science Degree from Idaho State University in 1982. She is a registered Radiographic Technologist. In 1984, while working at Wilcox Memorial Hospital in Lihue, Kauai, Hawaii, she met and married Domingo Palanca Cruzada. They were married at Lihue. Donny, as he is called, was born August 4, 1958, at Cebu City, Philippines. At the age of six, he moved to Hawaii with his parents, Lalia and Frank, and became a citizen. Sheri and Donny live in Idaho Falls, Idaho, where she works in the Heart Cath Lab at Eastern Idaho Regional Medical Center, and he is an electrical engineer doing contract work at the INEL. They have one son, Don Karl, born January 29, 1986, in Lihue, Hawaii.

—Mae Belle Snyder

Axel Kordt and Dorothy Austin Sorensen

Axel Kordt Sorensen was born on November 28, 1908, at Sugar Salem, Idaho. He was the sixth of eight children born to John Ferdinand and Augusta Olivia Petra Jorgensen Sorensen, who immigrated from Denmark.

Dorothy Floretta Austin (Sorensen) and Donald Austin were twins born to William Herbert and Clara Elizabeth Smith Austin, in Idaho Falls, Idaho.

Axel and Dorothy were married March 25, 1934, at Idaho Falls. They had three children: Franklyn Wayne, Lois Ann (Shulenberger), and Karen Jean (Harter).

In March of 1945, the Axel Sorensen Family moved from Idaho Falls, Idaho, to Salmon. Axel drove the tractor from Idaho Falls in thirty degrees below zero weather, with the rest of the family following in the car. The road was gravel and followed the hillside instead of straight out of

Dorothy and Axel Sorensen

Salmon as it does now.

Axel and his brother-in-law, George Austin, had purchased the Niemann Ranch on the Big Flat. The two families raised potatoes, hay and grain. There were so many snakes there that they raised pigs to kill the snakes. This ranch is now part of the Hot Springs Ranch.

They had great fun at the Carmen Grange dances and socials and at the Rat Race. The folks would dance and the kids would play for awhile, then fall asleep on the benches surrounding the dance floor.

Axel and Dorothy were active horse lovers and bred and showed their work horses and Appaloosa horses. They also rode in the Salmon Posse and Salmonettes.

In 1949-50, Axel purchased a ranch twelve miles outside the town of Wisdom, Montana. He sold it after a year and bought the Ankrum Ranch on Sandy Creek. The family lived there until 1957, when they sold the ranch and built a small home on 308 Broadway Street. In 1959, Axel bought a small ranch below Leesburg Hill. It has since been divided into five and ten acre lots.

Axel was an avid sports fan and liked to golf. Dorothy likes to bowl and golf and enjoys walking.

Axel died at the age of seventy-one in 1979 of cancer. He is survived by Dorothy and their three children, Frank, Lois, and Karen. He is buried in the Salmon Cemetery. Dorothy still resides at her home on Broadway. They have nine grandchildren and seventeen great-grandchildren.

—Bill Shulenberger

Frank and Martha Parsons Sorensen

Martha Parsons was born in Salmon on January 11, 1936, the daughter of Art and Peggy Parsons. Frank Sorensen was born February 11, 1935, in Idaho Falls, the son of Axel and Dorothy Sorensen.

The Sorensen Family moved to Salmon in 1946, where they, in partnership with George Austin, purchased a ranch on Big Flat from Art and Jessie Niemann. Cattle and potatoes were produced in those days. The Austin and Sorensen children attended school in a one-room school house located between the ranches owned by Wes Claunch and Ted Slavin. Most of Martha's growing-up years were spent on a dairy farm, one mile east of Salmon on Highway 28. Both attended Brooklyn School and Salmon High School. Frank was very active in sports. Frank went to Brigham Young University in Provo, Utah, for one year, and then joined the U.S. Air Force, and became a jet fighter pilot. Martha participated in music in high school, in 4-H, and horse organizations. She attended Idaho State University at Pocatello, Idaho, for one year and then worked as a teller-secretary at the Idaho First National Bank for two years.

Martha and Frank were married December 29, 1956. They have four children: Becky—married with four children and living in Michigan, Steve—an Air Force pilot in Alaska, Marta—married with four children and living in Helena, Montana, and Bruce—an engineer living in Los Angeles.

The first few months of their married life were spent in Denison, Texas, where Frank was in pilot training; next they spent a year in Moses Lake, Washington. The little island of Okinawa was home for nearly three years, and the following three years were spent in Everett, Washington. This was followed by a year in Denison, Texas, and then Frank spent a year in Iceland on a remote assignment. Upon his return, Denison became home again for three years, then went to Florida for a year. In 1971, they were transferred to Great Falls, Montana, where they currently reside. In 1972, Frank was sent on another remote tour of duty to Vietnam for one year. He retired from the Air Force in 1978.

He now keeps busy in the summer doing custom haying, and does some truck driving during the rest of the year. He enjoys building remote radio-controlled airplanes as a hobby. Martha works as a secretary in the Great Falls School Administration. She has a horse and does a lot of riding, bowling, gardening and cross-country skiing. They enjoy high school sporting events, camping, and trips in their motor home.

Both of their mothers reside in Salmon, as does Frank's sister, Lois Shulenberger; his other sister, Karen Harter, lives in California. Martha's sister, Mary Parsons, lives in Idaho Falls, Idaho.

—Frank and Martha Sorensen

BACK ROW: Frank and Martha Sorensen MIDDLE ROW: Becky, Steve and Marta Sorensen FRONT ROW: Bruce Sorensen

Glen and Ilene Moats Sorensen

Glen E. Sorensen was born on March 13, 1925, at Leslie, Idaho. He is the youngest of six children born to Soren Edward and Margaret Walker Sorensen. His parents, two brothers, Russell and David, and a sister, Melba, are at this writing, deceased; two sisters, Mary Bills and Elizabeth Whiting, are still living.

In 1936, the family moved to the Island Farm in Salmon, Idaho. Ed managed the farm raising poultry, vegetables and fruit for the Saveway Market. Glen, David and Beth worked on the farm during the summer months, and later worked in the Saveway Market. They attended school in Salmon.

During World War II, Glen and David entered the Service. Glen began training in the U.S. Navy on July 21, 1943, and his tour of duty took him to places such as Argentina, Newfoundland, Pearl Harbor, Maui, Honolulu Harbor, Eniwetok Atoll, Oahu, Saipan, Nagasaki, Omura, and Sasebo, until his discharge in March of 1946. He returned to Salmon and completed his education.

David W. Sorensen entered the service in 1941, and participated in the invasion of Normandy. He was with the U.S. Army in France and Germany until his discharge in 1945, receiving five battle stars and the rank of Sergeant.

Glen and Ilene A. Moats, daughter of Florence and Joseph Moats, were married in Salmon on April 10, 1948. Ilene was born in Salmon on April 28, 1928, and attended school in Salmon, graduating in 1946. She helped her parents in the floral business until graduation, and then went to work for Thatcher and McCall. At the time of her marriage, she was employed at the Lumley Drug Store.

Sherman E. Sorensen was born May 22, 1949, in Salmon. He worked for the Economy Foodliner, where he learned to cut meat under the supervision of his father, who was also employed there. Later he worked for the BLM during the summers and attended school at Idaho State University in Pocatello, Idaho, graduating with a degree in Biology and Range Management. He married Joy S. Kane on July 3, 1975, in Salmon and the couple moved to Glenrock, Wyoming. Sherman managed the Bronco Electric Company in Glenrock, but later went to work for an electrical contractor. Sherman is now a licensed electrician; Joy has a bookkeeping service in their home and also works for a real estate broker. On November 5, 1982, a son, Glen William, was born. He likes to hunt and fish with his father and has won prizes in wrestling contests.

Glen and Ilene leased the Neighborhood Grocery Store on the bar, after the death of his father in 1955, and managed the bread route of Eddy's Bakery for approximately eleven years. On November 1, 1955, another son, Skippy Glen was born. Skippy attended school in Salmon, and worked at the Economy foodliner, where he was taught to cut meat by his father. He graduated from Boise State University with a degree in Commercial Art and Design. He is now managing the meat department at Harris I.G.A. In his spare time he restores antique vehicles.

Glen retired from Harris I.G.A. in March of 1989, after thirty-two years of management. He is secretary of Salmon B.P.O. Elk's Lodge # 1620, and has held the office, off and on, for thirty-eight years.

Ilene was employed at the Economy Foodliner for several years. She is retired and helps Glen with his Elk's work and raises bedding plants for some of the local establishments.

Glen still enjoys hunting and fishing and gardening. Ilene is active in the Lady Elk's Auxiliary, enjoys music, arts and crafts, and likes to travel.

—Ilene Sorensen

Glen and Ilene Sorensen 1948

Soren Edward and Margaret Walker Sorensen

Soren Edward Sorensen was born September 1, 1887 in Axtell, Sanpete County, Utah, the son of Soren Christian Sorensen and Mary Boshardt. He was the oldest of eleven children.

Margaret Russell Walker was born May 22, 1889, in Syracuse, Davis County, Utah, the daughter of Ephraim William Walker and Catherine Kerr. She was the oldest of nine children.

As a young man Edward dated many girls, but when he met Margaret he knew she was the one for him. They were married June 16, 1909, in the Salt Lake Temple in Utah, and began their married life living on a farm in Syracuse.

When Edward was called to go on a mission, Margaret gave her full support, even though it meant she must have their first child without him. Edward left for Norway on November 12, 1909, and Margaret went home to live with her parents until he returned. Their first daughter, Melba Margret, was born April 30, 1910.

Edward served in Norway for a year and a half; then tragedy struck. On August 10, 1910, his father was drowned in the Bear River. Edward was called home to East Garland to help his family through this difficult time.

The tragedy was compounded when, shortly after his return home, Edward contracted typhoid fever. Recovery was slow and as a result of the illness he lost his hair.

Later the family moved to a farm in East Garland. Their second daughter, Mary Katherine was born August 17, 1912, followed by their first son, Edward Russell, born February 7, 1914.

The family then moved to Leslie, Idaho, where the last three children were born. Their second son, David Walker, was born February 22, 1918. Their third daughter, Elizabeth, was born February 1, 1920, and the last child, Glenn Ephraim, was born March 13, 1925.

Margaret and Edward were raised on hard work and continued working to give their children some of the advantages they never had themselves. Although they were strict disciplinarians, still they found time for fun and were always ready to help their neighbors. Many people were recipients of their kindness. They set a strong example of love and compassion for their children to emulate. (Mary Bills, their second daughter, is an active example of the love and compassion they had for other people.)

Edward and Margaret were active in their church all their lives, and did their best to live the principles that supported their beliefs. Through all the trials of life, their testimonies of God remained high. Edward left written evidence of his testimony in a record dated 1937. He wrote, "By obeying the laws and ordinances of the gospel, I can also pass on to my posterity a good, clean mind and body. After my mission here is completed, the prize I am seeking is to be found worthy to meet my loved ones that have gone on before."

Margaret's testimony was evidenced by her church activity. She was active in working with the sick and was blessed with the "gift of healing", thus able to bring comfort to many who were ill or troubled.

As they grew older, Edward and Margaret felt the need to make another move. They moved to Salmon about 1940, where Ed went to work for his son-in-law, Edmond Bills, managing the Island Farm. (Edmond planned for his in-laws arrival by building a three-bedroom house on the farm.) Ed spent his days supervising the raising of produce and poultry. Margaret's two remaining children were teen-agers, so she had time to help with the grandchildren.

Margaret suffered with diabetes, and after her last child left home, her daughter, Mary, and daughter-in-law, Edith, made a weekly visit to help with the laundry and cleaning. On April 5, 1946, she succumbed to the disease.

After Margaret's death, Edward went to live with his oldest son, who had a farm a few miles from Salmon. He lived there until 1952. At that time he went to live with Mary and Edmond, keeping himself busy by working in the store. Mary was happy to have her father's company and was proud of the fact that under her care, he finally grew a new crop of hair.

Active in the church until the end, Edward continued to do missionary work. He also spent many hours loving his grandchildren and teaching them gospel principles. He died November 4, 1954, after a short illness, and lies in the Salmon Cemetery next to his beloved wife, Margaret.

—Diane Austin

Soule Family

Horace Winfield Soule was born October 27, 1851. Rebecca Jane Kerr Soule was born September 14, 1852. They were married March 6, 1881 in Newtonville, Maine. They had six children: Carrie Ada born October 11, 1882 - died June 19, 1967; Geneva Ann born July 20, 1884 - died September 10, 1891; Kester Thomas born July 18, 1886 - died April 12, 1985; Horace Manson born March 24, 1889 - died October 1, 1918 in World War I; Raymond Lewis born July 26, 1892 - died May 8, 1958; and Ella Gertrude Alicia born December 17, 1894 - died July 29, 1990.

Ella Soule Appleman died in the Soule Family Home at 300 Courthouse Drive the night of July 29, 1990. Her death ended ninety years of the Soule

Family presence in Salmon and Lemhi County.

Horace W. Soule, a descendant of Mayflower passenger, George Soule, brought his family to Salmon from Neihart, Montana in 1900. He had owned a meat market in Neihart, which supported the family and "grubstaked" his two brothers, who prospected the nearby silver area. Location of a good silver strike, caused the brothers to head for the gold country of Mexico, while Horace with his wife, Rebecca, and children, Carrie-seventeen, Kester-fourteen, Manson-twelve, Raymond-eight, and Ella-five, moved to Salmon. Travel was by railroad to Red Rock and by family wagon and public coach to Salmon. Kester, the oldest boy, got to ride with the coach driver, Carlson, who later became father of May Carlson Mulkey and Dr. Hawley Carlson.

Horace invested in several mines in the area, a ranch on Pratt Creek and bought the Lemhi Meat Market. They moved into the two story brick house at 300 Courthouse Drive when it was completed in 1901. While he owned the Lemhi Market, he installed the first ice machines in the valley, which supplemented the ice cut from the Lemhi River to keep the refrigerators cool. The yellow cliffs on the Pratt Creek Ranch had been used by the surveyors when they laid out Salmon's Main Street.

Manson was drafted into the Army during World War I and was killed soon after reaching the front lines. His good friend, Ralph Thrasher, was with him when he was killed. He had been in France only a few days and had not received any mail from home. He was twenty-eight years old.

Raymond married Ruth Trumble, whose folks farmed near Salmon after leaving Nebraska. They made their home in Pasadena, California, where they raised three daughters. Two of the daughters, Arlene (Steuckle) and Mary Lou (Merrill), are now living in Southern Idaho. Viola (Johnson) lives in Downey, California.

Carrie Soule lived in the Soule house until her death in 1966. Though never married, she provided a home for her parents during their lifetime and for her brother Kester's three children while they attended school in Salmon. A lifelong Methodist, she was also a P.E.O. and received recognition for over fifty years as secretary of the Hugh Duncan Chapter of Eastern Star. She was noted for the delicious angel food cakes she prepared for many occasions. Kester finished Salmon High School in 1906; his class chose the school colors, orange and black. He completed his schooling at the University of Southern California. When he returned to Salmon, he worked for the *Idaho Recorder*. He married Della Bramel, a school teacher, in 1917. Miss Bramel had come to Salmon to teach after graduation from Warrensburg, Missouri Teacher's College, and was hired by the county school superintendent, the late Elizabeth McDonald Reed. They made their home on the Pratt Creek Ranch, until moving to Salmon into the Dr. Mulder house near Brooklyn School in 1968. Della passed away in 1974. She was a charter member of PEO, and Eastern Star and advisor for the Preceptor Phi Chapter of Beta Sigma Alpha. Many remember her for the beautiful flower gardens at the ranch.

The Soule Family, seated on steps of home at Lombard and Courthouse Drive 1912 BACK ROW: Kester, Raymond and Manson MIDDLE ROW: Horace and Rebecca FRONT ROW: Carrie and Ella

Kester, a Mason, was recognized in 1974, as Idaho's oldest living Past Master. Kester's final years were spent in a Boise nursing home, just a few doors away from his long time friend, Elizabeth McDonald Reed. They enjoyed the Recorder Herald and especially, the "Olden Days" column.

Ella, who at five years, was the youngest of the Soule Family when they moved from Montana, became a school teacher and while teaching in the Salmon Schools, married the principal, Ira Appleman. They moved to Detroit, Michigan in 1927, where they spent most of their lives. After Ira died in 1955, Ella reactivated her teacher's license and taught again for several years, retiring and returning to Salmon in 1964, where she lived in the old Soule home until her death. She was a PEO, Eastern Star and active in the Faith Bible Chapel.

Only three of Horace and Rebecca's grandchildren grew up in the Salmon area. Children of Kester and Della were: Nadine, Gailen and Eloise. Nadine, with friends, Jeanette Miller and Gladys Pattee, helped Senator Borah with the dedication of the Sacajawea Monument near Lemhi in 1935. She married Vaughn Smith, grandson of Billy Smith, the first white child born in Lemhi County. Nadine and Vaughn now live in Honolulu. Vaughn is retired from a career with the Chevron Company.

Gailen graduated with the last class that graduated from the Brooklyn High School in 1939. After a brief tour of duty on an aircraft carrier during World War II, and a thirty-eight year career as an Electrical Engineer with Idaho Power Company, he retired and lives with his wife, Gerry, in Boise, Idaho.

Eloise became a school teacher, like her mother, and taught in several schools before making a life as the wife of Jack Burnett, an industrial engineer, who was an expert in the plastic business. Jack passed away in 1991, and Eloise is living in Hacienda Heights, California.

Grandchildren who did not grow up in the Salmon area and all of the great-grandchildren, none of which were closely associated with Salmon, are not included in this history of the Soule Family of Salmon.

—Gailen Soule

Raymond and Ruth Trumble Soule

Raymond L. Soule moved with the Soule Family from Neihart, Montana to Salmon, Idaho in Lemhi County, at the age of seven or eight. The family rented for a short time until the house on the bar was completed in 1901. It was in Salmon that Ray got his education, farmed with his brothers on the Soule ranch in Baker, and then followed his father in the meat market business. It was there, also, that Ray developed an avid enthusiasm for fishing and hunting.

Ray met Ruth Trumble at a party at the Kester Soule home and saw her frequently thereafter.

Ruth was the daughter of William and Addie Mae Trumble, who farmed in Salmon after moving from Lisbon, North Dakota. Ruth attended and graduated from Salmon High School. The family, after moving from the farm, purchased a home in town, two doors from Main or Court House Drive on the highway that leads to North Fork. The white house still stands facing the river. Mary Lou Merrill was privileged to see the inside of the old home recently.

When the Trumbles retired at Long Beach, California, Ray followed. In a letter found in the Soule home after Ella Appleman's death, he wrote "Dear Mother and Dad, You now have another daughter. Ruth and I were married in the Trumble home in Long Beach February 11, 1920." The letter is a treasured possession of Mary Lou Merrill, which she found while going through old papers in the old home lived in all these years by some member of the Soule Family.

The couple then moved to Delano, California, where they had a grape vineyard. From there, they moved back to Long Beach, and then Pasadena, where Raymond had his meat business. His customers always followed wherever he moved his business.

Ruth and Ray were active in the Baptist Church and Ray in the Masonic Lodge.

Three daughters were born to the marriage: Arline Mae, Viola Ruth, and Mary Louise. All went to Pasadena Schools, where Viola and Mary Lou graduated from Pasadena Junior College. Viola worked at Monitor Products and Mary Lou at an insurance agency. Arline attended Santa Barbara College, majoring in home economics in the field of teaching.

Arline married Raymond Stuekle, who was working at Lockheed Aircraft. He later took over one of his father's wheat farms in LaCrosse, Wisconsin. After twenty-five years, he combined the knowledge gained at Lockheed with his knowledge of farming and developed chrome alloy wear parts to serve the farmers. He was also a leading expert in the field of combines and lectured all over the U.S.and Canada. Following his death in 1985, Arline carried on the R and H Machine business with help of son Dale, and daughter, Kathy, and Kathy's husband, Dave Organ, all of whom, together with their families live in Caldwell, Idaho. The oldest daughter, Marilyn, is married with three children, and lives in Walnut Creek, California.

Viola married Art Johnson, who lived next door in Pasadena. Following his time in the U.S. Service, he rose from serviceman to supervisor, personnel manager, and then vice-president of the Southern California Gas Company. He retired a few years ago. They have two sons, Stephen, who teaches high school chemistry at Huntington Beach, California, and Mike, who pastors a Baptist Church in Banning, California. Viola and Art live in Downey, California.

Mary Lou married John Merrill, who following his years in the U.S. Service, was in the Road Department and then Sheriff Department of Los Angeles County. Upon retirement they moved to Burley, Idaho, where John became associated with R and H Machine as sales representative. They had four sons: Don who has a lawn and landscaping business in Burley; David who was manager of the Safeway Bakery in Rupert, Idaho, until his untimely death at age twenty-seven, due to a brain tumor; Alan who is finishing a teacher's degree for high school math in Idaho; and Gary, who is in medical

radiography in Phoenix, Arizona.

Addie Mae Trumble died in Long Beach, California in 1940. William Trumble died in Pasadena in 1944. Raymond Soule died in Pasadena in 1958, and Ruth Soule in Burley, Idaho in 1985.

Ruth and Raymond Soule are survived by three daughters, eight grandchildren, and twenty-three great-grandchildren.

—Mary Lou Merrill

Peter J. South

Peter was born in 1920 in England, but his family immigrated to Canada in 1928. He received a DVM Degree from Ontario Veterinary College in 1943. From 1943 to 1948 he set up a general practice in Saskatchewan, Canada.

In 1944, he married Jean Lustig. A daughter, Valerie, was born in 1945 in Melfort, Saskatchewan.

Due to lack of public appreciation of veterinary services in Northern Saskatchewan, he applied for a permanent visa to the U.S. and contacted the state veterinarians in the four Western States. Dr. A.P. Schneider of Idaho suggested he contact the widow of the recently deceased Salmon veterinarian, Dr. J.D. Lee, who had passed away in 1947. In July 1948, he drove to Salmon, purchased the veterinary inventory and supplies from Mrs. Lee, and agreed to rent her house. In August 1948, after six months of bureaucratic red tape with the immigration authorities, and an eight per-cent devaluation of his few Canadian dollars, he drove into Salmon with a pregnant wife and a four year old daughter, in a 1947 Dodge, (which he still owed Four Hundred Sixty-five Dollars for), down a dust clouded, gravel road from the top of Lost Trail Pass to the Carmen Bridge.

Peter J. South

Peter J. South Family

Another daughter,Pamela, was born in November, delivered by Dr. Harry McGee.

Nellie Shoup was his first Salmon client. Business was slow during the summer and early fall. By December, he was saddled with many unpaid bills and a small clientele. The work load increased as winter came and so did the cold weather. The winter of 1948 was like Saskatchewan, a lot of snow, and forty degrees below zero. Mrs. Lee's house was the only house on the block that had running water.

In November, he passed the Idaho State Board exams in Boise and received his Idaho Veterinary Licence #277.

Randal was born in 1951. The old Lee house was getting a bit small for the family, and he wanted to move to a larger area. Emmet Reese found out about this and as a result, in 1952, the Reeses made it possible for him to build the Blue Cross Clinic and the house adjoining it. The next years were busy and he spent a lot of time on the road. Calls were made to Challis, Clayton, Stanley, Mackay, Arco, Patterson, Goldberg, Mud Lake, Dubois, Wisdom and Jackson, and to the Middle Fork Lodge, while Bennet owned it.

On January 2, 1959, Jamie was born, cheating

them out of a tax deduction for the previous year.

Peter was involved in a few organizations: Music Booster's Club, volunteer fireman, fair board, Chamber of Commerce, 4-H leader, Elks Club, 100F and Grange for a few years, Past Master of Masonic Lodge, and Worthy Patron of Eastern Star. In 1971, he was president of the Idaho Veterinary Association. He also had a little dance band which performed at most of the fun spots around.

In 1971, Dr. George Holzer joined the work force; when he left in 1973, Dr. Ron Skinner replaced him. In 1975, the practice was sold to Dr. Skinner, and Peter moved to Corvallis, Oregon, where he accepted a position at CSU. In the meantime, he and his wife obtained a divorce and he remarried.

After a few months in Corvallis, and a few months as Assistant State Veterinarian of Oregon, he joined the faculty at the University of Idaho, retiring as professor emeritus, in July 1990.

His wife, Elizabeth, obtained her BS, MS,and PhD. during their stay in Moscow, and began conducting research as a neurophysiologist in the Department of Toxicology and Food Science at the University of Idaho.

—Peter J. South

Spahn-Snyder Family

Karl O. Spahn was born in Salmon, Idaho, June 6, 1875. He was the son of Michael and Rhoda Brown Spahn. Michael Spahn owned and operated breweries at Bonanza and Salmon. In 1881, he acquired part of the property that is now known as the Snyder Ranch at Lemhi.

December 12, 1914, Karl Spahn married Mrs. Cora Snyder. Mrs. Snyder was born July 21, 1872, in Wooster, Ohio. Her parents were David and Sarah Herman. In 1895, Cora Ann Herman married Alonzo E. Snyder of Wayne County, Ohio. To this union were born three children: Sarah Ethel, who was married to Harry Tilton of Los Angeles; Helen Marie, wife of John Grant Talbott of Claremont, California; and William Alonzo Snyder of Lemhi, Idaho. Mr. Snyder died on 1909, of pneumonia. To support herself and the children, Mrs. Snyder ran a boarding house. This is how she came to meet Karl Spahn.

For several years, Karl Spahn resided at Bonanza and Custer, later entering business in California. After marrying Cora Snyder in 1914, they returned to Idaho and settled on the home ranch at Lemhi.

Mr. Spahn managed the ranch until his retirement in 1952, at which time, William Snyder became the manager.

Mr. Spahn was State Senator from Lemhi County during the legislative terms of 1927-29.

Karl O. Spahn died June 10, 1954, in Los Angeles, California, after an illness of two years.

For many years, Cora Spahn made her home with her daughter, Helen, in Claremont, California. Mrs. Spahn passed away February 8, 1963, and was laid to rest beside her husband, Karl, in the Great Mausoleum in Forest Lawn.

At this time, Mr. and Mrs. William Snyder and Mr. and Mrs. Karl William Snyder purchased the ranch from Mrs. Tilton and Mrs. Talbott, and formed a partnership.

William Alonzo Snyder was born February 5, 1898, in Wooster, Ohio. At the age of seven, he moved with his family to Los Angeles, California. He married Thelma Walton Young on September 14, 1922, and worked as a jeweler and watch repairman until 1934, when they moved to the family ranch at Lemhi.

Thelma, the daughter of Grace Collins, of New York, and Thomas Walton Young, of Tennessee, was born January 17, 1903, in Los Angeles, California. Thelma had a sister, Florence Lynde, and brothers, Waldo, Clinton, and Everett. Everett, a fireman in Los Angeles, was killed one day when someone threw a rock at the fire truck and struck him in the head.

Thelma and William Snyder had a son, Karl William, born September 16, 1928, at Salmon, Idaho. A history of Karl William, who married Mae Belle O'Conner appears elsewhere in this history book.

Mr. and Mrs. Tilton had no children.

Mr. and Mrs. Talbott have a son, John William, who is married to Shirlee Ludwig. They have two children, Wendy and Robert Scott. Wendy is married to Michael Morell and they are the parents of two daughters, Stacy and Erin. Robert and his wife, Debbie, have two sons, Scott and John Edward.

—Mae Belle Snyder

Jean, Jane, Louise and Wm. Herbert Spencer 1930. Taken by the Sacajawea Marker on Seventeen Mile

W. H. and Jane Spencer

W.H.(Herb) and Jane Spencer purchased the Seventeen Mile Ranch on the Lemhi River from James Capron by trading their dry farm near Sweet, Idaho, as the down payment. They moved to Lemhi County in the early spring of 1925, with their daughter, Jean. Machinery, horses, and household goods were shipped by rail, while the family came across the state by car.

Herb Spencer was reared near Princeton, Missouri, and completed high school in Princeton and a business course in Quincy, Illinois. He then sold his clarinet and purchased a one-way ticket to Emmett, Idaho, where his uncle lived. He found work on a crew, who were surveying the railroad right-of-way from Emmett to McCall, Idaho. After he had worked for a year or so on the survey crew, his uncle made him a proposition that if Herb would promise to work for him for five years, he would buy a cattle ranch. The uncle found a ranch near Sweet, Idaho, and Herb worked there until he was drafted into World War I. When he came home, his uncle sold his ranch and Herb bought a dry farm four miles from Sweet, Idaho. He lived close to school and was clerk of the school board.

Mrs. Spencer was reared near Delphi, Indiana, and was graduated Phi Beta Kappa from the University of Indiana. She went to work for the Civil Service in the War Department. After leaving government service, she and her girl friend accepted their first teaching jobs at Brownlee near Sweet, Idaho. It was here that she met Herb; they were married in 1922.

The original Seventeen Mile Ranch was homesteaded by Dr. George Kenney, who was the first permanent settler in what was the Sandy Creek School District. The water rights that Dr. Kenney filed on were the sixth to be recorded in Lemhi County.

One of the more amusing stories of Dr. Kenney's farming experiences is that he planted about one thousand crab-apple trees on the Seventeen Mile Ranch in 1875. Col. George Shoup told him that he was wasting his time as the valley was too high and cold for an apple tree to grow. Dr. Kenney took exception to this. Col. Shoup said that he would give him four bits apiece for each apple raised. About three years later, when Dr. Kenney delivered a gunny sack full, Col. Shoup decided he had to back out of his agreement. Many of these apple trees are alive and bearing fruit today.

Seventeen Mile was a camping place for the Lewis and Clark Party.

During the twenty-one years that the Spencers lived at Seventeen Mile, the ranch was enlarged by the purchase of the Snyder Place up Kenney Creek; also, two more children were born, Louise and Herb Jr.

About 1930, Mr. Turner, an old time fiddler, who lived on the Seventeen Mile Ranch, and Herb started organizing community picnics. These were held under the shade of the tall cottonwood and box-elder trees near the south apple orchard, periodically, throughout the summer. Families came from Tendoy to Baker, and as well as providing lots of good food, they provided their own entertainment, such as singing, recitations, playing various musical instruments, and ball games. In 1931, a new feature was added; all children were encouraged to either "speak a piece, sing a song, or step-dance". This gave the children valuable experience performing before an audience. Over the years, the Spencers welcomed many groups to hold their summer picnics on their property.

For many years, with Herb Spencer as Clerk, Faith Moore and Jessie Bowman served together as the school board for the Sandy Creek School District. In 1935, they arranged with the Leadore School District to extend their bus-line to pick up the high school students in the Sandy Creek School District. Starting September 1935, the bus went up Sandy Creek as far as the public road went, and picked up Iona and Mary Nielson, who had walked two miles to ride forty-three miles on the bus. Some of the other students were: Roy and Jessie Moore, Roberta Bowman, Robert and Leonard Reagle, and Clinton Poulson. It then went north of Highway 28 to pick up

Herb Spencer Jr. and Herb Spencer Sr. 1939

Siri Swanson, and back to pick up Charles and Leo Trowbridge. Most of this group graduated from Leadore High School as well as Jean, Louise, and Herb Jr.

This was the longest school bus route in the world when it was first started. Harry (Chub) Stout was the first driver, who resigned in October of that year. He was replaced by Herb Godfrey Sr., who drove the Lemhi River Route continuously until he passed away twenty-seven years later. Whenever there was a school function going on in the evening, Mr. Godfrey would make a return trip, going back over his route, picking up those who wanted to attend, take them to school and later take them home again. Needless to say, it made a long day for all concerned. The establishment of this bus line and the extra services rendered by the Leadore School District and driver, Herb Godfrey, made it possible for all these children to obtain a high school education and even to participate in extra-curricular activities. There was a nominal charge of twenty-five cents per student for the extra trip.

During the later 1930's, a C.C.C. Camp was built across the Lemhi from the Seventeen Mile Ranch at the mouth of Haynes Creek. Most of the men were from the East, had never seen a horse, and had little knowledge of Western ways. The C.C.C. boys were good neighbors, and to reciprocate, during August 1938, Mr. Spencer and all of the other local ranchers and ranch hands put on a rodeo for them at the Seventeen Mile Ranch. This was a kind of a "do it yourself" affair and audience participation was welcome. Anyone who wanted to ride something could give it a try. After just a few demonstration rides by the local cowboys, the locals became the audience and the C.C.C. boys became the participants. The horses had a good day as few of the riders stayed on longer than two or three jumps.

Another significant event at Seventeen Mile, while the Spencer Family lived there, was the construction and dedication of the Lewis and Clark Monument at the intersection of the old Highway 28 and the Sandy Creek Road, in August 1930. This was the 125th Anniversary of the Lewis and Clark Expedition's arrival. An estimated nine hundred to one thousand people attended the dedication and picnic. Dr. C.F. Hanmer, who was then Mayor of Salmon, was the Master of Ceremonies and the Salmon Band provided the entertainment.

Mrs. Jane Spencer died in 1939 of cancer. Herb married Mary Swartz Barnett in 1941, and the family continued to live at Seventeen Mile until 1945, when they sold to the Ernest Andrews Family. They moved to Terrace, B.C. in 1946. Mr. Spencer died in 1973, at his son's home in Spokane, Washington.

The oldest daughter, Jean, graduated from business and secretarial school in Great Falls, Montana, worked for the Forest Service in Salmon, and then enlisted in the W.A.V.E.'s, and worked in the Pentagon in Washington D.C., during World War II. After the War's end and shortly before they were released from service, John Benedict and Jean were married. When they came home, they ranched at Leadore until 1950, at which time they purchased a ranch in Central British Columbia. John and Jean have two sons, Lahrie and John Jr., who were born before they moved to Canada. John and Jean currently reside on their ranch at Westwold, B.C.

The middle child, Louise, attended the College of Idaho and Montana State College. She married Don Parmenter, also from Seventeen Mile, after he was discharged from the Army following World War II. They immediately moved to Canada and have lived there ever since. They have four children, all born in Canada. Don and Louise currently reside at Rosswood, north of Terrace, B.C.

The youngest, Herb Jr., is a graduate of the University of Idaho. He married Anita Almada of Baker, Oregon; they have lived in Caldwell, Idaho; Billings, Montana; and Spokane, Washington. They have two children. Herb and Anita currently reside in Anacortes, Washington.

—Herb Spencer Jr.
—Louise S. Parmenter
—Jean S. Benedict

—Sam Shelley and Chas. Lee were down from the Junction Tuesday, they came to testify in the suit against Vail, for grand larceny, after they were released from duty, they paid this office a visit. It was their first view of the interior of a print shop. To say that they were surprised would poorly express it. They were shown through the various departments by their friend, John R. Stout, compositor in this office.

Herb and Madge Buster St.Clair

Madge Buster, daughter of Charles Freeman and Laura Isabell Buster, was born December 4, 1885 in Cheney, Kansas. She was ten years old when the family moved to Ulysses, Idaho, a mining community up Indian Creek, north of the Salmon River. Her father came out first and opened a saloon. Two mines were operating up at Indian Creek at the time. They didn't run long, and when they closed down, the Busters bought a ranch one mile south of North Fork, now owned by the Forest Service.

Madge married William (Bill) Taylor, son of Mr. and Mrs. William Taylor of Shoup, December 25, 1913, at her ranch home, in the presence of a few friends and relatives. Her brother, Harry, was groomsman,

and Miss Nellie Bartl was a charming bridesmaid. The bride was beautiful in cream-colored silk with lace trimmings. The young couple moved to Shoup to work in a mine.

Bill Taylor was born at the old Wend place below Indianola. People in those days did a lot of walking or riding horses to get up and downriver. His mother was riding a horse from North Fork to Shoup when she had to stop at that ranch to have her baby boy. Madge has said that people didn't worry about things like that in those days.

Herbert Vincent St. Clair was born October 19, 1888 in Salmon, the son of Wallace and Anne Greber St. Clair. He was raised and received his education in Salmon. As a young man, he found employment on various ranches in the area. He also helped his father with his pack string, hauling supplies into many places. He later worked for the U.S. Forest Service and the BLM. For most of his life, he followed mining. He located many mining properties and sold them to mining companies to operate.

Herbert St. Clair and Madge Buster Taylor were married March 19, 1937, in Hamilton, Montana, and lived in Shoup, Idaho, during the late thirties and early forties. He was employed in that historic gold-mining community that, before the turn of the century, had a population of up to fifteen hundred people. He was superintendent of the mine that was reached by going up Boulder Creek, then up the switchback road above the north side of the river.

The St. Clairs owned a house across from the Shoup Store. Della Twining had the store and ran the post office. When the mine shut down, the St. Clairs moved into Salmon. Madge recalled that there have been a lot of changes over the years on the Salmon River below North Fork, and they were not all good. A lot of buildings have been taken out, some that should not have been, in her opinion. She said that Shoup does not look the same with all the old buildings gone. She remembered when the schoolhouse was in use and dances and programs were held there. People were happy and the town was full.

Madge once went downriver to the mouth of Pine Creek in a wooden boat piloted by the famous river-runner, Captain Harry Guleke. In those days, boating was the means used to haul supplies to places down the river, some going all the way to Lewiston. It was a one-way trip, with the wood in the boat used for building at the end of each journey. In order to get back, it was necessary to walk the trail.

Funeral services were held for Herbert Vincent St. Clair, at the Salmon Cemetery, on Friday, October 8, 1976, ending the long and interesting life of one of Salmon's own sons. He had been in poor health for two years, and died October 7, 1976, in an Idaho Falls hospital at the age of eighty-seven. Herb had one son by a previous marriage; this son preceded him in death.

Madge continued to live in their home in Salmon until November of 1984. Due to poor health, she moved to Crites Shelter home, where she died January 9, 1985. She was survived by her daughter, Billy Hardy, from her first marriage, one grandson, Charles Sturmer of Wikieup, Arizona, two great-grandchildren, and sisters, Blanch Garber and Rose Isley.

Funeral services were held at the Jones-Casey Funeral Home on January 11, 1985. She was buried at the Salmon City Cemetery.

—History Committee-Doris Brown

Clyde G. Starr

Clyde G. Starr was born April 9, 1886, at Litchfield, Medina County, Ohio, and graduated from high school there in 1904. He then taught one term of elementary school for a salary of thirty-three dollars and thirty-three cents per month. He worked on the family farm until he was twenty-one; then with a friend, Grover Broat, went to Oklahoma, where they worked for a cattle outfit for a whopping fourteen dollars a month plus board. From Oklahoma, they drifted into New Mexico, and worked on a cattle ranch until they had money enough to move on into Colorado, where Clyde found work in a livery stable.

Clyde and Grover came to Idaho by train in 1911, first going into the Chily-Dickie area near Mackay, where they worked on ranches and ran a trap-line. From the Thousand Springs area, they rode into Lemhi County, where Clyde found a job driving a freight wagon over the Continental Divide into Montana.

Clyde's friend and partner, Grover, was killed in a timbering accident up Boyle Creek, now known as Tower Creek.

Later, Clyde worked for Bill Crews on the Big Flat, and after that, he worked on the Maydole Ranch on the Lemhi. In 1915, he became foreman on the Barrack Ranch, one of several ranches owned and operated by the Shenon Land and Orchard Company. On December 16, 1915, he married Cassie L. McKinney.

In 1922, he and Mrs. Starr homesteaded six-hundred and forty acres high on Geertson Creek, subsequently purchasing adjoining homesteads, and finally acquiring eighteen-hundred acres of summer grazing land. He fenced and developed the land, getting more grass and water. In 1925, he added this to the Geertson Creek Ranch, which he purchased from the Shenon Land and Orchard Company. He and his wife continued to make their home there, raising Hereford cattle, and farming with Belgian and Percheron work horses that he

raised.

Starr became interested in civic affairs in the early 1930's, and worked hard for the benefit of the cattle industry, Lemhi County, and the State of Idaho.

He was a school trustee for fifteen years, and served on the local rationing board during World War II. A staunch Republican, Clyde was elected to the State Legislature as a Representative in 1941, serving in this office until he was elected to the Senate in 1947. He was State Senator for four terms, becoming President Pro-tem of the Senate in 1953.

He was President of the Lemhi County Cattle and Horse Growers Association for four years; President of the Idaho Cattlemen's Association for two terms. He was a charter member of the National Cowboy Hall of Fame in Oklahoma City, and was elected to the Hickman Hall of Fame at the University of Idaho.

Clyde was Master of Lemhi Lodge #11, AF and AM, in 1937. He was a member of all bodies of the York Rite and served as High Priest of the local chapter of Royal Arch Masons, and as Eminent Commander of Commandery #9, Knights Templar, Salmon.

The Starrs had one daughter, Rose. She and her husband, Bill Bolton, have made their home on the Geertson Creek Ranch since Bill's discharge from the Air Force in 1946.

Clyde G. Starr

The Starrs have two grandchildren, William Starr Bolton, and Merry Rose Bolton Logan (Mrs. David Logan), and five great-grandchildren, Bob and Bruce Bolton, and Katie, Jim and John Logan.

Clyde passed away November 1, 1973 in Steele Memorial Hospital, and is buried in the Salmon Cemetery. Mrs. Starr is currently a resident of the Salmon Valley Care Center.

—Rose Bolton

John Mack and Josephine Clark Steele

John Mack Steele was born in Iowa in 1854. Nothing is known of his early life. He apparently left home as a boy and never went back.

He married Josephine Clark on September 19, 1876, in Silver City, Idaho. Josephine was the daughter of Joseph Jennings Clark and Malinda Holt. She was born in New Hampshire in 1857. They had two daughters, Mary Frances and Annie, and two sons, William and John. William was crippled and died while still a child.

The Steele Family left Silver City and moved to a ranch near Fort Benton, Montana. John Mack got out ties for the railroad, squaring the sides of them by hand, and freighting them out to the railroad. His son remembered that he had about fifteen men working for him. One of his daughters recalled a cowboy named Charley Russell, who worked for him. She remembered that he would draw on anything he could get his hands on, fence posts, wood chips or whatever material was available. After her death, a Charles Russell pencil sketch on lined tablet paper was found among her possessions. The sketch is now in the Charles Russell Museum in Helena, Montana.

In the early 1900's, the Steele Family came to Lemhi County and built a home and small store. Mr. Steele continued freighting in the Salmon and Leesburg area. In 1913, Mr. and Mrs. Steele leased the Patterson Rooming House, (across from the present day mortuary), and operated it for a time. Later the Steele's built a dance hall at Carmen Creek. The building was later used as a school house and is now owned by the Carmen Grange. The home and store were destroyed by fire.

Josephine passed away in 1921. No records are available as to what happened to Mr. Steele's property and money. After his wife's death, John Mack lived with first one child or grandchild and then another. He had a weakness for games of chance; perhaps his luck ran out. He died at the home of his granddaughter, Mae Webb, in November 1926.

—Gladys Swanson

Mary Frances Steele

In January 1879, Mary Frances Steele, always known as May, was born in the small settlement of Silver City, Idaho. Her parents were John Steele and Josephine Clark. When she was still a youngster, the family moved to Fort Benton, Montana. There Mary met Valentine Abbey who worked for the railroad. In 1894, when she was almost sixteen, they were married in Anaconda, Montana. Valentine, described as a small peppery man, came from a wealthy Eastern family, and was born in Harrisburg, Pennsylvania, on August 4, 1865.

By September 16, 1895, when their first child, Mary Abbey (Mamie), was born, Valentine was doing well as a section boss for the railroad in Clinton, Montana. Two more children were born there, John on February 16, 1897 and Joseph, on June 19, 1899.

About 1900, the young Abbey Family moved to Idaho and settled in a sparsely populated area known as Boyle Creek. The place they chose was sadly unproductive and Valentine, known as Jack, proved to be more interested in reading and writing poetry than manual labor. They both enjoyed prospecting and had some mining claims near what later became the Silver Star Mine on Boyle Creek. Their son, Fred, was born there on November 22, 1901, and on June 30, 1904, Edward arrived.

May learned to read and write along with her children, when they went to school nearby. Their clothes were mostly hand me downs and in winter their feet were wrapped in gunny sacks. Thanks to May's large garden, they survived, with Jack doing odd jobs for neighbors on the creek. May's diary entry for February 23, 1918 said "This is a hard old world". A month later it read "Don't know how it will all end. Twenty-three years of trouble is not good for one's health". It was about that time that they were divorced, but May continued to live in the canyon with her children. In spite of her cares, she was a loving mother. She was fond of her pet deer, who wore a bell and she love to laugh, sing and play her accordion. She often told about the funny cowboy she knew as a child in Montana. He drew pictures on everything, even the fence posts. When she died, found among her things was a drawing on plain note paper, signed by Charlie Russell. It is now in the museum at Helena, Montana.

There were a number of mining men around much of the time and one of them was George Sheppard, who Mae married in 1920. They continued to live in the cabin in the mine canyon on Boyle Creek. It had two big rooms, two small bedrooms and an attached root cellar dug into the hillside. The two oldest boys were no longer living at home and Mamie was married when their son, Ben, was born in 1921.

George was good to his family, but after about four years he was anxious to move on to a more productive area. May refused to leave her home on the creek, so they were divorced.

Years later, she and her son, Ben, sold out to a mining company and moved to a ranch on Carmen Creek. When Ben went into the service about 1947, May left her beloved mountains and animals, sold the Carmen Ranch and moved to Salmon. Even there, she had her garden and a few chickens and always a full cookie jar for all the grandchildren. May died in her daughter Mamie Webb's home on February 24, 1964, while looking through her family scrapbook.

—Gladys Swanson

Ben Sheppard, Edward Abbey, John Abbey, May Steele Abbey Sheppard, Fred Abbey and Joe Abbey on Boyle Creek

Alfred James and Barbara J. Winterowd Stenersen

Alfred James Stenersen was born April 8, 1925, in Salmon, Idaho. He was the first of four children born to Andrew Stenersen and Dora Hale. He spent the first six years of his life on the Ferry Ranch near North Fork. He then moved to Baker, Idaho, for a year and attended his first year of school there. The family returned to the ranch and he attended the Fourth of July Creek School for the next seven years, being taken to school by horse and wagon or sleigh. Later, a bus, built from a truck, was used to transport the pupils.

He started working at an early age, stacking hay for six dollars and fifty cents a day, when he was ten years old. He loved to fish, especially for steelhead, and hunt. He was equally successful at both pastimes. In his early years, he enjoyed the company of his brother and sisters and numerous cousins (the Hales), who lived nearby. He helped his mother in her big garden and his father with haying,

herding cattle, and other ranch work.

Alfred rode a bus to Salmon to attend high school. He finished his education during World War II when he had to stay on the farm to work for the war effort instead of graduating. He taught himself to repair the farm equipment and grew to be an excellent mechanic. He also taught himself woodworking skills and remodeled his mother's kitchen. He always did his own building and remodeling. He did this for others as well. He has many talents.

During the nearly forty years he lived and worked on the ranch, he also did part-time work other places as well. He drove truck for Fred Rose. He stacked hay for Les Aldous. He took a John Deere tractor and grain combine, and did custom combining for other ranches. He also did 'cat 'work for them. He worked for George Stoddard for several years as a mechanic, repairing farm machinery. When the ranch sold in 1964, he went to work as a mechanic for the State of Idaho, Department of Highways. He worked there until his retirement in 1990.

Alfred married Barbara Joann Winterowd in 1950. They have five children: Donald James, Candace Joann, Alisa Joy, Andrew Brent, and Alfred Jeremy.

Donald James married Sue Perry. They have three daughters, Suzette in the Air Force Academy, Annisa in high school and Penelope in junior high. Donald divides his time between Salmon and Alaska, where he works in the timber industry.

Candace Joann married Jerry Drawe. They have two children, Justin and Casey. Candy graduated from Links College in Boise and works as a secretary in Denver, Colorado.

Robert Stenersen and Alfred Stenersen

Alisa Joy married Richard Brodock. They have four children: Joshua, Jonathan, Aaron and Emily. Alisa Graduated from St. Patricks School of Nursing in Missoula, Montana in 1976. She is employed at Logan Regional Hospital in Utah.

Andrew Brent married Lisa Askins. They have two sons, Jordan and Brandon. Andrew lives in Salmon and works for Cyprus at the Thompson Creek Mines above Clayton, Idaho.

Alfred Jeremy is attending college in Denver, Colorado.

Alfred and Barbara moved to Salmon in 1964. They became active in various civic duties, always supporting their children in school activities. They are members of Carmen Grange, where Alfred was Master for awhile. He is a member of IPEA. They have worked with the Boy Scouts for twenty-five years, both receiving the Award of Merit in 1984. They love square dancing and traveling with friends to other areas to dance. They even danced in Oslo, Norway, where they traveled in 1983, to meet many of Alfred's cousins. Alfred's retirement means time to visit children, fish, back-pack, cross country ski, and travel with friends.

—Barbara W. Stenersen

Andreas and Doris M. Hale Stenersen

Andreas Stenersen was born April 20, 1891, at Gjermundstua in Ytre Rendal, Norway. He was the fifth of eight children born to Bernt Stenersen and Gunhild Mikkelsdatter. He was baptized in the Ytre Rendal Kirke on May 18, 1891. He had a happy childhood with his sister and brothers on their farm in the valley. He loved to spend the summer with his mother at the mountain cabin, where their dairy cows were taken for pasture. He and his brothers were very musical and often entertained family and friends on special occasions. He loved to ski and ice skate and was very good at these winter sports. When he was about twenty years old, he began to have health problems. The doctors advised him to go to a warmer, dryer climate. He decided to come to America, so he worked in a flour mill for nearly two years to earn his passage.

His uncle, Johan (John) Mikkelsen had immigrated to America in 1881, at age twenty-two. John lived on a ranch near North Fork, that he had bought from Lee Jones. The ranch is across the river from Wagonhammer Spring. At that time, the river was deep enough to float a ferry boat, and a large double one was used to reach the ranch. It soon became known as the Ferry Ranch.

Andreas embarked from Bergen, Norway on the "Kristiania Fjord", landing in Halifax, Canada, thence to Detroit, Michigan on about March 15, 1914. He

Andreas (Andrew) Stenersen

spoke no English and wore a tag around his neck with his name and destination on it. He ate a lot of pie and coffee as he traveled by railroad to Salmon, as that was all he could ask for.

He lived on the ranch at North Fork and worked for his uncle. He also worked for Joe Wray on Fourth of July Creek, Chris Neilsen at Baker, and herded sheep in the Big Hole in Montana. At one time he ran a thousand head of sheep in the mountains behind the Ferry Ranch. He eventually inherited the ranch from his uncle who died in 1939. His musical talents were enjoyed by all who listened to the Salmon Band or attended the dances held at the local schoolhouses. A school teacher, Will McCracken, who had a store at North Fork taught Andrew to speak English. In August of 1921, he was able to receive his naturalization papers.

Many young ladies were interested in this big, handsome Norwegian, but Dora Maude Hale won his heart and they were married March 12, 1924. They have four children: Alfred, Lillie, Robert, and Jennie.

Alfred married Barbara Winterowd. They have five children: Donald, Candace, Alisa, Andrew and Jeremy.

Lillie married Joe Scoble. They had two children and adopted one: Galen, Toni and Rod.

Robert married Anita Hayes. They have four children: Brent, Robbie, Kathy and John.

Jennie married Jack Herman. They have two daughters and an adopted son: Karen, Debbie and Tom.

Andrew bought the ranch adjoining his from Arvid Searose about 1938, making a total of three hundred twenty acres, which kept him and his sons busy. They raised hay, grain, cattle, sheep, hogs, and chickens. Family gatherings, fishing, hunting, picnics, community dances and school events were the entertainments of the day.

Andrew was a friendly, good-natured man, who worked very hard all his life, but would pick up his accordion, fiddle, clarinet or whatever, at the end of a hard day and play his happy music. He passed away September 14, 1964. He is buried in the Gibbonsville Cemetery, which always reminded him of Norway.

—Barbara W. Stenersen

Robert Brent and Anita Helen Hays Stenersen

Robert Brent Stenersen was born at home on June 12, 1929, to Andrew Brent Stenersen, a Norwegian immigrant, and Dora Maude Hale, an Idaho native. Bob grew up on the ranch located across the river two miles south of North Fork, Idaho. He attended grade school at Fourth of July Creek, along with his brother Alfred, and two sisters, Lillie and Jennie. When it came time to go to high school in Salmon, Bob rode the bus twenty-two miles each way on a dirt road. Bob graduated in 1947, and went to work driving truck for Fred Rose until March of 1951, when he joined the Navy. He spent six weeks training and the next three and one half years in Korea.

He was discharged from the Navy in March 1955, and returned to work on the ranch at North Fork in partnership with his father and brother. Because the ranch was not able to support three families, Bob took a job with the State of Idaho Department of Highways. Bob's section was from North Fork to the Montana line. May 4, 1959, Bob and Anita Helen Hays were married in Hamilton, Montana by an inebriated judge, with his card playing buddies as witnesses.

Anita was the fifth child born to George Lenord Hays and Lucy Marie Warner on August 31, 1938 in Blue Earth, Minnesota. In October of 1938, Lucy was killed in a hunting accident, leaving George to raise his five children: Beverly, William, Ginger, Lucy, and Anita. George, a school teacher and coach, had much help from his family and friends in coping with this burden. From 1940 until his death in 1971, George was married to Anita Larsen, who now resides in Bandon, Oregon.

Anita (Sissy) moved from Minnesota in 1941 to Rupert, Idaho, where she attended grade school. On Thanksgiving Day of 1951, she moved with her family to Boyle Creek, where they had purchased what was known as the Donald Martin Place. Anita graduated from Salmon High School in 1956, and went to Idaho State College, majoring in education.

The Stenersens have been blessed with four children: Brent Lee born January 3, 1960, Robert William born June 30, 1961, Cathy Anita born December 28, 1964, and John Michael born February 23, 1969. All were educated in Salmon Schools. Brent, Rob and Cathy have all graduated from Idaho State University. John will graduate from Western Montana College in the spring of 1993.

When first married, Bob and Anita lived in a log cabin seven miles north of Gibbonsville, Idaho. Bob was working for the Department of Highways and working weekends on his family ranch. They hunted, fished and hiked through those mountains as both were always interested in outdoor living. In 1960, Bob left the Highway Department and moved to the family ranch because of his father's poor health. Bob and Anita managed the ranch and made many improvements. In 1962, they moved to Salmon, where Bob went to work for Frank Fannin as a carpenter.

In July of 1964, they purchased their home at 1020 S. Church Street, where they still reside. Bob and Fred Youngstrom built many homes around the Salmon area and in the Sun Valley area during the 1960's, and Anita raised a busy family, while working with the local Little League Baseball Association, PTA, St. Charles Catholic Church, and 4-H. Because of their service and dedication to the community, the Stenersen family was awarded the "Family of The Year for 1980" by the Salmon Junior Chamber of Commerce. In 1969, after the birth of John, Anita went to work for School District #291, first as a substitute, and since 1979, as high school secretary.

Bob went back to work for the State Highway Department in 1964, until 1977, when he transferred to the State Department of Fish and Game in the Engineering Department. He now has fifteen men working under him, building fish screens and doing major construction projects.

In May, the Stenersens will celebrate their Thirty-second Wedding Anniversary. Brent, the oldest son, married Penny Nelson in May of 1989. They have two children, Kelsey and Tyler. All of the family are hunters and fisherman and will always call the Salmon Valley home.

—Bob and Anita Stenersen

C. F. Snyder, the 17-Mile rancher, was here recently on business.

David E. and Ann H. Stephenson

Dave and I were married on May 6, 1977, in the Salt Lake Temple. The first three years we lived in Salt Lake City, Utah, where Dave worked as a carpenter for his brother, Tom, and other general contractors. Our first son, David, was born April 3, 1978.

In the spring of 1980, work had slowed drastically, and Dave's Dad offered him a job on the family farm in McCornick, Utah; so—we moved back to the old home town. On June 7, 1980, we welcomed a second son into our family, Michael. It was a good year; we enjoyed Holden, Utah, very much.

In April of 1981, Dad sold the farm and bought a ranch in Salmon, Idaho, known as the old Pine Creek Ranch. April 14, we left Holden, Dave's parents, John and Coral; his brothers, Cliff and Dean, Dean's wife Sheri, Dave and I, and our two little boys, and drove all night, arriving at the ranch the next morning with great anticipation.

The reception we received was not what we expected. The ranch foreman and his boys would not let us on the ranch. They acted as if they knew nothing of the ranch being sold. Realizing that it was useless to argue, we headed towards town.

FRONT ROW: Christopher, Alicia Marie MIDDLE ROW: David, Michael, Jarid BACK ROW: Dave and Ann Stephenson

John said he had once met a man by the name of Bill Clark, perhaps Mr. Clark would let us use his phone, but when we stopped, no one was home. John thought Mr. Clark's daughter lived across the highway, so we went there. There we met Ilene French. After explaining our situation, she invited us in. While Dad made some phone calls, Mrs. French prepared lunch for all of us. Then she offered us places to rest while the guys went back to the ranch to try to work something out. We will never forget the Frenchs and their kindness that day.

We spent the next three days at the Motel Deluxe, while Dad and his attorney worked out the details. Finally, after involving the sheriff, we moved onto the ranch.

In the months that followed, the rest of Dave's family made the move, six families in all.

We stayed in the main house with Dave's Dad for fifteen months. (Coral had gone back to Holden with Cliff so he could finish high school there.) This gave Dave time to do some remodeling on the log house which was to be our home while we lived in Salmon.

There was much to be done to get the ranch into production, a lot of hard work, and sometimes frustration and sacrifice, trying to get by on only the necessities, until we could see if the ranch could support us all.

Meanwhile, we became involved in the LDS Third Ward and Salmon Stake. I know the Stephenson grandchildren must have been a population boom to both the Primary and the school system.

In March of 1982, our third son, Jerid, was born after a long and complicated pregnancy. Contrary to some comments, we were not disappointed to have another boy, only grateful that he was okay.

Two more children have since joined our group. Christopher John was born on May 4, 1984, and there are miracles in modern days . . . on November 15, 1987 we got our little girl, Alicia.

Some of the things we enjoyed while we lived in Salmon were: the small town atmosphere, good neighbors, and Dave especially enjoyed the fishing and hunting, and room to fly his remote-control airplanes.

In June of 1988, Dave and I left Salmon. We had decided it was time to be on our own again. We left behind many good friends, family, and cherished memories.

Presently, we've made our home in West Jordan, Utah. Dave is working in commercial construction now, as a superintendent. Our greatest joy is in our family; how grateful we are to have our kids and each other.

—Ann H. Stephenson

Mrs. K. O. Spahn of Lemhi was in the city Thursday.

Dean Carl and Sheri Crosland Stephenson

Dean Carl Stephenson, the fourth son of John J. and Coral Stephenson was born August 24, 1959, in Fillmore, Utah, the nearest hospital to their home town of Holden, Utah. Dean has four brothers and one sister.

He attended Millard High School in Fillmore, where he excelled in football and basketball, holding honors in both. He was the quarterback of the 1976-77 State Football Championship Team. (They won in a triple overtime.) He graduated in the spring of 1977, and went to Salt Lake City to work with his brother, Tom, in construction. From there, he chose to serve a two year mission for the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-Day Saints. He served in the Independence, Missouri Mission. There he had many trials, but also received many blessings. He returned in September of 1980.

In January of 1981, Dean married Sheri Lynn Crosland, the second daughter of Bryant and Marlene Crosland. Sheri has two sisters. She was born August 28, 1961 in Fillmore, Utah.

Sheri also attended Millard High school. After graduating in 1979, she attended Hollywood Beauty College in Salt Lake City, Utah.

Sheri, Dean and Ben Stephenson

Dean and Sheri were married January 17, 1981, in the Manti Temple in Manti, Utah.

After living in Holden just a few short months, they packed up and moved to Salmon with Dean's family. This was a very hard thing to do; leaving all their friends and her family to go five hundred miles away to a place they had never been.

While in Salmon, they made many new friends. Dean worked on the Stephenson Hereford Ranch with his dad and three brothers. Their home was situated on the ranch in Baker, just ten miles SE of Salmon along the Lemhi River.

Salmon had many opportunities. The things Dean liked best were hunting elk and fishing. He is very proud of the trophies he has hanging on the wall. He also enjoyed playing on Arfmann's Four Seasons' city league basketball team.

Sheri started working at Prox Oil Company for Joseph A. Proksch in March of 1982. She enjoyed associating with the people of Salmon for the five years she worked there. The things Sheri enjoyed most in Salmon were her work and going to the Calico Country Ceramics Shop owned by Jacque Newsom. She made a lot of friends there, while they sat around working on various projects and listening to KSRA Radio.

Dean and Sheri left Salmon in January 1988, to move back to Fillmore. March 28, 1989, their son, Ben Bryant Stephenson, was born. Ben has brought a lot of joy and love into their home.

Dean is now employed by CJ Construction, doing things he enjoys. He likes working with wood in various projects. Sheri works in the Millard County Recorder's Office.

They enjoy visits back to Salmon to see family and friends.

—Sheri Stephenson

John Junior and Coral McKee Stephenson

John Junior Stephenson was born April 8, 1925, in Holden, Millard County, Utah, to Elbert and Florence Wood Stephenson. He had one brother and three sisters; Merrill, Nina, Flora, and Ruth.

John graduated from Millard High School in Fillmore, Utah in 1943. He worked with his dad and brother farming and raising Hereford cattle in Holden. He received the first American Farmer FFA Award in Millard County, in 1944.

September 30, 1946, John married Coral McKee in the Salt Lake Temple. She is the oldest child of Burton David and Lula Shumway McKee, also of Holden, Utah.

Coral graduated from Millard High School in 1945 and attended one year of BAC College in Cedar City, Utah.

They are the parents of six children: John Gordon born July 18, 1947; Shauna born December 14, 1948; Thomas Richard born March 9, 1951; David Elbert born November 27, 1954; Dean Carl born August 24, 1959; and Clifford M. born December 28, 1963.

John J. and Coral M. Stephenson

John worked as farm manager on the College farm at Cedar City, Utah from 1952-54. Returning to Holden in 1954, he and his family purchased a ranch at McCornick, Utah; he worked with the children there from 1959 to 1981 raising grain, hay and Hereford cattle.

The Stephenson family were all active members of The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-Day Saints, serving in many callings and participating in church activities. Five sons served honorable missions for the church. Gordon served in the California Mission from 1966-68; Tom served in the Japan Central Mission from 1970-72; David served in the England London South Mission from 1973-75; Dean served in the Independence Missouri Mission from 1977-79; and Cliff served in the New York, New York Mission from 1982-84.

John served on the Whiskey Creek Grazing Association for twenty-one years, and the Soil Conservation Board for fifteen years in Utah, was Vice President of Utah State Cattlemen's Association, and West Millard Co-op Board Member for four years. He served as a counselor in the Elder's Quorum, as a Scout Master, as Stake Athletic

Director, and as counselor to the High Priest Group Leader in Salmon Third Ward.

Coral served as counselor in Young Women's Association and in the Relief Society. She has served as organist in all the auxiliaries and as ward organist. She also served as a teacher in various capacities.

All six children are married and have families. Gordon married Mary Louise Jorgensen on September 10, 1970, in the Logan Temple; Tom married Ann Tomkinson August 1, 1972, in the Provo Temple; Shauna married Walter Christensen June 25, 1971, but divorced in 1977; David married Ann Hancock May 6, 1977 in the Salt Lake Temple; Dean married Sheri Lynn Crosland on January 17, 1981 in the Manti Temple, and Cliff married Sara Jean Simmons December 28, 1984, in the Idaho Falls Temple.

In April 1981, John and Coral and Gordon and Mary, purchased the Pine Creek Ranch in Salmon. All their children and their families came with them to work on the ranch, except Cliff, who was still in high school, and later attended BYU in Provo.

Living on the Stephenson Ranch has been a rewarding experience as they have watched their twenty-six grandchildren grow up in Salmon and take an active part in school and community activities.

Since coming to Salmon, Coral has started oil painting, and enjoys her new hobby very much. She has shown paintings at the county fair and Salmon Valley Art Shows.

Salmon has proven to be a town of friendly, caring people and the Stephensons thank the community for making them feel welcome.

—Coral M. Stephenson

Thomas Richard and Ann Tomkinson Stephenson

Thomas Richard Stephenson was born March 9, 1951 in Fillmore, Utah. He was named after his great grandfather, Richard, and a great uncle, Thomas.

He graduated from Millard High School in Fillmore in 1969, where he enjoyed playing football and basketball and running track. He received a scholarship to Utah State University, where he played freshman football from 1969-1970.

Tom went on a mission for the LDS Church to Japan Central Mission from June 13, 1970-June 17, 1972. Soon after his return, on August 1, 1972, he married his high school sweetheart, Ann Tomkinson, in the Provo Temple.

Ann was born February 21, 1952 in Fillmore, Utah, the daughter of Howard Elbert and Gayla Swallow Tomkinson, who now reside in Salt Lake City, Utah. She graduated in 1970 from Fillmore High School. While Tom was on his mission, she attended Hollywood Beauty College in Provo, then moved to Salt Lake City, where she graduated as valedictorian of her class.

Tom attended Trade Tech in Salt Lake and graduated in Building Construction. He worked for different contractors building homes. In 1974, he got his contractor's license and worked with Gail Grunding. In 1977, Tom went into business for himself and continued framing homes.

In 1974, Tom and Ann moved to 9094 Chinaberry Circle, where Tom had built their first new home. In 1976, he completed their second home on Sunrise Circle in Sandy, Utah. In 1977, he completed their third new home on 9005 South Sunburst Court. He built these homes in his spare time.

Their family was growing: May 16, 1973, Richard Terin was born in Salt Lake City; Teresa Ann was born on August 13, 1974 in West Valley; Ryan David was born July 7, 1976 in Murray; Tamara Ann was born July 17, 1978 in Salt Lake City; Rustin Thomas was born February 1, 1980 in Murray; Ray Elbert was born March 12, 1981 in Salt Lake City; Rodney James was born in Salmon on January 10, 1984; Trina Ann, their eight child was born September 12, 1985 in Salmon.

June 1981, Tom and Ann moved with his parents and brothers to Salmon to help run the new family ranch.

While living in Salmon, they made many new friends and enjoyed many different callings in church, community and school.

Tom and his sons enjoy hunting together, and the whole family enjoy all sports; they water ski at Williams Lake. They have a home made boat that Tom put together in 1978 while living in Utah. They love camping, hiking and picnics.

In 1987, they began building a new home; September 1988, they excitedly moved in.

In 1990, Craig Keirnes and Tom decided to go into a partnership, the CT Express, a quick lube and clean center.

As the children grow, they stay active and very busy keeping up with their many different activities and school work. They have many friends in Salmon and are glad to call it home.

—Ann Stephenson

Donald Lawrence Stewart

Donald Lawrence Stewart moved to the Salmon area in 1974 with his former wife, Dorothy, after purchasing a one hundred acre hay ranch from Maurice Foland, the former Hy Carlson Place, on the Big Flat north of Carmen. They previously came from Paso Robles, California in 1963, moving to the Pahsimeroi Valley, where they purchased the Powers Ranch south of May, the Double Spring Ranch in

upper Pahsimeroi, one hundred sixty acres up Trail Creek and six-hundred acres of pasture land in the Donkey Hills, know as Stevens Park, which he still owns. They had a total of eighteen hundred acres, raising hay and grain, along with three hundred-fifty head of cattle.

Their three children: Larry Stewart, now in Grants Pass, Oregon; Gloria Charlesworth, in Phoenix, Arizona; and Donna Lanni now living in Salmon, all graduated from the Challis High School before Don and Dorothy moved to Salmon. They each came and helped with the haying, along with fishing and hunting in the Salmon area, whenever they could.

The family got acquainted with Dick Shoup, a long-time resident of Salmon, when he had a business route to Pahsimeroi and Don purchased feed for their cattle along with other items. their friendship continued with Dick, when they moved to the Big Flat. They spent a lot of time with Dick at his cabin in Leesburg, hunting big game, panning for gold, working on his mining claims and really enjoyed Dick's stories from the old days of Salmon and Leesburg.

Along with raising his hay and selling it, Don was in charge of the irrigation ditches that watered the Big Flat ranches for many years. Prior to Don's coming to Idaho, he was a charter member of the FFA, was Vice-President of the County Farm Bureau and on the executive committee, spent many years as a 4-H leader and chairman of 4-H Council, and was on the Junior Fair Board. He has been a member of the Salmon Elks Lodge #1620 since 1976. In 1976, Don's mother, Blanche Hambly Stewart, moved up from California to live at the ranch on the Big Flat in a trailer. She was eighty-one then, and loved to hunt and fish. She usually caught more fish than anyone in the group and shot her last deer when she was ninety, while hunting with her granddaughter, Joan Hanson, and Joan's husband, Cal. She was a member of the Farm Bureau and the Elks Auxiliary for several years and loved to play cards at the Elks' card parties and with her friends. She lived alone in her trailer in Salmon after Don sold his ranch on the Big Flat, until her death in January 1989, at the age of ninety-three.

The Don Stewart Ranch on Big Flat. Loading hay with a 1958 Ford tractor. Don's dog, Scout, in the foreground.

In 1986, he sold the ranch on the Big Flat and moved to Idaho Falls on a small acreage, and after all his years of ranching went to work doing all the maintenance for channel 8 TV, until his retirement in 1990. In May, 1987, he married Patsy Scarborough, previously of Salmon, and they now live on a small acreage at 3965 East First Street in Idaho Falls.

He did a lot of hunting and fishing in the mountains around Salmon and in the Pahsimeroi Valley. Patsy and Don still hunt, fish, and camp whenever possible, along with visiting with their friends and daughters and families, Donna Lanni and Nancy Chaffin, in the Salmon area and also enjoy motorcycling and snowmobiling.

—Donald L. Stewart

Patsy Scarborough Stewart

Patsy Scarborough Stewart moved to Salmon in March 1963, with her former husband, Walt Scarborough, and children: Raymond-age nine, Nancy-age six and Anthony (Tony)-age four.

Native Idahoans, Patsy lived at Howe, Idaho, with her father and stepmother, Robert and Grace Urich, graduating from Butte High School in Arco, in 1953. Her first trip to Salmon was in 1951, for a Salmon-Arco basketball game.

Walt and his parents, Grover and Alice Scarborough, lived in Basalt. He graduated from Firth High School, served in the Army at the end of World War II, then graduated from Idaho State University Vo-Tech in Auto Parts.

Married in 1952, they lived and worked in several places, being transferred to Salmon from Challis in 1963, where they worked for Vangas. In Salmon, he was Area Manager for the Salmon-Challis branches of Vangas (Suburban Propane). They moved into the former Val Black residence on South Daisy. In 1969, they built their own home three miles east of Salmon on Highway 28. Walt started with the Pioneer Sales and Service-Ford Garage as parts manager in 1966. Phil Fehr and Frank DeMark were co-owners of the building on Main Street now known as the M.K. King Store. Walt moved with the garage to its location on South Highway 93 (Gary Anderson Sales and Service), working until his retirement in 1987.

Patsy worked at Rigby's Pharmacy for four years. Starting in August 1969, she worked fifteen years for Dr. Richard Smith, working in all phases of his dental practice. August 1984, she left to attend Idaho State

The Scarborough home built in 1969 by Lemhi River, east of Salmon

University, graduating with two certificates from Vo-Tech in May, 1986.

Patsy is a member of the American Legion Auxiliary Salmon Unit #67, and has held several offices. She was Girls State Chairman for seven years. She was a member of the United Methodist Church and Elks Auxiliary.

Walt is a member of the Salmon Elks Lodge #1620, Veterans of foreign Wars, and American Legion Post #67, holding several offices including Commander.

During the years their children attended Salmon Schools, Patsy and Walt were involved in the many activities of their children by chaperoning, coaching, teaching and being assistant 4-H Leaders. All three children were involved with music. Raymond auditioned for the Idaho Falls Youth symphony orchestra, attended music camps at Ricks College and Sun Valley, and was organist for the Methodist Church. He accompanied and directed musicals at Idaho State University and is now organist for the Lake Forest Park Presbyterian Church in Seattle, where he lives and works for CED (Electrical) Inc. He accompanies and directs his fiance, Diane Sprague, in musicals and operettas.

Nancy lives in Salmon with her husband, Tom Chaffin, and their five children. During high school, Nancy attended the American Legion Auxiliary Girls State, Youth Legislature, and participated in drill team and drama. Her part as Annie Sullivan in the Helen Keller Story made her eligible for a scholarship. She also earned a 4-H college scholarship. She is active in the community theater, her church, 4-H Club, and works on the county level of the 4-H Extension Service.

Tony now lives in Seattle where he is the Meat Department Manager of Olsen's Supermarket. In Salmon, he was in Cub Scouts, Little League football, baseball, and was alternate delegate for the American Legion Boys State. In 1972, he started working at B and B Foods with Neal James in the meat department and continued that career for twelve years as meat manager of the Food Roundup in West Yellowstone. He attended the University of Idaho for one year. While in West Yellowstone, he was on the fire department, President of the Jaycees, and was co-partner in establishing the West Yellowstone Health Club.

All three children belonged to Mrs. Almira Capps' 4-H Club, and earned awards at the Idaho State Fair.

Walt married Norma Stone in 1987, and lives in Gibbonsville, where she is postmistress. They travel to postal meetings, along with visiting their children in Salmon and surrounding areas.

Patsy now lives in Idaho Falls on a small acreage with her husband, Don Stewart, whom she married in 1987. She is the bookkeeper for Leonard Petroleum Equipment. They enjoy outdoor recreation in the Lemhi-Custer Counties. They visit often in Salmon with their daughters and families and many friends.

—Patsy Scarborough Stewart

Roy and Ala Snodgrass Stine

Wm. Roy Stine was born June 30, 1883, in Butte, Bates County, Missouri. His parents, Elza Hugh and Elizabeth May Stobie Stine, brought him to Salmon when he was two years old. Elza was a partner in the freighting business between Salmon and Red Rock, Montana. He was killed in a snowslide while freighting over Lemhi Pass.

Elizabeth remarried and Roy was raised on the Hagel Ranch up the Lemhi River. As a young man, he started freighting from Red Rock to Salmon, to the Yellowjacket, and to various mines in the area.

The third child of a family of eleven, Ala Mae Snodgrass was born June 4, 1889, at Junction, Idaho. Her parents were Charles Augustus and Anna Maria Bohannon Snodgrass. She attended school at the Bohannon Creek School.

Roy Stine and Ala Snodgrass were married November 29, 1906, in Salmon. Their children were: Elza Hugh, Frank, Laura Elizabeth, and Leo Everett.

Elza Hugh was born June 2, 1909. He married Lillian Rosetta Roske on February 14, 1930. They had two children, Texie Dawn and Roy. Later they divorced and Elza married Ella Mae Fero on December 27, 1943. Elza enlisted in the Army shortly after Pearl Harbor and served in the tank maintenance division. After his discharge, he enlisted in the Merchant Marine and spent a year in the Orient. He died October 4, 1970, in Bremerton, Washington.

Frank was born April 24, 1911, and died May 6, 1911.

Laura Elizabeth, was born February 13, 1913. She attended Salmon Schools and graduated from Salmon High School in 1931. She married Glen Smith on September 12, 1932. They have three children.

Leo Everett was born December 29, 1914. He enlisted in the Army in 1940, and trained as an airplane mechanic. After training, as he was enroute to his station in New Guinea, the Japanese bombed Pearl Harbor, and his ship was forced to change course to avoid the Japanese planes. He served four years in New Guinea. He married his brother, Elza's, former wife, Lillian Roske, on September 12, 1956, in Cheyenne, Wyoming. They had no children. Leo died in Salmon on February 17, 1961.

Ala and Roy were divorced in the 1920's, and Roy married Jessie Sims on June 6, 1936. They made their home on the Sims Ranch for several years. In 1943, they moved to Salmon and Roy retired in 1956, due to illness. He died at Steele Memorial Hospital on March 31, 1966.

Ala Mae never remarried. She was a midwife, and would often take care of her friends when they had their babies. About 1940, after being urged by local doctors, she opened the Stine Maternity Home. It was situated in the Spahn House on the corner of N. Daisy and Main Street for a short while, then was moved to the big Wood's house on S. St. Charles Street. The last move was to the house next to that of her brother, Harold Snodgrass, who had a home and shoe repair shop on the corner of Lillian and Main Street.

Roy and Ala Snodgrass Stine

Mrs. Stine's daughter, Laura Smith, helped her at the home, where they did most of the work themselves; a cook was the only other employee. The facility drew expectant mothers from throughout the area, and Mrs. Stine helped with the delivery of approximately eight-hundred-twenty babies.

The usual fee for a baby was Twenty-five or Thirty-five Dollars for the doctor, and about One Hundred-Fifty Dollars for a ten day stay. This included room bed, and meals. The home was closed shortly after 1950, with the opening of Steele Memorial Hospital.

The last two years of Ala Stine's life were spent in Bremerton, Washington. She died in her sleep on July 12, 1965. Funeral services and burial were in Bremerton, Washington. Information taken from the Jordan family Newsletter and *Patchwork*.

—Doris Brown
—Laura Smith

Frank and Jean Erdman Stoddard

James Franklin (Frank) Stoddard was born in Twin Falls, Idaho, to William Henry and Catherine Coffin Stoddard, on August 11, 1918. He was about fifteen when his family moved to Salmon.

He worked on the ranch with his family. When he was a high school student, kids had to either ride horses to school, or buddy up in cars, or room in town. For the grade school, there were small country schools all up and down the valley, both in Salmon and Lemhi. Gasoline was about eighteen or twenty cents a gallon.

In 1937, Frank attended the Boy Scout Jamboree in Washington, D.C. The Scouts were visited by the famous, Senator William E. Borah and his wife. They were friends of the family. He told Frank he enjoyed working in the early days with his uncle in the Idaho Legislature. He got to see and hear him in the U.S. Senate floor speaking against the purposed League of Nations. Senator Borah was known as the 'Lion of Idaho'.

After World War II, Frank helped his brother, Smith, build the Salmon River Flying Service. Smith had been a fighter pilot in Europe and thought he could make a living flying hunting parties into the Middlefork. They put the airpark on the south side of

Jean and Frank Stoddard

town and he ran a successful business there for a number of years. This was quite a dangerous business, and came to an end, when his plane crashed and Smith was killed.

Frank purchased the Barrack Ranch from his parents and also bought the old Cooper Place at the mouth of Bohannon Creek from Chester Rowe. Later, he sold the Cooper Place and bought the Paul Pattee Ranch above the Tendoy Store.

In 1943, Frank married a lovely girl, Jean Louise Erdman, who had come out to teach school at Sandy Creek. She was born January 13, 1922, at Willow City, North Dakota, the seventh of eight children born to Adolph Erdman and Winifred B. Guthrie. The Erdmans lived in a German-American, wheat, farming, and dairy community, until Jean was six. The family later raised beef and dairy cattle and depended on cream checks, garden, a few chickens, and hogs for a living.

Jean's activities included piano, singing, declamation, oratory, drama and spelling contests, (all of which, she loved dearly). Reading came easily for her, and she read all the books in the library, all she could borrow from teachers and neighbors, and all her mother could bring home from auction sales.

In 1940, Jean started teaching. She taught two years in Williams County, North Dakota, two years in Lemhi County and she taught at the Sandy Creek School. Herbert Spencer was on the school board and his first wife, Jane Guthrie, was Jean's aunt, who had come to Idaho to teach in the early days.

Frank and Jean Stoddard are the parents of ten children: James Franklin Jr. married Margaret Jacob; William Hunt married Carol Willis; Robert Leslie married Margaret Salterbeck; Marianne; Marjorie Louise died an accidental death in 1970; Amy Jean married Todd Nelson; Susan Marie married John Empy; Gary Lynn; Linda Catherine died an accidental death in 1969; and Thomas Gabriel Stoddard.

The Stoddards feel that life has been good to them in the Lemhi Valley. They've raised a fine family, and served in church and community. In 1978, Jean enrolled as a student at Idaho State University and graduated with a BA Degree in History. She taught two more years. They now live in peace and quiet on their little Hidden Valley Ranch on Mill Creek near Leadore.

—Jean Stoddard

George and Selma Butler Stoddard

George Stoddard was born on February 6, 1920 in Rocksprings, Wyoming, to Stephan Oran and Violet Chiderater Stoddard.

Selma was born September 1, 1925 in Thatcher, Arizona, to Arthur Lee and Amy Valene Butler.

George and Selma met in Blythe, California, and were married in the Arizona Temple at Mesa, Arizona.

George's brother, Ted, was raised by Selma and George. He was about sixteen years old when the family moved from Delta, Utah, to Salmon, Idaho, on February 19, 1951, where they purchased a bee outfit from Earl Miller. The bee warehouse was located on the block above what is now the Radio Shack. Ted attended Salmon High School and graduated there.

George made custom built homes around the valley during the off season, when he wasn't working with the bees. He built three brick homes on his own property on the bar during the nineteen years they lived in Salmon.

Four of the Stoddard's five children were born in Salmon. Their five children are: Diana, Cherie, David, Douglas and Bart.

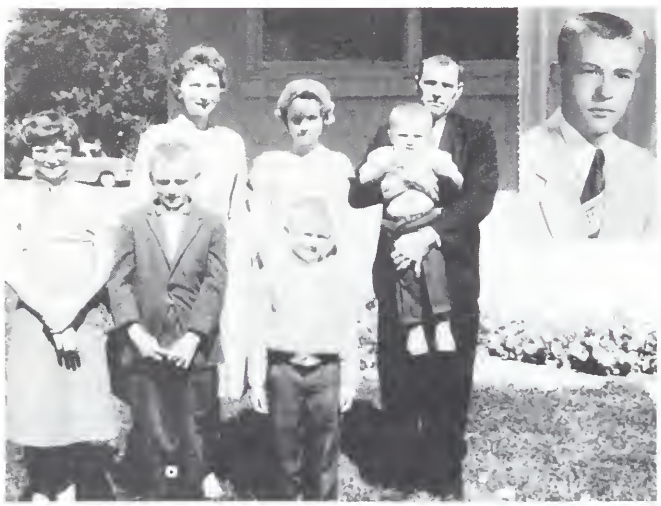
They were all active members of the L.D.S. Church and assisted in the building of the chapel on Daisy Street in Salmon.

In November 1969, the Stoddard family moved to Rexburg, Idaho, after selling the bee business. They bought some student housing apartments there.

George continued to build homes and Selma went back to school and became a Registered Nurse. She then worked at Ricks College Student Health Center for fourteen years.

When they retired in 1988, they moved to Orem, Utah, where George built a new home for them. (Selma says this is the last one, she hopes.)

—George and Selma Stoddard



FRONT ROW: Cherie, David and Douglas BACK ROW: Selma, Diana, and George, holding Bart, (insert is of Ted) Stoddard

George Henry and Josie Hansen Stoddard

George Henry, the fourth child of William Henry and Catherine Coffin Stoddard, was born September 2, 1907 at Parker, Idaho. His father was farm manager of the State Reform School at St. Anthony, Idaho. His family moved to Downey, Idaho, when he was a baby. At age eight, he was baptized in the LDS Church at Downey. When he was ten, they moved to Twin Falls and at seventeen to Jerome, where he finished school. He farmed in Jerome, until 1933, at which time the family bought the Barracks Ranch seven miles up the Lemhi River.

George met his future wife, Josie Bernice Hansen, at a dance in Jerome. Jo, the fifth child of John L. and Betsy Erickson Hansen, was born April 18, 1903 in Moscow, Idaho. She completed her education in the Moscow School system and in 1926, was graduated with honors in education at the University of Idaho, where her father was employed. She taught high school music and history at Fernwood and Post Falls, Idaho, and had traveled extensively in the U.S., Canada, Mexico, Europe, and Algiers, Africa, before teaching in Jerome.

They were married December 22, 1934, in Shoshone, Idaho, and made their home in an apartment above the J.C. Penny Store in Salmon, and later at the Elmer Hesson residence along the Lemhi River at Barracks Lane.

In 1935, the couple moved to Los Angeles, where George attended Hemphill Heavy Equipment Mechanic School. Following graduation he worked on highway construction and later with Permante Concrete Company. While living in Santa Clara, California, George and Jo owned and operated an auto court, service station, and grocery store complex; George also continued fulltime construction work.

During these busy years, their two daughters were born: Patricia Jo on April 4, 1937 in San Francisco and Judith Louise on May 13, 1940 in San Jose.

The year 1943, found the family moving to a ranch on Bohannon Creek, purchased from Gustave Pabst, owner of the Pabst Brewing Company. For Pabst, it was a placer mining investment; George operated it as a black Angus cattle ranch.

Education was extremely important to both parents; George served as trustee of the Geertson School for eight years and Jo was a substitute teacher. George and Jo were members of the local, Pamona, state and national Grange. Jo played the piano for the local Grange for at least twenty-five years, and George served as master twice. They also supported the 4-H Club.

In December 1956, their home completely burned. For a few months they lived in a trailer on the ranch, and then they leased and moved to Ray W. (Webb) Stoddard's ranch by Barracks Lane. In 1958, George purchased the old Air Park property, converting it to Salmon River Equipment Company, a farm implement and automobile dealership. Later, they sold their ranch and bought a home at 1710 Main in Salmon.

The Stoddards continued to be active in organizations. George was a member of the

Judy, George, Jo and Patty Stoddard

Chamber of Commerce and Jo belonged to the Syringa and Morning Circles of the Methodist Church, the Order of Eastern Star, and several card clubs.

Upon retirement in 1981, George had time to actively pursue his passion for restoring antique machinery. All along, he continued to sell miscellaneous parts to old customers and friends.

The girls, like their mother, became teachers. Following graduation at the Salmon High School, Patty received a degree at Idaho State University and Judy received a degree at the University of Idaho. Patty married Ray Sales and had four children: Aleta, Scott, Beverly and Barbara. Judy married Verne Blalock and had three children: George, Tallis and Dawn.

On February 14, 1989, George died in the St. Alphonses Hospital in Boise. Jo passed away in her home on March 28, 1990. They are buried in the Salmon Cemetery.

—Judy Blalock

Smith Coffin Stoddard

Smith Coffin Stoddard was born in 1916, in Twin Falls, Idaho, the son of William Henry and Catherine Coffin Stoddard. The family moved to Jerome, Idaho, when he was about seven years old; he and his five brothers spent their growing-up years there. The Stoddards are members of the L.D.S. Church. His father bought the Barracks Ranch up the Lemhi in late 1933, and Smith and his brother, George, took care of it until the family moved in, a year later.

Smith didn't care much for ranching and went back to Jerome, where he worked for Saveway until 1940. He was then employed by the Forest Service until the United States declared war on Germany and her Japanese Allies following the disaster at Pearl Harbor in December 1941.

He enlisted in the military, as did his brothers, Oliver and Aaron. His commanding officer signed him up for officer training in the Air Force and he received the rank of Lieutenant.

While based in England, during 1942 and 1943, he flew many missions over Germany in a Spitfire fighter plane, and later, the newer, more deadly American-made planes, as an escort for the big bombers. He was one of the pilots assigned to "soften up" the targets, with the bombers following close behind.

He and his fellow flyers had orders to shoot everything that moved, but on one mission he flew over a schoolhouse, saw children playing in the yard, and passed on by. Two of the bombers behind, were shot down by artillery pieces concealed inside the building. That mistake was to be one of his deepest regrets. Smith was the recipient of many awards during his service time.

After his discharge, he came back to Salmon with the intention of starting a flying service into the back country. This would include transportation of supplies for various projects; Forest Service reconnaissance; taking smokejumpers into fires; hunters into their camps; and the first air passenger service from Salmon.

He and Frank purchased the strip of ground that is now occupied by Salmon River Equipment, and built a runway which was longer than the one then in use by the airport. Five planes were put into service, two Travel-aires, and three smaller passenger planes, one of which was a Cessna-185. It was a busy time for Smith and those working with him, but he took time out in 1947 to woo and marry Neva Watson. One summer morning in 1951, he was to fly one of the Smothers Brothers and his gear into the Middle Fork. Mr. Swauger drove by on his way to Challis and gave them a wave of the hand. A few minutes later, he saw the Cessna high in the sky above him, in the vicinity of Iron Creek. That was the last time anyone saw Smith Stoddard alive.

When he didn't return to the airstrip, a search was started that was to be of several days duration. It, however, was centered in the Williams Lake Area. When Mr. Swauger returned and informed the searches where he had seen the plane, it was soon found at the base of a steep rock cliff at the head of Iron Creek. Both men, of course, were dead.

The Stoddards believed that Smith had suffered a heart attack, caused by pieces of shrapnel he had received in the war, and still had embedded in his body.

A.A. Bennett told his brother, Frank, that in his estimation, Smith Stoddard was probably the best mountain pilot in the country.

—History Committee-Doris Brown

Frank, Smith, Ray Webster, Oliver, Aaron, George and their father, William Henry Stoddard

William Henry and Catherine Coffin Stoddard

In 1933, William Henry Stoddard and his wife, Catherine Coffin Stoddard, moved to the Salmon Country from Jerome, Idaho. In those days the roads were all dirt and gravel and if you came in the spring, as they did, you had to choose your ruts wisely, as you would be in them all the way.

The population of Salmon proper was about 2900. The sidewalks, what there were of them, were wooden boards, and hitching posts were common. Will Stoddard had purchased the Barrack Ranch from the John McKinneys. It is located about six miles up the Lemhi River from Salmon.

A railroad track ran up the valley where Highway 28 is now, and there was a road of sorts, winding up both sides of the valley. The old country road is still in use on the north side. There was no electric power in the county as we know it; only in the city of Salmon, and they had a water generator from the river, plus a stand-by diesel power plant.

On the ranch, very little of the work was done with tractors, as they could only be had by the wealthy. Horses and shovels were used to clean the ditches, mow, rake, and stack the hay and for all operations of growing and harvesting grain, except for the threshing machines. David Schultz did most of the threshing, and there were a few other private machines.

William and Catherine Stoddard had thirteen children: Telford, Estelle, Leone, Roscoe, David, George, Frank, Smith, Oliver, Aaron, Webster, and Catherine.

Roscoe and David died during the flu epidemic of 1918. Their daughter, Catherine, died as a young girl about 1940.

Catherine and William Henry Stoddard on Fiftieth Wedding Anniversary

Will brought with him to Lemhi County, a herd of outstanding Holstein cows. For several years, he had the highest producing herd in the state. He helped establish the Lemhi Valley Co-op Creamery.

Will was always active in civic and political affairs as well as being active in his church. He was a long standing member of Rotary, and always enjoyed attending their meetings.

Catherine enjoyed taking care of her large family and was a good mother to them. She was active in her church and in the War Mothers Group in Salmon.

—Jean Stoddard

Boyd Edgar and Barbara Ann Jolley Stokes

Boyd's parent moved from Duchesne, Utah, to Rigby, Idaho, when he was one and one-half years old. He was born in Roosevelt, Duchesne, Utah, on December 23, 1959. He attended the first and second grades in Rigby and then, when his parents accepted a teaching and coaching position in the Salmon School District, he continued his education there, graduating from Salmon High School in 1978.

He enjoyed sports and was on Pee Wee League baseball teams and continued up through Little League football, going on to high school football and basketball. His senior year, the team placed first in the Elko, Nevada Tournament.

Upon graduating, he attended Ricks College for one semester, then was called to fulfill a two year mission for the L.D.S. Church in Tokyo, Japan, February 9, 1979-81.

Barbara is a Salmon native. Her parents moved to Salmon in 1956, from Goshen, Idaho. She was born February 7, 1960. Having grown up on a ranch, she was given many chores and learned responsibility at an early age. She attended elementary school and high school at Salmon, where she graduated in 1978. She participated in Drill Team the last three years and was president her senior year. Volleyball was initiated into the school curriculum for girls in 1977. Barbara was on the first team. Her senior year they lost District Tournament by one game.

She attended Ricks College for the next two years, and graduated in Child Care Specialization. From there, she moved to Logan, Utah, and taught at a day care center. She loved Logan and made many friends there.

Boyd and Barbara had always been friends throughout their school years, but didn't start dating until they were out of school. They lost touch with each other while Boyd was on his mission to Japan. Boyd returned home while Barbara was living in

Logan. He called her one day (with a little persuasion from his father), and that was all it took for Barbara to fall in love with him again. After many telephone calls and a few weekend visits, they became engaged in April and were married in the Idaho Falls Temple on June 11, 1981.

They decided to finish their schooling at Ricks College. In 1983, he graduated in the Beef Production Program and then moved back to Salmon, where his father-in-law, Dale Jolley, had offered him a job on the ranch. They live on Highway 28 on the Jolley Ranch, which is located on Geertson Creek. They are still employed on her father's ranch, where they farm approximately three hundred-fifty acres of hay and grain. They also have beef and dairy cattle.

Both Barbara and Boyd are actively engaged in the L.D.S. Church. Having gone through the Boy Scout ranks, Boyd became an Eagle Scout and was a Scout Master from 1983-1987. He was sustained as second counselor in the Salmon Third Ward Bishopric in September 1988, where he is now serving. Barbara has worked in the Primary Organization for the past eight years as a teacher, president, counselor, and music leader. She was recently called to teach the Mia Maid Girls in the Young Women's Program.

At this writing, they have four daughters and one son: Carrie Ann born June 15, 1982 in Rexburg, Idaho; Emily Kaye born April 11, 1985 in Salmon; Sara Marie born May 14, 1987 in Salmon; Mary Lynn born December 15, 1989 in Salmon; and Nathan Boyd born March 22, 1991, in Salmon.

—Boyd and Barbara Stokes

BACK ROW: Barbara and Boyd Stokes FRONT ROW: Carrie(standing), Mary, Nathan, Sara, and Emily(standing)

Clee and Abbie Lee Cox Stokes

Richard Clee Stokes, known as Clee, was born September 28, 1939, in Salmon, Idaho, to Richard (Dick) and Lila Whitaker Stokes in a two-room house on the ranch where he still resides, at 801 North St. Charles Street on the Lemhi River.

The ranch had been purchased by the Stokes brothers, Earl, Bob, and Dick, from Dewey Niemann in 1937.

The present day house was built in 1945, with the family having many happy memories there, sharing their love, work, music, and faith. Evenings were spent gathered around the radio listening to "Gunsmoke", "Amos and Andy", and "The Whistler".

A day's work began at the break of day and ended when the last chore was finished. A lot of good memories and everlasting friendships were made going from ranch to ranch during harvest time. The noon meals prepared by the ranchers' wives were a feast and looked forward to by all the men. Crops raised were: hay, grain, cattle, and the famous Idaho potato. The family always milked a few cows, raised chickens, plus Clee had rabbits, a horse, and a dog named Chico.

When the work was done, there was always a day off for trout fishing at William's Lake, fishing for Salmon on the Lemhi, or steelhead fishing on the Salmon River.

Family reunions and dinners were a big part of their lives, as family ties were important to them.

Clee graduated from Salmon High in 1957, where he was active in FFA; other interests were hunting and fishing. It was at this time that he went into partnership on the ranch with his father, Dick.

On June 24, 1961, Clee took Abbie Lee Cox for his bride. Abbie was born March 12, 1943, in Salt Lake City, Utah, the youngest child of Grover Cleveland Cox and Norma Helmer.

To this union were born four daughters: Cara, Paula, Jana, and Kristen.

Cara married Peter Parke; both are teachers. They live in Rapid City, South Dakota. They have three children: Megan, Courtney, and Peter Joseph.

Paula married David Tupper. They live in Challis, Idaho. David works for Cyprus Mines and Paula is the City Librarian. They have two children: Holly and James Clee.

Jana married Jack Adkins. Both are students at Western Montana College in Dillon. They have one daughter, Hannah.

Kristen attended Ricks College, and yes, believe it or not, is milking cows on a dairy in Rexburg, Idaho.

This was definitely a family farm with all the girls helping in the spuds, milking cows, weeding a large garden, and canning the vegetables for winter.

Boys would come to the barn to see if it was really

true that these girls milked cows. The girl's friends were always welcome at the home and there was always a houseful, and no empty chairs at meal times. Julie Novack and Michelle Loomis lived with them for a time. They were all involved in a multitude of activities such as cheerleading, drama, basketball, church, dance, and music.

Clee and Abbie have been members of the L.D.S. Church all of their lives, and have held many church positions, mostly with the youth.

Abbie worked at Salmon Medical Center from 1974-1984.

Dick passed away in 1980, and Clee continued to operate the ranch and established a dairy.

In 1984, Clee and Abbie purchased the ranch from Clee's mother, Lila, and continued to raise cattle, spuds, hay and dairy cattle until 1986, when the dairy was discontinued. It was at this time that Abbie went to Idaho Falls to nursing school at Eastern Idaho Vocational College.

At this writing, Clee and Abbie continue to ranch and operate "Stokes Potatoes" and Abbie is employed at Steele Memorial Hospital.

We dedicate this history to our family, past, present, and future, who have lived, loved, and labored together and hope to meet in the Kingdom of our Lord and Savior, Jesus Christ, who will finally gather all His faithful ones into their Heavenly Home.

—Clee and Abbie Cox Stokes

FRONT ROW: Courtney Parke, Megan Parke, and Holly Tupper
BACK ROW: Paula Stokes Tupper, James Clee Tupper, David Tupper, Cara Stokes Parke, Peter Joseph Parke, Peter Parke, Jack Adkins, Jana Stokes Adkins, Abbie Stokes, Clee Stokes, Kristen Stokes, Lila Stokes

Dean and Betty Wolfley Stokes

Earl Dean Stokes was born May 7, 1936, in Garland, Utah. He is the sixth of seven children born to Heber Earl and Elmina Austin Stokes. He moved with his family from Black Pine, Idaho, to Salmon, Idaho, when he was two years old.

Even as a youngster, Dean loved all sports. As he became older, basketball grew to be his favorite. When the weather was too cold to play outdoors he would wind his socks into a ball, so he could shoot indoors. It was always his desire to not only play, but coach the game.

Stokes attended the Salmon Public Schools, and graduated from Salmon High in 1954. This is where he met Betty Sheree Wolfley, who moved from Etna, Wyoming, with her parents, Edgar Rudolph and Carmen Kellersberger Wolfley, to Salmon, Idaho, in September 1951.

Betty attended and participated in many of the school activities and was the first Homecoming Queen of Salmon High School, where she graduated in 1953. She was born December 8, 1935, in Afton, Wyoming, and has always enjoyed music, learning to play piano at a very early age. She has enriched the lives of her family and many others on countless community and church occasions, sharing her talents playing the piano and organ for weddings, dances, funerals, special programs, and worship services, always uplifting others with her happy spirit and helpful hands. She has always been an ardent fan and cheer-leader for her family and friends.

Dean and Betty were married September 15, 1954, in the Logan Temple. They left for Olympia, Washington, where Dean attended and played basketball for St. Martin's College, while Betty was a

Dean and Betty Stokes

secretary for Fort Lewis Army Base.

After receiving his Bachelor of Science Degree from Brigham Young University in 1959, he returned to his home town of Salmon, to pursue his long time dream of coaching basketball.

His first years of coaching were in the A-1 classification with enrollments from three hundred to twenty-five hundred students. During these years he took teams to State two out of three years.

In 1964, the schools were reclassified from three hundred to one thousand students. This is the year the Savages left Salmon in a terrible blizzard to play for State Championship, arriving at the Pocatello Gymnasium March 18, just in time for the players to suit up before the starting horn. What excitement filled that gym when the Cinderella Savages beat Bonneville 54-53 in overtime to win the first and only A-2 State Basketball Championship in the city's history!

Competing in five state tournaments between 1963 and 1971, the Savages played for State Championship in 1970 with a 24-0 record, which is the best Salmon has ever had. The Savages were consistently a basketball power in the Idaho Sixth District and known throughout the state for their fine calibre of play. Stokes' games were always so exciting that spectators would come at least one hour early or purchase reserved seats.

He has written several articles published by *The Basketball Clinic,* explaining his philosophy of the game. Dean coached track and was Driver Education Instructor.

Coach Stokes enjoyed his eighteen years with the students and faculty of Salmon High and appreciated the fans that were loyal and faithful in supporting his teams. He left the school after being removed from his coaching duties in 1977, to be the agent for State Farm Insurance in Salmon.

Dean and Betty are parents of six children: Gary, Connie, Ray, Rita, Kent and Paula; they love being with their families and twelve grandchildren.

—Betty and Dean Stokes

Elden and Veda Pontius Stokes

Elden H. Stokes was born April 10, 1925, to Heber Earl and Elmina Austin Stokes, in Black Pine, Idaho, a small community near the Idaho-Utah Border.

Elden lived in Black Pine until 1939, when he moved with his family to Salmon, where his father, Earl, and Earl's brothers were engaged in farming. Elden worked with the Stokes brothers on the ranches and in the Stokes Brothers Dairy while attending high school and worked full time in the summers. In 1944, Elden worked for the Department of Highways. Later, he worked for the Bureau of Entomology, and managed a second hand store on Main Street.

Elden and Veda Elial Pontius were married April 15, 1948, in the Idaho Falls Temple. In the spring of 1949, Elden again went to work for the Idaho Department of Highways. With more than thirty-six years of service, Elden retired in 1984, with many of the years in the position of Maintenance Foreman of the Salmon area. In a ceremony in Boise, Elden was presented with the "Supervisor Man of the Year" Award. Since retirement, Elden has done some traveling, and especially enjoys his fishing trips to Alaska. One prize was a seventy-five pound king Salmon, caught in the Kenai River. However, Elden's greatest concern, interest, and love is his family and friends.

Veda Elial Pontius was born May 9, 1926, to Marion and Alta Radmall Pontius, in Yakima, Washington. After several moves the family made their home in Salmon on May 13, 1935. She graduated from Salmon High School with the class of 1944, and attended Ricks College. Work experience began with Dwight Stevens, when he opened Stevens Drug Store, and later as a dental assistant to Dr. Hess and Dr. Richard M. Young, and also as secretary to Homer Futter, Lemhi County's first Extension Agent. Along with raising and caring for family and involvement in many church activities, Veda sings for various church and community functions. Her hobbies include sewing, flower and vegetable gardening, and extensive travel and study in the Holy Land.

Elden and Veda have five children, who all graduated from Salmon High School and have fond memories of family, friends, teachers and of growing up with the freedoms and privileges found in this valley. Many memorable days were spent with Papa Earl fishing and learning about life.

Shirley Rae married Dann Hone. They have five children and live in Jerusalem, Israel, where Dann is an administrator at the BYU Jerusalem Center for Near Eastern Studies.

Elden Vaughn married Eleazer (Liz) Dominguez. They are the parents of six children. Vaughn is a Civil Engineer for the Uinta Forest Service.

Doyle Wayne married Susan Ellis. They are the parents of four boys. Doyle majored in economics and is a State Farm Agent in Idaho Falls.

Veda Anne (Dolly) married Sid Smith and they are the parents of five children. Sid is a security officer at INEL, and Dolly is employed at the Westmark Credit Union in Idaho Falls.

Larry Scott married Karol Kirkham. They are the parents of five children, the youngest are twin girls. Scott is a Civil Engineer with a Masters Degree, working for Forsgren and Associates in Boise.

Elden and Veda still live on a small ranch north of Salmon at the confluence of the Lemhi and Salmon Rivers. They place much value on the friendship and support of the many good people living in this beautiful Salmon River Valley. They express thanks to all the teachers, city and county administrators, merchants, and all who have worked and lived down through these many years, to make this a wonderful place to live.

—Veda Stokes

Vaughn, Doyle, Elden, Veda, Veda Anne (Dolly), Shirley, and Scott Stokes

Heber and Mary Andreason Stokes

Mary Frances Andreason Stokes was born August 16, 1881, at Bear River City, Utah, to Danish parents, Andrew Andreason and Sophia Jorgensen. When a young girl, she moved with her family to Bothwell, Utah. Here she met Heber Stokes, her future husband.

Heber was born November 7, 1879, at Syracuse, Utah to William Stokes and Mary Jane Pilkington (both born in England). Heber's folks moved to Bothwell when he was a young man. Frances and Heber were married in the Logan Temple on May 1, 1899. They made their home in Bothwell.

Seven children were born to them there, five sons and two daughters. One little girl, Faye, got diphtheria and passed away February 13, 1913. They lived in Bothwell for fifteen years, accumulating a home and an acreage across the street from the church and school. In 1914, they homesteaded a dry farm in Black Pine, Idaho. They were active members of the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-Day Saints. Frances was President of the Relief Society for many years, and Heber was Superintendent of the Sunday School for some time. Three children were born to them after they moved to Black Pine, two sons and one daughter, making ten children: Earl, Mildred, William, Archibald, Leonard, Richard, Rhoda, Lyle, Robert, and Faye.

Crops were poor because of a lack of moisture. Heber secured a job as a government trapper to support his large family. He was bit by a poisonous deer fly and became very ill and was partially paralyzed the last four years of his life.

He died July 1, 1925, in Salt Lake City, Utah. Burial was in the Bothwell Cemetery. The three older children were married by then. Earl was married to Elmina Austin, Mildred to David Anderson, and William to Edith Mills. Archibald married Hazel Mortensen two days after Heber's funeral.

Frances, a widow at forty-two, was left with three boys and one girl to raise. She was fortunate to have a small government pension. They had taught their children to work and help out and had enough to get by on. Frances was a woman to be admired. She loved her family and they loved and respected her. She was a very good lady, and helped everyone. She had many friends and a large posterity. She fed many people besides her own family. It seemed she always had extra people, and they were always welcome.

Frances used to direct plays and productions while in Black Pine and in Salmon. She loved people and was loved by them.

She had a great sense of humor. Frances was a very large woman, and she would often tell jokes on herself. For example: She was riding on a crowded bus, several women were standing in the aisle. She whispered to a boy near her and said, "Why don't you stand up so one of those ladies can sit down?" and the boy answered, "Why don't you stand up, and they can all sit down?" She enjoyed a good joke, and was a very entertaining person.

While she lived in Black Pine, all her children were married but Robert. Leonard married Kate Bouwhuis, Richard married Lila Whitaker, Rhoda married Laurence Higley, and Lyle married Luenna Garbanati.

In 1939, Frances sold her home in Black Pine and moved to Salmon, Idaho. She purchased a two story house on the bar.

Robert married Katheryne Whiting in 1941.

Frances lived on the bar until 1946, when she sold her home and moved in with her son, Bob. She made her home with them until 1953. She lived with her other children for the next several months. On January 12, 1954, while at her son, Dick's, home she passed away quietly in her sleep.

She was buried in Bothwell Cemetery beside her husband, Heber, and little girl, Faye.

—Robert Stokes

Mary Frances Stokes

Heber Earl and Elmina Austin Stokes

Heber Earl Stokes, born February 22, 1900, in Bothwell, Utah, son of Heber and Mary Frances Andreasen Stokes, was the oldest in his family of ten children.

Elmina Austin Stokes, born December 15, 1904, at Dayton, Idaho, daughter of Philo W. and Elizabeth Waddoups Austin, was the seventh of eleven children.

Earl and Mina, members of the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-Day Saints, were married in the Logan Temple on September 26, 1923. They had seven children, one child died in infancy.

Earl was called to serve two missions in Indiana for the church. He served as Bishop of Black Pine Ward for fourteen years and was a leader of strength to the people in the little community. He was postmaster for thirteen years, and one of the very few who owned an automobile, which he used on many occasions for missions of mercy and compassion.

Earl loved sports, especially basketball and fishing. There is a spot at William's Lake named Stokes Point, where he stood fishing.

Earl, Mina and family moved to Salmon in 1939, where they ranched with the Stokes Brothers. Earl served as ASC County Committee Chairman for over twenty years. He served on the hospital board for several years and was State Potato Inspector. He enjoyed his work and association with people and was loved by all who knew him. The Salmon River Stake of the L.D.S. Church was organized October 18, 1953, with Earl sustained as the new Stake President by Apostle Harold B. Lee. He was a great leader and organizer with great love for his fellowmen. He spoke at many funerals for people, both members and non-members of the L.D.S. Church.

Mina was always very devoted to her husband, children, relatives, friends and her church. She served in many capacities of the church, including Relief Society President, Young Women's President, and taught in the different auxiliaries. She had a great love for young people.

Mina never believed in being idle. She loved flowers; her garden and yard were always well kept and beautiful. She was an excellent cook, preparing and serving for numerous guests and family members. She believed in the cliche, "Anything worth doing, is worth doing well." She was an excellent seamstress, making her own patterns for her daughters' dresses. Her hobbies included sewing, crocheting, tatting and quilting. Many remarked that her quilting looked as if it had been done by a machine because it was so perfect.

Mina died October 10, 1963. Earl died January 1, 1970. Both are buried in the Salmon Cemetery. Following are their children, spouses, grandchildren, great-grandchildren.

Elden H. Stokes married Veda Pontius. They had five children: Shirley Rae, Elden Vaughn, Doyle Wayne, Veda Ann, and Larry Scott. Shirley Rae married Dan Hone and had five children: Jason, David, Joseph, John and Kathleen. Vaughn married Eleazar (Liz) Dominguez and had six children: Mary, Cathy, Carey, Earl, Rebecca and Alta. Doyle married Susan Ellis and had four children: Matthew, Douglas, Jared and Derek. Veda Anne (Dolly) married Sid Smith and had five children; Shay, Teena, Veda Anne, Saralyn, and Angelena. Larry Scott married Karol Kirkham and has five children: Steven Scott, Amy Karol, Elden Dale and twins, Julie Veda and

Vera Stokes (twin) married Ray Edward Infanger. They had seven children: Judy Kay, Erlene Ann, John Neil, Linda Marie, James Robert (Jim Bob), Mina LaVerne, and Val Neldon. Judy Kay married William Studebaker and had four children; Tona, Robert, Tyler, and Chase. Erlene Ann married Loren Arfmann and had five children; Jason, Lori, Ryan, Amy and Chase. John Neil married Debra Bailey and had five children; Ray, Jill, Lisa, Mike, and Lana. Linda Marie (Cindy) married James Hone and has five children; Jamie, Bradley, Brian, Richard and Jaclyn. Jim Bob married Sharon Weeks and has four children; Earl, Craig, Emily, and Branden. Mina LaVerne married Richard Sessions and has three children; Jessica, Todd, and Tiffany. Val Neldon married Viki Harvey and has two children; Cody and Kyle.

Verna Stokes (twin) married Robert Clark. They had seven children: Douglas, Robert S., Terri Lynn, Joseph Sevey, Margaret Lorraine, Jay Austin, and Elden Dean. Douglas married Mila Mitchell and has one child, Christene. Robert S. married Wendy Williams and has five children; Robert, Chase, Christopher, Kathleen, Callie. Terri Lynn married Gregg Taylor and has two children, Samuel and Mathew. Joseph Sevey married Janice Parker and has two children, Jacob and Andrew. Margaret Lorraine married James Edwards and has two children, Kelli and Adam. Jay Austin married Jill Faldmo.

Phyllis Stokes married Alfred Heywood. They had four children: Roger, Mark S., Bruce, Mary Frances. Roger married Monica Mead and has two children, Corissa and Joseph. Mark S. married Linda Fackrell and has four children; Richard, Kayla, Kristalyn, and Austin. Bruce married LeNell Hancock and has four children; David, Jamie, Jacob and Beverly Sue. Mary Frances married Mike Braethwaite and has three children; Jay, Kyle and John Earl.

Earl Dean married Betty Wolfley. They had six children: Gary, Connie, Ray, Rita, Kent and Paula. Gary married Terri Thompson and has five children; Brad, Brent, Brandon, Jayson and Justin (twins). Connie married Bryant Hafen and has four children; Emily, Melissa, Michael, and Robert. Ray married Valerie Carter. Rita Kay married John Lee and has one child, Craig. Paula married Kevin Cox and has one child, Jennifer.

Sherry Lynn married Ronnie Sayer. They have five children: Ronnie Lynn, Elizabeth, Earl Troy, Angela Drew and Robyn Sherrie. Ronnie married Iana Brundin and has two children; Thera and Shelby. Elizabeth married Reuben Wallis and has two children; Troy and Eleysha. Earl married Jennifer Ward and has one child, Andrew. Angela married Rowland Johnson and has two children; Alexandria and Jennifer. Robyn married Shane Holmes and has one child, Rebekah Vera.

—Vera Infanger

J. & A. BARRACK'S
LEMHI MILLS.

Best Grades of NEW PROCESS and STRAIGHT GRADE FLOUR and Warranted as Good as Any Made in Idaho Territory.

CASH PAID FOR GOOD WHEAT.

BRAN, SHORTS AND FEED
Very Low for Cash.

Leonard and Kate Bouwhuis Stokes

Leonard Stokes was born June 23, 1908 in Bothwell, Box Elder County, Utah. He was the fifth child in a family of ten. He married Kate Bouwhuis on June 23, 1928, in Conrad, Montana.

Kate was born September 17, 1908 in Ogden, Weber County, Utah. She was the fifth child in a family of nine. Kate relates: "Before we came to Salmon River Valley in 1938, we lived in Black Pine, Oneida, Idaho. Our only child, Elvin Eugene Stokes was born February 23, 1929 in Black Pine. When our son was nine years old, we moved to Lemhi County. We settled at Baker, Idaho. Along with our household goods in one truck, we also had a load of milk cows.

Two weeks after we moved to Baker, a small branch of the L.D. S. Church was formed. Brother Leonard and I were busy and happy working in this group. There were many fun gatherings and we invited everyone in the community to join with us. Among the friends who lived there at that time were: Russell and Eunice Hartvigsen, William and Jesse Bouwhuis, and Holt and Fannie Craft. We lived in Baker for seventeen years, then moved to Salmon on October 3, 1955.

Leonard was a salesman for Grange Wholesales, out of Shoshone, Idaho. Later he and his brother, Robert started Idaho Farmer's Supply. Leonard was a partner in the business until his death.

I worked at Steele Memorial Hospital for twenty months, then took nurse's training, starting June 1, 1957, and graduated as a licensed practical nurse June 1, 1958.

I worked at the hospital until April 1963. Leonard was not well, so for the next four years we were at home most of the time. He died August 29, 1967. I have continued to make my home in Salmon. It is where I have spent many happy years and met good friends and helpful neighbors.

Our son, Elvin, and his wife, Revo, live in Odgen, Utah. We have two grandsons, Jeff and Michael Stokes, and one granddaughter, Teresa Stokes Davidson. There are four great-grandsons and four great-granddaughters. December 17, 1990, a great-great-granddaughter was born to my granddaughter, Rachel Stokes Taylor.

—Kate Stokes

Leonard and Kate Stokes

Richard and Lila Whitaker Stokes

Richard (Dick) and Lila Stokes arrived in Salmon, Idaho on April 13, 1937, on their wedding anniversary. Their children, Wynn and Golda, were recuperating from the chicken pox. They had purchased a farm owned by Dewey Niemann. They moved from Black Pine, Idaho, where during the depression, they found they could not get ahead. Dick and his brothers, Earl and Bill, made a trip to Salmon, and after the dry conditions they were used to, were bewildered by the abundant water and green grass of the Salmon Valley.

At the time they moved, their family consisted of Wynn, age four, and Golda, age seven months. Later Clee and Sheila were born to them on the ranch. Dick bid on the mail contract from Salmon to Gibtown and ran it for eight years. It was later extended to Darby, Montana. After the war, Dick devoted full time to the ranch. He raised spuds, hay and grain, and beef cattle. They also milked cows and ran a dairy for awhile. Later, Dick bought his brothers out and ran the ranch with the help of Wynn and Clee.

Eventually Wynn was drafted in the Army and went on to school, and Clee became a partner in the ranch. The brand they used on the ranch was the D/S. Some spud years they made good money and some they did not. Eventually they gave up the spud operation and settled down to a typical Salmon Valley cattle ranch.

Dick was an avid fisherman, he especially enjoyed catching Salmon and steelhead and would go whenever he could. It was really special when he could take his grandchildren along and teach them the art of fishing.

Dick died March 2, 1980 of cancer and is buried in the Salmon Cemetery.

Clee still runs the ranch and Lila lives next door to Wynn on North St. Charles. Wynn teaches school, Sheila works as a secretary at the Pioneer School and Golda lives in Logan, Utah.

Lila has always been active in the L.D.S. Church and held teaching, secretary and counselor positions in Relief Society, Primary, Mutual and Sunday School. She is also a member of the Daughters of the Utah Pioneers Chapter in Salmon. When she was president, she was instrumental in getting much of the work done on the grounds at Old Fort Lemhi. Steve Mahaffey owned the property at the time.

Lila has always enjoyed making crafts and doing handiwork and is well known for her lovely work which she has sold in her bazaars the last ten years.

At a very early age, she learned to quilt from her mother. Her children, grandchildren, great-grandchildren, nieces and nephews have been recipients of these quilts. She has also sold many

BACK ROW: Wynn Stokes, Lila Stokes, Richard Stokes FRONT ROW: Sheila Stokes, Golda Stokes and Clee Stokes 1947

quilts to avid buyers. In 1989, she received the "Quilter of the Year" Award.

She is an excellent cook and remembers the days of feeding a crew of hungry haymen or grain threshers, (as many as six or eight at a time). She always planted a garden, which helped the food expenses.

At this writing, she recently celebrated her seventy-eighth birthday and has had to cut back on much of her handicrafts because of poor eyesight. She has fifteen grandchildren, twenty-five great-grandchildren and more on the way.

—Wynn Stokes

Robert Wayne and Katheryne Whiting Stokes

Robert Wayne (Bob) Stokes, former Lemhi County businessman, was born November 5, 1914, at Bothwell, Utah, at his grandmother's home. His parents were Heber Stokes and Mary Frances Andreason. He lived all his life in Black Pine, Idaho, until he moved to Lemhi County.

In 1937, Bob and two of his brothers, Earl and Richard, moved to Salmon and purchased several places; the Niemann Ranch across the Lemhi, the Conley Ranch between town and Lover's Lane, one half of the old Railroad Ranch north of Salmon, and a small place SE of Salmon, just past Baker, Idaho. They farmed these places and also ran the mail route to Gibbonsville and back for several years. They started Stokes Brothers Dairy, which Bob managed for ten years.

After the Stokes Brothers divided up their holdings in 1953, Bob and another brother, Leonard bought a service station north of town and started the Farmer's Co-op. They owned and ran the business called Idaho Farmer's Supply. After Leonard died, Bob bought out Leonard's wife's share. Heber, Bob's oldest son, went into partnership with him until they sold the business in 1980.

BACK ROW: Heber, Ralph, Stephen, and Jed FRONT ROW: Robert, Katheryne, Tamara and Kathy Stokes

October 18, 1941, Bob married Katheryne Evelyne Whiting, daughter of Ralph and Katheryne Irene Snyder Whiting. Katheryne was born March 27, 1921, at Pocatello, Idaho.

Bob and Katheryne have lived in Lemhi County all their married lives. They have a home on thirty acres across the Lemhi River on Kirtley Creek Road, where they have lived since March 1953. They have been active members of the L.D.S. Church. Bob was Bishop of the First Ward for twelve years.

Katheryne took L.P.N. training in 1961, and worked as a staff nurse at Steele Memorial Hospital for twenty-two years. She has been a mother and homemaker.

Bob and Katheryne are the parents of six children: Heber, Ralph, Stephen, Jed, Mary Katheryne (Kathy), and Tamara Jean.

Heber is a rancher and dairyman; he married Jean smith. They have two children, Kevin and Sarah.

Ralph works for Homes and Narver and at this writing is in Antarctica. He has three children; Trent, Jodi, and Rachel. He also has two grandsons, Tayte and Kem.

Stephen teaches school and married Susan Weeks. They have three children; Yvette, Jared and Jolie. Stephen recently finished his first year as a college professor in Ottumwa, Iowa, but has now taken a job at Ricks College.

Jed is a teacher at Leadore School, and married Donna Treasure. They have two children, Jay and Janna.

Kathy married Craig Keirnes and has four children; Chanelle, Tara, Brandon and Robbie.

Tamara married Rick Miller and has four children; Brenton, Heber, Lacey Irene and Emily Katheryne.

Many young people have lived at the Stokes' home. Heather Carpenter, a foster child, lived with the Stokes' for two years.

—Katheryne Stokes

Wynn and Patsy Wolfley Stokes

Wynn and Patsy met at a dance in the old L.D.S. Church in the spring of 1952. She was working for the U.S. Forest Service. They courted during the summer and were married August 28, 1952, in the Idaho Falls Temple; both were nineteen. They settled in Salmon, after a honeymoon to the Oregon Coast in their 1941 Chevrolet coupe. Wynn worked at the Ford Garage and Patsy worked for her dad, wrapping meat at the Alaskan Cold Storage. They lived in a

basement apartment owned by Patsy's parents.

In March 1953, Wynn was drafted into the Army and found himself in Ft. Lewis, Washington in basic training, facing overseas duty in the Korean Conflict. Patsy was able to join him and they lived in Olympia, Washington. She worked as bookkeeper for Darigold Dairy. Finishing basic training, Wynn went to radio school and became Communication Chief of the Heavy Mortar Company of the 123 Infantry Regiment of the 2nd Army Division. Out of almost two-hundred men in his company, only Wynn and one other soldier didn't have to go to Korea. With a discharge in March 1955, he worked on his parents' farm that summer, then enrolled at BYU in Provo, Utah, as an undergraduate in the winter of 1956. Graduating in 1959, their first teaching-coaching job was in Duchesne, Utah. Two years later, they moved to Rigby, Idaho, where they lived and taught school and coached for seven years.

In 1968, Wynn and Patsy moved back to Salmon, wanting their family to enjoy their grandparents, and take advantage of the hunting, fishing and camping. Wynn taught and coached football. Patsy became a Tupperware dealer. After renting one year, they bought a home on North St. Charles and remodeled it in 1972.

Wynn took a year leave of absence, and went to Western Montana College, where he obtained a Master's Degree and coached the defensive line in football. In 1978, as the Athletic Director, on his way to a meeting that fall with his wife, Patsy, they were involved in an traffic accident which almost took both their lives. Wynn came out of the hospital after ten days, but Patsy stayed forty-five days and almost died three times. Dr. Simmons of Salmon said that she had the worst total injury of anyone he had seen who survived. Her recovery was truly a miracle. Since then, she has been an active family historian and served on Idaho's Centennial Committee gathering and indexing the county vital statistics.

Patsy and Wynn have five children: Susan, Richard, Boyd, Barbara and Beverly.

Susan married Richard Sterzer. Their children are; Jared, Marnie, Amy, Brian, David and Ashley. Susan teaches piano lessons to thirty students, sings with the Chansonettes, plans to run for the school board and wants to obtain her teaching certificate. They live in Rigby, Idaho.

Richard married Keli Moscon. They have a son, Ryjul, and live in Lyman, Wyoming. Richard served a mission for the L.D.S. Church in Birmingham, England, graduated from Idaho State University, and teaches chemistry at Lyman High School.

Boyd married Barbara Jolley and lives in Salmon. Their children are: Carrie, Emily, Sara, Mary, and Nathan. Boyd served a mission for the L.D.S. Church in Tokyo, Japan; he graduated from Ricks College and operates a dairy farm.

Barbara married Blain Bradford and lives in Salt Lake City, Utah. Their children are: Hilary, Rachel and Jakob Blain. Barbara graduated from Ricks College, was a secretary at College of Puget Sound in Washington and will be working at home imputing doctors transcripts.

Beverly graduated from Ricks College, served a L.D.S. mission to Manila, Philippines, and graduated from ATI Career Institute at Vienna, Virginia. She now lives in Arlington, Virginia, and commutes to work in Washington D.C.

—Wynn and Patsy Stokes

FRONT ROW: Barbara, Wynn, Patsy, and Beverly Stokes 1979
BACK ROW: Richard, Susan, and Boyd Stokes

Allen R. and Norma Beth Stone

Allen R. Stone began his life on July 29, 1925 as a tiny two and one half pound tyke. His parents, Zed and Helen Hull Stone, shakily made him a miniature bed in a sewing machine drawer. Although Allen had a small beginning he grew to over six feet tall. He graduated from Salmon High School, then entered the Marine Corps in World War II, where he served in the Pacific on various islands. He was wounded twice; the second time brought about his return to normal life, with his Honorable Discharge in one hand and two Purple Hearts in the other.

Allen worked in and around the Moore, Idaho, area and then went to Challis, Idaho, to work on the old Rodgers Ranch. This is when he met her, the one the only love of his life.

Norma Beth was born November 30, 1930 to Joseph and Louisa Childs, in Murray, Utah. They soon moved to Salt Lake City, Utah, where Norma began her schooling. When she was nine, her mother

died and this brought about a succession of relative's homes in which she abode. At age sixteen, she was living with her sister in Challis and had taken a summer job of cook's helper, (she couldn't even boil water!), when this young, blonde, six foot, unsuspecting, cowboy started drying her dishes!

On November 8, 1947, in a plumbing shop, in Salmon, Allen and Norma were married. This marriage was to last until Allen died on December 6, 1983.

Their children were; Roxanne, Kristine, Zed, Ben, and David.

Some of the accomplishments of Allen and Norma are: Allen was one of the charter members of the Gibbonsville Improvement Association, the Quick Response Unit (a forerunner of the Emergency Medical Technicians), and was Scout Leader for many years. Norma was always beside Allen in all he strived for and accomplished, besides helping organize the Gibbonsville Community Library, and is the Gibbonsville Postmistress.

It was a bad time for Norma and her family at the loss of Allen, Rozanne (married and the mother of two), and Allen's mother, Helen Stone, but the clouds of unhappiness were broken, when Norma met and married Walt(on) Scarborough. Their marriage was solemnized on April 3, 1987, but the judge dated it to read April 1, 1987, so Norma and Walt just celebrate two days longer.

Excerpts from the Gibbonsville Gazette dated August 1969.

—Julia Randolph

Gary and Beverly Larsen Stone

Gary and Beverly Stone had their first encounter with the Salmon River as honeymooning teenagers in August 1958. Little did they realize it would later play an important part in their lives. Nine years later, they came again to the Salmon River as Laddy Dale's guest at his Panther Creek Ranch. They knew they wanted a place near the river.

It was love at first bite, when Gary, an avid fisherman, later landed his first steelhead trout, as a guest of Wes McDorman at the former Temple cabin, situated a mile upstream from Shoup. Gary and son, Bret, became regular visitors and eventually took over the Forest Service lease, purchasing the Temple cabin from McDorman. McDorman had recently purchased the Shoup Store from Frank Varin. Many enjoyable trips played an important role in family life. It became Gary's second studio to create the art works for which he has received national recognition. Since 1975, he has pursued his art career fulltime. The art form he calls wood-cut painting is carved into wood, then painted in minute

Temple Cabin at Shoup, Idaho

detail. He always hides the name "Bev" and his self-portrait in each piece. His work has been displayed in galleries from coast to coast, winning numerous awards, and been the subject of TV, newspaper and magazine articles. In 1989, he was named one of the top Idaho artists by the Park Service.

Gary Ronald Stone was born in Burley, Idaho, son of John and Thelma Tadlock Stone. A brother, Lanny Dee, was born May 18, 1944. Gary attended grade schools in Burley and Twin Falls, Idaho, graduating from Twin Falls High School in 1957. He attended BYU for two years.

Beverly Larsen Stone was born June 13, 1939, in Twin Falls, Idaho, the first of five children born to Louis and Martha Ruffing Larsen: Mary Jo (Wray) born March 25, 1942; Reggie born February 25, 1947; and Rodney born November 26, 1948. The third child, Larry, died in 1945 at the age of nine months.

Bev attended grade school at Cedar Draw Country School near Buhl, graduating from Twin Falls High School in 1957. She attended BYU for one year.

Gary and Beverly have a son and a daughter, Bret and Kali. Bret born May 18, 1959, married Michelle McManaman of Twin Falls in 1980, and has two children, Jennifer and Stephen. Kali born April 9, 1960, married Douglas Buckendorf in 1980, and has three children; Tia, Ashley and Todd.

Gary and Bev maintain a home in Kimberly, Idaho, near the Snake River Canyon. Bev has written a weekly Idaho history newspaper column since 1982, six articles each issue for Idaho Events Magazine since 1985, and freelances for various other publications. She has written and published three children's books, *The Secret of Santa Claus*, *Santa Plus Martha*, and *When Santa Giggles*. She is currently writing the fourth in her series and a book about "Mining Camps in Snake River Canyon" in Southern Idaho. Gary and Bev have presented programs for many Idaho and Northwest schools

and organizations in the past eight years. The audience watches while Gary illustrates the stories Bev tells. Subjects include: Idaho history, art, writing and the Santa Claus books.

They are active in preserving Idaho's historic past. They are credited with reporting the discovery of the Mon-Tung archeological site in Snake River Canyon and the site of the forgotten mining camp of Shoshone existing nearby. The Mon-Tung dig received a Presidential Award for "Take Pride in America" in 1990.

—Gary and Beverly Stone

Owen Tully Stratton M.D.

In his book *Medicine Man*, edited by Owen S. Stratton, University of Oklahoma Press, Owen T. Stratton describes his initial view of Lemhi County:

> Lemhi county was about the size of Rhode Island and, if flattened out, would have been about the size of Massachusetts, since most of the county stood on end. According to Percy Anderson, the many mountain streams teemed with trout, and the main Salmon and the Lemhi supported runs of Chinook Salmon, steelhead, and white-fish. The ranchers' fields produced sage hen, the spring gulches were alive with blue grouse, the duck hunting was excellent, and the mountains were filled with elk, deer, goats, and mountain sheep. All that sounded to me as though I had arrived where I wanted to be . . .

For many years, my maternal Grandfather, Eddie Edwards, allowed only paternal Grandfather Stratton and his companions to hunt at the reservoirs on his ranch. During duck season it was prudent of the residents of the county to not have a toothache, get sick, or die between 5:00 P.M. and dark, because Dentist Adams, Doctor Stratton, and Undertaker Doebler, were hunting.

Owen T. Stratton was born early October 1868, in Litchfield, Illinois, son of a doctor. He came to Salmon in 1911, where he passed away August 24, 1950.

Throughout his life he suffered or enjoyed a characteristic known as "fiddlefoot" (i.e. one who moves frequently). Although he didn't finish public school, he attended St. Louis College of Pharmacy for two years, graduating in 1889. From 1889-1894, he was in Washington Territory, spending almost two years as a Deputy U.S. Marshall. He attended Barnes Medical College in St. Louis before running out of money. Returning to Litchfield, he worked in the post office and married Kate Palmer in 1896. Unable to support them, he left her with her family and went to Winona, Minnesota, thinking he had a job as a pharmacist, only to learn the drugstore had gone broke. In Winona, he met a boyhood friend who was working with a medicine show, and persuaded Stratton to join up. Sensing richer pickings in Washington Territory, they took the show to Yakima. Between 1897 and 1904, the show was in Oregon, Idaho, Northern California, Montana and South Dakota. During flush times, they kept extra funds in the form of easy-to-carry diamonds; in flat times it was a matter of "the first one up was the best dressed". Stratton was able to send money to his wife. My Father, Paul, born in Litchfield on August 21, 1897, remembered the joy of receiving an occasional dollar, which immediately turned into candy.

In the fall of 1904, Stratton returned to Barnes Medical College, graduating in the spring of 1906. For the next year, he practiced medicine in four towns in Washington, without financial success. From 1907-08, he operated a houseboat hospital on the St. Joe River in Idaho. He then opened his practice in Mansfield, Washington, and his family joined him for the first time. He delivered Kate of their second son, Owen Scott, on September 25, 1910. When he looked at his new-born son he said, "You look like a Pete to me", and the name stuck.

A sample of his priorities was in a story my Grandmother told of one harrowing night in

Owen Tully Stratton M.D.

Mansfield. She was awakened by the sounds of fire engines at the next house, but could not convince her husband to get up. She gathered up Paul, put Pete in his carriage, and prepared to flee. Knowing she was near hysteria, the doctor got out of bed and felt the temperature of the exterior wall, and, announcing there was no danger, went back to bed.

"Fiddlefoot" is evidenced in the recording of his license to practice. Between 1907 and 1913, it was registered in Latah, Kootenai and Lemhi Counties in Idaho. In Montana between 1918 and 1933, it was registered in Cascade, Flathead and Park Counties. He was licensed in Colorado in 1924.

In 1910, he attended Chicago Polyclinic Postgraduate School, sharpening his skills in several medical fields, particularly surgery. From there, he went to Rochester, Minnesota, to observe the work of Will and Charles Mayo. In the succeeding years, Mayo Clinic supplied prompt responses to any inquiry he made. In 1913, he returned to Chicago and Rochester for another round of observations. His medical library was extensive and he spent many hours consulting his books for guidance with a knotty problem. Salmon had the nearest thing to a hospital it had ever seen, when, in 1916, he equipped a two-story house, that still stands on Fairmont between Broadway and Front, with six hospital beds and an operating room. That step brought to a close long years of performing surgery on kitchen tables or planks on sawhorses, in overcrowded rooms or outdoors.

Commissioned Captain, Stratton enlisted in the Army Medical Corps in April 1918. He was within days of going overseas, when Armistice came. Discharged, he planned to establish practice in Montana, when he received a telegram from Dr. Frank S. Wright, enticing him to return to Salmon to assist with the overwhelming epidemic of influenza. In 1924, he tried his hand as a staff member at the Tilden Health School in Denver, Colorado. His dissatisfaction increased until he resigned two years later and returned to Salmon.

After some introspection, Stratton decided he was politically a Democrat. In 1930, he ran for Idaho State Senator in a predominantly Republican county and was elected to three successive terms. Throughout his life he was explosively opinionated on a full range of subjects. His fervor and skill with words put him in good stead as a 'barker' and a politician. When, in the third campaign, he fell four votes short of sweeping one precinct, he took that to be an omen and abandoned his political career.

"Explosive" is, to me, an excellent word to describe his personality. Although he was a thorough and conscientious physician, all other matters, including opinions of patients, triggered loud and colorful pronouncements. I often wonder why the ceiling of my Grandparent's livingroom, in a brick home across from Brooklyn School, didn't show scorch marks. My gentle Grandmother silently let the tirades abate. On one occasion, however, my Father did not. When he was twelve, my Father came home in the midst of one of his Father's bombasts and thought it was directed at his Mother. He sprang to her defence, which turned the invectives on himself. The result was he ran away from home until, after four days, cooler heads prevailed.

Owen T. Stratton was never a wealthy man for more than a few weeks at a time. I frequently answered the door and was handed a couple of chickens or a basket of vegetables as partial payment on a patient's bill. His riches came in the gratitude of his patients, in the devotion and loyalty of his wife to his "fiddlefooted" ways, in his enormous pride in the accomplishments of his two sons, and his unexpressed satisfaction in his own "job-well done".

—Jo Whitcomb

Dr. and Mrs. Stratton and first great-grandchild, Jill

Chester H. and Beulah Brown Stricklan

Beulah Brown came from Idaho Falls to Lemhi County in July, 1921, with her parents, Alvin And Beulah Matteson Brown, and ten brothers and sisters. She was seventeen years old at the time, and rode horseback the entire trip. It took them several days to make the trip, stopping in Roberts, Mud Lake, and Leadore, fishing and camping along the way.

At that time, the town of Junction was just being moved to where Leadore is now. There were only a

few old buildings that had been moved in, one of which was a grocery store. The store was fully stocked with canned and dry goods that had been there for at least ten years.

They stopped to shop, thinking that they could get some extra shoes. The store had hundreds of pairs of ladies' shoes, but they had dried up until the heels were dropping off. It was such a shame to see so much stuff go to waste. The family bought two pairs of the best-looking shoes for twenty-five cents each. They were so rotten that the eyelets broke loose when they went to lace them up.

After camping a few days on Timber Creek, the family traveled on towards Tendoy, helping various ranchers with their haying and threshing. Beulah cooked for crews on the N.F. Carlson Ranch and Robertson's for One dollar a day. She then went to cook for N.F. Carlson's son at Tendoy, where she cooked in a sheepcamp wagon and used a Dutch oven. When that job was done, Beulah cooked for McNab's, the Babcock Ranch and McKinney's.

In 1923, Beulah married Chester H. Stricklan, who was born in Lebanon, Kansas, on March 15, 1891. He was the son of William, who was born in 1843, and Nancy Tout Stricklan, who was born in 1846. The couple first lived on the Carpenter Ranch at Tendoy with Chester's brother and wife, Jack and Minnie Stricklan. Their first two children, Blanch Lucille, born in 1924, and William Alvin, born in 1926, were born while they lived on the Carpenter Ranch; Lucille being born on the ranch, and Bill born in Salmon.

The family later moved to the Matt Stewart Ranch, now Snook's Ranch. Two more sons were born while they lived there, Maynard Duane (Smokey), born on the ranch in 1927, and Raymond C., born in Salmon in 1929.

The Stricklans moved several more times, living on the Keystone Ranch up Carmen Creek, up Kirtley Creek now Cockrells, Kirtley Creek near the schoolhouse, and then to a house by the railroad tracks across from the old flour mill (Millers now). Two more sons were born in this house; Richard Dix in 1934 and Robert Wendell in 1936.

From there, the family moved to Wallace Creek (Maxwells), into town one winter, then to a house owned by Steve Harp, located across the Lemhi River, and after that to a house up on the bar, where Bielbys live. A daughter, Evalyn May, was born in this house in 1940.

The Stricklan family later moved to the lower Salmon Hot Springs Ranch, then to the main Hot Springs, where the family ran the swimming pool and rented out rooms. Another daughter, Gayla Marie, was born at Stines' Maternity Hospital in 1945, while they lived in this house.

The next move was to the Ibach Ranch up the river, and later to Midway, where the family ran the gas station. In 1950, they moved to Salmon, buying a house built by Lanny Heffner. Chester and Beulah lived in this house until their deaths in 1975 and 1988.

—Gayla Kaiser

Beulah Brown and Chester H. Stricklan

John Edmund and Linda Siebrasse Stricklan

John was born and raised in Salmon, where his love of life began. Little did he know that each member of his family would have to move out of the county and state to realize what a "Gem State" Idaho really was.

His parents, Roy Thomas and Margaret Irene Stricklan, brought five boys into the world, the first of which was John in March of 1942. He enjoyed the usual boyhood dreams and sought out the usual trouble that all young men do. When he was a sophomore, he dropped out of high school and joined the Navy. Five years in the Service took him to faraway places in the Orient. When John came home from the Service, he lived with his brother in Northern Idaho.

John's future bride was Linda Kaye Siebrasse, born also in March, but two years later in 1944. She too, was the first born in her family, but of six siblings, and in Sycamore, Illinois. She attended Sycamore High School and when a senior, was Homecoming Queen, Volleyball Captain and Miss Soft Elbows, a unique sort of competition.

During the summer of 1963, she was living with her aunt and uncle in Northern Idaho, while waiting to attend an airline stewardess course in the fall at Northern Idaho State University. When she met

John, she decided against school, and they were married in February of 1964.

They moved back to Illinois, where their two children were born, Shanda Lea in February 1965 and John Thomas in March 1966.

It did not take John and Linda long to realize they were not happy in Illinois, so in 1967, John took a 1957, five-ton, Chevy, produce hauling, bed truck, lined it with plastic, and loaded the family possessions into it. With John Jr. still in diapers, they moved to Seattle, Washington, where John tested the engines in 747's for Boeing Aircraft Company. Seattle was home until an extensive lay-off created the decision to move again for the Stricklan family. But Where?

Salmon was the winning area, and in 1971, this family of four, again and for the last time—until Shanda and John Jr. were out of high school—moved to the land of milk and honey. In a '69 Ford Econoline Van, the trek to Salmon was made.

Here the Stricklans built a log home in Baker, operated a sheep operation up Tower Creek and enjoyed the many other enticing facets of life that await those who live in Idaho.

John worked at many job locations in the area, due to the economy of the time. These included: The North Fork Sawmill, The Beam Plant, Salmon Sawmill and the mines at Challis and Cobalt. Linda worked at the Saveway Grocery Store and was most known at the Sears Catalog Store. Shanda and John Jr. participated in the 4-H Program, high school team sports, and were taught the basic fundamental and moral principles that would govern their adult lives.

John E., John Jr.(Butch), Linda Siebrasse, and Shanda (Lindsay) Stricklan 1988

Upon producing this history in 1991, John and Linda are living in Wells, Nevada, where they have lived since 1984. They have built another log home there, and are strong active citizens of that small community. John works as a Correctional Officer for the Nevada State Department of Prisons, and they spend their free time working on their home, and more importantly, in Salmon on the old Gravatt Buckhorn Ranch they bought up the river, where they plan on retiring in 1997.

Their children, Shanda and John, are both married and living out of the state. Shanda attended BSU after graduating from Salmon High in 1983. She transferred to Sonoma State University in California in 1985, where she graduated with her BA Degree in Accounting. She then met and married John Lindsay in 1987 and they live in Sebastopol, California. They have one son, David, and another is due in July 1991. Her husband, John, is in the insurance business there.

John joined the Coast Guard upon his graduation from Salmon High in 1984, and when stationed in Hawaii, was attending college and taking scuba diving lessons. He fell in love with his diving instructor, Kim Andersen, a Lieutenant in the Navy. They married in 1988, in Jackson Hole, Wyoming and now live in Seattle, Washington, where John is working on his BS in Mechanical Engineering and Kim is completing her MS in Environmental Engineering.

—Shanda Lindsay

The Stroud Family

The Stroud Family arrived in Lemhi County in the early 1870's. The family was part of the migration from DuQuoin, Illinois, that included the Yearian, Reddington, and Stroud families. The early pioneers included John and Elijah Stroud and their two sisters, Elizabeth and Jane. Both of the sisters married Yearians.

The family first settled in the Leadore area, where they were ranchers. John Stroud married Jennie Todd and they had four children: Elmer, who died in World War I, Glen who married Lora Cork, Eldo who married Frances Cook and Laura who died in Junction.

Elijah Stroud married Elizabeth Lee and they had two children. Thomas J. Stroud and Carrie. Thomas married Sarah Reddington and Carrie married Dr. Hubbard, pioneer Lemhi County Dentist. Dr. and Mrs. Hubbard had two children, Lonetta and Stanley.

The Thomas Stroud family consisted of five children: Chauncey, Bess, E. Wilbur, Wilma, and Everett. Thomas Stroud was Sheriff of Lemhi County for fifteen years. He served three different terms. The longest term was from 1929-1938. He also served as a Deputy Warden at the State

Penitentiary. He and Sarah celebrated not only their Fiftieth, but their Sixtieth Wedding Anniversary. The children all lived in the Salmon area for a period of their life, but only Chauncey remained as a permanent resident.

Bess served as County Superintendent of Schools before moving to Boise. Wilbur and Wilma married a brother and sister of the Caperon family and eventually settled in the Boise area. Everett was the youngest of the family and lived most of his life in Kalispell, Montana. He was married to Rita Ryan. After she passed away, he married Jean Van Cant. She passed away in 1984. Everett passed away in November 1990.

Chauncey Stroud married Pearl Wyant and they lived on the Twelve Mile Ranch for most of their lives. Chauncey and Pearl had two children: Virginia (Klingler) and Helen (Brower), who are local residents. After selling the Twelve Mile Ranch, they moved closer to Salmon and eventually moved to South St. Charles Street. Chauncey died in 1971, and Pearl continues to make her home on South St. Charles Street. She celebrated her Ninety-Seventh Birthday on April 20, 1991.

Virginia, married Anton Harris and they had one son, Tony Harris, who is a Jesuit Priest, working in Portland, Oregon. Virginia later married Kenneth Klingler. Virginia and Ken lived in Salmon, where Virginia was an elementary school teacher. Helen married Carl Brower and they were the parents of Ronald and Judith (Billey). Helen and Carl lived in Southern California. After Carl's death, Helen returned to Salmon and now lives on Highway 28.

—Virginia Klingler
—Helen Brower

Glen Arthur and Lora P. Cork Stroud

Glenn Arthur Stroud was born at Junction, Idaho, (now called Leadore) on July 28, 1890. He was the son of John David Stroud and Virginia Bedford Turman, who were pioneers of Lemhi Valley.

Glenn worked for his father on the ranch in his early life. His father owned a large cattle ranch north of Leadore and he ran several hundred head of cattle.

He married Lora Peal Cork, daughter of Solomon H. and Hannah Abagail Cork on November 24, 1915. To this union, three children were born: Alvin Delbert born March 10, 1917, who married Francis Hurd in 1937; Lila Pearl born June 28, 1921, who married Herbert Barnett Jr. in 1940; and Marion Arthur born December 1, 1928, who married Hildegard Wolfe in 1960 in Basle, Switzerland.

About 1923, Glenn purchased the Elijah Stroud Ranch, which joined his father's ranch. He lived there and raised his family until the time of his death.

Lora and Glenn Arthur Stroud

He drove the school bus from E.R.Benedict's ranch (now the Ellsworth Ranch) for two or three years in his old Model T. Ford. The heater in the old Model T was just rocks, which had been wrapped in clothes and old blanket pieces, so you could warm your feet on them for the eight mile trip to the Leadore School. He was a member of the Leadore School Board for several years.

Glenn was a man who was held in high esteem, and was well thought of by his friends and neighbors. He was always ready to give them a helping hand.

Glenn passed away March 13, 1934, in the Rose Hospital in Salmon, Idaho, at the age of forty-three. His death was due to pneumonia. Glenn is buried in the McRea Cemetery at Leadore, Idaho. This Cemetery overlooks old Junction, and is within a quarter mile of where Glenn was born.

Lora passed away August 28, 1969, and is buried in the Salmon Cemetery in Salmon, Idaho

—Lila Driver

Virginia (Jennie), and John Stroud

John David and Virginia Turman Stroud

John David Stroud was born May 5, 1845, in Bedford County, Tennessee. He was the son of Hodge Stroud and Amy Johnson. He was one of the old pioneers of the Lemhi Valley. He came west in the late 1860's or early 1870's.

He first lived in Junction, now Leadore, then took up the Stroud Ranch located about five miles north of Leadore.

He was a very successful rancher and stockman and considered to be quite well off. He owned a large herd of cattle; however, the hard winter of 1918-19 practically broke him. He had no hay and no place to get any, and there was so much snow and the cold so severe, that many of his cattle froze or died of starvation, as did many of his neighbors cattle. Hay was impossible to buy that year. John died that winter.

John was a radical Democrat. He owned an outstanding billiard table, and was considered to be a top-notch player. He had suffered a stroke seven years before he died, and was confined to a wheel chair for the remainder of his life, however, his mind stayed clear until the time of his death.

He and his first wife, Vrania Todd, had two sons, who died very early in life: Willie Gilbert born November 30, 1868 and died January 20, 1878, and John Elbert who was born May 27, 1879 and died October 16, 1881. He and Vrania were divorced after the deaths of the children.

October 19, 1884, he married Virginia (Jenny) Bedford Turman at her father's home in Edgewook, Illinois. Her father was Bedford Turman and her mother was Delilah Silkwood.

To this union were born six children: Alta Maude born October 1, 1885 (stillborn); John Elmer born 1886 and died November 9, 1918; Glenn Arthur born 28 July, 1890 and died March 13, 1934 of angina and pneumonia; Laura Belle born December 10, 1891 and died April 22, 1902 of scarlet fever; Eldo born August 16, 1896 and died September 26, 1967 of a heart attack; James (Jim) Roy born April 25, 1899 and died August 20, 1951.

These children are all buried in Leadore, Idaho. James and Glenn are buried in the McRea Cemetery, and the others are buried in the Yearian Cemetery. John died December 7, 1918, and is buried in the Yearian Cemetery, beside his wife, Jennie, who died June 18, 1923 in Pocatello, Idaho.

John never knew his son, Elmer, had preceded him in death by one month. Elmer was serving in World War I and died in a Bordeaux, France, hospital on November 9, 1918. This was just two days before the Armistice was signed. Word was slow coming through at that time. John died December 7, 1918, and the news of Elmer's death had not yet reached Leadore.

Elmer was buried in Bordeaux, France, and later his body was exhumed and shipped home. He is buried beside his father in the Yearian Cemetery at Leadore.

—Lila Driver

Amos and Alois Tyler Strupp

Over the years, Amos made trips to Lemhi Valley with his friends, for the express purpose of some day, maybe, buying a ranch here. In 1945, he got married and the wedding trip included a trip through the Lemhi Valley. In 1958, Amos and his wife, Alois, made several trips to the valley looking for a ranch. The right ranch! One they could afford! One they could handle! One that would produce!

They found the ranch with the requirements— as well as a house, a cow and horse barn, a milk house, a log barn used for race horses, a cellar, a chicken coop, a granary, and of course, a privy. Except for the granary and the privy, everything was in a prime state of collapse and/or cave-in. The water system was a spring that ran under the road and behind the barn, with a pipe in the spring to run water from, instead of dipping a half bucket of mud and a half bucket of water. The willows and fallen leaves gave it a strange taste and a coffee color, but that was only in the spring! The bugs in the water were water purifiers and good to have.

On the first day of May 1959, they moved their household in, carrying all of the rain and mud they could soak up in a night and day on a trip through Mud Lake with the road bed torn up while a roadbed was being prepared for an oiled highway. They had hub deep mud to drive or be pulled through for thirteen miles. When they reached their new home

the trucks had to be unloaded after dark and it was snowing. The boxes were slid out of the trucks into the wash tubs and carried to the house, then, the chickens had to be unloaded, and the cow milked before they could go to bed on plastic covered wet mattresses. The pipe was gone from the spring, so the boys had to dip water with a cup to get a drink of water that wasn't thick.

One of the first things they did, was to have the house rewired and take the penny out from behind the fuse. Over the thirty-two years they've been in Lemhi County, they have drilled a well (purifiers not withstanding) and piped water to the various areas as needed. Some of the trenches were dug by hand. They built a shop with a low down roof, put support posts in the barn, made fences, calving sheds, sheep sheds, new corrals, a cellar, a house, and hope they've also built some sincere and lasting friendships. They know they have some special neighbors!

Their four children have grown up in a very good environment, and they are most proud of them; they're the most important crop they've raised. Their children are: Vinn, Randy, Pamela and Carole. All four graduated from the Leadore High School, where Randy was Student Body President during his senior year. They have learned the value of hard honest work. Without the children, they feel they could never have accomplished what they have. Alois wisely said, "We've all made our mistakes, but without a choice, how do we grow in stature? Without family and friends 'we' would be pretty small".

The Strupps have learned to appreciate the mountains, the hills, the forest and the springs, the river, even when it floods, and the wild animals in the fields. They appreciate the smallness of the Lemhi Valley as compared to the Snake River Valley. Yes, they appreciate the "I'm here if you need me" attitude of most of the people here.

—Alois Strupp

Marshall and Lila Randolph Sullivan

Lila Belle Randolph was born at the old Buster Place near Carmen, Idaho, on a stormy night June 2, 1938. She was the eighth child of Charles (Shorty) and Lucy Gillium Randolph.

The family lived at Indianola and McKay Flat, down the Salmon River, while Lila attended school at Shoup, Idaho, for the first seven years. Her father followed the war employment to Anaconda, Montana, and it was there that Lila attended her freshman year in school. Her family returned to the Salmon area, where her father worked on various ranches, until Lila graduated from Salmon High School. Following graduation, she continued her education at St. Patrick's School of Nursing in Missoula, Montana, where she graduated in June 1959.

She was first employed in the OB Department of the Missoula Hospital, and in May of 1960, accepted a much higher paying position at the Veteran's Administration Hospital in Miles City, Montana, near the home of Marshall Sullivan, whom she had met while he was a student at the University of Montana and employed as a smoke jumper.

She (Randy) and Marshall were married May 28, 1961, at Broadus, Montana. Their first child, M. Kristen, was born January 11, 1962; a second child, Heather Lynn, followed on February 3, 1964.

Randy and Marshall operated the historic "Broadus Merc", until 1969, when they sold it at the peak of the Belle Creek oil boom, and switched to nursing and teaching. Randy entered into quite an adventurous career in an area of two million acres and two thousand people with no doctor, and a clientele of people who didn't care if she was a doctor; their motto was, "Just do something". Among her many memories of that time, she has her list of survivors from ambulance calls and sundry emergencies and her nomination as an 'Outstanding Young Woman of America'.

BACK ROW: Marshall and Lila Sullivan FRONT ROW: Kristen and Heather Sullivan

Marshall has his memories of being a rancher, a grocery manager, Airborne Army officer, smoke jumper, and fifteen years as a teacher.

Together, they have their greatest achievements; their son, Kristen, who holds his MBA and resides in Missoula, Montana, and their daughter, Heather Whittington, who teaches Spanish in the Rifle, Colorado, School system.

Retirement is approaching and will be spent on the family ranch west of Broadus, Montana.

—M. F. Sullivan

Gladys Webb Swanson

Gladys was the second child of John and Mamie Abbey Webb. She was delivered by her Grandmother Webb, on July 30, 1915, (the doctor was late), near Salmon. Her sisters were Lila Mae and Jessie Faye.

In 1918, the family moved to a ranch on the East Fork of Boyle Creek. Gladys and her older sister went to school at Boyle Creek, riding their horse, "Old Nancy".

In 1923, Gladys' father served as Deputy Sheriff of Lemhi County. They lived in Salmon, where the children attended school. In 1927, John moved the family to the old Webb Ranch north of Salmon. Gladys and her sisters attended Carmen School, transported by "Old Nancy" pulling a one horse shay. When the girls were in high school, Mae drove them to school in a Model T. Ford. Gladys graduated from Salmon High School in 1934.

Gladys Swanson

In August 1938, Gladys married Kenneth Call and became the mother of: Bill, Calvin, Margaret, Dave and Loren Call, who ranged in age from nine months to ten years. Their mother had died in childbirth. The family lived at Shoup, Idaho. Kenneth was a CCC Foreman, employed by the Forest Service. A daughter, Janice, was born October 8, 1939. When the CCC camp disbanded, the family moved to Salmon; Kenneth continued working for the Forest Service.

In 1945, Kenneth and Gladys were divorced and Gladys went to work in McPherson's Department Store.

In October 1947, Gladys married Bernard Swanson, son of Gustaf Swanson, who was born in 1883 and died in 1924, and Hulda Peterson Swanson, who was born in 1885 and died in 1937. Bernard was born August 1907. Hulda and Gustaf were both born in Sweden. Gustaf worked at Gilmore, Idaho, and later purchased a ranch on Lee Creek near Leadore. Bernard's brothers were: Oscar, George, Vincent Swanson and David Manary.

Bernard and Gladys lived in Salmon. A daughter, Kathryn, was born February 1949. In 1951, the family moved to Cobalt, and lived at the minesite up Blackbird Creek. Bernard worked as a heavy equipment operator; he was a gentle, caring, laughing man. He was killed in a snow slide on February 29, 1956.

Now a widow, Gladys returned to Salmon and worked at McPherson's Department Store for the next nineteen years. Gladys and her daughters built a house in Salmon, where Gladys still lives.

Her daughter, Janice, married Sam Warren and they had one son, David. Janice died in September 1971. Kathryn, the youngest daughter, married first, Mark Gunning and second, Sidney Sturdevant. Her two children are Jennifer and Ross Gunning.

Gladys worked at Arfmann's Four Seasons for seven years. She has been retired for many years, but keeps active doing volunteer work. She works part time at the Lemhi County Historical Museum. She is an active member of the Presbyterian Church.

—Gladys Swanson

—Mrs. Pitcher wife of the business manager of the Lemhi Placer Mining company arrived in Salmon Thursday on the stage.

Gustaf Hilmert Swanson

Gus Swanson was born December 2, 1883 in Misterhult, Kalmar, Sweden, the son of Sven Peter Johansson, a shoemaker. His mother was Kristina Josefina Lundgren.

He was one of four boys. His brother, Oscar, came to America in 1902, and Gus followed in 1903. They worked at Omaha, Neb. three or four years and they came to Idaho where they worked at mining, ending up at Gilmore. They were there about three years and Gus became a mine foreman.

They were some of the lucky ones. They were working for just a year on a claim. They hit a wonderful vein of gold and made enough to buy a ranch from John and Emily Snook in 1916.

The ranch is located at the mouth of Price and Haynes Creek, and is still in the Swanson family today. Gus married Clara Elizabeth Carlson December 11, 1913. Twins were born to the couple while they were still at Gilmore in 1914, Carl and Clarence. A daughter, Siri, was born in 1919 after they moved to the ranch.

Oscar resided with the family and worked on the ranch until he died in 1941 in a horse accident in the Big Hole of Montana where they were running cattle. They had pasture in that area and summered the cattle there.

Gus died in February, 1952 and his wife, Clara passed away in December, 1947. They are buried in the Salmon Cemetery.

Carl left the ranch and went to college. He married and had three youngsters, working in Payette, Idaho for many years. He is presently living in Tempe, Arizona and McCall, Idaho.

Siri married Don Waetzig in 1939 and they had a son. Don passed away and she married Harvey Fortney, and they had two sons. She died in 1966.

Clarence stayed on the ranch and married Florence (Babe) Waetzig in 1946. A son Rodger was born in 1948, and a daughter Nancy in 1951. Clarence made a lot of improvements to the ranch and Rodger has stayed on the ranch and progressively improved it. He was Grassman of the Year in 1989. He added the former Mabey Ranch at Tendoy to the operation in 1988.

Nancy married Ron Burch in 1970 and they have two daughters and reside in Salmon where they are the owners of the Chevron Bulk Plant and Main St. Chevron.

Clarence passed away in 1988. Babe resides at the ranch and helps Rodger with the operation.

—Florence Swanson

Gus Swanson

James L. and Rosezeltha Green Swett

James Lyman Swett was born October 1, 1878, at Payson, Utah. He married Rosezeltha Green on June 7, 1903, at Vernal, Utah. He did odd jobs as a young man, including helping his dad on the ranch, herding sheep and clearing ranch land for others until he needed to go to Green River, Wyoming, to get a herd bull. He got the bull, broke him to lead, then started his route of eighty miles back home. On this route, he passed through a very fine looking valley called Lewis Allen. Lewis Allen himself had homesteaded there years before, and had passed on, leaving the valley vacant. James L. immediately saw the potential there. When he got the bull home, he went back to Lewis Allen Valley and located himself a one hundred-thirty acre ranch in what he considered the best part of the valley.

By this time, James L. and Rosezeltha had a start of cattle which they took with them to Wyoming. Also, they had three children: Minerva Jane (July 5, 1904), Alice Elizabeth (August 25, 1906), and James Wesley (September 2, 1908). Even with all the

drawbacks and handicaps, they stayed with it. They cleared the land, got enough hay to feed their cattle, and bought more cattle over the years. They had three more children; Forest Lyman (July 28, 1911), Hazel (August 12, 1913), and Shirley (September 25, 1925). Minerva married Elmer Tidwell, and they had five children. Alice married Joseph Keene and had three children. James married Georginia Harris. Forest married EmaJean Quick and they had four children. Hazel married Magnus Bevan and had two children. Shirley married June White and had four children. So James and Rosezeltha had eighteen grandchildren.

They stayed with the ranch until the children grew up and the parents grew older and could not work the place. The three youngest worked the ranch for several years, then the boys got itchy feet and wanted to get out for themselves, so there was nothing else to do but sell out. They sold the ranch in 1927, at a very reduced price, then took to placer mining for several years on the Green River.

The boys heard of Idaho and what a paradise it was for trappers, so they packed their gear and headed for Idaho. They got to Blackfoot in the early fall of 1931, and picked fruit until it came time to go trapping. By this time, they had heard about Shoup, how wild and unsettled it was. They headed there and found it to be just what they were looking for. They settled down and got prepared for a winter of trapping, then sent for the old folks and little sister, who arrived at Shoup on November 7, 1931. They all wintered at MaKay Flat and the boys packed up into Pine Creek and set up a temporary trapping camp.

Then came the recreation, lots of dances at the Shoup School house. They were wild and feverish and lots of fun. That was where little sister met Magnus Bevan. March 3, 1932, they were married in Salmon. By then, spring had broken and everybody was on the move. The boys and the old folks left and went back to Blackfoot where they got work. Later, they got a placer mine at Lowman, which they worked till both of them died. They are buried at Boise.

Magnus took his wife across the river to his ranch and they lived there for ten years. Their two children were born there; Verda in 1933, and Hilliard, in 1937. They sold that ranch to Ed Hagel and moved to Beaver Creek on Panther Creek. There they spent the next twenty years farming. Eventually, they gave the ranch to their son, Hilliard. He still owns and leases it out.

—Hazel Beven Rood

HELLO! HELLO! HELLO!
The Railroad Is Coming!
A NEW SHOE SHOP IN TOWN

Hannah Wilcox Swift

Hannah Wilcox Swift was born September 20, 1970 in Wellsville, Cache, Utah, the daughter of Thomas Jefferson and Presinda Jane Wilcox. She came from a family of eleven children. She spent her early life in Utah, and as a young woman, lived and worked in Salt Lake City, Utah.

She married James Swift in 1894. The couple moved to Hailey, Idaho, and a short time later, moved to the Blackbird and Forney area. Mr. Swift worked in the mines; Hannah was postmistress and ran a general merchandise store.

In 1897, they moved to a ranch at the mouth of Wimpy Creek at Baker in Lemhi county. Three years later, they divorced, so that she, as a single person, could homestead on some land adjoining their ranch. James Swift was to keep the lower place.

Hannah filed on land at the top of Pratt Creek. She lived in a log cabin and grubbed the sage brush and willows and piled and burned them by hand. She built fences and dug ditches so she could raise some cows and enough feed for them. Before long, she had a place fixed for a garden, orchard, and berry patch. Her horses and cows were special to her, and she took very good care of them. She owned especially fast buggy horses. When she needed supplies, or a piece of machinery needed repairs, she would hitch her horse to the buggy and make a fast trip to Salmon, thirteen miles away. She gave places on the ranch names such as "Gophertown" and "Coyote Draw". She gave names to many of her stock cows. In the fall of the year she would ride out in the hills on her horse and call them by name, and the cows would follow her back home.

Later the work load called for help and she had several different hired men.

She had a keen mind and was very shrewd. She treated people fairly and expected the same in return. Her log cabin burned down, so she had a comfortable, two-bedroom, frame house built. She had two daughters, Hazel and Doris, who both preceded her in death.

Hannah Swift died June 28, 1959, in Salmon, Idaho, at the age of eighty-nine. She was buried in the Salmon Cemetery. She was survived by two grandchildren.

—Emma Herbst

Robert Owen and Mary Olive Manfull Swift

Robert Owen Swift and Mary Olive Manfull were married at Mrs. Hamilton's home (Second house from the corner next to Frazier house). They were married on July 16, 1908.

The young bride was born in Salmon on February 16, 1890, to Stephen Gardner Manfull and Naomi Emmons Manfull. Owen was born in Hailey, Idaho, to James Owen Swift and Alice Valate Ellsworth on January 9, 1881.

Two weeks after the young couple were married, they and two of their friends, Herb and Violet Christensen, left Salmon. As in the days of the Old West, they hitched the team to their covered wagon and headed to the "Big Hole Country" of Montana. They traveled past old Gibbonsville and in good time reached their destination.

The two couples pitched tents and the ladies set up housekeeping. Meanwhile, the men started working in the hay fields. Within a short period of time they decided to sell their wagon and team. That money was added to the wages they had earned and they traveled to Boise, Idaho. While at Boise, they lived in a house just below the University.

April of 1909, they returned to Salmon to wait for the birth of their first child. The trip from Boise and past Redrock, took two days by stage. Olive was exhausted when they finally got 'home'.

They stayed with Mrs. Swift's parents, Stephen and Naomi Manfull, in a house built for the Manfull family on Broadway Street. Here Kenneth Robert Swift was born on June 9, 1909.

They moved back and forth between Boise and Salmon, until the birth of their second Child, a daughter, Dorothy Irene Swift was born on March 7, 1911, in Salmon.

Owen and Olive were industrious people and sometime after Dorothy was born, they bought a restaurant from a local Chinese cook. The restaurant was named The Palace. The restaurant was very successful and their main competition came from Owen's brother, Bill, who ran a different restaurant.

The family once again moved to Boise, but this time on a part-time basis. In 1922, Owen was to serve a term as Lemhi County Representative. He worked hard and enjoyed the opportunity to learn the ways of government, but he was more than happy to return to Salmon when his term was over.

Owen was always interested in selling insurance. He began a long term relationship with The New York Life Insurance Company. He made an enviable record and was awarded a membership in the Two Hundred Thousand Dollar Club.

Owen and Olive were warm affectionate people, who were well liked by all who knew them. Owen played baseball for the Salmon men's baseball team, and pitched many a successful game.

They both ran a couples' club, which met at the Odd Fellows Hall. Here they would dance or play cards of just socialize with friends and neighbors. In the early part of their marriage, they participated in the Costume Affairs and would usually dress in creative costumes similar to the costumes worn by their good friends, Walter and Grace Fox.

Olive and Owen, Olive's sister Sadie Fordyce and her husband Sam, and Olive's parents, spent one summer panning for gold in Kirtley Creek. The women filled sacks with dirt and the men hauled the dirt to the sluice box by the stream. The process was repeated over and over again, and it turned out that they had a fairly successful summer.

Owen died in their home on Main Street, on September 30, 1930. Olive found what work she could. She worked with Stella Carpenter as librarian, cleaned people's houses, worked at a bakery owned by Tom Benedict and did other work as was needed. She was able to support herself and helped her children to establish their lives.

On November 2, 1942, she married a long time friend, Chris Hardman. They lived out their lives together in the home on Main Street. After Chris died, Olive went to live in the Bella-Vista Apartments on Water Street. She died on August 21, 1981.

—Margaret Benedict

Dorothy Swift, Owen Swift, Kenneth Swift, and Olive Hardman Swift

Lillie Benedict Swinyer

Lillie Benedict Swinyer was born August 2, 1906, at Gibbonsville, Idaho, the sixth child of twelve children born to Ernest and Jessie Benedict. Three years later, the parents purchased a ranch eight miles north of Leadore, where they were to spend the balance of their lives. Lillie started school at the age of five years in an improvised bunkhouse on the ranch, but by the following year, the neighbors had banded together and built a larger log building at Cottom Lane to accommodate more students.

In 1920, they started going to school in Leadore, where she was graduated from high school in 1923. In 1924, she enrolled in the summer session of the Lewiston State Normal School for nine weeks of classes, which allowed her to start teaching, at the age of eighteen in the Lee Creek School. She taught grades one through eight and boarded with the Swinyers, who lived on a neighboring ranch. She rode horseback to and from school; her students used the same type of transportation. The snow was deep and the roads were not graded in those years. It was her custom to stay on at the school for a short time after hours to correct papers and prepare for the following day. On one particular day, when she started for home, there was a cold wind blowing and visibility was poor. As she went along, she saw a riderless horse off some distance away, sort of moving around in a small circle. She thought it unusual behavior, so she rode over, and as she got closer, she saw a small child holding on to the reins. One of her students, Russell Robertson, had somehow fallen off, or gotten off to walk because of cold feet. In the driving snow, he had lost his direction, and didn't know which way to go, and was getting pretty cold. Having a gentle horse, she took him up with her, and got him safely home. After that, they had the older children stay with the younger ones until they got home, if the weather was severe.

The following summer, she took more classes at Albion State Normal School, and then taught for the next two years at Leadore.

Since boarding at Swinyers, she and Charles, the oldest son, had been seeing each other. They were married in Baker, Oregon, in 1927. He had completed a barber's course, and they made their home in Boise. For the next few years, she taught in schools at Emmett, Ola, and Gross, while he remained at his job in Boise.

After earning the necessary credits at summer sessions and attending three terms at Albion State Normal, she was issued a Primary Life Diploma on December 2, 1932.

In 1942, they returned to Lemhi, where he helped for a time on the Benedict Ranch. They were needing grade school teachers at Leadore, so she went back to work in the fall of 1943. They moved to Lemhi in 1944, to manage the Lemhi Merc. They were there for five years. They left the store and bought the Joe Murphey Place and she later resumed teaching at Leadore.

In 1960, they moved to Salmon, where Charles worked for the Fish and Game Commission, and Lillie enrolled in the summer school program in 1961, at Western Montana College at Dillon, Montana, eventually earning a Bachelor of Science Degree in Education. She taught third grade in Salmon for nine years, retiring in 1970.

Mrs. Swinyer was a dedicated, loving, and caring teacher. She took a great interest in every child she taught, but especially those who had problems, either socially or academically. For those, she enlisted the help of all the other students, making it a team effort, to make things as pleasant and helpful as possible.

She was to attain a remarkable degree of success with this approach, especially in the cases of those who were having social problems. It seemed that acceptance and kindness could work wonders with young children. Since she and Charles had no children of their own, her students became her family in a sense, and they were corresponding and keeping in touch with each other for many years after the school experience. Second only to parental influence comes a teachers' opportunity to shape a child's life. By her interest, encouragement, and the co-operation of the other children, she managed to give many children the self-confidence and skills they needed to achieve a better way of life. Since the strength and well-being of a country depend on the quality of its citizens, she filled a need and served her country well.

—Marian B. Amonson

See photo in "It All Happened At The Schoolhouse", in Volume I

Roscoe and Jeanine Tanner

Roscoe and Jeanine Tanner purchased D and D Distributing for Tanner Distributing, and moved their family to Salmon on March 19, 1981, after selling their dairy farm in Nyssa, Oregon.

Roscoe was born June 16, 1937, in Emmett, Idaho, the third of seven children born to Rollo G. and Nellie F. Tanner.

Jeanine was born September 8, 1929, in Nyssa, Oregon, the fourth of six girls born to Edward Ray and Harriet Eva Stacey Drown.

John Edward was born June 3, 1958. He attended Nyssa schools graduating in 1976. He attended Ricks college one year before serving a two year LDS mission in Germany and Switzerland from July, 1977, to July, 1979. He returned to Ricks college the fall of 1979. He married Shonna Barney from Menan, Idaho, on April 25, 1980. They moved to Lebanon, Oregon, where John attended Oregon State at Corvallis until late fall, 1983, when they moved to Salmon opening his own business, Tanner Electronics. They moved to Idaho Falls Idaho in September of 1987 to work with EG & G.

Pamela Jo was born 22nd August 1959, and attended school in Nyssa, Oregon, graduating in 1977. She went to Ricks College one year. She worked in Nyssa for awhile then moved to Boise to work until moving with her family to Salmon. She attended Idaho State University in Pocatello, graduating with a degree in technical typing. She married Scott Kimball of Grace, Idaho, December 16, 1983.

Korlin Zane born on September 7, 1961. He attended school in Nyssa, Oregon, graduating from Nyssa High in 1979. He attended Ricks College before leaving on a two-year mission for the LDS Church in the Apia Samoa Mission from November of 1980 until November of 1982, returning to join his family in Salmon. He worked in the family business. He married Judith Merrell the May 20, 1983. He returned to college, attending Weber State in September, 1983. He graduated from Weber in June, 1989, with a Masters degree in accounting. He joined the accounting firm of Ernst and Young in Salt Lake City, Utah.

RaShawn Lee was born the August 14, 1968. She attended school in Nyssa, Oregon, until moving to Salmon and entering Salmon schools in the seventh grade. She was active in music, playing in the band and with the high school drill team. During her Senior year, she played volleyball and was chosen for the all-star team. After graduating in 1986, she attended Ricks College. She then moved to Bountiful, Utah, to work for American Investment Bank. She married Timothy Fowler on December I, 1990.

FRONT ROW: Delanee, Jeanine , RoShawn & Stacia BACK ROW: John, Roscoe, Karlin & Pam

Delanee Ann was born the August 25, 1969, and attended school in Nyssa, Oregon, until moving to Salmon in the sixth grade. She enjoyed sports all through junior high and high school. She went to the State Tournament with the Volleyball team her Senior year. She went to the State track meet three years. After graduating from Salmon High School in 1987, she went to BYU, studying sports medicine. In April 1990, she left on an LDS mission to the German Democratic Republic Mission in Dresden East Germany. She has witnessed the reunification of and the many changes in Germany.

Stacia Lynn Tanner was born the March 11, 1971. She attended school in Nyssa, Oregon, until moving to Salmon her fourth grade year. She played in the school band beginning in the fifth grade until graduation. She enjoyed sports playing volleyball, basketball and track, going to State tournament in track for three years. After graduation in 1989, she went to Ricks College graduating in May of 1991 with an Associates Degree in Computer Information Systems.

—Jeanine Tanner

Ira Dean Taylor

Ira Dean Taylor was born on June 12, 1940, on the family farm in Charleston, Vermont. He was the youngest of six children born to Herbert Roy and Erema (Foster) Taylor. As a child Ira must have been very active. He always wanted to do things on the farm that he could not do, like milking the cows or mowing the hay. When he was four years old he decided to go to school, so he "ran away from home" to go to school. Of course, school was not far from home. Much to Ira's disappointment, he was not quite old enough for school, and he had to wait until the following year when he was five. By this time, however, Ira no longer wanted to go school, so he "ran away from school" and went home.

Everything evened out after that and Ira went to school. When he was seventeen, Ira joined the Army. That was on January 14, 1958. While in the Army, he was stationed in the States for about a year and in Germany for two years. He was discharged on December 24, 1960. Upon his return home, he became re-acquainted with Nancy Lee Broome, a girl he had known since he was a child. Nancy came from a very large family. She was the youngest of thirteen children born to Theodore and Laura (Labounty) Broome.

Ira and Nancy were married on January 11, 1962 in St. Johnsbury, Vermont, and over the next two years, they had two daughters. Deborah Lee was born on September 18, 1962, and Patti Jane was born on September, 1963; both were born in St. Johnsbury.

In 1964, Ira and a brother-in-law, James Carpenter, decided to "go West." They settled their wives (Nancy and her sister Patricia) and children all in one house so expenses could be shared, then loaded a few personal belongings into a jeep and headed out. Their destination was Alaska, but they only made it halfway. When they came over Lost Trail Pass into Lemhi County, Idaho, they decided Alaska could wait. And it has. To this day, Ira has never been to Alaska. Ira and Jim went to work right away, taking only a short time off to move their families out.

Ira and Nancy's third daughter, Connie Ray, was born in Salmon on May 15, 1966. They continued to live in the Salmon area for the next several years until they were divorced in late 1970. Nancy stayed on in Salmon and later married Mannie D. Foster. Ira went back to Vermont for almost two years. He came back to the Salmon area in 1972 where he met Christina Marie (Randolph) Raymond. They were married on October 31, 1972.

Ira and Christine Taylor currently reside at their home in Gibbonsville. Ira's three daughters are all grown and have families of their own. Deborah and her family currently live in Elko, Nevada. She has two children. Lacey Elizabeth, age seven and Tyrell Dean, age three. Patti and her family currently live in St Johnsbury, Vermont. She has three children. Krystina Louise, age seven, Jamie Lynn, age six, and Charity Ann, age four. Connie and her family currently live in Millbrook, Alabama. She has one child, Ashley Dawn, age six.

Christina's son, Curtis, has a daughter Amanda Jo, age three. Curtis drowned in Williams Lake at age nineteen on July 26, 1987.

—Christina M. Taylor

William E. Taylor

William E. Taylor, age seventy-five years, passed away at the Rose Hospital in Salmon, Idaho, on February 8, 1933, following a brief illness caused by influenza. He was widely known over the County, particularly in mining circles. He left behind many friends who regretted his passing.

Mr. Taylor was an expert amalgamator and it is said that during his many years residence in Lemhi County, he had operated mills in nearly every mine in the County. His first venture after coming to Lemhi County was to operate the mill at the Kentuck mine in about 1886 or 1887. His last work was a the Ranger mine where he operated the mill during the winter. His ability in that line of work was unquestioned.

William Taylor was born in Plumas County, California, on March 29, 1858. He came to Idaho in 1885, locating in the Coeur d'Alenes where he followed mining for a year. He then came to Lemhi County, which was his home from that time. In 1890, he was married to Mrs. Anna Callahan and to this union one son was born, W.R. Taylor, who lived at Shoup. His wife, Anna, preceded him in death in July of 1928. they are both buried in the Salmon City Cemetery. Mr. Taylor was survived by his son, William R. Taylor; a step-son, Ed Callahan, and a step-daughter, Alta Burton, all of Shoup; and four brothers, all of California.

—History Committee

Ferril and Esa Kingsbury Terry

Ferril Terry was one of the country's last, if not the very last, stagecoach drivers. He was born on April 15, 1884, in Salt Lake City, Utah, the son of Joel and Lucilas Terry. Upon the death of his mother when he was six years old, he came to Salmon, Idaho, with his father. The senior Terry became the stagecoach driver from Red Rock, Montana, to

Salmon via Armstead, Horse Prairie, Trail Creek, over the Bitterroot Mountains through Lemhi Pass and down Agency Creek. When Joel Terry died a few years later, Ferril succeeded him in driving the stage, although only sixteen years of age.

Esa Kingsbury was born on March 9, 1885, in Minnessela, South Dakota, one of the four children born to George and Adelaide Kingsbury. The other children were: Grace (married George Francis); Allegra, who married Frank Writtenhouse, the architect who designed the Lemhi County courthouse; and Henry Earl, who married Amy May Roberts, daughter of Thomas and Adeline Roberts. In 1892, Esa went to Lead City, South Dakota, with her parents. She grew up there and received her schooling. In 1902, the family moved to Salmon, Idaho, where George bought a livery barn and saddle shop.

Esa Kingsbury and Ferril Terry were married on June 30, 1903. They operated a ranch on McDivett Creek for a number of years which is now owned and operated by Harold and Alice Hanson. Ferril Terry was also a freighter into the Salmon River country, prior to the coming of the railroad in 1910, and he held the mail contract from Salmon to the boom town of Leesburg, via Forney, for a number of years. He was employed by the Forest Service for a number of years, and for several years, was a foreman with the CCC during its heyday in the county.

Ferril and Esa Terry

In 1932, they purchased the Cabin Creek ranch and store at Forney, which they operated until 1940. At that time, they came to Salmon to make their home. Esa died on June 28, 1953, in Steele Memorial Hospital after a brief illness.

Surviving her were her husband, Ferril, one daughter, Josephine Miller, of Boise; the following grandchildren, Dixie May Hansen, Bernice May and Dexter Adele Dean, Zenis and Ferril Terry Miller; one great-grandson; one brother, H. Earl Kingsbury, of Salmon; two sisters, Allegra Rittenhouse of Glendale, California; and Grace Francis of Randall, Washington. Two daughters preceded her in death, Helen Terry and Georgien Dean. Georgien married Ralph Dean and they had three daughters.

After his wife died, Ferril moved to Boise to be near his daughter, Josephine, and family. He passed away there on October 24, 1955. He had one brother, Jack Flamm, of Rexburg, Idaho; one sister, Lila Goeckner, of Twin Falls, Idaho; and two more great-grandchildren as survivors. Both the Terrys are buried in the Salmon cemetery.

Information taken from Obituaries in *The Recorder-Herald* and from D.U.P. manual, and also the personal knowledge of Scott Brown.

—History Committee

Preston Thatcher

Judge Preston Thatcher was not a native of Lemhi County. One of eight children, he was born on January 25, 1895, in Bedford, Wyoming, to John B. and Sarah Ellen Thatcher. In his youth, he lived in numerous farming areas in Wyoming and Idaho.

His early schooling was in Star Valley, Wyoming, and Challis (Idaho) High School. He graduated from Shelley High School after discharge from the U.S. Army at the close of World War I. During that war, he served two years in the Medical Corps at an evacuation hospital in France. He held the rank of sergeant.

He studied law at the University of Utah and graduated in 1926 with an LLB cum laude. While attending the University, he married Eva C. Hudson. Their daughter, Margaret Ellen, was born in 1925, and their son, Preston Hudson, was born in 1927.

He practiced law in Bountiful, Utah, from 1927 to 1936, serving one term as Davis County Attorney. During that time, he was an officer in the Utah National Guard and received special Field Artillery Training at Fort Sill, Oklahoma. He resigned as Captain upon moving to Salmon in 1936.

He loved Idaho, especially the Salmon River area. He was active in the American Legion and Rotary. He had a wide range of interests including mining, geology, architecture, history, current events, travel improvising, and inventing. He never walked into a house without mentally figuring how to remodel it.

He remodelled the old Minor Brown house on the "bar," where he lived, and built the Thatcher Building on Main and River Street, adapting the furnaces in both to burn sawdust. One used a hopper system and the other an auger system to feed it. He bought several rental houses and helped start Lemhi Creamery.

He was not an astute businessman, however. Like the old-fashioned doctor, he often accepted "fees in kind," and we frequently enjoyed such diverse things as free movie admissions, frying chickens, apples, fancy work, and once, even a load of 16-inch hydraulic mining pipe. Sometimes, it was a challenge to find uses for them.

His ventures into mining, the creamery, the Thatcher Building, and the rental houses were ill-timed and not successes for him. The Korean War intervened, and buildings emptied out.

Then he was appointed District Judge in 1948, which necessitated his moving to Blackfoot. He presided as 6th Judicial District Judge until his death in 1968.

After his death, his wife, Eva, and son, Preston, moved to Boise, and later to Portland, Oregon. Eva died in 1983. Margaret and Preston both live in Portland. She is married to Alfred Twelves. They have two children and four grandchildren.

—Margaret E. Twelves

Judge Preston Thatcher

Charles C. Thomas

Charles C. Thomas was born on April 1, 1905, at Fort Bridger, Wyoming. He was the second child of Will H. and Emma Cross Thomas. His three brothers are now deceased, and his sister, Mary, and her husband, Henry Dahlquist, have lived near Pocatello for many years. Will H. Thomas was a rancher and country school teacher in Wyoming, as was his mother before him. Charles graduated from high school in Mt. View, Wyoming, in 1925, having had to stay out of high school for two years to drive the mail route from Mt. View to Burnt Fork — driving mules or horses on a buckboard. He herded sheep for ten years because in those days the monthly wages for a sheepherder was $40 while it was only $30 for cowboys.

Charles married Estelle E. Montgomery in Arco, Idaho, on June 2, 1930. Estelle, the daughter of "Monty" and Estelle Montgomery, was born on November 4, 1912, in Baker, Oregon. Three children were born to them: Edna K., born June 28, 1935, in Piedmont, Wyoming; Will H., born on August 22, 1937, in Robertson, Wyoming; and Charles Lynn, born May 17, 1943, in Salmon, Idaho. Charles and Estelle ranched at Robertson until Estelle's health demanded that they move to a lower elevation. They came to Lemhi County in February of 1943, and purchased a ranch from Charles and Bertha Rose. This has been home to the Thomases to the present day.

This property is four miles North of Salmon, bordering the Salmon River and Finstur Creek. The original ranch was homesteaded by Jacob Finstur and was patented in 1893. On Finstur's death, it was bequeathed to James M. McPherson. Later, he sold it to August and May Rose and Charles and Bertha Rose.

In his early days on the ranch, Charles raised cows and a few sheep and milked as many as fifteen cows by hand. On August 12, 1952, Estelle died.

Charles married Virginia Arwine on September 19, 1953, in Prosser, Washington. Virginia was born July 29, 1922, in Seattle, Washington, the oldest of the two children of Ray J. and Jennie Howk Arwine. Virginia came to Lemhi County in the fall of 1940 and spent the following year in Salmon or in Lemhi, working on the Ramirez and Yearian ranches. She attended Lewiston State Norman School from 1941 to 1943 and then started her teaching career. She taught in Washington and Idaho — at Bonners Ferry and at the Big Flat and Upper Carmen schools in Lemhi County. In 1961, she began teaching in the Salmon Pioneer School — teaching first or second grades until her retirement in 1986.

Charles and Virginia have two daughters: Ann L., born on September 6, 1954, and Jenelle E., born on February 11, 1957.

Charles has been active in the livestock business all his life — raising cattle and sheep. He especially enjoys working with horses. Presently, Jenelle, who lives at home on the ranch, does a large share of the ranch work as Charles is slowing down in his later years. Jenelle also teaches at the Salmon High School. Will H. and his wife, Juanita, dairy farm at Gooding, Idaho; Lynn and his wife, Heather, ranch on Withington Creek in Lemhi County; Edna and her husband, Ed Stauber, live in Billings, Montana; Ann and her husband, Thomas G. Hillis, and their five children live in Winlock, Washington.

—Charles C. Thomas

Lynn and Heather Thomas

Charles Lynn Thomas was born on May 17, 1943, in Salmon, Idaho, to Charlie and Estelle Thomas, ranching four miles North of Salmon. Lynn grew up here and graduated from Salmon High School in 1961.

Heather Smith Thomas was born on February 13, 1944, in Kenosha, Wisconsin, to Don Ian and Betty Smith. Don was attending graduate school in Illinois and serving a small church at Winthrop Harbor, Illinois. They moved to Salmon a few months later, and Reverend Smith served as pastor of the federated Presbyterian-Methodist church. He was pastor of the Methodist church in Burley, Idaho, for two years, then moved back to Salmon in 1950 to start the Methodist church here. Heather spent the rest of her growing up in Salmon, attending all twelve years of school here and graduating from Salmon High School in 1962. She graduated from the University of Puget Sound (Tacoma, Washington) in 1966.

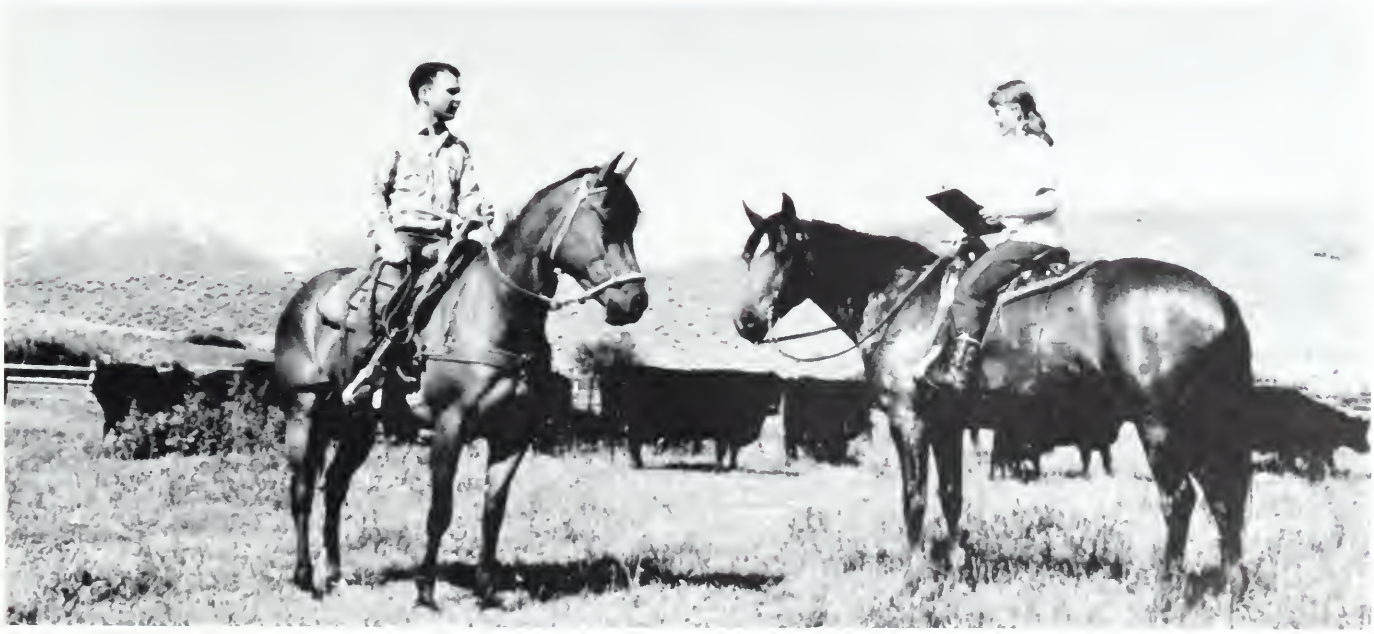
Lynn attended the University of Idaho (Moscow) briefly, then worked in California doing construction and carpentry, then went into partnership on a dairy farm at Gooding, Idaho, with his brother, Will Thomas.

Lynn and Heather were married on March 5, 1966, in Salmon, and lived for the rest of that year on a dairy at Gooding. They moved back to the Salmon area in late 1966 and began ranching on Withington Creek on the old Morgan place, eventually expanding the ranch to include Heather's folks' place (the old Witteborg ranch) and Gooch place.

They started with a small bunch of Angus and Hereford cows, and began building up their herd and crossbreeding, developing a herd of one hundred and fifty four-way cross cattle well suited to a rugged mountain environment (which includes steep mountain pastures on the ranch itself and four months of BLM summer range). They also raise a few horses (mostly Arab-Thoroughbred cross) for use on the ranch and range riding. For a number of years, Heather rode on competitive long-distance rides, and she and Lynn helped out on the annual forty-mile Salmon Competitive Trail Ride.

The Thomases still live in the original log homestead cabin (built in 1885), adding more rooms on it. Over the years, they have built calving barns, many new corrals and pens, and many miles of fence.

Heather is a freelance writer, writing regularly for horse and livestock publications (articles on horse care, training, breeding, etc., livestock health care,



Lynn and Heather Thomas on their ranch on Withington Creek, 1967.

and issues that affect the livestock industry). As of 1990, she had written more than twenty-five hundred articles for one hundred and sixty-three different publications and eight books (several books on horse care, two children's books, *Horses: A Golden Exploring Earth Book,* and *A Week in the Woods, The Wild Horse Controvery,* and *Red Meat: The Original Health Food.*

Lynn and Heather have two children, Michael James Thomas, born on April 15, 1968, and Andrea Lynne Thomas, born on May 21, 1970. Michael attended the Universtiy of Idaho in Moscow, and married Carolyn Allen of Arco in April, 1989. They live in Boise where he works at Micron Technology. Andrea attended Western Montana College at Dillon, Montana, and the University of Idaho, briefly. She still helps some times of year on the ranch where she has a few cattle and horses of her own.

—Heather Thomas

Howard and Agnes Brueher Thompson

James Howard Thompson (Jim) was born on April 7, 1921, in Somers, Montana, a son of Edward Henry Thompson and Clara Zeller Thompson. At the age of one, they moved to Coeur d'Alene, Idaho. He graduated from North Idaho Junior College. A veteran of World War II, he was drafted and served in the U.S. Army as an airplane electrical specialist in the European Theater in England.

He married Agnes Mae Brueher of Coeur d'Alene at San Antonio, Texas, May 5, 1943, just before departure for England. He was employed at Farragut Naval Base, Coeur D'Alene, and transferred to the Naval Supply Depot in Spokane, Washington, where he served as management analyst from 1947 to 1957. The depot closed and he began his career with the Department of the Interior, BLM, in Salmon as administrative assistant. In 1971, he received a promotion to administrative officer and moved to Boise where he retired in 1975 with 33 years of civil service. Jim and Agnes then retired to Salmon where they built a home. He was a member, past trustee, and treasurer of the BPOE Elks No. 1620 in Salmon, and a member of the Veterans of Foreign Wars. Jim died in Salmon on January 8, 1989, at the age of sixty-seven. He enjoyed all of his friends, his family and hunting and fishing.

Agnes Mae Brueher Thompson was born on April 19, 1922, in Coeur d'Alene, Idaho, to Louis John Brueher and Agnes Isabelle Kelly Brueher. She graduated from Coeur d'Alene High School in 1940 and did office work. Agnes enjoys being a homemaker and is active in the St. Charles Catholic Church and is a volunteer for Hospice of Salmon Valley.

After Jim returned from overseas, they began their family. Children are Kay (Mrs. Edgar F. Smith) of Salmon, Patricia (Mrs. Seven Kauer) of Blackfoot, Jim (Jr.) of Salmon, and Larry (married to Karla Heidemann) of Caldwell. There are sixteen grandchildren.

—Kay Smith

William J. and Daniel W. Thornburg

In the late 1800's, Dan and Bill Thornburg, twin brothers from North Carolina, came to Boyle Creek and lived on the ranch one-half mile up the Left Fork.

Bill's wife was Sarah Saphronia, who died at age thirty-five, at her home on Doyle Creek on December 19, 1905. She was survived by her husband and six children, the youngest being only seven months old. She was buried at the Ballengee family cemetery on Boyle Creek. William Thornburg's son, Grier, was enrolled at the Boyle Creek School at age seven in 1909, and again in 1910 while living with his father's niece and her husband, Lula and Erle Embley. In 1913, Bill was living in Hamilton, Montana, but his daughter, Violet, was enrolled in the Boyle Creek School.

Dan Thornburg's first wife was Martha, born about 1857 in North Carolina. They were the parents of Lula Thornburg who married Erle Embley. On August 19, 1904, Daniel married Nancy Ballengee, born at Monterey County, California on October 29, 1872. They were the parents of Harold M. Thornburg, born in 1907. Nancy Ballengee Thornburg died at Boyle Creek on June 10, 1912, and is buried there in the Ballengee family cemetery. Harold was enrolled at the Boyle Creek School in 1913.

Nothing further is known about the Thornburg twins.

—Ronald Cooper

Early residents of Boyle Creek — Dan Thornburg and Bill Thornburg (girls unknown)

Thurman Family

Lambert Thurman was born in Gardiner, Missouri, on March 1, 1863, the seventh of thirteen children, to William and Victoria Thurman. He came to Idaho with his parents in 1864. On May 13, 1899, he married Blanche Loucks at Gibbonsville, Idaho. Her father, Bardley Loucks, had a place at Eagle Rock, across the river from Kriley Gulch. Lambert and Blanche had two sons, Ivan Bardley, born at Carmen on June 5, 1901, and Lambert Lechert, born on November 1, 1904, and died on April 16, 1905. He was buried on the Eagle Rock Ranch. Lambert had a sawmill on Wagonhammer Creek and drove a freight wagon between Salmon and Red Rock (Armstead) Montana. He died on February 20, 1907, at Meridian, Idaho.

Blanche then married Elmer Hagel and two children were born —Edna Westfall resides in Bandon, Oregon, and Robert "Bob" Hagel lives at Williams Creek. The family moved to the Big Hole (Montana Country) when Ivan was a small boy. He attended school there and later, worked on several ranches in the Big Hole, and also as a miner in Butte, until September of 1931, when he married June "Adeline" Palmer of Carmen Creek. They made their home in Gibbonsville. Ivan built a log cabin in about thirty days, as their original home had burned down. The family lived in a tent while this job was accomplished during the winter of 1936. Adeline was the second child born out of thirteen children, to Thomas and Minne (Roske) Palmer. She grew up at Carmen and graduated from Salmon High School in 1931. Two children were born from this marriage, June "Sunny" in 1932, and Bradley in 1935.

Ivan was employed at the Murray Crook Sawmill at Hughes Creek. In 1935, he went to work at the Kitty Burton Mine at Ulysses. When that mine closed down, he worked at whatever was available and trapped during the winter. Adeline often said "we lived from coyote to coyote." In 1942, the family moved to Shoup. Ivan worked at the Grunter Mine for the McLain Brothers. The children attended school there. Roy Cope operated the store. When the U.S. Government suspended mining of all non-

Brad, June, Ivan and Adeline Thurman at their Gibbonsville home about 1950.

Front: Brad, Tammy with Tangi, Leroy. Second row: Rod, Stephanie. Back: Kurt, Barb, Kelly, Kent.

essential minerals during World War II, the family moved to Vancouver, Washington. Ivan was employed as a pipe welder for Kaiser and built Liberty Ships (carriers). The Thurmans moved back to Gibbonsville in 1943, and Ivan worked for the Forest Service, cutting trail and "chasing smoke." Al Wheeler was the Ranger. Ivan built a lot of the forest signs (the old brown ones with the silver lettering). He also worked on the North Fork Dredge and at the Benson Sawmill on Hughes Creek. Adeline worked at the Post Office with Lena Heidt.

June and Brad attended the Gibbonsville School through the eighth grade. Brad skied to school early every morning as it was his job to start the fire before the other children arrived. He always claimed, "it was uphill both ways" when "his" children complained about going to school! June graduated from Salmon in 1951, and Brad from Arco in 1953.

Ivan worked at Cobalt in 1949 and 1950. The family moved to Moore, Idaho, in 1951, and Ivan worked at the A.E.C. Base. In 1954, Ivan and Brad both went to work at Cobalt, Ivan as a welder and Brad a chemist and a shift boss. Adeline worked in the Post Office. In 1959, Ivan went back to the A.E.C. Base, welding, and lived in Soda Springs until 1965, when he retired. He returned to Salmon and devoted his time to steelhead fishing and hunting. He was known as one of the top fishermen on the river with his biggest "conquest" a forty-nine, one-half inch male, weighing in at twenty and one-half pounds in 1959, with aid from Brad in landing it. Adeline was active in the Grange, Sr. Citizens, and Rebekahs. Ivan was a member of the Odd Fellows.

June Thurman married Dean Avery of Lava Hot Springs in December 1952, and now resides in Bountiful, Utah. They have five children, Susan Nielson, Kim Avery, Jill Avery, Pam Mamales, and Jan Lee, who lives in Salt Lake. Averys have their own construction company, building custom homes, and June works for the schools.

Brad Thurman married Barbara Demick of Salmon on June 18, 1956. They lived at Cobalt for three years, and in 1959, moved to Riverton, Wyoming, where twenty-one years were spent. Bard was Mill Superintendent/Metallurgical Engineer and Barbara was Purchasing Agent for a mining company in the Gas Hills Area until it closed down. He is now employed as a mining production superintendent and Barbara works as a bookkeeper in Canon City, Colorado. They have a daughter, Kelly Meador, in Casper, Wyoming, and a son, Kent Thurman in Tehachapi, California. Another son, Bradley "Kurt" Thurman (who took after his Grandad, Ivan) held the Wyoming State record for walleye, died in 1985 at the age of twenty-five. His widow, Tammy, and a daughter, Tangi, reside in Riverton, Wyoming, where he is buried.

June and Brad still own property in Salmon, Idaho.

THE AVERYS - Front: Chad, Tammy with Bray, Jan, Sunny, Susan with Kacee, Lindsey. Middle: Dean. Back: Kim, Pam, Jill, Allen.

the cabin Ivan built in Gibbonsville was sold to Gary and Kim Hammit in 1989. It was difficult to let that home go, but it was more difficult to watch it fall apart, when they were unable to take care of it.

June likes the Salt Lake area and will continue to make her home there. Brad and Barb still manage to make it "home" to fish for steelhead twice a year and hopefully, in the near future, will move there permanently.

—June Avery

Sigel F. and Mary Gorton Tobias

Sigel F. Tobias was born on April 18, 1862, at Grand Isle, Vermont. His parents were Joseph and Polly Allen Tobias from England. In 1884, Sigel and his brothers, Solon and Homer, came to Junction (Leadore), Idaho. The three brothers worked at Junction as carpenters. Homer later returned to Vermont. Sigel homesteaded part of his ranch north of Junction.

Sigel married Mary Minerva Gorton on April 5, 1886. Mary was born on May 20, 1867, in Plymouth, Ohio, the daughter of Jobe and Lucy Yearian Gorton. When her parents died in 1880, she and two of her sisters, Ada Jane and Alice, came to Junction and lived with their grandfather, John Yearian.

Sigel and Mary started a dairy and delivered milk and butter to customers in Junction.

When the Gilmore and Pittsburg railroad was completed, they shipped the cream to Dillon. They built their home and several dairy buildings and sheds by the railroad, and installed a windmill to pump water from a spring. This windmill worked quite well since the wind blew most of the time in that particular area. They piped running water to their home and dairy barn.

Mary and Sigel raised five children, Loretta, Ethel, Rodney, Maude, and Winifred.

Sigel and Mary Tobias; Ada and Solon Tobias

When their daughter, Loretta Pritchett, died in 1922, Mary and Sigel raised the three Pritchett children.

Rodney helped his father with the ranch and dairy cattle. These cattle were later replaced with commercial cattle.

Sigel died on February 5, 1937, after a long illness. The ranch was sold and Mary then made her home in Salmon, Idaho. She also spent a few winters with her daughter, Maude Hall, in San Francisco, California. In 1959, she moved to the Casabello Estate nursing home. She was 102 years old when she died in 1969. Mary was a pleasant and enjoyable person with many close friends. She was a member of the Methodist Church and the War Mothers.

Her daughter, Winifred Jewett, and two granddaughters, Jackie Palmer and Cora Stratton, still live in Salmon.

Sigel and Mary are buried in the McRae Cemetery beside their daughter, Loretta, and Mary's sister, Ada Tobias, and Sigel's brother, Solon Tobias.

—Lois Snook

Solon Socrates and Ada Gorton Tobias

Solon Socrates Tobias was born on October 24, 1859, at Grand Isle, Vermont. He was the son of Joseph and Polly Allen Tobias who were both from England.

Solon and his brothers, Sigel and Homer, came to Junction (Leadore), Idaho, in 1884. they worked in the area as carpenters and bridge builders. Homer later returned to Vermont.

Solon married Ada Jane Gorton on August 5, 1885. Ada was born on July 22, 1860, at West Lodi, Ohio. Her parents were Jobe and Lucy Yearian Gorton. When her parents died, her Uncle Zeph Yearian from Junction, Idaho, made the trip to Ohio to bring Ada and her sisters, Mary and Alice, to Idaho. They came by passenger train to Duquoin, Illinois, where they joined a party of thirty-seven in an immigrant train which came to Camas (near the present town of Dubois, Idaho). The girls lived with their grandfather, John Yearian, at Junction. Ada taught school at Fort Lemhi and boarded with the Sharkeys.

Solon and Ada moved to their ranch on Hayden Creek in April, 1895. Solon would freight to Red Rock, Montana, for supplies for himself and the neighbors. The Indian Reservation was opened for settlement about 1907. It was ten miles square, running north, south, east, and west across the Lemhi Valley. The agency buildings were located on Hayden Creek. The indians were good friends with Solon and Ada. Ada exchanged bread with them for moccasins and gloves. Some of the indians helped

them on the ranch and also with their children. Ada taught school for one year at the Agency.

Oltmer filed on ground about three miles below the Tobias ranch. Bolts and Oltmer built the Bannock Chief flour mill. Much of the grain that was raised on Hayden and Basin Creeks was sold to the mills. Solon bought a threshing machine and did custom threshing. The Tobias ranch raised dairy cattle, shorthorn cattle, sheep, pigs, chickens, and a huge garden. They delivered milk, butter, and eggs to the neighbors.

Besides their home, they built several buildings on the ranch, including pig pens, chicken house, lambing sheds, barns, milk and storage houses, bunk house, shop, and an ice house. They also operated a small sawmill.

The Tobias home was a great gathering place for the neighbors for dinners, dances, and visits. The Tobias family members were active in the Methodist Church.

Solon Tobias died on April 5, 1939, and Ada died on November 12, 1953. Both are buried at the McRae Cemetery at Leadore.

Solon and Ada had ten children. Ross, Roxy, Homer, Edna and Edwin were born at Junction. Tina, Champ, Kermit, and the twins, Lonita and Lolita, were born at Yearianville (Lemhi).

Ross Solon Tobias was born on March 2, 1886. He married Sasha Hooper. They had two children, Lillie Marie (Richmeyer) and Della Ada (Milliken). Ross moved to Avon, Connecticut, where he worked for a radio station. After Sasha died, he returned to Salmon and died on March 29, 1979, and was buried at Salmon.

Roxy Ada Tobias was born on March 13, 1888, and married Leonard Cummings, who was a rancher and deputy sheriff. He was shot by an outlaw named Ben Hamilton. Roxy cooked for Sarah Andrews, Mrs. Stine, and the Steele Memorial Hospital. She later married Jim Kelley. She died on February 13, 1974, and was buried at Salmon.

Homer Eagle Tobias was born November 6, 1890. He was a World War I veteran. He owned and operated a ranch on Basin and Hayden Creeks. When he retired, he moved to Salmon. He died February 13, 1974, and was buried at Salmon.

Edna Della Tobias was born on January 1, 1892, and died on January 9, 1907, at the age of fifteen and was buried at the McRae Cemetery.

Edwin Socrates Tobias was born on May 31, 1894. At the age of twenty-five, he became crippled. He lived on Hayden Creek and raised a large garden, repaired clocks, and enjoyed crocheting and weaving. He moved to Salmon, and died on May 19, 1964, and was buried at Salmon.

Tina Gaynelle Tobias was born on August 29, 1896. She married Alfred Mullen. They lived at Tendoy and Salmon. They had two children Viola Edwards and Lois Snook. Tina died on November 3, 1967, and was buried at Salmon.

Champ Quinton Tobias was born on December 12, 1899. He married Ethel Wooly. They had two children, Ronald and Donna Belle (Mechling). Champ operated his parents' ranch and was in charge of the cattle operation. He built a water wheel that lifted water from Hayden Creek to irrigate pasture. His water wheel was also used to freeze ice cream. Champ died in an accident during the 1970's, and was buried at the Salmon Cemetery.

Kermit Tasker Tobias was born May 20, 1902. He was a partner with Champ on the ranch. Kermit was in charge of the sheep which ranged down the Salmon River at Hughes Creek. In 1944, Kermit was crippled with polio. He died during the 1980's and was buried at Salmon.

Lonita and Lolita Tobias were born July 7, 1904. Lonita died at birth and was buried at the Tobias Ranch. Lolita married Hugh Harris who was a mechanic and World War I veteran. They had three children, Lila, Frank, and Ivan. Lolita is buried at the Salmon Cemetery.

—Lois Snook

Solon Tobias Home

Edward Rex Tolman

Edward Rex Tolman was born to James Rex Tolman and Elizabeth Corbett Tolman. He was the second child and the first son in a family of six children. How proud his parents were to get a baby boy on June 9, 1953, and are still proud for he has never let them down. He was a fine son to raise, always being obedient, helpful, and doing good things. His family feels he has been very blessed, because he came so close to death so many times as he was growing up (and since then), but due to prayers and a Loving Heavenly Father, his life was spared.

Edward did real well in school even though he preferred being home on the ranch with his father.

He graduated from Salmon High School then went on the Ricks College where he met his future wife, Kathleen Ann Parsons. They were married July 13, 1972, in Idaho Falls. They moved to Spanish Fork, Utah, where Edward worked while Kathy got her degree from B.Y.U. They came back to Salmon to work on the ranch for a few years until Edward got a chance to buy a farm in Jerome, Idaho. He milked a few cows and farmed. Later, it was sold and he purchased a ranch in Hunt, Idaho. They had three children when they moved, Tiffany K., Joshua James, and Caleb Edward. Their hearts were broken when they discovered the youngest son, Caleb, had cancer. At one and one-half years, he was called home and released of his pain and misery.

Later, a son, Gideon Michael, was born and brought a lot of happiness to them. After having hard times, and the recession hitting hard on the farmers and ranchers, Edward sold his ranch and moved to Salmon. He is presently leasing a dairy and a ranch.

After moving back to Salmon, another son, Malachi Mitchell, was born. Five lovely children have blessed their lives.

Edward is a man of integrity and works very hard to provide well for his family. He and his wife, Kathy, see that their children have every opportunity to magnify their talents in music, gymnastics, and ballet. They are active in 4-H, and scouting. The older children are such a good help to their parents and are teenagers to be proud of.

—Elizabeth (Beth) Corbett Tolman

BACK ROW: Josh, Kathy, Tiffany FRONT ROW: Malachi, Edward, Gideon

Edward and Joy Rae Clawson Tolman

Edward Smith Tolman is the son of Benjamin Hewett Tolman, III, and Emily Louise Knowles. He was born in Thatcher, Box Elder County, Utah, on February 25, 1929.

Joy Rae Clawson Tolman is the daughter of George Grover Clawson and Ruby Lois Wessman. She was born in Morgan, Morgan County, Utah, on August 1, 1933.

In 1953, both Ed and Joy attended B.Y.U. in Provo. As fate would have it, their roommates became engaged and it was through them that they got to know each other. They were married on November 19, 1954, in the Logan L.D.S. Temple. They lived in Provo, and Ed graduated from B.Y.U. in June of 1955. They stayed in Provo until March 22, 1957, when they moved to Salmon, Lemhi County, Idaho, to take over the family ranch. The ranch is located on Spring Creek just due west of the Salmon Airport up on the foothills, the last outpost to the wilderness area. It is the most beautiful view in the Valley. They live in a house that was moved from the old mining town of Cobalt in the fall of 1987.

Debra Lee was their first born. She was born on February 8, 1956, in Provo, Utah. She was about thirteen and one-half months old when they moved to Salmon. She married Alan Clair Wilcox on June 30, 1977. They have two daughters, Julia Rae, born on July 30, 1981, and Christina Marie, born on July 28, 1986. They live in Mesa, Arizona, now.

Wayne C., their first son, was born on May 20, 1957. He married Nancy Peccorelli in February, 1981. They have one son, Michael Wayne, born on September 14, 1982. In 1985, they were divorced. Wayne now lives in Las Cruses, New Mexico. On May 18, 1991, he married Elizabeth (Beth) Lee Powers.

Marcia was born on August 3, 1958. She married Philip Scott Richards on June 15, 1978. They have two daughters, Jennifer Hazel, born on August 30, 1979, and Coral Marie, born on July 24, 1981, and one son, Philip Nephi, born on April 25, 1984. They live in Spanish Fork, Utah. On September 20, 1991, their second son Edward Scott, was born.

Janoa was born on October 22, 1960. She married Richard Lynn Combs on June 28, 1980. they have two sons, Jonathan Randall, born on January 27, 1984, and Jacob Aaron, born on January 6, 1986. Richard died of cancer on October 31, 1989. Janoa and her boys now live in Salmon.

Judy was born on October 27, 1962. She married Stephen Lynn Porter on August 10, 1990. They live in Ogden, Utah.

Trisa Joy was born on November 7, 1964. She married Greg Paul Cummings on November 26, 1982. They have two daughters, Savanna Jo, born on July 15, 1983, and Danniel Marie, born on August 21, 1984, and one son, Herschal Edward, born on

BACK ROW: Debra Lee, Wayne C., Joy, Edward FRONT ROW: Stephen Edward, Marcia, Judy, Sheryl Marie, Grandma Emily Louise Tolman, Janoa, and Trisa Joy.

February 26, 1989. They live in St. George, Utah.

Stephen Edward was born on January 8, 1968. He is now attending B.Y.U. in Provo, Utah.

Sheryl Marie was born on December 16, 1969. She is now attending Idaho State University in Moscow, Idaho.

Thomas Smith was born on February 18, 1974, and is the only one still at home. He is a Junior at Salmon High School.

Ed and Joy still live on the ranch and have had a great life and feel honored to have had the opportunity of living here and raising their special family among such special people as those that live in Lemhi County.

—Joy Rae Clawson Tolman

James Rex and Elizabeth Corbett Tolman

Elizabeth Corbett was born in Bancroft, Idaho, then moved to Salmon with her parents, Edward H. and Maud Hayes Corbett, when she was a year old. Ed's father, Joseph Fredrick Corbett, and family bought eight hundred acres of Governor Shoup's ranch. The rest was divided up and sold to others. The Corbetts bought where the home, corrals, and buildings were, and also purchased the ground up Perreau Creek. Beth graduated from Salmon High School.

James Rex Tolman, known as Rex, moved to Salmon with his parents in 1946. Hewett Tolman purchased the Grover Atkins ranch on Spring Creek next to Perreau Creek.

Rex also attended Salmon High School, then married Elizabeth (Beth) Corbett on May 4, 1951. They operated the Tolman ranch until the spring of 1954 when they sold out their interest to move on the Corbett ranch to help Ed. Rex and Beth later bought Ed's part of the ranch. Rex turned the farm into a cattle ranch, but kept a few milk cows for a monthly income. Two ranch rights were bought up the Salmon River starting at Cabin Creek and running almost as far as Cow Creek up the Salmon River.

Rex did improvements in irrigation by leveling land and putting sprinklers on the rocky ground. The Perreau Creek Ground became too expensive to farm with all the rocks so it was sold to Sandy Sims, Barry Marcus, and Derrold Slavin. It was then subdivided. Rex then purchased eighty acres from Ross Corbett below the Williams Creek Road and adjacent to Rex's land.

Rex has been active in the community. He was awarded the first Outstanding Young Farmers Award given by the County in 1960. Later in 1985, he was given an Outstanding Rancher Award. He has served on many committees such as FHA, Wool Pool, ASCS, scouting, 4-H Leader, Cattlemen's Director, Cattlemen president, and State Director.

Rex and Beth have six children: Elizabeth Jane (Mrs. Dennis Batz), Edward Rex, Michael C. (who died of cancer when he was twenty-one years old), Janet (Mrs. Ben Forsgren), Timothy James, and Linette (Mrs. John Franson).

Beth was kept busy as a homemaker, keeping up with all that goes with keeping a clean house, yard, and garden. Besides her family, there were many young people that came to live for the summer to learn to work on the ranch. Many fun times were experienced.

At the time of this writing, their son, Tim, is helping with the cattle part of the ranch, and the older son, Edward Rex, has leased the dairy. They are proud of their family.

—Elizabeth Corbett Tolman

Rex and Beth Tolman

Timothy James Tolman

Tim is the fifth child in a family of six children. He was born on March 10, 1962.

Tim was a happy boy often entertaining us in the evening with his wit and clowning. He loved the out of doors, and wanted to be helping his dad every chance he got. He had a difficult time going to school in first grade because he wanted to be home with his dad.

He was anxious to grow fast to drive the tractors. When he was six years old, he was given the job of gassing up the tractors when the older boys came in for dinner. He loved that because he was able to start them, pull them up to the gas tank, then drive them away.

Timothy James Tolman

He seemed to be accident prone because he had a broken leg twice, a broken arm, and many other minor accidents before he was grown. Since High School, he has had three severe concussions.

Tim graduated from Salmon High School then went on to Ricks College. He didn't enjoy being in a classroom so came back to the farm for a short while. He got the opportunity to train as a diesel mechanic with Dick Austin. He received very good training and became very good at it. He also learned to drive truck. He has come through some very scary experiences hauling big, heavy equipment on a lowboy out of the mountains when it was muddy or slick with snow.

He has two sons: Anthony James, born on January 6, 1985, and Andrew C., born on October 28, 1987. They love to be with their dad on the farm when their mother will let them. Tim is very kind, thoughtful, and courteous to other people. He is friendly and pleasant to be around.

—Elizabeth Corbett Tolman

If you are contemplating a trip East during the present year, remember that the

OREGON SHORT LINE

In connection with the

UNION PACIFIC R. R.

Is the Short, Fast Route to all points East.

See any Short Line agent for full particulars and rates.

Lola Brown Tracy

I was born in Lovell, Wyoming, November 9, 1925, the daughter of Achilles Brown and Myrtle Boice. When I was nine years old, my family moved to Salmon, Idaho, from Sheridan, Wyoming. My mother, three sisters, three brothers, and I traveled in a Model T car and a 1929 Chevrolet truck, taking five days for the trip. My dad, an uncle, and two other brothers came in three horse-drawn wagons. It took them twenty-eight days to make the journey.

Our first home was a ranch up Fourth of July Creek. We lived in Salmon that winter so we children could attend school. The following year, we farmed the Suggs ranch fifteen miles south of Salmon. We children had to walk three miles to the Stroud ranch to catch the school bus, and back home in the evening, unless some kindhearted person gave us a ride. Back then, it was okay for kids to accept rides from an unfamiliar driver, who was probably a neighbor anyway.

My dad and brothers started a wood business, cutting and hauling logs from the mountains and sawing them into stove wood, which sold for $5 per cord. They also built a log home for us, where we lived for many years and finished school.

After graduating from high school in 1944, I entered Cadet Nurses Training in Idaho Falls. Many of my friends were already in the Armed Forces, since this was during World War II. In 1945, I married Trand Tracy, who was born on February 21, 1928, in Idaho Falls, to Harold Tracy and Helen Jayne Everett, and we made our first home in Salmon.

Later on, we made our home in Missoula, Montana. I worked in a doctor's office and Trand was employed as a terminal manager of PIE. Later, he became a barber and had his own shop.

To get out of our thirteen-year rut in Missoula, we purchased a drive-in restaurant in Fruitland, Idaho, in 1969. After five years of hard labor, we sold it and I went back to work for a doctor in Ontario, Oregon. I worked there for thirteen years. Trand has been busy being a bank director, building contractor, and barber.

Our two sons were both born in Salmon — Mark, on April 26, 1947, and Ralph, on July 1, 1950. Mark married Misha Griffiths; Ralph married, first, Jamie Knuchel; and second, Victoria Snyder. They and their families are making their homes in Western Montana, so as the years are advancing upon us, our plans are shaping up for a move back to somewhere near the Missoula area. We want to get back to the hunting and fishing, our kids, and our grandkids.

I have enjoyed my nursing career, but now I feel it is time for me to take time out for my hubby and my hobbies. I enjoy oil painting, sewing, gardening, cooking and eating, music, and my grandkids.

—Lola Brown Tracy

Merl F. and Ina A. Tracy

Merl and Ina Tracy arrived in the Salmon area from Meridian, Idaho, in May, 1939, with their youngest daughter, Maxine. They stayed with two married daughters, Irma Staddon and Della Hamilton, and their families in Baker for a few weeks, then moved to the Beers duplex on South St. Charles Street. Maxine entered Salmon High School for the remainder of the school years.

The first summer, Merl did contract haying, and with his first "cat" built the holding pond and snaked logs for the Hutchinson Brothers sawmill on Sage Creek. Later, he was employed by Burgraff construction Company and worked on the widening and paving of Highway 93 South.

Ina A. and Merl F. Tracy

Merl Tracy was well known for his caterpillar work up the Lemhi. He worked for many of the ranchers, building irrigation ditches and changing the river channels. He also constructed roads to mines. Several years he was called on to clear snow off Highway 93 North above Gibbonsville.

He continued to do "cat" work up until his stroke in 1958, and his death in November, 1959, at the age of seventy-nine.

Ina Tracy was well known for her beautiful flowers. Merl and Ina lived in several places in Salmon before

they built their house on South Kay Street, and the yards were always a riot of color. She did babysitting for many of the families here in Salmon, and worked for tom and Maude Benedict in the bakery. Ina was a member of the Seventh-Day Adventist Church and always supplied the church with beautiful bouquets as well as working many years in the Dorcas Society helping the less fortunate here and abroad.

Merl and Ina were married in February, 1904, and homesteaded in Beckton, Wyoming.

Merl worked on the big cattle and horse Forbes ranch, and Ina worked for Mrs. Forbes cooking for round-ups and company dinners. Later, they ran a store and Post Office across the Rosebud Creek from the Crow and North Cheyenne Reservations at Kirby, Montana. Ina ran the store and Post Office, and tended three small daughters, Eva, Irma, and Della. Merl freighted with a six-mule team and wagon, fifty miles from Sheridan, Wyoming, to Kirby, Montana. Most of the trade at the store was the reservation indians and cowboys from the surrounding ranches. The stage made a weekly stop and Ina served meals. They moved to Hardin, Montana, where they were associated with Merl's brother in a coal and ice business.

In the late fall of 1917, the family arrived in Boise, Idaho, where Merl's parents lived and soon they moved to Meridian, Idaho, area where they both worked on cattle ranches and farms. Ina cooked and helped on the cattle drives and round-ups each spring and fall. Another daughter was born in 1925. Later, they bought a ten-acre "home place" south of Meridian on the Kuna Highway. Merl farmed ninety-three acres, and Ina did the cooking for the hay-hands and thresher crews as well as raised one thousand chickens each year and did caponizing as a side job. Merl did custom tractor work in the early spring before his hay and grain needed his attention.

After Merl's death in November, 1959, Ina took care of Thomas Yearian for several years before his passing. She bought a small house on Shoup Street and had a large garden and many flowers. She was very active for her age and kept her house and yard herself. Ina spent five years at Casabella before she passed away on August 2, 1983, at the age of ninety-seven years and eight months.

—Tracy Family

NOTICE.

We wish our readers and the public at large to destinctly understand that copies of the MINER must be obtained at Plummer & Taylor's, Salmon City, and that under no consideration will this office sell or give away any number to any one.—MANAGER,

U

George Carl and Elizabeth Thomas Udy

Carl, like his father, knew cattle, knew the genealogy of each cow and loved being with them and caring for them. It was this love of cattle and ranching that brought him into Lemhi County in the early 1930's looking for a ranch.

George Carl Udy, born in Farmington, Utah, on December 3, 1896, spent his childhood and youth in the Farmington and then Riverside area in northern Utah and also working on a large ranch in Wyoming, until his father bought a large ranch ten miles south of Rockland, Idaho. Here Carl met and married Elizabeth Bowen Thomas, a school teacher at the Mountain View school near their ranch. Beth (as she was known) was born in Spanish Fork, Utah, and her parents were early settlers and homesteaders in the Castleford, Idaho, area in 1906. Carl and Beth had three children, David, Carol, and Thelma. Thelma was two and David and Carol were seven and six when the family began their trek from a ranch they were renting north of Rockland on Rock Creek, to Leadore. A sheepman and good friend loaned them one of his sheep camps, which would be their home for the thirty day journey across the desert. It was pulled by a new 1934 Chevrolet pickup with the cattle being herded behind a team and wagon. Carl would scout out places ahead for watering the livestock and camping. Out by the buttes, water was costly where it was sold by the gallon, and by the head for watering livestock. Wood ticks were plentiful and upon braiding Thelma's hair one morning, Beth found eight of the insects nestled at the back of her little girl's neck. Milking was done along the trail, and it was David and Carol's chore, as they sat on the tongue of the sheep camp, to shake cream in a bottle until it turned to butter.

It was an occasion filled with relief and happiness for the family, hired hands, and livestock as they drove through the gate and entered this quiet little ranch situated in a beautiful setting at the foot of the Lemhi's with Gunsite Peak towering above in the background in the month of May, 1936. Snow was falling on the carpets of greenery and the pickup became stuck. (There were no four-wheeled drives, heaters or defrosters in those days.)

As Carl and Beth found this ranch to have a very poor water right for irrigation, they leased and then bought the warm spring ranch, a few miles northwest at the mouth of Big Eight Mile Canyon, moving there in the spring of 1937. With hard work

Carl and Beth Udy

and good management, this ranch took on a new appearance as rocks were picked, fences and corrals rebuilt, sage brush irrigated away into lush pastures, a beautiful herd of registered herefords came into being and a new cattle truck was purchased and fine registered bulls were delivered. At one time, Carl rented a portion of his cattle to a neighbor who built a praised herd of herefords.

Carl and Beth were active in church work, as 4-H leaders, and later in the Leadore Grange. Beth's special joy was working with children and the youth. After her children were raised, Beth taught in the Leadore school for a time.

In 1956, Carl and Beth leased the ranch to David and before long, Carl and Beth owned a small ranch near Hagerman, Idaho. Carl never give up raising hereford cattle but due to health problems, they sold the ranch near Hagerman in 1966, and bought a little home in Leadore and also a camper. They then spent their winters traveling throughout the southwest and at their other home which they had bought in Bullhead, Arizona. After Carl suffered a stroke in 1975, he and Beth returned to the house they had built in 1948 on their ranch along side Big Eight Mile Creek, and Carl enjoyed watching the cattle from his living room window until his passing away on November 11, 1977. Beth continued to live in her home on the ranch surrounded by her children and grandchildren until November, 1989, when she moved to a home in Salmon where she presently resides.

—Carol Udy Whittaker

James L. and Glenna J. Upchurch

James Lee Upchurch was born October 16, 1955, in Grants Pass, Oregon. He is the third of seven children of Betty Jane Maupin and Elza E. Upchurch. He was raised in eastern Oregon in a small town named Weston which is located in the foothills of the Blue Mountains. Jim graduated from high school in May of 1974. After graduating, he did a lot of outfitting in Oregon and some siesmagraphing in Nevada, Utah, Wyoming, and California until January, 1982. In January, 1982, he met Glenna Prock. Glenna was born on May 11, 1961, in Walla-Walla, Washington, to Arthur Lloyd Prock and Margaret Jo Sterlin Prock. Glenna was also raised in eastern Oregon in a town named Milton-Freewater.

Jim and Glenna were married on August 29, 1982, in an outdoor chapel at Wallowa Lake in eastern Oregon. They have two children, Richard Don who was born on August 11, 1980, and Lacey Jo, born on July 31, 1983. At that time, Jim was doing some ranch work and was employed fulltime by Louisiana-Pacific in Walla-Walla, Washington. His real desire was to be back in the outdoors working again. When an outfitting friend of his called him in May of 1984, to guide for him, he said yes.

This is what brought the Upchurch family to Salmon on July 1, 1984. Jim was employed by Birch Creek Outfitters as a guide for big-game hunting. The first place they stayed upon arriving was the old Seaforth Mine back by Myers Cove which the outfitting company operated out of as a base camp. The cabins were restored somewhat and painted. It was quite an outdoor adventure.

Jim was also done some work for local ranchers. On April 15, 1989, he was employed by the U.S. Forest Service, packing mules and working on trails in the back country for the North Fork District. He is till working for the Forest Service and enjoys it very much. Glenna works for Dale and Marilyn Wolfley at 93 Mini Market and Sports as a clerk which she enjoys and has been able to meet a lot of great people. She is currently working there, and has been employed by them since October 10, 1987.

Ricky is presently in fifth grade at the Brooklyn School and Lacey is in first grade at the Pioneer Elementary School. They both participate in scouting, sports, and enjoy outdoor activities such as hunting and fishing.

The Upchurches presently live at Sunset Heights Subdivision which is located several miles south of Salmon. They have a beautiful view of the valley and mountains.

Because Jim and Glenna were both raised in eastern Oregon, all family ties are there, but there is something special about Salmon that has kept them here the last seven years. They are very happy here and very grateful that there is a place like Salmon still left to raise their family. They are very thankful to call Salmon home.

—Glenna J. Upchurch

Lester M. and Mary L. Temple Usher

Genealogy traces the Usher line back to the ushers at the court of King Arthur in England, the Archbishop Usher in Ireland, and the Ushers of the Scotch whiskey clan in Scotland.

The Temple lineage is recorded back to Lady Godiva in early England.

Lester M. Usher (1914) and Mary L. Temple (1916) were united in matrimony on Labor Day, 1936, at her parents' home in Fallon, Nevada. They settled temporarily at Long Beach, California, the home port of the battleship USS Idaho (after two years tour of duty in submarines at Pearl Harbor). Les was in charge of the Navigators office, and court reporter for court martials of the Pacific Fleet.

Discharged from the service at Bremerton, Wn., in 1938, they moved to Portland, Oregon, where Maurice L., their first born, arrived at midnight. Maurice married Anne Meeker in 1959, and they gave us five grandchildren: Roderick, Penny, Douglas, Mary, and Frank. Anne and Maurice were later divorced, and he subsequently married Beverly Collette.

Two years later, (1940) Milton D. was born in Portland, Oregon, completing the family. In 1961, Milton married Wanda Sue Phillips from Tennessee, and they had two children, Marlon and Deneen.

After the start of hostilities in World War II, we were transferred from Portland, Oregon, to the home office in Los Angeles by Gilmore Oil Company, and made head of the Auditing Department, and also in charge of war rationing gasoline coupons for the entire West.

After the War, and a move to West Covina, California, Les and brother-in-law, Milt Morse, started Covina Motors and for five years they had new car dealerships, including introduction of the new civilian JEEP, a garage and body shop, and Mobil service station.

From 1953 to 1963, a chicken and egg ranch kept us busy, in addition to selling auto insurance for a major firm.

In 1963, we moved to Gibbonsville, Idaho, and purchased the Broken Arrow Lodge at the conjunction of Highway 93 and Old Gibtown Road, and constructed an RV park and fishing lake.

After ten years of building a booming business, in 1973, we sold and retired to our son, Milton's, house on old Gibtown Road, the former Glavin house built in 1900. Later, in 1976, we purchased the Cunningham house across the street and moved into it in 1977.

In about 1969, Lemhi County Commissioners requested that Les help set up a Lemhi County Planning & Zoning Commission as required by a new State law. Les finally acquiesced and worked diligently for seventeen years until a subdivision ordinance, a comprehensive plan, and a zoning ordinance were completed and passed into law by the County Commissioners.

In 1971, Placer Gold Subdivision was surveyed and platted in conjunction with son, Milton, which consists of the western portion of HES 98, from the center of the North Fork River.

Then, in 1977, it was followed by Pine Meadows Subdivision, in partnership with son, Maurice. This venture was submitted to the Planning & Zoning Commission and met with their full approval.

After many years of work with the U.S. Forest Service, Bureau of Land Management, Congressmen, and Senators, he was able to get Congressional approval to change the rules and enable the U.S. Forest Service to sell isolated parcels of land. Gibbonsville Townsite, where we live, was the first sale of land by the Forest Service in June of 1982.

—Mary L. Temple Usher

Les and Mary Usher

Sue and Milton Usher

Milton D. and Sue Phillips Usher

Milton D. Usher, son of Lester and Mary Usher, was born in Portland, Oregon, on October 3, 1940, and was raised from age two in southern California. While stationed in Fort Campbell, Kentucky, in the 101st Airborn, he married Wanda Sue Phillips (born August 31, 1944) of Clarksville, Tennessee. Sue's parents were Lyman Douglas and Edith O. Self.

Milton and Sue were married on August 31, 1961. On July 26, 1962, their son, Marlon D., was born, followed by daughter, Mona Deneen, on December 13, 1965.

In 1969, the family moved from Chino, California, and purchased the Glavin house in Gibbonsville, Idaho. In 1972, they returned to Chino, California, where Milton established an electrical contracting business and building production machinery.

Marlon and Deneen graduated high school in Chino. Marlon is employed as a paper maker. He married Diana L. Blaine in 1983. Their daughter, Amanda Lee, was born on July 12, 1988.

Deneen began an accounting career and is now Accounting Department Supervisor for a large cement company in Riverside, California.

—Usher Family

Frederick K. and Lilyan Wright Frees van Almelo

The van Almelos, Fred Jr., and Lilyan, first saw the Salmon Valley in the fall of 1980 when they arrived to go on a hunting trip. Their impressions of the mountains, rivers, streams, ranches, historic mines, homesteads, and the people were vividly remembered when the time came to seek a retirement location to replace their home of twenty-five years in Newtown, Connecticut.

As September 1, 1984, Fred's retirement date, approached, it was decided to visit Idaho again to see if a second visit would reinforce those initial impressions.

After several days of viewing and searching in the Boise area hoping, to no avail, to find a place that would provide the convenience of the airline travel benefits near at hand during retirement. Lilyan suggested another look in the Salmon area. Even though it ment a six-hour drive (in good weather) to make a "United connection," they bought the first place they looked at, the old Kirtley homestead, one and one-half miles east of Salmon on Highway 28. That was in May of 1982.

Lilyan F. and Frederick K. van Almelo, Jr.

Another, longer trip, looking for a new home had taken place sixty-nine years before when Fred's father, Frederick K. van Almelo, Sr., arrived in Boston, Massachusetts, from his home in Almelo, Holland, after graduating from Delft Polytechnic Institute in 1912. He was joined by his fiance, Alida Lepla. After their marriage in April of 1914, and several moves, they settled in Nassau, New York, a suburb of Albany, New York, where Fred Jr. was born on August 7, 1924, joining older brother, John Frederick, who was born in Platte Clove, New York, on February 18, 1916, and a sister, Wilhelmina, born in Lexington, Massachusetts, on February 25, 1918.

It was during high school days that Lilyan Wright Frees arrived in Nassau with her family after spending her early years in Hingham, Massachusetts. Born in Evanston, Illinois, on December 21, 1926, she entered Columbia High School in East Greenbush, New York, as a freshman, in the fall of 1940, the start of Fred's senior year at the same school.

Lilyan's early family also journeyed across the ocean from Europe. Her fraternal grandparents coming from Freeseland, Holland, and County Cork, Ireland. Lilyan can trace one of her maternal ancestors back to a William Wright from Kilderstone Hall, Norfolk, England, who was listed on the manifest of the Mayflower and whose heirs later founded Oyster Bay, New York. Her other maternal great grandparents came from Frankfort, Germany.

The friendship, dating and social activities of high school culminated in the marriage of Fred and Lilyan on May 24, 1946, in the Chapel at N.A.A.S. Barin Field, Foley, Alabama, a part of N.A.S. Pensacola, Florida, where Fred was a flight instructor after serving a tour with the Air Anti-Submarine Squadron 66 (VC 66) in the Pacific during the last stages of World War II.

Released from active duty in August, 1946, after four and one-half years of active duty, the couple returned to civilian life and Fred entered Mohawk College, Utica, New York, under the G.I. Bill to start his college education. Lilyan worked while Fred studied but with the birth of Frederick, III, on January 12, 1948, the first of four sons, Lilyan's work changed!

Graduating from Kent State University, Kent, Ohio, in June of 1950, and still actively flying in the Navy Reserve, the beginning of the Korean War delayed the start of a civilian career. Recalled to active duty in October, 1950, at Norfolk, Virginia, the couple resumed military life and while residing in Virginia Beach, Virginia, son number two, David Andrew, was born on January 21, 1953. Since active duty obligations were completed, and the opportunity to join United Airlines was presented, Fred and Lilyan decided to leave the Navy and start a more settled life.

The family stayed in Virginia while Fred attended United's new hire school in Denver, Colorado. Upon completion of Co-Pilot training, the family moved to New Jersey. Flying out of Newark Airport, Fred started a career that would see him promoted to Captain in 1965 and last for over thirty-one years, spanning the years that saw airplanes change from pistons to jets and world became smaller as a result.

While living in New Jersey, Fred was flying out of Idlewild (now Kennedy International), Laguardia, and Newark airports. Lilyan tended her gardens and the children during the many days and sometimes weeks when Fred was required to be away on trips, training schools, Naval Reserve duty, and Air Line Pilot Association business.

Prior to moving to the country home that was to be their last move until retirement, two more sons were born, Thomas Jon on July 4, 1954, in Plainfield, New Jersey; and Douglas Wright on September 11, 1957, in Teaneck, New Jersey.

The rural environment and the introduction to Appaloosa horses turned the country acreage into a small breeding and training facility with the boys active in 4-H horse projects, and Fred competing on the local and regional show circuits.

The horse activities increased when Fred retired as a Commander from the Navy Reserve in 1964, and no longer spend weekends and active duty periods flying out of Floyd Bennett Field, NAS New York. He had continued that flying while with United, and at one time, was the Commanding Officer of VS-835, an Anti-Submarine Squadron at NAS New York.

The Viet Nam War interrupted family life when their oldest son, Rick, enlisted in the Army Helicopter training program and spent his year, 1968-1969, in Viet Nam flying assault and gunship missions. Shot down three times, but uninjured, he returned home safely and now resides in Baton Rouge, Louisiana.

Son, David, a Chief Medical Corpsman in the U.S. Navy, will retire in November, 1991, after twenty years of service. Currently with the U.S. Marines at Alameda, California, he served at sea and ashore with the Marines for most of his duty tour. He plans a civilian career in the health service field.

Son, Thomas, an apparently confirmed bachelor, lives and works in Los Angeles where he continues his pursuit of a musical career.

Son, Douglas, earned an Associates Degree in Motor Cycle Technology from Los Angeles Technical Institute, and is currently self-employed in a car detailing and antique car restoration business in Hollywood, California.

Grandchildren came along the way when Fred, III, and Mary Miles, his wife of twelve years, had a beautiful daughter, Kristen Nicole, born on February 28, 1976, and a son, Fred IV, who was born on his grandfather's birthday, August 7, 1977.

David and his first wife, Mary, also presented a grandson, David, Jr., on October 14, 1977.

Douglas and his wife, Carole Poppolo of Brooklyn, New York, who were married on February 25, 1989, are about to add another grandson, due the first week of May, 1991. In these days of advanced medical technology, the sex has been determined, so it is known another male van Almelo is on the way. (Just prior to publication, word was received that Alexander Wright van Almelo was born on May 3, 1991.)

The sale of their Connecticut property occurred in the summer of 1983, so the move to Salmon was made a year prior to Fred's retirement. Remodeling of the old log home had been in progress but had not advanced far enough for occupancy. Upon arrival in Salmon, the household goods were stored in the barn and housekeeping was set up in the back yard in their pick-up camper.

Fred commuted to San Francisco to fly his last year of scheduled trips, and it was during one of these absences that Lilyan experienced, in that "stilted" camper, the seven point three earthquake of October, 1983. It was an awakening she will never forget!

A pleasant surprise was the discovery that the home they had purchased was indeed an historic homestead written about in Roberta Green's book, *They Followed the Glory Trail.* So they renovated, inside and out, keeping much of the original exterior log and rustic appearance.

Having been in Salmon for almost eight years, they have made many new friends, and have become active members of the community and are members of the Episcopal Church of the Redeemer, the Salmon Valley Chamber of Commerce, the Salmon Arts Council, Elks Lodge #1620, the Back Country Horsemen, and are supporters of many other community activities.

Restored front on old log.

They now appreciate and enjoy all the characteristics of the Salmon area that first attracted their attention back in 1980. All of their sons and grandchildren have visited the homestead area and have expressed a desire to return whenever possible. So, the van Almelo family will probably be represented in the Valley for a long time to come.

—Lilyan Wright Frees van Almelo

Helen Van Hoose

A memory that stands out in my mind was when my brother, Warner, lost his leg. My father and a friend were going to the next county to hunt rabbits. Our rabbits were called wood rabbits and would make three of a cottontail. Dad was in the buggy, the horse was skittish and dad was trying to control him. An older brother ran up and clambered into the back of the open top buggy. Warner tried to do the same, but the horse lurched sideways, throwing Warner over into the buggy wheel. Before dad could stop the horse, Warner's leg was broken. My dad was a very tender-hearted man. I remember him carrying Warner in the house with tears streaming down his face. Mom was the one who in times of stress took over. She wrapped Warner in a clean sheet, and dad nearly ran the horse to death going after the doctor as it was three miles to town by the hairpin curves of the Kentucky Hills. The doctor used the kitchen table, for an operating table where he finished cutting Warner's leg off. There were no hospitals in that day and age in a small town like Olive Hill. It was in October of 1915. Warner was eight years old in January following the accident, and I was four the following December. We had a coffin maker in the family who made a little coffin and we buried Warner's little leg in the family cemetery.

I left my home in eastern Kentucky in August, 1931. My father had died about six weeks before. I came west with my sister and brother-in-law. We were heading for Rupert, Idaho, where we had an uncle, and Dillon, Montana, where we had a brother. We worked our way on farms in Kansas, Colorado, and Utah to get money for food and gas, and camped out at night. We helped our uncle put up his crops, consisting of beans, spuds, and apples. We lived in Rupert for nearly a year. My brother-in-law did some trapping and worked on farms in the winter. Come spring, we all thinned beets — Whooee, hard work! We felt like crawling after a day in the beet field.

In the fall of 1932, we came up to Lemhi County. My brother-in-law figured there might be some good trapping here. We camped along the Lemhi River on

the Steve Mahaffey ranch where we worked clearing choke cherry and willows in the area between the River and the ranch. That is when I met Boyd Holbrook. That winter, we moved up Pattee Creek into the Ball's lambing cabin, then later on, up to wheat was called Saw Mill Canyon to a cabin seven miles from Tendoy. We walked it a few times. We had borrowed the Holbrooks' team and wagon to move up the canyon. It was twenty below zero the day we moved.

—Helen Van Hoose Holbrook

Verlin Holbrook Van Hoose

Verlin Holbrook Van Hoose was born in Baker, Idaho, on July 9, 1904. She grew up in Hayden Basin. She tells about an incident when they were holding school in the home of Homer Tobias. There was a terrific thunder and lightening storm one afternoon. The lightening struck the roof with a terrific crack, coming down through the ceiling, knocking their teacher, Trix Howard, to the floor, burning a nick out of the comb in her hair. Verlin's sister, Rena, had a red streak across her forehead, and Verlin had a hot feeling on top of her head. She doesn't remember what the other five kids felt but was sure it was an experience they would never forget. The children who lived any distance from school rode their horses and turned them into the pasture until evening recess, then they would catch them and tie them up. The post Verlin used to tie her horse was a bunch of splinters. His name was Dynamite, and he had a habit of jumping sideways, leaving whoever was riding him sitting on nothing. After getting thrown once, Verlin was always ready for the jump as she watched his ears as they gave him away when he was going to make his jump.

Verlin Holbrook Van Hoose Pierce

As a young girl, Verlin learned to mimic a coyote. She was demonstrating her talent to a friend one evening while walking near a sheep camp, and two gun shots were fired close by from the sheepherder herding the sheep. The next day, he said, "That darned coyote got away." She learned where not to try out her talent.

Her folks sold the ranch at Hayden Basin when she was fifteen, moved to Tendoy, and bought a ranch in 1920. She finished her last years of grade school, and started high school. She soon had to quit and go to work as times were hard after World War I. She worked at neighboring ranches as a cook or helper, and also worked for Steve and Hazel Mahaffey, well-known ranchers in those times.

In 1933, she met and married Warner Van Hoose. They lived in Lima, Montana, where he worked on a sheep ranch, and she helped cook during lambing. they lived on the Old West Ranch which was the site for a western story that came out in a monthly magazine. They moved to Butte, Montana, and lived there several years where two children were born. Janet was born in 1937 and Jerry in 1941. Verlin and Warner separated there, but she continued to live in Butte for a year or so, then after the divorce, she met and married Ray Pierce. They lived at 17 Mile for a year, then moved to Salmon. Later, Ray bought a small ranch below the Carmen Bridge on the Salmon River. He sheered sheep in the spring, and worked for Hank Benson at the Smoke House. In 1963, they sold the ranch and built a home on North St. Charles. Ray dies in 1971. Verlin still resides in her home.

Janet Van Hoose Gallamore lives in Alaska, while Jerry Van Hoose and family live in Carson City, Nevada, where he owns and operates a Video Business.

—Helen Holbrook

Mona Van Overen

Mona Van Overen was born August 17, 1929, at Phoenix, Arizona, the daughter of Don and Viola Schulenberger. Four years later, her father moved the family to Shoup, Idaho, where he worked as chief carpenter building miners' residences and bunkhouses at the Gold Hill and Grunter mines.

At the advent of World War II, the mines closed and the family moved to Salmon. Mona had attended primary school in Shoup and graduated from Salmon High School with high honors in 1947.

She attended the University of Idaho for two years, then transferred to Boise where she obtained a Registered Nurses' diploma from St. Luke's Hospital School of Nursing.

In 1951, she became head surgical nurse at Steele Memorial Hospital soon after it opened. She later

moved to Alaska to a medical clinic in Ketchikan and in 1958, she moved to Houston, Texas, where she obtained a degree in Hospital Administration from St. Bartholomew Catholic University.

In 1961, Mona went to Turkey to set up a hospital for Mobile Oil Corp. Next, were residences in Australia, Singapore, the Philippines, and Lisbon, Portugal.

In 1975, she returned to Salmon where she built a fine home at the base of the Leesburg hill, doing much of the work herself. Mona personally constructed the attractive floor-to-ceiling fireplace, using native stone she arduously gathered from the back country. Shen then built many stone walkways, planters, and terrace walls.

Mona was a lively, cheerful person who compiled extraordinary achievements. Beseide being extremely atheletic, she was a skillful bridge player, taught classes on bridge, and wrote an easily understood book entitled (Play Good Basic Bridge.) In the late '70's and early '80's, she held the franchise and director- ship of the Salmon Duplicate Bridge Club.

Mona and Jean Brown opened a women's clothing shop in Salmon in 1983. She sold her interest to Mrs. Brown in 1985.

She next became executive secretary of the Salmon Chamber of Commerce. The organization was virtually defunct at the time, and in financial arrears. In less than two years, she had installed a workable bookkeeping system, promoted many new activities and left the Chamber with $11,000 in the bank. She was chairman of the 1986 Salmon River Days. Later, in conjunction with Roberta Green of Challis, Mona helped stage the first Cowboy Poetry festival in Salmon.

Among her two final projects was first, an attempt to erect a Sacajawea monument that would beautify the "eyesore" property bordering the Salmon City Park along Highway 28; and second, serving as acting chairperson for the Lemhi County State Centennial after Chairperson Barbara Young was stricken with cancer.

Besides being a brilliant businesswoman, Mona presented a captivating figure, known for her attractive dress, erect posture, and thoughtful care for others. She displayed dependability and willingness to take on and complete any endeavor for civic betterment assigned to her.

Mona was operated on for lung cancer on July 14, 1989; she continued to keep very busy and attend as many events as possible for as long as possible. She passed away at her home exactly one year later on July 14, 1990. She was survived by her sister, Donita Brown of Warren, Ohio, and her two brothers, Bill of Salmon, and Dick of Tucson, Arizona. She was married twice. First, to the late Dr. Jack Clark and to J.K. Van Overen, who resides in the Phillipines.

Salmon Mayor Pat Hauff commented on Mona's passing, "She was a good friend of the City of Salmon, and we will all miss her. Mona spent countless hours working for the betterment of the community. May God Bless and Keep Her."

Taken from (The Recorder-Herald), July 19, 1990.

—Fred Snook

Charley J. and Anna Vance Family

In the fall of 1910, Charley and his younger brother, Claude Vance, arrived by stagecoach from Armstead, Montana. Earlier in the week, the two boys and with their father, William Elbridge Vance, had boarded a train in Spruce Pine, North Carolina. Their mother would follow at a later date, but she never did — circumstances beyond her control prohibited her arrival in Lemhi County. This train and stagecoach ride, plus a further ride on horseback, brought them to their new home which was a ranch at the mouth of the Pahsimeroi River near its confluence with the Salmon River.

Charley met and married Anna Franklin from Twin Falls, Idaho, in November, 1929. This union produced two children, Janeice and Darwin. In these early years, the Vances raised hay, and they cared for a band of over a thousand sheep. In the mid 1940's, they changed to the raising of cattle.

Janeice and Darwin attended grade school at a country school five miles from the ranch called Ellis. This was a typical one-room school building where eight grades were taught by one teacher. At the end of their first six years of education, Charley and Anna decided to purchase a home in Salmon where the young people could obtain their future and higher education.

Over the next six years, Anna and the children moved to Salmon for the school term and back to the ranch for the summer. Many of Darwin and Janeice's friends spent many exciting and wondrous weekends at the ranch. Many Girl Scouts spent their summer campouts at the ranch as Anna was a Girl Scout leader for many years.

Near the end of Janeice and Darwin's senior year at Salmon High School, their parents purchased a ranch one mile south of Challis, Idaho. The young people transferred to Challis High School and graduated from there in May of 1950.

Janeice enrolled at the University of Denver in the fall of 1950, but was soon married to a young man by the name of Charles Boge from Challis, who was also enrolled at the same university. The young couple continued to pursue their studies by transferring to Oregon State University, Corvallis, Oregon. Upon Charlie's acceptance to medical school at the University of Oregon, Portland became

their home for many years. To this union three children were born.

Dr. Boge opened his office in Idaho Falls, Idaho, for the practice of Orthopedic Surgery in the fall of 1964. He followed this specialty for many years, and Janeice worked in the office with him.

Darwin Vance joined the Air Force a few years after graduation from high school. He took special radar training in Mississippi for two years, then was sent to serve another two years in the Phillipines and Japan.

Upon completion of his Air Force tour, he married a young nurse that he had met while stationed in Mississippi. They joined Charley and Anna on the ranch at Challis for a few years. They had two children. When the children were still young, Darwin and Norma returned to Mississippi. About a year later, they were divorced. Darwin continued to live in the south for another year or so. While there, he married another nurse, by the name of Jo. Since their marriage, they have lived mainly in Idaho, Oregon, and now he resides in Bothell, Washington. Darwin works as a security guard for the Port of Edmonton and Jo continues her nursing profession.

In 1966, Charlie and Janeice purchased their folks' Challis ranch, so have been able to keep it in the family where many summers have been enjoyed by their children.

Charley and Anna retired upon the sale of the ranch, but Charley's retirement was short lived as he passed away from a heart attack in May of 1968. At present, Anna lives in Idaho Falls, in a condominium where she enjoys her five grandchildren and her five great-grandchildren.

—Vance Family

Frank and Edith Varin

Frank and Edith Varin bought the Shoup Store and moved there in 1958 when there were just seven residents left in the old mining town. Fishermen drifted through on the one-lane road, stopping to chat with the Varins, returning each year to the quiet river canyon. Life was slow and the fishing was good. They were enjoying their retirement after many long years of work on their dairy in Gooding. But that all ended in 1964 when the postmistress quit and there was no one but the Varins to take over. Once again, they were tied down to their job and home.

Edith loved to fish, and no matter how cold it was, she never felt it as long as she was fishing. She always seemed to have a steelhead in the freezer and would share with people who stopped by and hadn't had any luck. No wonder people kept returning to see them each year!

Edith "manned" the store while Frank handled the mail route during the mornings.

About ten older couples and twenty-six bachelors got their mail up Shoup. They were not generally sociable people, but were suspicious of one another and especially of strangers. This made life interesting for Frank, who would stop and drink coffee with many of the old-timers on Tuesdays and Saturdays when he delivered their mail.

Sometimes the hermits could be cantankerous. If Frank didn't stop at Rockhouse Johnson's, the old-timer would be mad at him — and you sure didn't want Rockhouse mad at you!

Once, an old-timer on the run, baked some bread for Frank and Dr. Blackadar. He told the two that he had washed his hands twice while making it, but the bread was still a very dingy color. They didn't eat it.

One of the old-timers lived across the river on a mining claim. A mineral examiner from the Forest Service rang on the phone to come over and get him so that he could examine the ground to see if it was a valid mining claim. When Frank asked the old-timer why he didn't answer the examiner, the old-timer answered, "Well, to hell with him. I'll tell him when to come over and inspect." that incident pretty well sums up the attitude of the twenty-six bachelors who lived along the river at that time.

Frank seemed to be the law, the telephone lineman, the local wrecking service and the road crew. Often, he had to dig his way through a snow or mud slide to deliver the mail. If there was an accident or a lawbreaker on the loose, Frank dealt with it until someone came from town to help.

On January 16, 1960, the store burned to the ground. While the coals were still hot, the Forest Ranger came by to let Frank know he would need a special use permit to rebuild. His store had been built on government land.

By the time Frank sold the store in 1972, Shoup had become a tourist stop. When they first got there, they sold more staples and such things as frozen meat. No one else down the river had electricity, but the store had a Pelton wheel. The store also sported hand pumped gas tanks and crank telephones. The Pelton wheel and the gas tanks still exist, but the phones have been replaced by modern touchtones.

Edith was born November 16, 1916, in Buhl, Idaho, daughter of William and Mayna Sproul Prince. Frank was born on July 7, 1911, in Gooding. They were married February 15, 1934. Edith died in 1986. Frank now lives in town (Salmon).

—History Committee

E. F. Cenis, manager of the Britannica Mining company, operating gold properties at Shoup, was in the city Saturday on brief business.

Robert E. and Jean Nunan Vehn

Robert Eastman Vehn was born on November 19, 1923, in Stockton, California, the only child of Gustav Bernard and Lona Mae Vehn. They met in Stockton and were married September 17, 1922. Gustav was born August 17, 1896, in Ashland, Wisconsin, the third of four children born of John Jens and Beret Fossum Vehn. Gustav and his siblings have all passed away. Lona Mae was born June 21, 1900, in Pendleton, Indiana, the only child of Daniel and Sibbie Helms Colley. Lona is living in Carmel, California. John Vehn and Beret Fossum were born in Norway. Daniel Colley was born in England and Sibbie Helms was born in Indiana.

About 1929, the family moved to Sacramento where Robert started school and graduated from the C.K. McClatchy Senior High School in 1942. At the University of Michigan, he received a Bachelor of Science degree in 1948. While attending the university, he volunteered for induction into the Army Air Force to become a meteorological officer. After World War II and graduating from the University of Michigan, he attended the graduate school at Stanford University.

While attending Stanford, he met Jean Katherine Nunan, and they were married in San Francisco on September 16, 1950. Jean was one of two daughters of Gerald C. and Lillian Schroeder Nunan. Jean, born on August 7, 1924, in San Francisco, was adopted by the Nunans. Bob and Jean had two children. On February 3, 1955, a son, Erik Lee was born. On April 25, 1960, their adopted daughter, Laura Jean, was born.

After receiving his Master of Science degree in Electrical Engineering at Stanford, Bob worked as a development engineer at the Dalmo Victor Company, and later at the Microwave Tube Laboratory, Sylvania Electric Company. In 1959, he joined the recently formed Watkins-Johnson Company where he did more development work in microwave tubes until given the responsibility for managing the Product Assurance Department. Until their son was born, Jean worked as office manager for her father's plastering materials business. After the children were raised, Jean went to work for the Emporium in San Jose. While working and raising their family, they lived in "Silicon Valley" cities and near Santa Cruz. They were both active in Cub Scouts, Little League, and swim clubs. They were members of the West Valley Presbyterian Church. Bob served as Elder, trustee, and treasurer.

After their children had moved out, Bob and Jean began to plan for retirement, and took trips to locate possible places. One such trip was to visit their neighbors who had moved to Idaho near Coeur d'Alene. They fell in love with Idaho. In 1979, on a trip to the Salmon area, they found some land up Fourth of July Creek that just suited them, and they bought it. Bob retired early. Arriving in Salmon on February 4, 1981, they quickly moved into a twenty-eight foot travel trailer, which was to be their home until Bob completed the Jean-designed log home. They moved into their "Dream Home" on December 1, 1981.

Jean loves to watch the birds and sew for the grandchildren. Bob likes to hike and hunt, and always seems to have more than one project in progress. Jean excels in the kitchen cooking on her Findlay Oval wood kitchen stove. Bob likes to cook and makes smoked sausage and jerky as well as other delights. Bob's sense of civic duty has gotten him involved with North Fork TV District where he has been secretary treasurer since 1982. He helped form the North Fork Fire Protection District and is currently serving as a Fire Commissioner.

—Robert E. Vehn

Bob and Jean Vehn

David J. Venten

David J. Venten, a long-time resident of Lemhi County, was born in Brooklyn, New York, on January 14, 1882, according to Masonic Lodge records in Salmon. He was orphaned at an early age, along with a younger sister, Emily, born October 10, 1886, and a younger brother, Samuel, born about 1890. The given names of their parents are unknown at this time.

The three children were separate ways. David was brought up by a Dr. Goldman and his wife. Emily was brought up by an upstate New York farming couple, Mr. and Mrs. Oliver J. Powell. Samuel was believed to have been brought up in the area of Trenton, New

Jersey, by a person or persons unknown.

Dave is believed to have come to Idaho around the turn of the century. He was located on the 1900 Idaho Census in Shoshone County, Gem Precinct, and at this time was in the employment of a mine owner named Charles Brous. He was then eighteen years old. It isn't known if the Goldmans were in Idaho at this time or not.

Dave soon journeyed into Lemhi County where he pursued his mining ventures. He also had claims of his own and at one time, tried his hand at sawmilling with a friend. Later in life, he worked with the U.S. Forest Service. Dave was fond of traveling and returned to the east several times. His last trip was in January of 1931.

Dave was found dead in his cabin on the "bar hill" (a term used locally to denote the west side of Salmon, Idaho) on the morning of August 9, 1933, by the ten-year old daughter of Mr. and Mrs. Vaughn Clark, who had gone to invite him to join her family for breakfast. The coroner's verdict was suicide, brought on, perhaps, by ill health and financial problems.

According to a newspaper account at the time, he had numerous friends in the Salmon area and his funeral was well attended. Among his closest friends were Ted and Jim Ketcham, Elias Roberta, Joe Simers, Chris Stuckey, and Arthur Ludwig. Gregor Anderson, a friend from Gibbonsville, was the executor of his estate.

Dave was fifty-one at the time of his death. He had never married, although he had a longtime lady friend whose identity has been difficult to ascertain. Being a Mason in good standing, (he had held an office at one time) Dave is buried in the Mason's section of the Salmon Cemetery a few paces from his close friend, Arthur Ludwig. Dave was survived by his brother, Samuel of Trenton, New Jersey, and by his sister, Mrs. Charles (Emily) Bryan of Rensselaerville, New York, and his five nephews, the children of Charles and Emily.

The five nephews and their families are the last of Dave's known relatives left alive. They reside in the Albany area of upstate New York.

—Clyde Bryan

David J. Venten

Rock and Elizabeth Dishno Vezina

Rock Vezina was the head of a pioneer family in the Upper Lemhi Valley. He was born October 11, 1853, in St. Roch de L'Achigan, Quebec, Canada, the son of farmers, Mr. and Mrs. Zoel Vezina. In 1871, the family moved to Michagamie, Michigan, where they worked in the timber. He married Elizabeth Dishno in 1874. In 1879, they and her father and brother moved to Bannack, Montana, and later to Spring Mountain, Idaho, where Lemhi County's first smelter was established. Rock worked in the Horseshoe Mine. Elizabeth was camp cook. They had three children; Willie, Jennie, and David. Two days before Christmas of 1884, a vast snowslide swept down the mountain, burying Mrs. Vezina and David in the cabin where she was cooking breakfast. Willie and Jennie were thrown clear. In 1885, the Spring Mountain Mines shut down and Mr. Vezina went into the ranching business with his brother-in-law, Silas Dishno below Gilmore. Later, he moved to Bannister, north of Gilmore, where in 1888, he married Angela Novarro (Lavarro). Angela was born in Heart Buth, Montana, on December 24, 1871, daughter of Mr. and Mrs. Joseph Lavarro.

Rock and Angela Vezina

After the death of her mother, Angela and her brother, Salvadore, were taken by her father to Frenchtown, Montana, where they were taken as foster children by Mr. and Mrs. Sam Keim, who took them to Bannack and later to Bannister.

Mr. and Mrs. Vezina operated the Post Office and Stage Station at Bannister from 1890 to 1907. To this union ten children were born: Mary, Fred, Oscar (who died at six weeks), Josephine, Rock, Jr., Florence, Ray, Anson, Wilford, Leo. For twenty-one years, the family lived on the ranch near Gilmore, but in 1910, bought the homestead on Texas Creek above Leadore where they made their home until his death in 1939.

At the time of his death, Rick was survived by all of his children except David, Jennie, and Oscar.

When Rock, Sr., died, Angela sold the ranch to Fred and she and Rock, Jr., moved to Leadore where they lived until death, Angela in 1956, and Rock in 1971.

The Vezina family was loved and respected by friends and neighbors. They were always glad to lend a helping hand. Rock was school trustee for many years, and the teacher of the Plum District School near the Vezina ranch, always boarded with the Vezinas. Rock had a retentive memory and a keen sense of humor, plus an endless fund of anecdotes from a lifetime of experience, which made him an interesting story teller. He loved to sing French songs. He enjoyed celebrating his birthdays, and a party and birthday cake became a cherished rite.

Angela was full of fun and laughter, loving nothing more than a romp with the kids, a good water fight, and sawdust pies and flannel pancakes for April Fool's Day. Many a young guest was awakened in the morning with a squirt gun. She was a wonderful cook, and no one ever went away hungry. Her fresh baked bread was surpassed by none.

At her death, she was survived by sons and daughters-in-law Fred and June Vezina, Ray and Alice Vezina, Anson and Edna Vezina, and Leo and Ella Vezina; daughters and sons-in-law Mary and William Christensen, Josie and Harry Coleman, Florence and Ed Benson, stepson and daughter-in-law Will and Amanda Vezina. Also, twenty-seven grandchildren, forty-three great-grandchildren, and seven great, great-grandchildren. The only surviving child at this time is Florence Barrow Benson Howard of Spokane, Washington.

Angela was preceded in death by stepdaughter Jennie, two sons-in-law, Oscar and Wilford, and husband, Rock.

Many grandchildren and great-grandchildren still live in Lemhi Valley, and the influence of their lives will always be felt. A friend of fifty years said of Rock, "If he ever had an enemy, it was not of his making."

—Ella Carlson Vezina Alexander

Frederick L. and Maude Hill Viel

Frederick L. Viel came to Lemhi County (Salmon) in approximately 1908. He was born in London, Ontario, Canada. His father and mother (Arthur and Suzan) emigrated to Fenton, Michigan, when Fred was a small child.

In Salmon, he first worked as clerk as the old Shenon Hotel before beginning his grocery business, later known as the Economy Grocery, now the IGA.

In 1910, he married Maude Hill. Maude grew up in Redrock, Montana, where her father, Emerson Hill was a merchant, freighting supplies to the mines in Lemhi County before the railroad came. Emerson and his wife, Margaret, came to Montana as pioneers from Tennessee. He served in the first Montana Territorial Legislature. he was instrumental in bringing the first telephone company into Salmon

Frederick L. Viel

and was Salmon's first mayor.

Maude and Fred Viel had two daughters: Margaret born in 1912, and June in 1917. As well as running the grocery business, they operated a wholesale tobacco business with customers in Idaho, Montana, Oregon, and Washington. Over the years, Fred served several terms as county commissioner, and later as mayor of Salmon. His sister, Lilla Viel Murdoch, lived in Salmon for many years. After the death of her husband, Rod, "Aunt Lil" purchased the old Shoup house where she operated a boarding house for several years. Several Salmon High School

teachers lived there, and pronounced it the best bed and board they'd ever experienced.

Fred died in 1954, Maude in 1965, and Margaret in 1975. June Viel Bremer now lives in San Diego. She and George have two daughters and a son, and six granddaughters.

—June Viel Bremer

Bill and Jeannette Vogler

Bill and Jeannette Vogler first visited Lemhi County about 1981. Their daughter, Leslie, had married and moved to Salmon. From their first visit here, Bill and Jeannette loved the Salmon Valley.

William Bert Vogler was born December 25, 1914, to John Christopher Vogler, Sr., and Lula Maude McCollouch near Swift, Lincoln, Nebraska.

Jeannette was born July 30, 1929, to Hans and Hazel Hill Van Mark in Sidney, Nebraska. She grew up near Torrington, Wyoming, on a homestead where her father raised wheat.

Jeannette married Charles Denver Roberts, and they were the parents of six children: Thomas Gerald born January 27, 1948, and died November 11, 1948; Leslie born August 18, 1950; Daniel Lee born August 3, 1951; David Nathan born December 9, 1952; Deborah Laurel born January 21, 1959; and James Courtney born November 15, 1962. Jeannette and Charles Roberts were later divorced.

Jeannette married Bill Vogler in 1969, in Oak Park, Illinois. They lived there until their introduction to the Salmon River Valley. At first, Jeannette and Bill visited here each summer. They grew fonder of Salmon with each visit until they finally moved here permanently.

Bill and Jeannette Vogler

Bill loved horses and the out-of-doors. He became caretaker for the Twin Peaks Ranch, and they lived there for seven years before moving to town.

Jeannette was a good cook, neat housekeeper, great gardener, and good friend to all. She loved history. She was a walking encyclopedia of historical events. Finally, with the children grown and a little extra time on her hands, she set about to pursue her own Family History.

Jeannette worked tirelessly in tracing her ancestors. She served as a librarian in the Family History Library for several years. She read census records on microfilm, corresponded with relatives, and even made trips back east to gather data to add to her file. She was thrilled over every new scrap of evidence to prove a family connection.

While Bill rode his horses and enjoyed the out-of-doors, Jeannette took over the Idaho Centennial Certificate Project. She helped many to find the records they needed to obtain their certificates. She worked tirelessly in the Lemhi County Records searching for clues to help others complete their pedigrees. She especially loved reading about the early day Chinese in Lemhi County.

As her project wound down during her last illness, she put together fourteen volumes of Family History, a legacy for her posterity. She passed away in August in 1990, and is buried in the Salmon Cemetery overlooking the beautiful Salmon Valley.

—Shirley Parmenter

Henry and Elizabeth Perry Vreeland

The Vreeland family was a large Dutch family that settled in Pennsylvania. Shortly after coming to America, a son, Henry, was born. Henry had a mind of his own and could not conform to the set, narrow Dutch pattern of the father being head of the house, and law in the home, so at the age of seventeen, young Henry left home and stowed away on a ship going around the horn to San Francisco. He was discovered, and had to work his passage out.

Upon arriving in San Francisco, he obtained a job working on the docks for about a year. He loved horses and was befriended by a stage driver, who taught him how to handle teams and made Henry a crack shot. Henry was then offered a job as a shotgun guard on a stage coach in Malad, Idaho. While working there, he became acquainted with Eliza Perry, a bubbly, fun-loving girl who had come from Wales, and then by wagon train out to Malad when she was three years old. The Perry family had a great deal of conflict due to the mother being converted to the Mormon faith on the long wagon train trip out west, while her husband remained true to his Catholic faith. This caused Eliza to leave home

at the age of fifteen, and she supported herself by doing knitting and fine handmade needlework.

The young couple were married, and Henry accepted a stage driving job in eastern Idaho that went into Montana. While Henry drove stage, Eliza cooked for the passengers at the stage station. While they were there, Eliza made two trips back to her family's home in Malad for the births of Margaret and Peter. They transferred to a stage station on Birch Creek where William and Lillie were born. The family then transferred to a stage station on the Brenner Ranch in Montana on the Horse Prairie. Henry wanted to spend more time at home with his family and to get the children into school. When he checked into a job running a ranch on shares in Idaho, he accepted the job. He moved the family to a ranch on Hawley Creek about five miles from Junction, Idaho, near what is now Leadore, Idaho. The children had never had the opportunity to attend school before, and so were older than the rest of the students in their grades so they disliked school. In the warmer months, they rode horses the five miles to school, while in the cold months, they moved to Junction with their mother during the school week. Henry broke his leg badly and could not do the ranch work, so this gave the children an excuse to quit school, and work on the ranch and to get out on their own.

Henry Vreeland was born in 1848 in New Jersey, and died in 1925 at Leadore.

Eliza Perry Vreeland was born in 1850 in Wales, and died in 1934 at Leadore.

Margaret (Maggie) Vreeland was born on April 10, 1875, at Malad, Idaho, and died December 27, 1958, in Leadore. She was married to Ed McRae.

Peter (Pete) Vreeland was born in 1876 at Malad, Idaho, and died in 1954 in Salmon. He married Effie Pyle, a school teacher.

William Andrew Vreeland was born at Birch Creek on June 13, 1880, and died in Salmon in 1975 at the age of ninety-five. He married Annie Denny.

Lillie Vreeland was born on Birch Creek in 1881, and died in 1914 at Leadore. She was married to Mark Purcell.

—Vreeland Family

William and Annie Denny Vreeland

William Andrew Vreeland was born at a stage station at Birch Creek, Idaho, on June 13, 1880. His father, Henry Vreeland, was a stage coach driver and his mother, Elizabeth Perry Vreeland, fed the stage coach passengers. In the fall of 1880, the family moved to a new stage station at the Brenner Ranch on the Horse Prairie in Montana. Henry worked as a stage coach driver from Red Rock to Salmon until 1887, when he accepted a job operating a ranch on shares on Hawley Creek about five miles from Junction, Idaho, near what is now Leadore, Idaho. the family was comprised of Margaret (Maggie) McRae, Peter, William, and Lillie Purcell, besides Henry and Eliza (Granny) Vreeland. The children rode the five miles to school in the warmer months on horseback and moved into town with their mother during the cold winter months.

Annie Denny was the first white child born at the Indian Agency near Lemhi, Idaho, on February 21, 1882. Her father was Solomon Tom Denny, who was born in 1853 and died in 1925. Annie's mother was Ellen (Lipe) Denny and she was born in 1856 and died in 1932. They moved to Idaho in 1881 from DuQuoin, Illinois. The family moved from Lemhi to Bannack, Montana, where Annie grew up as a young girl, while her father worked in the mines. Annie

Henry Vreeland and Elizabeth Perry Vreeland

Annie and Will Vreeland

attended school in Bannack and Dillon, Montana, and Junction, Idaho.

William went to work on his own at the age of twelve, where he milked thirty head of cows morning and night up Big Eight Mile Canyon, where Dairy Creek meets Eight Mile Creek. He continued to milk cows until he was over ninety years old.

William (Will) and Annie met and fell in love and made a two-day trip by horse and buggy to Salmon to get married. They lived on a ranch up on 18-Mile Creek and later purchased the Jake Yearian place just south of Junction. They also owned the Lansing Place, Lambing Place, and Clark Place on lower 18-Mile Creek, about ten miles southeast of Leadore. In 1940, their daughter, Wilda (Babe) Fayle and her husband, William, purchased the ranches and the Vreeland's purchased a farm on St. Charles Street adjoining the Newell Whitehead farm. They lived there several years and sold it to buy a smaller farm on the Lemhi River at the end of Warpath Avenue. They lived in a home on Main Street, later selling it and building a home next to the Salmon Sawmill. Annie Vreeland passed away in 1971 after sixty-three years of marriage and she was eighty-nine years of age. William passed away in 1975 at the age of ninety-five.

They raised one daughter, Wilda (Babe) Fayle, born in 1909, and also raised William's niece, Emma (Purcell) Pearson, whose parents had passed away. Their daughter, Wilda, lives in Salmon, while Emma lives in Glendale, California. Their Grandson, Leroy Fayle and family also live in Salmon. Billy Fayle still lives on the home ranch at Leadore, and Dale Fayle and family live in Pocatello. Their granddaughter, Loree, passed away in 1977.

William and Annie Vreeland were affectionately known to most everyone as Uncle Will and Aunt Annie.

—Vreeland Family

Pan - American Exposition Rates.

Rates named below are authorized for sale of round trip tickets to Buffalo, N. Y., on account of the Pan-American Exposition:

From	To	
Salmon, Ida.,	Buffalo, and return...	$76 00
Gibbonsville,	" " " ...	77
Challis, Ida.,	" " " ...	80 50

Tickets on sale the first and third Tuesdays of each month, June to October inclusive. Gibbonsville may sell one day earlier. Tickets good returning 30 days.

F. W. Vogler, Redrock, Mont
Geo. H. Monk, Agt. Salmon, Idaho.

George Arnold Waetzig and Viola Marguerite Schultz Waetzig

George A. and Viola Schultz Waetzig

George Arnold Waetzig was born in Carbondale, Kansas, March 28, 1885, son of George Arnold and Elizabeth Poynton Waetzig. George came to Salmon about 1908. In 1910 married Viola Marguerite Schultz, daughter of William Willard and Loney Coffman Schultz. Viola was born in Carbondale, Kansas, March 31, 1892.

They homesteaded 160 acres about 20 miles south of Salmon, next to the Schultz ranch. George raised White Leghorn chickens. He had a milk cow or two and enough pigs for their own needs. They soon had 300 or 400 laying hens. George also built incubators to hatch chickens. The incubators were heated with kerosene lamps, which he made. George sold chicks to many people in the area. Seven children were born to this union. They were: George Walter (1911-1972), Donald Billie (1913-1945), Viola Elizabeth (1916-1924), William Willard (1918-), Florence Marion (1921-), Doris Raye (1923-), Margjorie Ann (1926-).

Although we did not have much compared to today's standards, we did not suffer during the Great Depression. George, with the help of his sons got out the logs and built a new home. It took about 3 years due to the bank closure and the fact that they did all of the work themselves. It was 30x40 and had a full basement, 4 bedrooms, kitchen, large front room and dining room combined. George made his own wood furnace and they also had a bathroom! Water was piped from a spring behind the house.

In the fall of 1931 Mother, Dad, Bill, Florence (Babe), Marjorie and I went to Kansas to visit relatives. We had a Model A Ford pickup. Dad built a canvas cover over the back where three of us rode. We were gone two weeks and the total cost was $60.00!

Mother loved the outdoors. She raised a huge garden including popcorn and berries. We had a large orchard which Dad had started. It had plums, prunes, cherries, and various kinds of apples. A couple of months after we returned from Kansas we moved into our new home. What a joy!

In 1940 Dad bought a Ford Model 8N Tractor. One of the first two brought into the county. The tractor with plow cost $820.00. The Bob Mortons now own it and it runs good.

Walter served in World War II, and was wounded in France. He was involved in most of the European and African campaign. He served under General Patton and received the Purple Heart and European African Middle Eastern Service Medal. After the war he returned to run the ranch as his Dad had died in 1943. He later married Marjorie Skinner. He died suddenly at the ranch of a heart attack in 1972.

Don married Siri Swanson in 1939. They lived on the Swanson ranch. They had one son, Donald Clarence. Don died of a heart attack in 1945 at the age of 32.

Bill served 4 years in the Navy before the war. He was stationed on the U.S.S. California, which sunk at Pearl Harbor. He had received his discharge just before the ship sailed to Pearl Harbor. He later went back to the Navy serving on the U.S.S. Omar Bundy, a troop transport. He is married to Madell Latimer.

Florence (Babe) married Clarence Swanson in 1946. They lived on the Swanson ranch. They had two children, Rodger Clarence and Nancy Lane.

Doris married Robert James Morton in 1943. They had three children, Robert Lynn, Lloyd George and Diane Katherine.

Marjorie married Harold Lee Brown in 1943. They had four children, Betty Anne, who died at age of 21 months, Jimmie Lee, Linda Sue and Walter Scott.

Mother moved to Salmon in 1954. She enjoyed playing cards and was active in the War Mothers, Rebekah Lodge and the Methodist Church. She had a good word to say about everyone. She died January 1980.

—Doris Waetzig Morton

Edward C. and Jessie Faye Webb Waldal

Jessie Faye Webb was born to John and Mamie (Abby) Webb on September 20, 1919, in Salmon. Faye started school in Salmon while her father was serving as deputy sheriff. In 1927 the family moved to the Webb ranch on the Salmon River and Faye and her two sisters, Mae and Gladys, attended Carmen School. Later they drove in a Model T to High School in Salmon where they graduated.

During the summers and after Faye graduated, she worked on the Amonsen and Mahaffey Ranches. Then she met Edward C. Waldal, who was born May 22, 1916, in Sentinel Butte, North Dakota, of Norwegian immigrant parents. Ed was working on the Salmon River Road Project below Shoup and other roads on K Mountain for the CCC's. They were married January 5, 1937 and honeymooned on Long Tom Lookout that summer. He worked for mining and lumber companies and they lived in such places as Deadwood, Spring Creek, Sage Creek, and Ditch Creek. Meanwhile their two small sons were born and Faye was busy caring for them and "roughing it" away from the amenities of civilization. Edward C., their first son, was born May 2, 1941 followed by John D. on April 23, 1943, and Norma on November 22, 1946.

They moved to town so that the children could attend school and Ed worked in a sawmill for Jim Clutius. Ed became manager for Idaho Forest Products, later called Idaho Lumber, which harvested timber and produced finished lumber, beams, and homes. He worked there many years until the mill was sold and then he went to work for Intermountain Lumber Company, which was later purchased by Champion.

After the children were all in school, Faye went to work for Miller's Dime store and later at J.C. Penny Co. She also worked for Arfmann's and for Clinton's Shoe Store until she retired in 1971.

Faye taught Sunday School in the Presbyterian Church and both Faye and Ed gave time and talent to the Church in various capacities and offices. Faye was also an active member of the Anna Rebekah Lodge and Ed was a member of the Oddfellows Lodge. In Faye's spare time, she was a very busy woman and it is difficult to know what she enjoyed doing most. She always grew a large garden, canned the harvest, and cared for their large yard and home. She was an accomplished seamstress and enjoyed sewing for her children and grandchildren. An avid reader, she always made time to be informed on current affairs and was a well-read recreational reader. Faye's other loves were finding and collecting antiques, refinishing furniture, quilting, rock hunting and polishing, and playing cards, particularly Bridge. She loved the outdoors, and they camped and she fished with each of her children and

her first grandchildren. Her father had taught her the art of simple fishing with a willow pole and it was not uncommon to be skunked by her as her drive and technique brought in the fish. She was also known by her sons as a woman who could milk two cows before they could milk one. She was a devoted wife, mother, and grandmother until her death came May 20, 1978 after an eight month illness.

Their oldest Son, Ed, married Karen Skinner of Salmon and they had two children, Brigitte and Eddie Dale. They later divorced and he married Renee Phelps of Pocatello. John, their second son, married Elaine Elg of Salmon and they had two children Gred and Todd. Their daughter, Norma, married Thomas J. Lloyd of Pocatello and they had two children, Christina and Thomas J. III.

Ed retired in 1979 and later, in 1985, married Lenore English formerly of Salmon.

—Norma Lloyd

Myrtle W. Walker

Myrtle W. Walker was born September 21, 1888, at Challis, Idaho to Joseph and Harriet Labirdia Walker. She was an infant when the family moved to Howe, Idaho, for a couple of years. They returned in 1900 to the Pahsimeroi Valley near Ellis, Idaho, and homesteaded a ranch. The ranch was know in 1956 as the Marshall Watson Ranch. Myrtle had three sisters. . .Mrs. Vic Hicks (Clyda), Mrs. George Bennett (Hattie), Mrs. Earl Hicks (Ethel), and two brothers. . .Edward, who married Louise Lish and Brian, who never married.

Myrtle was educated at Challis and attended college at Pocatello, Idaho. She returned home and married Andrew Lish on April 11, 1913. Mr. Lish had been visiting his older sister at Cow Creek, Mrs. Judah (Ada) Wells when they met. Andrew was born June 19, 1886, at Woodruff, Idaho, son of Henry D. and Emily Allen Lish. His father died in 1906 and he and his mother lived on a dry farm at Cedar Hill near Roy, Idaho.

After he and Myrtle were married they lived at Cedar Hill and at Rockland, Idaho. In 1921 they returned to Lemhi County purchasing the Walker homestead and lived there until they moved to Salmon at Kirtley Creek. They loved to fish and caught large Salmon from both the Lemhi and Salmon rivers. Salmon were plentiful in those days. Andrew died March 15, 1930, after surgury at Portland, Oregon, and is buried at Rockland, Idaho.

Myrtle married Harvey Boring on May 11, 1931, at American Falls, Idaho. They made their home in Salmon the first two years. Harvey owned and operated a garage at May, Idaho, and they owned a home right in town. From 1935 to retirement he worked the garage.

Myrtle died on December 16, 1956, at Salmon and is buried at May Cemetery. She was a member of the Church of Truth. Harvey remarried a niece of Myrtles, Doris Hicks, daughter of Earl and Ethel Walker Hicks. They had one daughter and lived in Salmon before moving to Orofino, Idaho, where he died.

—Wilma Williams

Myrtle Walker Lish and Andrew Lish

William and Muriel Achenback Walker

William (Bill) Walker was born April 13, 1916, in Holladay, Utah. When he was two years old his family moved to Warm River, Idaho, where his father dry-farmed. They later lived on Camas Prairie before moving to Boise eight years later. The farm near Boise was too far from a high school, so Bill got a job after school delivering the Oregonian for $15.00 a month. He was able to rent a room, become independent and complete high school.

By 1939 he went to work in Idaho Falls for a large retailer as janitor and was soon promoted to credit collector. A year later he was made Credit Manager in their Nampa store.

On December 7, 1941, he left his job to enlist in the Army Air Corp. After serving six months he was discharged because of physical problems and returned to Boise. A few months later he met Muriel Achenbach and they were married in Jerome on December 24, 1942. Three children were born in Salmon. . .Marilyn, December 27, 1945, Michael, July 29, 1948, and Heather, September 4, 1956.

Muriel was born near Buhl, Idaho, on April 26, 1919. Her family moved to Jerome where she graduated from high school. She attended Gooding College on a music scholarship, then on to the College of Idaho at Caldwell, the University at Pocatello, and then years later, got her degree at Oregon State University at Corvallis, Oregon.

After teaching school in Bear Lake County she met Bill when visiting in Boise where they lived for awhile after they were married. Bill was circulation manager for the Idaho Daily Statesman. A year later they went to Herlong, California, an army munitions depot and prisoner of war camp. They both worked for the school there.

During spring vacation in 1945 they visited Muriel's parents in Salmon, and before returning to California bought a home on the bar. They lived for fifteen years in Salmon. Muriel taught music in the schools and gave piano lessons. Bill was in the building business and with his partners, Miles and Bert Schneider, built the Sunset Drive-In Theater. Bill and Miles also built the monument by the remains of the pioneer mud fort at Lemhi.

In 1960 the family moved to Oregon for a job in the engineering department at Oregon State University. After a year and a half there he was transferred to the University of Oregon in Eugene as construction inspector. Muriel had been teaching school in Junction City, which was twelve miles from Eugene, so they moved there. For several years after construction was finished at the University, Bill was building inspector in Junction City. Then he was building engineer in Junction City's big new middle school. All three of their children graduated from Junction City High.

Muriel's parents, Carl and Lola Achenbach moved to Oregon from Salmon in 1975 and they bought an acreage together near Junction City.

In 1978, Heather, their youngest daughter passed away while attending college in Hawaii. Marilyn, married to Martin Emry, lives in Monmouth, Oregon, and has ten children with the three youngest still at home. Mickey and his wife, Tamara, live in Junction City and have ten children, five of whom are still living at home. Bill and Muriel both retired in 1981 and live in Junction City.

—Muriel Achenbach Walker

FRONT ROW: Muriel,Heather, Bill BACK ROW: Michael, Marilyn

Royal and Marie Smith Waller

Royal Waller was born August 14, 1903 in Wayne County, Illinois, the son of Ullysses Grant Waller and Viola Burton. They came to Idaho in 1907. When his parents divorced in 1914, Royal (Bum) Waller returned to Arkansas to live with his father. He came back to Idaho later to see his family and stayed.

Marie Smith was a daughter of Robert and Almira Smith. She was born November 28, 1904 in Benson, North Dakota. Marie taught first and second grades in school before coming to Idaho. She substituted for a teacher in Sheridan, North Dakota, near the Canadian Border for a short time also.

Marie visited Salmon with her parents and then came back to visit her brothers during her summer vacation in 1925. Marie and Bum became acquainted during this visit. Marie returned to North Dakota to teach school but returned to Salmon again with her family. Royal (Bum) Waller and Marie Smith were married May 25, 1928 in Salmon, Idaho.

Two daughters, Fern and Jean, were born to them in Salmon, and they raised them here. After her girls were grown, Marie managed City Newstand for Clay and Lois Merritt.

Royal (Bum) was a mechanic. He worked for the State Highway, Pioneer Garage, Cobalt Mine, and in Cokeville, Wyoming. When Salmon City built their shop on St. Charles Street, he was the mechanic there until his health forced him to retire in 1971. Bum was a fireman, a Boy Scout leader, active in Oddfellows Lodge, leader of Junior Oddfellows and he loved to fish and camp.

Their daughter, Fern, married Jack Reitan and lives in Pasco, Washington. They had seven children who are all in Washington, except Jim, the oldest,

FRONT ROW: Baby Fern BACK ROW: Royal and Marie Waller

who is in Saudi Arabia. Jack died in 1983 and Fern married Bob Rose.

Jean married Don Bohannon and they made their home in Salmon. Don is a truck driver. They had three children: Donnet Good, who lives in LaCrosse, Wisconsin; Bob, who lives in Tucson, Arizona; and Vivian McGinnis, who lives in Magna, Utah. Jean worked for Public Assistance, and for Dr. Johnson and the Court House until her health failed. She died May 10, 1988.

Bum and Marie have ten grandchildren and fifteen great-grandchildren. Royal (Bum) Waller passed away May 10, 1981. Marie still lives in the home they bought in 1928 on Hope Street.

—Marie Waller

Ullysses Grant Waller

Ullysses Grant Waller was born February 2, 1864 in Wayne County, Illinois. Viola Burton was born 21 July 1872 in Marion County, Illinois. They were married January 11, 1891 and lived in Illinois until 1907 when they came west. They traveled by stage from Red Rock, Montana to Salmon. The couple brought their children, Edith, Everett, and Royal with them and lived on a ranch on Big Flat for a few years then moved to Salmon.

Ethel, their oldest daughter, died at the age of fifteen, while staying in town attending school. Ullysses and Viola divorced in 1914.

Royal "Bum" Waller went with his father to Arkansas and Everette and Edith stayed in Salmon. Ullysses remarried in Arkansas and died February 28, 1935.

Viola married Emmett Osborn and lived in Bannock, Montana, for a few years, then came back to Salmon to live. She died February 28, 1942.

Edith married Ben Smith, son of Robert and Almira Smith, on February 27,1913. They went to Dakota and farmed for a few years then returned to Salmon. They had two boys, Kenneth and Robert. Ben ranched for several years. They were on the Brown Ranch up the Lemhi where they raised sheep for mutton for Brown's Meat Market. Edith and Marie gathered sheep's wool off the wire fence, pumped water by hand and washed the wool and dried it in the sun. The wool was then carded by hand and made enough for two bats. Marie Waller still has one quilt made from this wool.

Edith passed away in April 1927. Kenneth then stayed with his grandparents until Ben married Rose Maydole in 1929. They all lived on the ranch they bought from Ton Kane where Mountain View Acres in now. Kenneth died in 1930 and Ben in 1946.

Everette Waller stayed in Salmon until he joined the army in 1917. When he returned, he settled in Yakima County. He married but lost his wife and daughter. He worked on fruit farms until he was badly crippled with arthritis and had to retire. He died in 1980.

Royal Waller married Marie Smith.

—Marie Waller

FRONT ROW: Viola, Royal, Ullysses BACK ROW: Everette, Edith

Zula Boomer Ward and Nephi Orin Ward

Zula B. Ward on left in front on the Star Theater in Idaho Falls, where she sang.

Nephi Orin and Zula Boomer Ward

Nephi Orin and Zula Boomer Ward came to Salmon in 1920. Neph was born in Iona, Idaho. Zula was born in Idaho Falls, Idaho. After being married in the Idaho Falls Temple, they made their home in Salmon.

Neph Ward had attended the University of Idaho Southern Branch vocational studies and Rick's Academy, where he graduated May 13, 1909.

Neph worked as a mechanic and operated a garage in Salmon for many years. After he sold his garage, he worked for several other businesses, including Max Hemmert Jeep and the Ford Garage. When Neph sold cars he had to drive clear to Butte, Montana, to pick them up. He always took his kids along with him for an outing.

Zula, a loving mother and housewife, had acted and sung extensively in the Star Theater in Idaho Falls. Zula continued her music by singing at many funerals and contributed greatly to the activities in the L.D.S. Church.

Neph and Zula cared for Zula's mother, Mary Alice Boomer, for many years. Mary Alice Boomer lost her eyesight to cataracts fairly early in life. Neph and Zula's home hosted the first Relief Society Meetings in Salmon, Idaho.

Neph enjoyed hunting and fishing. He especially liked elk hunting and usually made a trip to the Selway River Country with Doctor Mulder, Joe Rouker, Frank Behrman, and others each hunting season. One year Neph, Dr. Mulder, and friends got snowed in at the Selway. Groceries had to be flown to them for a while. They hired cats to open up the road to get them out. They had to walk out behind horses and hang onto their tails. They were snowed in for almost two weeks.

Neph and Zula Ward had five children all born in Salmon: Dick Boomer Ward (February 25, 1917), Mary Nadine Ward (July 11, 1919), Marjorie Jane Ward (June 19, 1921), Ina Claire Ward (April 1, 1923), and Zula Elaine Ward (April 1, 1923) twins.

—Elaine Drnjevic

Amy Ellis Warren

Amy Ellis Warren, daughter of George and Mary Ellis, was born April 8, 1905, in the Pahsimeroi Valley on the Ellis Ranch.

She attended her first eight years of school in Ellis. The mile and a half journey to the little log school house was shared with her horse. She attended Challis High School her freshman and sophomore years. Then went to Salmon her junior year and back to Challis to finish and graduate.

Amy went to California and stayed with her sister for a short time. The desire for education aided in another move. She attended St. Lukes Hospital in Boise and graduated from nurses training as an L.P.N.

Amy came home and married Chris Warren in 1927 in the First Presbyterian Church. During their married life they worked on ranches in Idaho and Montana. Two children, Helen and Audrey, were born. Helen passed away at the age of three.

Amy and Audrey came back to the Pahsimeroi Valley and lived in a house on her father's ranch. Here Amy raised a fine garden and chickens. At harvest time she would sell what she raised to help meet expenses.

In 1940 she became Post Mistress of the Ellis Post Office and opened up a grocery store. In 1955 she retired from the post office due to poor health. She then moved to Salmon, Idaho, to care for Mrs. Matlock, who passed away in November of 1958 and left her property, the Matlock Rooms, to Amy.

Amy continued running the rooming house and picked up her nursing career again and took sick people in. When the Casabella Nursing Home opened she went to work there as a nurse.

Amy went back to renting rooms in her home until 1981. At this time she sold the rooming house and lived in apartments for a few years.

Daughter, Audrey Nichols, purchased the old home in 1985 by assuming back taxes. Amy now lives next door in an apartment on this property.

Amy loves to visit and talk about her past experiences. She especially remembers the days when the Blackfoot Indians would pitch their tents and camp out in her parents pasture. Summer and winter were spent playing with the Indian children. She became a blood-sister to Easter Nampo. They drew blood from their fingers, tied them together with rawhide, and danced around in circles.

The Indians loved living on the Ellis ranch. To show their appreciation, Maggie Tingo and Mary, Indian squaws, did the washing for the Ellis family. The Blackfoot Indians came to Salmon around 1975 for a Fourth of July celebration. The event was exciting for Amy. She was reunited with an old friend. Cora Bearhat and Amy played together as children and were very happy to see each other. The time spent visiting and picture taking was special.

Amy liked to reminisce about the parade days in Boise Idaho. She carried the banner on horseback down State Street for the Son's and Daughter's Pioneer Parade.

The horse and buggy days were action packed and Amy enjoyed coming to Salmon with the family to get supplies. It would take a full day to get to Salmon. They would load the wagon the next day and spend one night at the Stage Stop on the way home. One horse and buggy ride was nearly fatal, but she pulled through the accident.

Amy Ellis Warren

Amy still tells her family that the olden days were the best. She is now eighty-five years old, doing well, and keeping past
history an important part of her daily life.

—Audrey Nichols

George and Millie May Wiggin Wayman

George Greely Wayman was born in Princeton, Missouri, on October 3, 1883, son of Stephen Waymman and Mary Ann Overton. Mary Ann's father was Moses Overton and her mother was Nancy Foster. Stephen's father, John Wayman, was a Baptist minister. The Wayman family came from Princeton, Missouri.

Millie Mae "Dollie" Wiggan was born in Princeton, Missouri, March 23, 1881, the daughter of John Wiggen and Mary Ann Karnes. George and Dollie were married in Princeton, Missouri, August 26, 1905. Five children were born to them: The oldest Olin died in infancy, Teddy Eugene (called Gene) and Mildred were born in Princeton. With their two small children, they moved to Lemhi County, Idaho about 1912. Mary Ann was born in Patterson and George Jr. was born in Salmon.

George Wayman farmed for some years and then began truck gardening. For many years he raised and sold fruit and vegetables at Seventeen Mile. He later moved to May, Idaho, where he continued in this business. Most "old timers" in Lemhi and Pahsimeroi valleys still remember buying fresh produce and fruit for canning from his roadside stand. He started his plants in cold frames and greenhouses, later transplanting them in the garden. He grew cantaloupe and watermelon successfully using this method. He always managed to raise almost as many flowers as vegetables and fruits. He was always active in the Lemhi County Fair, both in displays and judging. He took great pride in growing vegetables and he created a wonderland of scenic beauty with the flowers he raised. It could truly be said he had a "green thumb." Ironically, George Wayman died September 12, 1948 during the County Fair.

Dollie Wayman had poor health and was confined to bed most of her later life, knowing recovery was hopeless, she bore her suffering with remarkable fortitude. She died July 4, 1939 while the family lived at Seventeen Mile.

The children went to school in Patterson, May, and Salmon. George Wayman Jr. went to the Army when World War II began. He served in New Guinea and was killed in action there. His father received the Purple Heart which was awarded his son posthumously.

Gene Wayman married Juanita Ellis in Yakima, Washington. Three children were born to them. Lloyd Eugene, age four, drowned in Patterson Creek May 18, 1941 and is buried in the May Cemetery. Gene and Juanita moved to Yakima where two daughters, Shirley and Margaret, were born. Gene lived there until his death July 7, 1964.

Mildred married Ralph Canery and resides in Boise, Idaho. She had two daughters, Lucille Fox of San Mateo, California, and Delores Ross of Oxnard, California.

Mary Ann now resides at Treasure Valley Manor in Boise, Idaho. She has one daughter, Bettye Gott, who resides in Salmon, Idaho.

—Bettye Gott

FRONT ROW: (SEATED) George Wayman, Jr. BACK ROW: Gene Wayman, Mildred Wayman and Mary Ann Wayman

Alma and Coral Kelsey Webb

On the 17th. day of September 1895 Alma (Bill) Webb was born to Francis Adelbert and Martha Carling Webb in Orderville, Utah. He was the sixth child of a family of eight children.

Times were hard for this family and the children learned how to work at a very young age. The mother took in washing and the children delivered lots of clean clothes with their little wagon. They raised a large garden and herded the cows out on the hillsides surrounding the town.

In 1904, the mother and children moved to Basalt, Idaho, and the boys soon found work in the fields to supplement their meager income. They attended school only in those months when there was no field work to be done.

Coral Kelsey was the first child of Amos and Serena Jensen Kelsey. She was born September 13, 1899 at Milburn, Utah. She was premature at birth at a time when these babies were given little chance of living, but her mother fixed a warm little box for her and, with all the tender loving care, the wee one survived. She was a petite, beautiful child and a lovely woman.

This family also came north and settled three miles south and west of Shelley in 1910. Eighty acres of sagebrush were grubbed and plowed, seeds were sown, and a beautiful productive farm was the result.

While working for a cousin who lived on the next farm over, Coral met and fell in love with a handsome young man riding a spirited red roan horse, who also worked there. This young fellow fell under the spell of a pair of big brown eyes and the two, Coral Kelsey and Bill Webb, were married December 26, 1917 in Idaho Falls, Idaho.

Coral's mother was not in favor of this marriage, thinking that the roan horse was probably the only property Bill owned, but she soon discovered that there was more to her son-in-law than met the eye. He was a cheerful, hardworking young man who could do many things and did them.

Six children (Doris, Duane, Helen, Dona, Max and Shirley) and several moves later, the Webb Family came to North Fork in the spring of 1934. They rented the ranch now owned by Harold and Alice Hanson from George Zellmer and proceeded to enjoy the mountains, the fishing and hunting, and the friendly people of this wonderful area for the next six years.

The neighbors had a "wait and see" attitude when newly-planted ground began to appear in what had been pasture-land for years. They were pleased and surprised at the good stand of grain, the well-formed stacks of hay, and the beautiful gardens that resulted from the good farming practices and hard work of this transplanted family. For a couple of years, they also rented ground from Edgar Suydam and raised fine crops of potatoes.

Many things happened to the Webb's while at North Fork—some good, some bad. Bill tangled with a game warden once when he tried to help a friend get some fresh meat to feed his family and spent a couple of nights in jail. He said that his friend "couldn't hit the side of a barn" and the kids were hungry. Coral died very suddenly July 7, 1936, leaving a young family in shock. The funeral services and internment were in Shelley. Bill's mother, Martha C. Porter came to stay with them until Bill and Edith Jolley, a widow with two boys, were married May 29, 1937.

Doris and Duane both graduated from Salmon High School, and Doris married Scott Brown. Bill and Edith decided to move back to Snake River Country

Alma (Bill) and Coral Kelsey Webb

and made the move in the spring of 1940, leaving Doris behind with her new husband and family. They settled on a farm at Sterling which bordered on the American Falls Reservoir, where they were living at the time of Bill's death on 18 January 1974. Jay Jolley, Duane and Shirley have also passed away. Edith now lives in a retirement home at Blackfoot and the other children live in the area.

—Doris Brown

Charles and Eva Delila Long Webb

Charles Harmon Webb was born June 7, 1859 in Kansas the son of Edward and Nancy Whitlow Webb formerly of Illinois. He married Eva Delila Long January 1, 1880 at her parents, John and Nancy Kelsey Long, home in Oskaloosa, Kansas. Eva was born April 10, 1859 at Lisbon, Iowa. The couple had six daughters: Jessie, Pearl, Bertha, Maud, Fay, Gladys and two sons John and Will. All were raised in this area except Pearl who probably died young in Kansas.

They, with three children, left Kansas by covered wagon for Idaho. They stopped in Colorado for a visit. The doctors in Kansas thought Eva had TB and recommended she travel not closed in with others and get plenty of fresh air and sunshine. She never again had anymore trouble.

They arrived in Salmon September 7, 1888, with a five month old baby. Charles homesteaded 130 acres about three and a half miles north of Salmon on the river front near Diamond Creek called the Carmen area. Homestead papers #5541 page 67 were completed in 1921. They, with a brother-in-law built a two story log home not far from the river.

It was here they raised their children and helped with many grandchildren. They were both very hard workers raising cattle, sheep, chickens, fruit and a very large garden. They even sold produce. Eva knew how to make use of nearly every part of the animals after they were butchered. Her large root cellar was always full and her table was set to anyone coming by. She even pitted chokecherries for preserves.

It was frightening when the Indians came by. They did a lot of hunting and fishing and living down by the river at times. She used to leave snacks out for them and rush her family to the cellar until they went away.

Eva had many talents such as sewing and all by hand. She made beautiful gowns, shirts and her sisters and daughters wedding dresses. She made a quilt one time for the Red Cross auction in town and sent it in with Charley. He thought it was so beautiful he bought it himself and returned it home. She worked for a time at the Golden Rule Store and Green's Store in Salmon City. Before coming to Idaho she taught school In kansas.

Family and friends called on her many times to treat and doctor their sick with her many home remedies. She was also an excellent mid-wife delivering many babies in the area. She knew how to turn breech babies before birth and I was one of these as well as others including the Palmer twins. Doctors were not very successful in doing this.

Charley loved telling the children stories and spoiling each and everyone of them. One story was about the Jesse James gang getting horses from his family in Kansas. Another was how he scared off

Eva Delila Long, Marjorie Malcolm, Charles Harmon Webb

grandmother's suitor. Tobacco was a joke between them and Grandma refused to marry Grandpa if he didn't give it up. Well, he always kept it hid in the barn and she knew it which caused many laughs among the family. He was the police officer of Salmon about 1910-11.

Charley died September 23, 1939 at his home after a long illness of heart trouble. Before this they had lost four daughters and some grandchildren. Grandma kept the place and worked it with her sons help. She sold out to John Gutzman and spent the remainder of her life with the eldest daughter until her death February 12, 1946 at Challis.

They were members of the Methodist Church. They are both buried at the Salmon Cemetery.

—Wilma Williams

Fay Webb

Fay Webb was born in Salmon on May 20, 1895 the daughter of Charles and Eva Long Webb.

She was a cheerful and loving person. She once sent flowers to the editor of the paper and they ended up on the Republican Convention dinner table.

At the age of seventeen, she married Albert Hoerchner on August 2, 1912. Mr. Hoerchner was twenty-eight years of age and had been born in Germany. At the time of the marriage he had been residing in Butte, Montana.

He became employed at the first bakery in Salmon owned by Dave Morris. The couple lived in Salmon awhile then moved to Butte, Montana, and later to Anaconda, Montana. Finally they moved to California, first to San Francisco, and later in the spring of 1927 they opened a bakery at Petaluma, California. The business was very successful.

On November 23, 1927 Fay died after an eight week bout with cancer. Her remains were brought from San Francisco for burial in the Salmon Cemetery.

Mr. Hoerchner returned to California after the services and there is no knowledge of his life after this. There were no children born to them.

—Wilma Williams

Gladys Caroline Webb

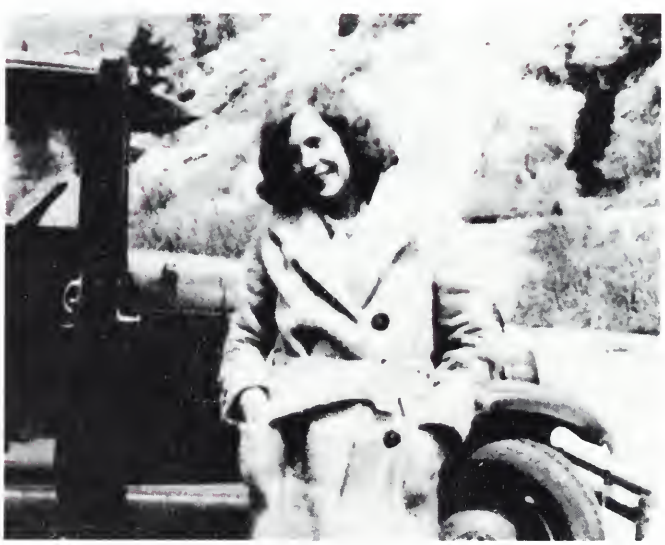
Gladys Caroline Webb was born the July 1, 1903 near Salmon. She was the daughter of Charles Harmon Webb and Eva Delila Long. She attended school at Carmen and Highschool in Salmon. She moved to Butte and attended Business College there and remained for several years.

She was first married very young to Orville Powyer and secondly to Lewis Stahl who lived in Butte.

While working in Salt Lake City she married Millard M. Gilkey on August 6, 1932. He was schooling as a geological surveyor. In 1938 they moved to Salmon and spent a year. While in Salmon he prospected in the area, mainly at Stormy Peak. When they left Salmon they went to South America with a mining company and remained there until October of 1941. At that time they returned to the United States and lived in various mining communities throughout the western states. In 1947 they returned to South America for a short time.

Gladys and Millard were quite distinguished people. She was always a very classy lady with red hair and dressed in full fashion. She never had any children, but all her nieces, nephew, and great nieces admired her as the greatest person.

Fay Webb



Gladys Caroline Webb

In 1948 Millard worked for the United States Geological Survey at Grand Junction, Colorado, and they made their home there until 1951, when Gladys returned to Salmon due to ill health. She died of cancer on September 7, 1951, and is buried in the Salmon Cemetery. Millard remarried but the date is unknown.

—Wilma Williams

Jessie May Webb

Jessie May Webb

Jessie May Webb was born in Kansas the 2nd of January 1881, the daughter of Charles and Eva Long Webb. She was seven years of age when she came to Salmon. She attended school at Carmen and was a very popular young lady in the county.

In 1905 she departed for Nogales, Arizona, where she married Isaac Laird. They then proceeded to Santa Ana, New Mexico to reside where he was employed as engineer for Leanos Mining and Milling Company. Isaac had been in Salmon three years before at the Queen of the Hills Mine with his mother.

The family lived in numerous places and the marriage ended in divorce. Jessie then moved back to Salmon with two daughters. She worked at different jobs to support them.

In 1927 she married Stanton Van Camp at Challis, Idaho. He was the first white child born in Challis. They made their home on Garden Creek near Challis until retirement. They moved to Salmon purchasing a home on South St. Charles Street. Mr. Van Camp died in October 1953. After a time Jessie sold the home and moved to Baker, Idaho, but returned to Salmon to spend the last few years. She died December 7, 1966 and is buried near Stan in the Salmon Cemetery.

Jessie's two daughters were: Jessie Eva born 1908 in Salmon. She married first Ben Ibach in 1925, a local rancher. One daughter, Elaine, was born to them before divorcing. Second she married Joe Jarvis in 1930. They lived in Montana and Idaho. Three sons and three daughters were born to them, George, Edward, Frank, Geraldine, Marlene, and Tereasa. Jessie Eva Jarvis died in June of 1981 in Montana and is buried in Salmon Cemetery.

The second daughter, Gladys, was born in 1914 in Salmon. She was a beautiful girl and it has been said she had a power of predicting the future. Gladys suffered with ill health, mostly from allergies. She was married about December 1935, to a Mr. Buell. They had only been married three or four months when her health sent her home. Gladys died from an accidental gun shot wound at her mothers home March 10, 1936 in Challis. She is buried in the Salmon Cemetery.

—Wilma Williams

John Edward and Mamie Abbey Webb

John, son of Eva D. Long and Charles H. Webb was born February 27, 1885 in Oskaloosa, Kansas. He moved to Idaho at the age of three with his parents who homesteaded a ranch north of Salmon, Idaho.

As he grew old enough to explore, he found buffalo bones scattered about in the fields and swamps. He would watch the friendly, local Indians fish for Salmon in the river bordering the ranch. He was very impressed with these Indians and became friends with many of them.

John had very little formal education. Whenever there was no pressing work for him to do and when weather permitted, he was allowed to go to school enough for him to learn the basics of reading, writing and arithmetic. He read extensively when time permitted, remembering everything he had read. Apparently his lack of education did not slow his mental processes, as he was a very intelligent man.

He married Mamie Abbey on the 16th. of September 1913 with his uncle, the Judge McCracken (probate judge), performing the ceremony. To this union three daughters were born.

He was a very handsome young man, tall and strong with dark hair and laughing blue eyes. Mamie loved and depended on him and he adored her. She was small and vivacious and her wish was his command. She worked as hard as he did and they farmed their acres profitably.

If he secretly wished for a son, no one was ever aware of it. He loved his little girls and they knew it. Sometimes he would take them irrigating with him, as their short legs grew tired, he would plead fatigue so they could stop and rest. Often he would hoist the least one to his broad shoulders and carry her home. He left the discipling to Mamie while he spoiled them unmercifully.

He became deputy sheriff in 1923 serving until 1927. These were the days of prohibition and much time was spent finding and destroying illegal stills. At that time there was a sheriff and one deputy and he was on call day and night. Neither he nor the sheriff had ever heard of an eight hour day. John's salary was one hundred and ten dollars a month.

After he left the sheriffing duties he once again turned to farming. Eventually he bought the old home ranch. This was the kind of life he and Mamie liked and they lived there until he retired.

They bought a home in Salmon where he kept busy with a big garden and grew enough vegetables for all his children and neighbors.

His three daughters presented him with five granddaughters and two grandsons. He was a great story teller and while his grandchildren sat entranced, he would tell them of long ago days and past experiences. He also taught all of his grand-children to play poker; even though this was sometimes frowned upon by some of their more proper parents.

He was an active member of the Community Presbyterian Church and an honor member and past president of the Carmen Grange 418.

John died March 23, 1966 at his home in Salmon. He was survived by his widow, three daughters, seven grandchildren and six great grandchildren. He is buried in the Salmon Cemetery. He was loved dearly and even now missed more than any amount of words can convey.

—Gladys Swanson

John Edward Webb and Mamie Abbey Webb

Larry S. and Ludine Watkins Webb

Larry Stephen Webb was born in Salmon, Idaho, on June 25, 1927 to Stephen and Edna Hagel Webb. Later on sister Mary joined the small family. When divorce split Stephen and Edna she later wed Oscar "Buck" Westfall. Larry and Mary attended schools at Salmon and Gibbonsville. In the following years Larry did many jobs such as working in the timber and mining. In 1945 Larry joined the military and served for two years.

Larry married Lynn Swett but this ended in divorce. He married Ludine "Deanie" Watkins on June 26, 1959.

Ludine Bishop was born at Sayre, Oklahoma on November 27, 1931 to Ola and James Jonah Bishop. Her first ten years were spent roaming the timbers and flatland of her beloved Oklahoma then they moved to New Mexico, on to California where she continued her education. A broken marriage and two daughters later Deanie met Larry in Miami, Arizona, and in June of 1959 they were married. Larry had children by his first marriage. Their names were Cathy, Karen, Linda, Debbie, and Craig. Deanie's children were Linda and Judy.

Larry continued his work at mining and sawmills. They settled in Gibbonsville where they were charter members of the Gibbonsville Improvement Association. They bought a home and in due time established a store, gift shop and museum items.

Over the years sorrow hit their home in the loss of two of Larry's daughters Karen and Linda. Cathy is married and resides in Boise, as do Debbie and Craig and their families. Deanies' Linda is married to Leon Davis and resides near Gibbonsville with her family and Judy is married to Larry Knapp and their family resides at Challis, Idaho.

Larry and Deanie are blessed with 15 grandchildren. Presently Larry is Chairman of the Gibbonsville Improvement Association and Deanie is refreshment chairman of the organization.

—Julia Randolph

Larry Webb and Allen Stone with fire truck (About 1973)

William James and Eva Bell Culver Webb

William James Webb was born in Salmon, Idaho, December 29, 1889. He was the son of Charles Harmon Webb and Eva Delila Long. They came from Kansas. His boyhood days and the greater portion of his life were spent in the Salmon area. When he was in his teens, he went to the Pahsimeroi Valley to trap wild horses and break them to sell in Salmon. His companion was Jasper Lyons.

Will married Eva Bell Culver, also a native of Salmon, on January 10, 1911 in Kansas. They returned to Salmon to make their home. He made his living by farming. He was a fun loving person and had lots of good friends in his lifetime. He was a member of the Methodist Church, the Carmen Grange, and the Eagles Lodge.

Will and Eva were blessed with four children: Charles William, Nellie Adelle, Grace Fay, and Maudie Haloise. When his children were small he sang and entertained them with toys and games that he made.

Eva had a job at Northfork Hotel and Store working for Will McCracken. Since Maudie was still a nursing baby she went to work with her mother. Charles, Nellie and Grace stayed with their Grandma and Grandpa Webb.

Will sheared sheep and worked in the mines. He farmed and worked a placer mine on Boulder Creek. He could do a lot of things.

In September 1938 he was crippled and left with a useless arm at the Queen of the Hills Mine. After three years in and out of hospitals, he bought a small bunch of sheep. He leased places and made a living. On November 5, 1949 he died of cancer.

Will had one brother , John Webb and five sisters: Jessie VanCamp, Gladys Gilkey, Fay Hirschner, Bertha Malcomb, and Maude Butt.

Eva had one sister, Hilda Culver, and three half brothers and five half sisters, all with the last name of Culver. The boys were Fred, Bill and Charles. The girls names were Dorothy, Faye, Georgie, Martha, and Bobbie.

After Will passed away, Eva worked on the Eldon Jolley Ranch as a cook for the ranch hands until she retired.

Charles married Treva Fry. He worked at the Ulysses Mine and the Copper Queen Mine, and later on the new highway to Lemhi and Leadore. They had three children: Delores, Monte, and Bobby. When work was scarce in Salmon he moved his family to Oregon. He worked in the woods driving logging trucks until his retirement.

Nellie married Maurice Wallis. They had one son, Harley William. They moved to California where Maurice worked as a carpenter. Later they moved to Cobalt, Idaho, where he was also a carpenter. When Cobalt ended they moved to Salmon. Shortly after, they bought a ranch in Pahsimeroi Valley. Maurice passed away on the ranch.

Grace married James Barker while he was serving in the Navy. He was wounded in Pearl Harbor and was the very first person to ever have open heart surgery. After he finished his time in the Navy they moved to Chicago. Their son, James Robert was born there. They then moved to California to work until retirement. They now live in Boise.

Maudie married James Noh. They lived in California and had three children: Sharon, James, and Jerry. Later they were divorced and Maudie married Ivan (Si) Reddington. They had one child, a girl named Penny. They spent their married life in Salmon. Si worked for the State Highway Department and later as a bar-tender. Maudie was a full time mom and homemaker. Si passed away in 1967.

—Penny Jepperson

FRONT ROW: Grace, Charlie and Maudie BACK ROW: Will, Nellie and Eva

J. J. Carr. M. F. King.

CARR & KING,

CONTRACTORS & BUILDERS.

Estimates for All Kinds of Building Furnished on Short Notice.

Salmon, - - - - - Idaho.

Donald L. and Idell Hymas Weeks

Donald L. Weeks was born May 1, 1927 at the home of his maternal grandparents in Jerome, Idaho. He is the only son of Sherman Newlan and Ima Lee (Hack) Weeks. He has three sisters, Dorothy, Doris and Louise. He attended grade school at Canyonside, a country school near Jerome. He later attended high school in Jerome. He was drafted into the Army in 1945 and served until 1948. The war ended while he was in basic training so he served with the army of occupation in Salsberg, Austria, where he served as a guard at a war crimes prison.

In 1948 he met and married Idell Hymas of Jerome, Idaho. She was born August 11, 1931 in Burley, Idaho to Orval T. and LaPriel (Pace) Hymas. She was born on the place her father was farming which was a farm her grandfather homesteaded. She was the second of five children—two sisters, Phyllis and Sharon and two brothers, Forrest and Gail.

Don spent his first few adult years after leaving the army working on his Dad's farm. He then went into the service station business, automotive business, then into the lumber business. He worked for Jerome Lumber for 13 years as assistant manager and in 1966 accepted a job managing Lemhi Lumber in Salmon (located at the corner of Shoup and St. Charles Streets). At this time Don has managed Lemhi Lumber for 25 years. Idell has worked with him since 1971 in the paint department. They have watched Lemhi Lumber grow into a thriving business. For much of that 25 years Don has also overseen a sister company (Allied Builders) in Challis.

Don, like many in Salmon, enjoys many happy hours fishing on the banks of the Salmon and Lemhi Rivers and hunting in the beautiful mountains around this country. He also enjoys growing beautiful gardens each summer. They have depended much on the land for meat, wood fuel, and enjoyment.

Idell is an excellent cook and has cooked for many crowds both family and church. She worked as a florist and in a bakery for a time and still enjoys making flower arrangements, cake decorating, listening to classical music and bringing beauty to all she creates. She knows how to put people at ease and makes instant friends of most people she meets.

Their family is of great importance to them, and they spent time while their children were growing up working, fishing, and playing together. The highlight of their year was when the family got together on holidays and special occasions.

Don and Idell had six children. They are listed from oldest to youngest with their spouses, children and where they now live:

Dixie, the oldest daughter, married John Richards of Twin Falls, Idaho. She is now married to Richard Williams. They have a total of seven children: Lance, Jennifer, Matthew,
Robbie, Amy, Trevor and Bryce—Lake Arrowhead, California.

Larry married Terry Nelson (daughter of Clyde and Ruby Nelson of Salmon), they have three children:Krista, Anjie and Donnie—Salmon.

Susan married Steve Stokes (son of Bob and Katherine Stokes of Salmon), they have three children: Yvette, Jared and Joli—Ottumwa, Iowa.

Mary Ann married Bob Young (son of Ray and Donna Young formerly of Salmon), they have six children: Kory Ann, Ben, Ray, Josiah, Seth and Daniel—Challis, Idaho.

Judy Lynn died at the age of 10 at the Salmon Hot Springs while swimming with her Sunday School class. She is buried in the Salmon Cemetery.

They are active members of the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-Day Saints. They have served in many leadership positions of the Salmon First Ward including Bishop and Relief Society President.

Don and Idell have enjoyed their association with the people of Salmon through work and church, and they have made many valuable friendships with the people of this area.

—Sharon Infanger

FRONT ROW: Don and Idell Weeks, BACK ROW: Dixie, Susan, Larry, Mary Ann and Sharon

NOLAN & FORD,
THE CASH GROCERS
STAPLE AND FANCY GROCERIES
Glass and Queensware, also Wall Paper
Free City Delivery. Nolan & Ford, SALMON.

Henry B. and Mary Ann Hill Weigand

Henry B. Weigand and family arrived in Baker, Lemhi County on April 1, 1937. He purchased a ranch from James Kerrigan on Wimpy Creek. There was a store, post office and railroad at Baker.

Henry was born in Russia on June 20, 1886 to Adam and Carolyn Weigand. Adam and Carolyn and family emigrated to the United States approximately 1893. Adam and family settled in LaCrosse, Kansas on a wheat farm, and Henry grew up in Kansas growing wheat.

At age 21 Henry left Kansas and traveled extensively by horseback through Colorado, California, Oregon and Washington. He finally settled around New Plymouth Idaho and began his first cattle ranching. In February 1916 he had found and married his life-long mate, Mary Ann Hill, in New Plymouth. Mary Ann was born November 7, 1897 to Ed and Minnie Hill.

They continued to ranch and a son, Kurt Tracy, was born on March 26, 1917. World War I began and Henry moved his family back to LaCrosse, Kansas. Four more sons were born to this family—Robert Henry January 15, 1919, H. Wallace December 17, 1921, Richard Lee September 15, 1926 and Jack J. September 6, 1928.

Henry farmed wheat for many more years but he could never get Idaho and cattle ranching out of his mind. With the drought, the famous dust bowl storms, and the depression of the 30's, he gambled everything and moved his family back to Idaho.

In the year 1936, he made a trip to Salmon, Idaho, and purchased the ranch on Wimpy Creek near Baker from James Kerrigan.

He rented a railroad car and loaded it with all of his possessions, household furniture, farm machinery, and sent it to Baker. Loading himself, his wife, and the four youngest sons in a 1928 Model A Ford he headed for Idaho. Family and railroad car arrived in Baker on April 1, 1937.

Oldest son Kurt and his wife Clara and twin daughters arrived one year later. Three sons were also born to this family—Jerry, Tom, and Joel.

Three sons of Henry and Mary Ann—Robert, H. Wallace, and Richard—served in the Military Armed Services in World War II. All three served overseas.

H. Wallace married Edna Mae Darst in 1943. Two children, Judy and John were born to them. Jack married Annabelle Bartlett in December 1946, and they had two children, Terry and Sandy. In 1951 Kurt and his family, along with brothers Robert and Richard, moved back to Kansas to farm. Richard died in May of 1977, and Robert died in September of 1985; both married in Kansas, however, the wives names are unknown.

Henry's sons, Wallace and Jack, continued to ranch at Baker for awhile and in 1953 Wallace moved to Pocatello, Idaho.

Henry and Mary leased and later sold the ranch to Ray Skinner in 1957. Henry and Mary moved to Lava Hot Springs, Idaho, where Henry lived out his remaining years. He died in June of 1966. Mary spent her remaining years in Boise and died in September 1986.

Jack and Ann still live in Salmon, Idaho

—Jack Weigand

Golden Marchant Welch

Golden Marchant Welch was the oldest child of nine born to Charles Golden Welch and his wife, Mary Alice Marchant. He also had five half brothers and sisters. He was born July 16, 1907 at Cowley, Wyoming. He spent his early years in Cowley. Golden graduated from elementary school in Cowley in 1921 and graduated from high school there in May 1925. He was active in sports all during his school years.

On September 6, 1925 Golden entered B.Y.U. College at Logan, Utah. He left school in March 1926 to work on road construction. In September 1926 he enrolled at Utah State University Football Training Camp. Golden graduated from Utah State University June 3, 1930. For many many years he held the title of kicking the longest place kick on the Utah State football field. Golden enjoyed all sports, but football was his main interest.

In September 1930 he went to Driggs, Idaho, where he had a contract to teach and coach in Teton High School. There he met Wynona Waddell, a senior in Teton High School. They were subsequently married on May 9, 1931, in Salt Lake City. The marriage was later solemnized in the Salt Lake Temple in 1932. The young couple remained in Driggs until 1935.

Golden then worked for a road contractor for three years and they lived in various places, including Salmon. In 1938 and 1939 Golden taught at Leadore, Idaho, where they made their home. In September 1939 they came to Salmon where Golden began teaching. Besides teaching and coaching, Golden and Wynona were U.S. Weather Observers for many years.

Wynona was in poor health for a number of years and passed away in Idaho Falls, Idaho, on December 16, 1960. Two sons, Michael and John, preceded her in death. Golden, a son Gary, and daughter Wendy, survived her.

Grace Allen, a former student of Golden's at Salmon High School, had returned to Salmon after a divorce. She was the mother of three small girls, Amye, Paula, and Mary. Golden asked her to learn to take Weather Observations. Grace needed work and

he needed an Observer. This developed into romance and they were married. Golden adopted Grace's three daughters. He was a proud and happy father to his family, of one son and five daughters.

Golden was a member of the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints and held many responsible positions. He served as ward clerk and in several Bishoprics.

Golden loved teaching the youth—his favorite subject being government. He loved football and while he was coach his teams won many honors. His students loved him.

Golden had poor health for quite a few years, being afflicted with diabetes. He retired from his teaching career in March 1972. This ended a career of teaching and coaching for forty-two years with thirty-two of those years teaching and coaching in Salmon. He also served as a beloved and benevolent principle for fifteen years.

On January 2, 1973, Golden went to get his daughter, Lynda, and take her home after school. Grace was working and when she returned home he said he didn't feel very well. A few minutes later he passed away. At his funeral the church was overflowing with family and friends and he was buried in the Rose Hill Cemetery in Idaho Falls.

—Grace Welch

Golden Welch

Grace Allen Welch

I, Amye Grace Allen, was born in a two story house across from Madison High School in Rexburg, Idaho, to Thomas Park Allen and Agnes Sophia Jensen on March 16, 1926. About 1930 we moved to Shelley, Idaho. In September 1932 I entered first grade in Shelley Elementary School. In May 1935 we moved to Salmon, Idaho.

I entered fourth grade in Brooklyn Elementary School in Salmon where the rest of my elementary grades were spent. From 1940 to 1944 I was drum majorette for Salmon High School Band. This I enjoyed very much. From drum majorette in school I went to a well-rounded business and clerical education at Utah State Agricultural College in Logan, Utah. I went to four quarters of college there. Due to financial worries, I stopped school and worked in the office of the J.C. Penney store extensively typing, filing and doing bookkeeping. I filled many positions and one I especially loved was in school administration work, where I worked for my husband, Golden M. Welch. I worked there for one year and then was transferred to the superintendent's office where I worked for twelve years.

I was married to Russell Smith Colson July 16, 1942 in the Idaho Falls Temple. On April 20, 1949 our first daughter, Amye Lee, was born. In 1949 in Idaho Falls, I took the part of Pitti Sing in the operetta "The Mikado". Our second daughter, Paula Kay was born June 3, 1950. From 1950 to 1951 I was Sunday School chorister in the fourth ward in Idaho Falls.

During the time I worked for Salmon Schools, I loved the students and feel they also loved me. I was affectionately called "mom" or "Auntie Paht."

On March 5, 1952, Amye, Paula, my husband and I were returning to Idaho Falls after a visit with my parents in Salmon. We had a terrible automobile accident. I was thrown from the car and knocked unconscious. Amye stayed in the car, but was unconscious for a short time. Paula was thrown under the car. A suitcase held the car off her. The roads were closed due to a blizzard. I was pregnant and this accident left me clinging to life by a thread. In complete oblivion and in a coma, I gave birth to a third daughter, Mary Ellen. She was premature but still left the hospital long before I did. Recovery for me was very slow. I suffered a brain concussion and to this day I still do not remember my early life, being married the first time or the births of my daughters. Russell and I were divorced in 1953 and my girls and I moved to Salmon, Idaho.

I worked in the Lemhi County Court House for five years and for the F.H.A. for one year. During this time I was Sunday School Chorister, Stake Sunday School Secretary, Relief Society Visiting Teacher,

and State Sunday School Chorister. In 1959 my girls and I moved back to Idaho Falls where I worked in the Bonneville County Court House. My back injuries made it difficult to stand on my feet all day so we moved back to Salmon.

In April 1961, I had my first date with Golden M. Welch, a widower. We were married August 28, 1961. Golden had a boy, Gary Lee, fifteen, and a daughter Wendy, twelve. Golden adopted my three girls on March 20, 1962. Much joy was added to our home when our daughter, Lynda, was born on July 15, 1962.

Our lives were saddened again when Golden passed away January 2, 1973, due to Diabetes. Once again I was alone with a family to care for. I couldn't have done what I had to do without the support and help of my family and my church. I am proud of my daughters and their families—including seventeen grandchildren. Salmon is a beautiful place to live—one of America's choicest valleys.

—Grace Allen Welch

Grace Allen Welch

Jonathan W. and Malinda Ellen Wells

Jonathan Wesley Wells was born October 22, 1892, the son of Judah Smith and Adah Eleanor Lish Wells in Woodruff, Oneida, Idaho. Jonathan (he went by "Wesley") and his one sister, Ethel and his two brothers, Joseph and Judah attended the Iron Creek Grade School. They not only received basic education, but learned to appreciate music through the talents of their father. Judah played the violin providing the music as well as their home for community dances. Their mother taught them compassion by attending the sick when care was needed.

From this family, Ethel Wells married William Shanafelt and had three children—Pansy, Arthur and Leona; Joseph Wells never married; and Judah Wells Married four times, no children.

Malinda Ellen Wells was born June 19, 1890 the daughter of Oscar J. and Rowaine Moon Wells. She was called "Lindy" by family and friends. She was the fifth of the eight children and born in Huston, Custer, Idaho . They lived in Leslie, Custer, Idaho where her father had a two hundred acre farm. Her mother died March 1, 1900 leaving "O.J." with the responsibilities of rearing the children. He never remarried. He did the farming, cooking, sewing and even learned to knit. He also kept himself busy with the dairy and sawmill that were on his property.

Malinda's brothers and sisters were Effie, James, Elizabeth, William, Mary and Hugh. When her brother Will and wife Eva decided to take a vacation to Salmon in 1911, they took Lindy along. They visited the home of Judah and Adah Wells. They had a party and dance on the week-end and Lindy danced with Wesley. Their favorite song and dance was called "Put Your Little Foot."

Jonathan and Malinda were married September 6, 1912 at Mackay, Idaho. They were the parents of six children. One child died in infancy; Merle, died at the age of five years, Rowaine (m. Robert A. Chandler), Wesley L. (m. LaDean McCracken), Margaret (m. Carl T. Gaver), and Adah L. (m. Lewis V. Robinson). Wesley and Malinda were second cousins, the common ancestors being Jonathan Sawyer and Margaret Gardner Wells.

The family lived at Leslie, Idaho for eighteen years. Mr. Wells worked as an engineer for a sawmill prior to and after their marriage. Later they owned and operated a grocery store.

Malinda was postmaster at the Leslie, Idaho, postoffice for eleven years. During this time Malinda was chosen to be President of the Post-Masters League of the State of Idaho. But declined because of her family of small children.

Jonathan and Malinda lost their home and all belongings in a fire about 1933. No one was injured in the fire.

In 1934 the family moved to Cow Creek, 37 miles up the Salmon River from Salmon, Idaho. That fall the family moved to Salmon, and Jonathan worked for the State of Idaho Highway Department and Lemhi County Road Department. Later he worked for the creamery a number of years, then because of ill health he retired.

Malinda, in her early life attended Ricks College and received a degree in teaching. Later in life she

worked in the Red Cross, and was active in many civic affairs. Her hobbies were quilting, crocheting, netting, and making beautiful things for the home. She loved genealogy and compiled records of her family.

The family were active members of the L.D.S. Church. Malinda was President of the Lemhi County Daughters of Utah Pioneers for twenty-one years, and was instrumental in the restoration of the old Mormon Fort Lemhi and renovating that historically important place. This was accomplished and a plaque was unveiled September 9, 1963.

Jonathan Wesley died January 1, 1973 and Malinda Ellen died July 29, 1985, at the home of her daughter just one month after the Wells reunion that was held in Salmon on her 95th. birthday.

—Thurston Wells and Rowaine Chandler

Malinda Ellen and Jonathan Wesley Wells

Judah Smith and Adah Lish Wells

Judah Smith Wells was born October 25, 1846, and Adah Eleanor Lish was born December 1, 1868. The couple were married July 5, 1885. They were the parents of four children—Ethel Emily (m. William Shanafelt), Jonathan Wesley (m. Malinda Wells), Joseph Henry, and Judah Otis. They lived in Malad, Idaho, until about 1896 when they moved to Lemhi County.

The family settled on a ranch on Cow Creek 37 miles up the Salmon River. Here Judah built a log house and outbuildings. He raised sheep, and had a few horses and cattle for their own use. Their sheep were pastured in the mountains during the summer. Some years Jude or Joe herded them; other years they hired a herder. The sheep provided the family income.

Adah was a midwife. When she was on a case, she would be gone from ten days to two weeks. Besides taking care of the mother and baby, she cooked for the family, washed and ironed, and tended the children. The money she made was used for her own family, but she always managed to save out a few dollars to send for some plants. She had a fenced area out from her bay window where she grew beautiful flowers. She had peonies that were beyond compare, also many trees and shrubs. Adah also raised ducks and geese, and lots of chickens and turkeys.

Adah was a marvelous cook. No one who stopped at their place was allowed to go on his way without a big meal. Judah and the boys always greeted those who stopped with "Come on in and have dinner!" Adah never knew if she would have just her family, or several more to feed, but she always managed. Her grandchildren all remember her big bowls of raspberry jam and hot biscuits. Fruit and vegetables bottled from her own garden, berry patch, and orchard were stored on shelves in the spring house, (a building built over the icy cold waters of Cow Creek).

Judah had built a spout out over the hill by the road which ran a cold stream of water. He fastened a shiny tin cup to the spout, and those going by always stopped for a cold drink.

Judah and his sons, Joe and Jude, each played a violin. The boys played for dances at May. In the winter time, they would have dances at their home in a big back room with a fireplace and benches to sit on. They would dance, through the double doorway, into the living room and dining area. The onlookers would sit on the benches and visit. Those who came brought their children, and they were put to bed in the bedrooms. At midnight ham sandwiches, potato salad, pickles, relishes, and hot coffee were served. Good times are still remembered by old timers, and relatives at "Aunt Adah's and Uncle Jude's".

In their house stood a large cupboard-like piece of furniture with a small mirror, and two little shelves with spool like legs. It had engraving all over the front. It looked big and solid, but would open up and let down to make into a bed. This was fascinating to the grandkids. Adah also braided roomsized rugs,

Judah and Adah Lish Wells

and had every floor covered with them.

Judah read his paper and studied the Bible. He could argue religion with the best. Every afternoon he would lie down on a blanket on the floor between the wall and the heating stove for a nap.

In October, 1923, the boys were going to play at a dance, and Judah said he would go with them and visit some friends nearby. It was a pitch black night, and he lost his way and fell over a cliff into the Salmon River. He managed to swim the river, but died of exposure and injuries from the fall, on October 28, 1923. Adah died October 29, 1931 of cancer. They are buried in the May cemetery, as is their son, Joe.

Their house on Cow Creek has been kept up by the present owners, and is a pleasant reminder of times past.

—Leona Lee

George Groff and Emma Cracraft Wentz

George Groff Wentz Jr. was born March 6, 1839 and was a sixth generation Wentz in the United States. His father, George Groff Wentz Sr. had been an innkeeper at Chestnut Level, Lancaster County, Pennsylvania. The family moved to the area of Port Deposit, Cecil County, Mary land. George Jr. was either born in the area around Sadsburg, Chester County, Pennsylvania or in Maryland. He had a sister, Emma Jane, who was born in Maryland on December 4, 1848.

The family eventually moved west and settled around Sterling, Colorado. On January 18, 1870 George married Emma Cracraft of Ottawa City, Maryland. They had moved to Leesburg where George tried his luck as a gold miner. He then moved to Salmon and opened a livery stable with Jacob Feinsteur as a partner. George built the first brick building in Salmon to house this livery stable. The building still stands and is where the River's Edge is now. George Jr. bought a ranch north of town around the area of the Carmen bridge. This had been the E.S. Edwards ranch.

During the Bannock Indian War of 1878, two Bannock Indians boasted of killing Jesse McCaleb who had been sent out by Col. Shoup to escort an ox train. The Lemhi Indians turned over to the agent of the reservation the two Bannocks doing the bragging. They were brought to Salmon where they encountered an aroused and angry citizenry. On the advise of Col. Shoup the Bannocks were held at Wentzs' livery stable. The Indian agent tried to smuggle them back to the agency but ran into a bunch of men barring the roadway. He turned and headed back to Wentz' livery stable. The Indians were later, somehow, taken out and tied to Jacob Feinsteurs south fence and shot.

George and Emma had three children. Only the names of two of the children are known. Jessie, who married a McBride, and later moved to Butte, Montana, where they owned and operated the Elite Hat Shop at 63 West Broadway. Charles was born December 10, 1874 and died one year and nine days later on December 19, 1875. George, Emma and Charles are all buried in the Salmon Cemetery.

Approximately 100 years later Ronald P. Wentz and Mary Virginia Jordan Wentz moved to Salmon from Denver, Colorado. They purchased a home at the fork of Carmen Creek and Freeman Creek where they lived with their three children, Dean, Sherri, and Kurt.

Gregory Dean Wentz was born February 27, 1964 in Wyandotte Co, Kansas City, Kansas. Sherri Kathleen Wentz Goodman was born December 10, 1965 in Wyandotte County, Kansas City, Kansas. Steven Kurt Wentz was born January 7, 1970, in Jefferson County, Colorado.

Ronald was born in Pittsburg, Crawford County, Kansas on September 21, 1937. His parents are Paul Albert Wentz and Josephine Emma (Variot) Wentz. Paul was born July 8, 1910 in Lanagan, Missouri. Josephine was born July 8, 1910 at Frontenac, Kansas, north of Pittsburg about five miles. Ronald has one sister, Joletta Sue Bishop. She, her husband Robert, and two children, David and Jennifer live in Chantilly, Virginia.

Mary Virginia Jordan Wentz was born February 12,1942 in Wyandotte County, Kansas City, Kansas. Her parents were Marl and Mary Quick Jordan.

E. W. WHITCOMB,
ATTORNEY AT LAW
Offices in Pioneer Block. Phone 11
Salmon, Idaho

Ronald and Virginia were married February 16, 1963 in Wyandotte County, Kansas City, Kansas. They lived in Johnson County, Kansas until 1966 when they moved to Denver, Colorado, in December of that year. In August 1981 Ronald, Virginia (Ginger), and children moved to Salmon, Idaho.

Ron, Ginger and Kurt now live in Denver, Colorado. Dean and his wife, Christ, now live in California. Sherri and her husband, John Ernest Goodman, live in Salmon with their daughter Merissa Kathleen Goodman.

—Ronald P. Wentz

Reinhold and Lillian Whitehouse Wenzig

Lillian Whitehouse was born September 4, 1886 in Mersalina, Texas. Her father, James Henry Whitehouse, was born in England. He settled in Nova Scotia. Lillian's mother was Jamima Mobley. The Whitehouse family went to Michigan from Nova Scotia and the father worked in a sawmill.

Lillian grew up, for the most part, in Texas where the family had moved. She was married October 2, 1910 to Reinhold Wenzig, at Mount Ida, Arkansas. The couple had two children, Ida Bertha, born December 14, 1911, at Mount Ida, and died June 2, 1976; and a son, Reinhold James, born August 30, 1914. He now lives in Newman Lake, Washington. There are four grandchildren.

Reingold Wenzig saw an ad in the Kansas City Star advertising for a couple with one or two children to work on a ranch. He had always wanted to go west and even though their garden was ready to harvest, the family left Arkansas on May 28, 1919 and arrived in Salmon June 4, via train.

They soon discovered that better wages were being paid by some other ranches and they left the first employer and went to a ranch on the Big Flat, and later to one on Carmen Creek. Lillian remembered the winter of 1919 as being very cold, with much suffering of the livestock.

In February 1910 she found a job as a cook on a neighborhood ranch where she would be paid $100 per month and room and board for herself and the children; Mr. Wenzig was later hired there for $200 per month, good wages in those days. Later, the rancher asked them to take over the operation of a ranch he owned on the North Fork.

The Wenzigs moved to this ranch and worked very hard to restore its productivity. They cleaned out the flume for the water which came from the Silver Leads and watered the orchard and hay ground. On September 20, 1920, Mrs. Wenzig and the children moved into Gibbonsville so the kids could attend school. Mr. Wenzig stayed at the ranch to sell the hay and the 600 bushels of apples they had grown. People came from as far away as Blackfoot, Idaho and Kalispell, Montana to get apples.

They purchased a ranch one mile above the Broken Arrow and moved there on March 20, 1921. They soon discovered that there were three years of back taxes to pay, as well as the payments on the land; fences needed to be mended to keep the neighbor's cow out of their pastures and there were other problems to solve.

Mrs. Wenzig found work around Gibbonsville, doing laundry and scrubbing floors. Some of her pay was in the form of meals, milk and butter, but she earned enough money to pay half of the first year's taxes.

One neighbor gave her a lot of trouble and finally she began to wear a pistol strapped to herself all the time. She told the man that "he would be more dead than I would if he tried to run over me."

Reinhold passed away November 28, 1970 and she lived there alone for some time. She had a bad fall January 30, 1971 and had to be hospitalized. She moved into Salmon February 18, 1972, where she continued to live alone, except for the company of a small dog. Although the dog was a small one, she was company "and she barks when someone comes around." Lillian fixed her own meals and could eat anything she desired. She did her own laundry and knitted many articles. Julie Goodman of the Department of Health and Welfare helped her do her errands downtown, where she paid her bills and shopped for groceries.

She liked to read, especially the *Spotlight* and she saved all the newspapers and periodicals, accumulating stacks of them. She believed in helping others as much as she could and said, "You never know when you might need something, someday."

—Doris Brown

John and Nora Alice Newby Westfall

John Oscar Westfall was born August 10, 1876 in Clinton, Missouri and married Nora Alice Newby who was born June 5, 1881 in Lee County, Nevada. They were married in Westfall, Oregon.

Alice and Oscar resided in Westfall until 1912 when they moved to Shoup, Idaho, a mining camp. It must have been a rugged existence for there were no roads into the camp. Everything was brought in by pack horses. Alice ran the boarding house and post office while Oscar worked in the mine.

Six of their children were born in Westfall, Oregon. The first being a girl, Edith Eleanor, who married Bert Buster and had two sons Elmer and Harry. They later divorced and she married Harold Waldon. Edith passed away in 1959 and is buried in Boise, Idaho.

Rollin Gilbert was born March 4, 1902 and later married Carol Crook and three children were born to this union, Rollin Anthony, Carol Arlene, and Lois Ann. They later divorced and Rollin passed away in 1963 and was buried in Gibbonsville, Idaho.

Opal Mildred was born November 9, 1904 and married Talbert Bartl. They had four children, Ted, Bill, Betty and Geraldine. Opal passed away in 1969 and was buried at Gibbonsville, Idaho.

Marjorie Frances was born August 20, 1905 and married Charles J. Trowbridge. They had two children, Alice Angelia and Charles Edward. They were later divorced and she married Mitchell Smith. Marjorie is still living.

Efton Edward was born October 5, 1907 and died in 1966 and is buried in Gibbonsville, Idaho. Efton never married.

Josephine was born October 19, 1910 and married John Moore and three sons were born to this union; Joe, Ed and Bob. John passed away and Josephine was remarried to Paul Zumsteg and another son by the name of Allen was born. She passed away in 1981 and is buried in Gibbonsville, Idaho.

John Oscar (Buck) was the first to be born in Idaho on December 29, 1912. He later married Edna Hagel Webb. No children were born to the couple, but he raised two stepchildren, Mary and Larry Webb. Buck passed away in 1972 and is buried in Gibbonsville.

Bonnie Belle was born January 18, 1917. She later married Alva Carson. She had four children, Shirley, Gloria, Bruce, and Terry. Bonnie passed away in 1980 and was buried at Rigby, Idaho.

LaVern Frances (Bud) was born August 18, 1919 and married Ilene Infanger. They had three children, Cynthia, Terry and Kevin. Bud passed away in 1988 and is buried in Arizona.

Ardin was born October 3, 1920. He married Arlette Culver and two sons were born, Doug and Chris. They were later divorced. Arden passed away in 1980 and was buried at Gibbonsville, Idaho.

Jerry Watson Newby was born May 9, 1926. He later married Barbara Perry and two sons were born, Arden and Ronald. They were later divorced. Jerry is still living.

All the boys were involved in logging or mining during their lifetime.

In 1931 John Oscar passed away and was buried at Gibbonsville, Idaho. Oscar operated one of the last horse-powered threshing machines in the country.

Nora Alice passed away in 1963 and is also buried at Gibbonsville, Idaho.

Many many grandchildren, great Grandchildren, and Great Great Grandchildren are left to carry on the Westfall lineage.

—Barbara Bennett Westfall

Rollin G. and Carol Crook Westfall

Rollin Gilbert Westfall, one of the twelve children born to Oscar and Alice Nora Newby Westfall, made his appearance March 4, 1902, at a little town called Westfall in Oregon. This town was probably named for his grandparents, who had come from back East and had settled there.

Oscar and Alice loaded up the kids and belongings upon horse-drawn wagons and came to Salmon about 1912. After a short stay in Salmon, they moved to Shoup, where Oscar was employed in the mines and as a millworker.

When Rollin grew up, he worked as a packer for the Forest Service for several years, and when Highway 93 was improved and graveled, he and his brother Efton operated the first horse-drawn graders that were used on its upkeep.

Carol Mabel Crook was born on the Goodell Ranch east of Salmon on April 30, 1915, the oldest of the three girls born to Murray and Lydia Walker Crook. She attended the first three grades of school in Salmon. The family then moved to Ditch Creek, where her father had set up a sawmill, and she finished her education at Spring Creek, now called Hull Creek.

Carol met Rollin at a Gibbonsville dance and they were married three years later on July 15, 1933, at the Methodist Parsonage; both mothers stood up with them. Their honeymoon was spent on ranches near Wisdom, Montana. Rollin worked for Carol's Aunt Margery, and Carol worked as a cook on another ranch. They stayed in the Big Hole country

Son Rollin Jr., Carol Crook Westfall and Rollin Gilbert Westfall

for a month; when they came home, Rollin worked with his father-in-law for two years.

Alice Westfall's ranch house at the mouth of Dry Gulch had burned, so Rollin cut enough logs to provide lumber to rebuild, and he and Carol went to the ranch to do the job. They kept a band of sheep and some cows while there and the ranch work had to be done also. Consequently, the building went slowly, but with one bedroom and the kitchen finally finished, they moved in. Until that time they lived in a tar-papered shack and a tent which were not very warm when the temperature was 50 degrees below zero. Carol said that "it took a cord of wood per day to keep us warm."

After three years, they went back to the mill on Ditch Creek and were there until the mill was sold several years later; twenty-three years in all. When they came to town, they bought the place on Mary Street where Carol still lives forty-seven years later. They like it because it had pasture for the cow, a place for chickens, and room for the kids to play. Some years later they put a trailer park on part of the property.

Three children were born to Rollin and Carol. Rollin Anthony, born May 31, 1934 in Salmon. He married Barbara Jean Bennett and they have four boys; Mike, Shane, Jeff and Tim. Rollin is a heavy-equipment operator. He worked seven years with the National Guard, twenty-five years for Kelly Logging, and is now employed at the Cyprus mine near Challis.

Carol Arlene was born May 8, 1938 at Salmon. She married Ned Pence. They had two sons, Don, and David who died at birth, and one daughter, Tammy. Arlene is a teacher and business executive. Ned has had a career with the Forest Service; and the past several years they were in Alaska. He is now retired and they have moved back to Moscow, Idaho.

Lois Ann, born March 6, 1943, at Hamilton, Montana married Robert Nash and they had one daughter, Terri. Lois in now married to Larry Barta. She has been a bookkeeper and loan officer for a financial company, but is now a certified truck driver, as is her husband.

Rollin, Sr. was in partnership with his father-in-law, Murray Crook, at the sawmill and later with the tractor repair shop and Allis-Chalmers dealership located on East Main, just past the Hiway 28-93 Junction for several years and Carol worked at the Herndon Hotel for twenty-five years. Carol and Rollin were divorced in the summer of 1963. Rollin died of a heart attack in November of that year.

On September 20, 1969, Carol Westfall married Stanley Allen, a widower with four children, and together they changed the trailer park into a more permanent set-up with bigger units that were rented by the month. This gave them more control over pets, children, and "fly-by-nighters."

Carol's mother lived with them the last six years of her life and Stan was very good to her. He helped Carol with her care and she liked him very much. Stan was then employed by King B Jerky where he hurt his back and had to retire from heavy work. Carol retired from the hotel job and they operated the trailer court until Stan's continued poor health made it necessary to sell. They have a big yard and beautiful flowers to take care of. They take great pride in their flowers, especially the roses, and enjoy having people stop to admire them.

Between them, Stan and Carol have seven children, twenty-three grandchildren, twenty-five great-grandchildren, and one great-great grandchild.

—Carol Allen

Roger G. Wheeler

It was August of 1943 in an army hospital located outside of Medford, Oregon, that Corporal Forrest "Frosty" Wheeler and his wife, the former Frances Beattie, became the parents of Roger Gene Wheeler. A newspaper clipping received by Mrs. Wheeler's sister, Gladys McFrederick, quoted Wheeler, "it's a boy, and he only cost $11.00!!"

Because of the war, Frosty was shipped out to the Philippines two and a half months later, so Roger and his mother traveled to Salmon, Idaho, home to both parents. Frances worked as a legal stenographer for various attorneys (ultimately working for Fred H. Snook, Sr. for 43 years). The little family anxiously awaited the safe return of Frosty.

When he returned to Salmon two and a half years later, Frosty resumed his job with the Saveway Market. Later, Frosty started a new job with the U.S. Post Office. He made the postal service his career and ultimately retired as Post Master.

Roger was a product of the Salmon Public Schools and was taught by some of the finest educators known. He holds fond memories of Mrs. Mahoney, both Mr. and Mrs. (then Mrs. Ball) Sassman, Mrs. Denny, Mrs. Steeples, Mrs. Sims, Mr. Hayes, Mrs. Gwartney, Mrs. McKinney and others. He started working after school and weekends at the post office in the 7th. grade and went to work for Walt Harris' IGA Market at age fourteen, a job he kept throughout high school and for summers while in college. While in high school he was active in the band and other extra-curricular activities. He was on the staff of the newspaper, the *War Whoop* and was editor of the yearbook, *The Savage Chief*. Roger held offices in student government during his latter high school years. Graduation from "Good Ol' Salmon High" was in 1961.

Idaho State University was the college where Roger received his bachelor's degree in elementary

education in 1965 and ultimately a master's degree and an educational specialist's degree. He has taught school at Tendoy Elementary School in Pocatello and has been the principal of Tendoy, Jefferson and Ellis Elementary Schools in Pocatello. He held several elected leadership positions in the Idaho elementary principals' association, including that of president of the association of all school administrator's throughout the State.

Wheeler met and married the former Nancy Jean Roice of Dietrich, Idaho in 1967. To that union where born twins Jason Roice and Jennifer Jean. Mrs. Wheeler completed her education at Idaho State University with both a bachelor's and a master's degree and is presently teaching in Pocatello. Jason is a junior at the University of Oregon and Jennifer is a junior at Idaho State University. Both children were active in sports, music and student government while attending high school.

Frosty Wheeler passed away in 1983 having been a long time citizen of Salmon. Frances continues to live in Salmon, retiring from professional life in 1979.

While Wheeler has not lived in Salmon for many years, he retains special memories of Salmon and his "formative" years here. He remembers the devastating fires that destroyed the Main Theater and the Elks Hall buildings. These were particularly meaningful because he had spent many fun hours at both places. To this day, the smell of smoke reminds him of those terrifying nights. He remembers getting his first night driving license and being able to "drive around" from the Arctic Circle to the IGA again and again. He remembers the town's excitement when radio station KRSA first began broadcasting and when TELEVISION first came to town.

Salmon, Idaho was good to Roger Wheeler and he owes a great deal of what he is today to the era and the people of this small town.

—Roger Gene Wheeler

Ennoch W. and Gertrude R. Whitcomb

Ennoch Winship Whitcomb was born May 5, 1862 in Whitcomb. Always interested in education, he graduated from Tufts College in Massachusetts.

Gertrude Rosamunde Heinrich was born in Prussia, Germany, August 15, 1878 and came to this country as a baby in the arms of her mother.

Her parents located in New England at Kingfield, Maine where she received her education in the public schools. As a young lady, she became acquainted with Ennoch who lived in a town twenty miles away. Soon afterwards, Mr. Whitcomb moved west and they corresponded for several years before Gertrude came west. They were married June 12, 1912 at Boise, Idaho by Hon. James F. Ailshie, Chief Justice of the Idaho Supreme Court.

They made their residence in Salmon. Mr. Whitcomb came to Salmon about 1907 from Thunder Mountain. He was very involved in community affairs and was elected to the State Legislature as Lemhi County State Senator for ten years from 1911 through 1921. He also served as Lemhi County Prosecuting Attorney for many years until January, 1940.

They moved to Blackfoot in 1921 where Senator Whitcomb formed a law partnership with Judge Cowen and Solon Clark. They returned to Salmon in 1927 where he resumed the practice of law. His office was upstairs in the Shoup Building on Main Street. In 1935 he helped Fred H. Snook, a recent Yale Law School graduate, begin his legal career in Salmon by providing him office space and invaluable training and guidance.

Senator Whitcomb was a brilliant attorney, who commanded the respect and admiration of everyone for his scrupulous honesty and his ethical practice. He was exceedingly kind and would do his utmost to accommodate a person.

A paragraph from his will is characteristic of this warm hearted man. "Many years ago I came to the State of Idaho and have been used very kindly and honored by its citizens. I wish always to remain with such kind people and request that my body be interred at Salmon, Idaho beside that of my late wife, Gertrude R. Whitcomb, that I may always by near and with those whom I have known and loved and by whom I have been trusted and honored in many ways".

Mrs. Whitcomb took a great interest in children and organized a Girls' Campfire. She was active in civic improvements and her influence was for the good of the children and the community at large. During World War I she canvassed the county urging citizens to buy U.S. bonds to support the war effort. She was a confirmed member of the Episcopal Church. Without ostentation, she carried out many private charitable kindnesses, relieving suffering and distress throughout the community.

Mrs. Whitcomb was never blessed with children of her own, but in 1931 she informally adopted a grandniece, Rachael W. Treidel, who lived with them while attending school.

Mrs. Whitcomb passed away in April 1935. Senator Whitcomb died at age 79 in May 1940. Both Mr. and Mrs. Whitcomb are buried in the Salmon City Cemetery. They were two special New Englanders who came west and helped Lemhi County grow and prosper. Without close relatives to survive them, they have almost been forgotten in these fifty years since their deaths, but perhaps this story will continue their memory.

—Fred Snook

Beulah White

To start the story, my maiden name was Beulah Opal White. I was born August 29, 1913 in Maywood, Nebraska at my grandmother's house. My father's name was Roy White and we lived on a dry ranch fifteen miles west of Tryon, Nebraska. I was the oldest of five girls and one boy.

At nineteen, I married Arthur Gage at Ogallala, Nebraska on February 27, 1931. We heard about Idaho from Arthur's two uncles who lived in Blackfoot. It sounded good so we sold everything, bought a sheep shed on a Model T Ford and moved to Blackfoot. I was pregnant with my first child, Donald Lee, who was born August 12, 1934.

After this we moved to Salmon and cut and hauled wood for five dollars a cord. We then bought two lots on the Bar for five dollars apiece. We built an outhouse and a clothesline and dug a well. Then we took the camper off the truck and used it for the bedrooms. We built a wooden floor and put a tent on it to cook and such. That was a wonderful house to us - electric lights, but no bathroom or water in it.

We had chickens, a goat for milk and a real nice garden. I canned a lot and we dug a hole in the ground to store our canned food and vegetables to keep them from freezing. Eventually, Arthur bought an old one room house and built a room onto it. The old house was full of bedbugs. We had to set each bed leg in a can of kerosene to keep the bugs out of the bed. I'll never forget the smell of those bugs.

We lived a lot of places around the country, including Agency Creek, Poison Creek and Kirtley Creek. Most of the cabins we lived in didn't have electricity or running water.

For a while we even lived in a tent on Kirtley Creek, panning gold along with some other families, but nobody found enough to buy groceries. When a forest fire came up, all the men left the women there until Arthur and the other men returned from the fires with enough money to move the women to town.

While we lived up Poison Creek, the children and I would go up the creek to a sandy spot and have a picnic dinner on Sundays. One day we were having fried chicken. I was busy helping the kids with their dinner when I looked down and saw a big bull snake with his head in my plate. He was after my chicken and he scared me almost to death. I screamed, threw my plate down and tipped over backwards away from the snake. After that, I never again sat on the ground to eat.

Arthur and I divorced and I began cooking and cleaning for the Kriley family, living with my kids in their guesthouse. Things were going pretty well until Arthur and his parents stole the kids from me and disappeared with them. It took me two years to get them back. I put pictures of Gage and my children in post offices all over the country. They were living in a small town near the Canadian border.

After I brought my children home, I bought a small house from Myrthus Austin on the Bar and went to work for the National Laundry. When that business moved, I bought a washing machine and worked out of my home, doing laundry for people in town.

Before long, I had so much business that I moved into the old Shoup Creamery, bought laundry and dry cleaning equipment and hired four women. But then I married Howard Gambeling, sold my business, moved to Albuquerque with Howard, and soon found myself divorced again. I came back to Salmon.

I was cleaning houses when I met and married Joe Aldous on July 4, 1960. He bought the house where I now live on the corner of Shoup and Terrace Street. We were very happy.

I started Beulah's Health Food Store in one room of my house. Business was good so we built the store. Joe got sick and passed away April 2, 1988.

Now I am married to Wilmer Broome. He helps me in the store and we love to go fishing, hunting and camping.

—Beulah Broome

Blaine White

We moved to Salmon in 1946 from Idaho Falls, Idaho. We bought Kriley Gulch and lived there for ten years. We were the parents of three children: Joy, Joe, and Dennis.

When the children went to school we bought the Ten-Mile ranch and raised cattle. This is where we lived when the children graduated from school.

Joy married Owen Lemaster and had a son, Mike. They live in Lander, Wyoming. Joe married May Phillips and they had a son, Kevin. Later Joe married Judy McGuire and they had two children, Genesa and Jered. They live in Anderson South Carolina. Dennis married Joy Kane and they had no children when he passed away.

After the children left home, we bought the Trails End Motel and Trailer Park and lived there for seven years. We met so many beautiful people but had to give it up because of health. Next we bought ten acres just out of Salmon, where we retired.

We lost Dennis in a car accident in 1973 while we lived at the Motel.

We love to fish and go to the West Coast every year to catch salmon, crab and halibut.

—Blaine White

—Capt. Williams' place has been closed a few days for repairs, tonight he proposes to give his customers a free lunch and start up in full blast.

Forest Kenneth White

Forest Kenneth White was born December 17, 1914, at Weiser, Idaho. When he was about two years old, he came to Baker with his mother, Ruth Ella White. Her first teaching position was at Baker. She married Riley Cooper. They lived on the Cooper ranch on Bohannon Creek. This ranch is now a part of the Swahlen Ranch.

Kenneth attended the Baker school, which was a few miles from his home. He and his mother would often ride horses to school and in the winter she would pull him on a sled behind her horse. Sometimes the cold was unbearable and with snow flying in his face from the horses hooves, he would yell for her to stop and he would ride the rest of the way on the horse with her. He attended school at Salmon his freshman year. Weather permitting, he rode to school from Baker to Salmon with classmates. Otherwise he boarded in Salmon.

After his step-father, Riley Cooper, died, his mother married Robert E. Bohannon. The depression came and together with his parents, and half brothers, Riley Cooper Jr., Loren Cooper, William Cooper and Bobby Bohannon, they moved to Sunnyside, Washington, where he graduated from High School in 1932.

Kenneth's love for the Salmon River country brought him back to Salmon. He was an avid outdoorsman and trapper, having learned the trade from his brother-in-law, Roy England. Together they ran trap lines in the Lemhi, Pahsimeroi, and the Big and Little Lost River Valleys. Over the years, Kenneth's family has enjoyed the serious and humorous stories he told of trapping the elusive coyote.

During the late Thirties and early Forties, Kenneth leased the Ibach Ranch along the Salmon River. In 1942 he was drafted into the army. He served at home and abroad with the Air Force for four and a half years during World War II. After he was honorably discharged, he married Mary Darling in Alabama.

They came to the Pahsimeroi in 1946 and worked that year for D.M. Fife on Hooper Lane. The next year they bought one hundred and twenty acres from Dave Brown in Hooper Lane. During the Fifties Kenneth worked for Paul Brog, hauling milk from the Pahsimeroi Valley to the Creamery in Salmon. For a short time he worked for the Ima Mine. He irrigated on the Thompson Ranch for Vina and Wes Thompson and also did custom work.

Kenneth and Mary had three children: Sharon, Ken Jr., and Ella. As their children grew up, there were PTA, 4-H, Grange, and other community projects they participated in. They were always delighted to take part in the many home talent plays at the Grange Hall:

Sharon married Genaro Arrizubieta, whom came from the Basque region of Vizcaya, Spain, to the Pahsimeroi Valley as an immigrant in 1954. They have three children, Mikeal, Susana, and Rosana. They purchased the one hundred and twenty acres in Hooper Lane and have a small sheep and hay operation.

Ken Jr. resides in Terrebonnne, Oregon where he owns Central Communications, installing mobile phones and maintaining repeater stations. He and his wife, Kathy, have three sons, Thom, Ben, and Ken III and one grandson, Austin.

Ella married Julian Ybarlucea, also from the Basque region Vizcaya, Spain. They have three children, Maria, Roman, and Elena. Ella and Julian are employed by the U.S. Sheep Experiment Station at Dubois, Idaho.

In 1975 Kenneth and Mary purchased the Jake Wagner ranch on Falls Creek. On May 18, 1990, while cleaning ditches, Kenneth was tragically killed in a tractor accident. Mary is presently living on the ranch.

—Mary White

Kenneth White

Newell and Lula Homer Whitehead

"Fix it up, wear it out, make it do or do without!" is a truism that aptly describes the thrifty and industrious South St. Charles farm couple. Born on May 25, 1905, in Bench, Idaho, Newell was the oldest of the five boys and two girls in the family. Lula, born January 9, 1907, in Hayden (now Tetonia), Idaho was the fourth child in a family of five girls and five boys. Raised on farms where hard work was a necessity of life and seasoned early in their marriage by the "Great Depression", they devoted their lives to their family, friends, and farm.

Newell and Lula met at Rick's college. After their marriage they moved to McCammon, Idaho and then on to Lemhi Country in November 1934. They wanted the security of owning their own farm and by 1935 they managed to purchase a twenty five acre farm which blossomed under their care. What started out as a small four room house and a path, over the years grew into a comfortable homestead. Newell added to the house, built barns, a garage and granery, while Lula made hooked woolen rugs, curtains and other decorative handiwork to beautify the home while both worked diligently to make the small farm support them and their growing family.

Because of the sacrifice of "Momma and Daddy", the children, Afton Whitehead, Shirley Parmenter, Jerry Bingham, Van Whitehead and the grandchildren enjoyed benefits of music lessons, financial security and advanced education.

Newell was a thoughtful man who showed an interest in each of his neighbors and their lives. He helped the neighbors with their work and took an active role in the ditch company, serving as Water Master and Secretary for many years. He could work out the difficulties between the water users and still be friends with both parties to the dispute.

Lula was well known for her sense of humor and readings she gave. She loved children and served in Cub Scouts and church classes. She loved to attend dances, ball games or other activities involving her children or grandchildren. The grandchildren (now numbering twenty four - plus about fifty four great grandchildren) especially love her for her tolerance and ability to understand their point of view even though her views may differ. She is always slipping a bill or two to her grandchildren for work rendered or sometimes just for the fun of it. Her family feasts are legend.

—The Washington Reading Club gave one of the most enjoyable entertainments last evening at Shoup's Hall. The Misses Ollie and Mamie Macnab, Addie Rippey, Clara Amonson, Nellie Kirtly, Mrs. Mather and F. J. Cowen. All acquitted themselves creditably. After partaking of refreshments a general good time was had.

Lula and Newell Whitehead

In the early 1950's Newell went to work in town at add to the family income. This led to employment with the National Laundry and Dry Cleaners in Salmon, a position he held for over twenty years. Lula went to work at the Laundry, doing alterations and sewing after the youngest child was in Junior High School. They worked an incredible schedule and became well known in the community for their work in the laundry. After retirement, Lula continued to sew for people, and at age eighty four is known as an excellent seamstress.

Newell had two total hip replacements, his "model T", as he called the first, and his "cadillac", as he referred to his second. Though both operations lengthened his active years, he became unable to "get around like he used to." Even with his disability he did not give up on life, but developed his typing skills and became an avid amateur historian, collecting and writing histories about his family, friends and important events witnessed.

—L. Van Whitehead

Van and Celestia Oborn Whitehead

Van Whitehead was born in the Stine Maternity Home in Salmon, Idaho on October 8, 1945. From an early age he demonstrated his determination to enjoy life to the fullest. He excelled at little league baseball, was a licensed amatuer radio operator by age thirteen, achieved the rank of Eagle Scout6 before age fourteen, played high school and church basketball, organized his own dance band, worked after school and on weekends as an Electronics Technician and graduated from Salmon High School with honors.

Celestia Oborn, born in Ogden, Utah, on May 24, 1946, was raised in Alaska as the favorite daughter of Clermont Oborn, a WWII pilot turned pioneer. The

rough homestead life endowed Celestia with a keen understanding of life and an appreciation for the beauty of the earth. In the log cabin setting in the Alaskan wilderness she developed her talents as an artist and writer.

Van met Celestia while in Alaska on a scout trip in the summer of 1961. They began to write. On Valentine's day in 1962, Van sent Celestia a letter outlining his plans for them, which included marriage and a family after some college for each and a mission for Van. Celestia wanted twelve children and sent Van a watercolor sketch of the family as she pictured it with Van as Dad and Celestia as Mom. The "plan" as it came to be called was a surprisingly accurate prediction of things to come.

Van attended BYU after graduating from High School and went to France on a Mission for the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter Day Saints. Meanwhile Celestia attended Weber State College where she earned high honors in Art and English. Shortly after Van returned from France, they were married. They graduated from BYU and moved to California where Van went to work as an Engineer for Hughes Aircraft. Returning to Salmon, Idaho in 1970, Van taught High School in Salmon until 1973 when they moved the family to Moscow, Idaho so Van could attend Law School. After graduating from Law School in 1976, Van and Celestia returned to Salmon for a short time before moving their family to Alaska. While in Salmon, Van was elected to the School Board and served there for a time.

The Whiteheads flourished in Alaska. The children grew to twelve in number there and enjoyed a close family relationship with Celestia's sister, two brothers and their families.

Alaska provided opportunities for Van and Celestia that were not available elsewhere. Celestia, in addition to her homemaking duties, found time to write, paint, illustrate a book with her sister and publish several articles. Van worked as an engineer and developed new skills as a businessman and attorney. Van served as President of Chugach Electric, the largest electrical generation and distribution utility in the United States and as President and Manger of Alaska General Alarm.

In 1986 the older Whitehead children were leaving

Celestia and Van Whitehead with their family CLOCKWISE FROM THE TOP: Tyler, Benjamin, GiGi, Lisa, Angela, Celestia Ann, Polly, Julie, Joe, Andrew, Jake, and Jarom

home for college in the "lower forty-eight" and the Alaskan economy was back sliding due to a drop in the price of crude oil, so the Whiteheads decided it would be a good time to return to Idaho to live where they would be closer to colleges and their older children.

At the present time, Van and Celestia live in Blackfoot, Idaho with eight of their children. Three of the daughters have married and Van and Celestia have two grandsons and two granddaughters. Benjamin has just returned from a mission in Corpus Christi, Texas. Tyler and Jarom attend ISU.

Both Van and Celestia agree that their greatest joy has been having and raising a family of twelve children. Nothing else can quite compare with the happiness and struggles that come with having a family.

—Van and Celestia Whitehead

Alvin Lee Whiting

I was born in McCammon, Idaho on March 22, 1929 to Lorenzo Snow and Pearlina Fannin Whiting. My parents lived at Crystal, Idaho when I was born. I was the seventh child born of eight brothers and sisters: Elmer, Rosella, Lavern, Verona, Laura, George, Alvin and Joseph Merlin.

My father and my uncle Clark Dick built our home on Kirtley Creek in Lemhi County in 1931 or 1932. We moved from Crystal to the Salmon area when I was three years old. I attended school on Kirtley Creek for the first three grades. Maxine Steele was my first teacher.

We moved into Salmon when I was nine years old. I attended the Lincoln School and then Junior High at the Brooklyn School. I remember Beulah Brenneman being one of my favorite teachers in grade school. She taught her classes many of the songs I still remember today and that I have taught my own children and now teach and sing to my grandchildren, "Piggy Wig and Piggy Wee, Little Fly Upon the Wall, and Robin Dear."

While in Junior High, I worked after school and weekends at Saveway Market and Bob March's Meat Market. I attended Salmon High School and worked part-time at the Ford Garage where I worked as a mechanic.

Times were tough. I quit school and went to work at the Redbird Mine near Clayton, Idaho with my cousins, Cecil and Mervil Whiting.

T. J. BURLEIGH L. E. GLENNON
BURLEIGH & GLENNON
ATTORNEYS and COUNSELLORS
AT LAW
Office rooms 1, 2, 3, 4, Pion er Bldg.
Salmon, Idaho

My friend, Alva Kilpatrick, and I decided to join the Navy. I enlisted on August 16, 1950 and attended Basic Training in San Diego, California. I was the third squad leader in Company 50-335 as Seaman Recruit. After Basic Training, I went to the mothball fleet called sub-group II for two years, where I worked putting ships back into commission. I was then transferred to sea duty on the L.S.T. 902.

My first deployment was to Japan where we rotated troops and all kinds of heavy equipmlent into Korea. We took part in the mock invasion above the 38th parallel. After eleven months we returned to San Diego.

I was discharged in 1954 and returned to Salmon, Idaho. I worked again at the Ford Garage as a mechanic. My father passed away while I was at sea. When I returned home, I lived with my mother and brother, Merlin, in our home on east Main Street.

In the summer of 1954, I met my future wife, Joan Innes. She was the daughter of Nellie Pelton and Joseph H. Innes and the granddaughter of James L. and Dora M. Pelton. Joan was in her senior year at Salmon High School and lived with her mother and stepfather, James E. Clutis. We were married April 16, 1955 in Pocatello where we were both enrolled at Idaho State College. I attended Diesel Mechanic and Welding School and Joan took classes in microbiology and chemistry.

I went to work full time (swingshift) for Garrett Freightlines for the next fifteen years. In 1960 we built a new home and that's where we raised our children. In 1985 I was transferred to Salt Lake City, Utah.

Our four children are: Julie Ann Lewis, Jonell Hansen, and Michael Len Whiting. Our first son, James Lee Whiting died in 1970 after being struck by a car.

I retired in 1990. Joan has worked for L.D.S. Hospital the past two years. We reside in Salt Lake City, Utah.

—Alvin Whiting

Clinton and Elizabeth Sorensen Whiting

Clinton L. Whiting was born on May 18, 1919 in Crystal, Idaho, the son of Ralph A. Whiting and Irene Snyder Whiting. He has seven sisters and two brothers.

Clinton lived in Crystal until 1932 when his father moved the family to Salmon, Idaho. Clinton finished grade school in a country school on Kirtley Creek and attended a year and a half of high school in Salmon.

He became engaged to Elizabeth Sorensen, the daughter of Edward Sorensen and Margaret Walker.

In 1940 he was called on an L.D.S. mission to the north western states for two years. The

C. A. Norton, the jeweler, has just received a half dozen garnets cut in Chicago from stones found in Blackbird. They are of a rich sparkling wine color, and make as fine settings as anything in the garnet line.

headquarters for the mission were in Portland, Oregon. He returned home from the mission in January 1942.

Clinton and Elizabeth were married in February 1942. He worked for his father on the ranch near Baker, Idaho during that summer.

He and Elizabeth moved to Buckley, Washington in September 1942. Clinton worked in the Seattle-Tacoma ship yards until the middle of December of that year when they moved back to Salmon.

He joined the U.S. Air Force leaving the day after Christmas for basic training in Kearns, Utah. Shortly after his enlistment Clinton and Elizabeth's first son, Edward LaVal was born in February 1943.

In the fall of 1943 Clinton was transferred into the U.S. Infanty. The army sent him to medical school at Fort Ben, Indiana followed by one year stationed at Patterson Field, Ohio. He was sent overseas to Germany in January 1945 and was wounded in the war April 17, 1945. In December of 1945 he was discharged from the army.

Clinton returned to Salmon and he and Elizabeth worked with his father on Ralph Whiting's ranch near Baker, Idaho. In September 1946 their son, William Ralph, was born.

Ralph and Clinton bought a ranch at Seventeen Mile on the Lemhi River. Clinton and Elizabeth lived there for a few years then moved back to the ranch at Baker.

During this time in the spring of 1948, twin daughters, Karin and Sharin were born. Another daughter, Margaret Elizabeth, died at birth in 1952. Their son, Arthur Clinton was born in September 1953, and another son, Russell Shane was born in October of 1955.

The family moved to ranch near Seventy Mile House, B.C. Canada in the spring of 1956 where they ranched and worked in the rodeo business. In the spring of 1958 they moved back to Salmon.

Their son, Michael Reese was born in March 1962. In 1964 the family moved to Nampa, Idaho and were in the real-estate, building, and farming businesses.

Clinton and Beth still reside in Nampa. They have five daughter-in-laws, two son-in-laws, thirty two grandchildren and four great grandchildren.

—Clint and Beth Whiting

Elmer and Kay Patten Whiting

Lorenzo Elmer Whiting was born December 25, 1913 at Crystal, Idaho to Lorenzo Snow Whiting and Perlina Fannin. He was the oldest of eight children. His early years were spent in Crystal where his father farmed, ran a sawmill, and served as a blacksmith in the community.

In the fall of 1931 his parents and several others moved from Crystal to Salmon, Idaho. They settled on the Hagle ranch on Kirtley Creek, set up a sawmill and built several homes and a school house.

Elmer joined the Civilian Conservation Core in 1934. For about two years he drove a supply truck and helped build roads in the Salmon River area.

In 1936 he met Edna Kay Patten at a dance. They were married September 14, 1937 in the Logan Temple and made their home on the Big Flat, where Elmer helped his Uncle Reese Whiting operate a sawmill. Later, he did some farming in Darby and Corvallis, Montana. While living in Montana their first child, Carvel, was born. However, Elmer did not enjoy farming. He was mechanically inclined and wanted to do something along this line. They moved back to Salmon where their second son, Leon, was born. Elmer rejoined the CCC, where he learned to operate earth-moving equipment.

When the Baker CCC camp was disbanded he started working as a mechanic at the Chevrolet Garage in Salmon. After World War II broke out, help was needed at the railroad yards in Pocatello, Idaho, so he moved his family there where he worked as a blacksmith for the Oregon Short Line Railroad. When the railroad went on strike, he got a job helping to build the air strip at Mountain Home Army Air Base. It was there that he received notice to report for active duty in the Navy. He returned to Salmon to prepare to leave when news came of the bombing of Hiroshima and the end of the war. He then took a job with Morris and Knudsen on the Arco Desert helping to prepare for the Atomic Energy Plant.

Elmer worked as a mechanic for several years in Salmon. During these years a daughter, Marva, and a son, David, joined the family circle. It was in 1954 that he fulfilled a life-long dream by purchasing a D8 Caterpillar and starting his own heavy equipment company. Over time, the company grew as other heavy equipment was added. Elmer was a true craftsman in his profession and left his mark in a wide area of Idaho from his base in Salmon. Over the years some of his projects were: working at the Florspar Mining Company at Darby, Montana; building countless logging access roads in the greater Salmon River area for the BLM and Forest Service; doing erosion control in the Salmon and Lemhi Rivers; clearing and leveling farmland; building canals and resevoirs for farmers in the area; clearing land and repairing roads in Sugar City, Rexburg, and

Roberts following the Teton Dam disaster; and developing roads, sewer and water systems at Elk Bend. He loved being out of doors and his chosen profession offered him the opportunity to do this. In November 1962 Elmer was called as Bishop of the Salmon Second Ward of the L.D.S. Church, a position he served in for just over seven years.

He continued to operate his business in Salmon until he retired and sold it in 1979. He and his wife then mmoved to Boise, Idaho. In 1983 they were called to serve a mission for the L.D.S. Church in Nauvoo, Illinois. This experience was one Elmer cherished. On June 5, 1985, a week prior to completing their mission, he died of a heart attack at Fort Madison, Iowa.

—Edna Kay Whiting

Forres Whiting Family

My father and mother, Forres (Farr) and Margary Butterfield Whiting, moved to Lemhi County in early 1932. They came here from Crystal, Idaho. Dad had a dry farm and raised grain in Crystal. He also had a sawmill. There was no market for the grain, due to the depression.

My father and four of his brothers and a sister and her husband moved to Lemhi County to find a better life. There were eleven of us children: Forres Jr., Florence, Dorothy, Alma, Mildred, Robert, Edith, Ruth, Alta, Roy, and June. We moved to the Hagel ranch on the Lemhi River.

My father farmed and ran his sawmill. He later went to work for the Forest Service. We lived on the Hagel ranch for about five years.

When we first moved to Salmon, every one of school age went to the four mile school. Dad and his brothers and many other men helped build the Kirtley Creek School. Whenever I go by the old school, it brings back fond memories.

This same group and many other neighbors built a large irrigation ditch, still in use, called the Mormon Ditch.

My mother passed away after giving birth to her fourteenth child, Leslie Jean, in September 1933.

The following year Dad married a widow, Olive Peck. There were ten children in her family. Three of them were married. They were: Jeanette, Everett, Ida, Torval, Erma, Leslie, Mary, Kay, Elsie, and Willard.

My father and Olive had a daughter named Iris. We moved to a place at the head of Kirtley Creek and lived there for over a year. We traveled to school driving a team of horses and pulling a trailer or a sled. We were always late for school.

Early in 1938 we moved to Northfork. My father became very ill. He had a heart condition due to

Forres and Margary Whiting and family

rheumatic fever which he had as a young boy. He died in the Idaho Falls L.D.S. Hospital in April 1938.

After the death of my father, Olive sold the stock and sawmill and moved to Salmon. Olive bought a lot on St. Charles Street and the members of the L.D.S. Church built a log home for us. Not long after we moved there in April 1940 our brother Alma died, also from a heart condition.

By the end of World War II both families had moved away from Salmon. At the time of this writing there are two Whiting girls still living in Lemhi County.

Edith Whiting, widow of Leslie Dalrymple, lives here in a nursing home. Her son, Frank Dalrymple, and his wife, Terri, also live here. They have five children: Katrina, Marissa, Jessica, Clint, and Rebecca.

I, Alta Whiting Allsworth, live with my husband, Clifton L. Allsworth, here. I have two daughters living here, Vera Pehlan Reddington and Robin Johnson Williams. There are two grandchildren, Josh Reddington and Heather Johnson Williams. I also have other children living elsewhere: Carol Lorrea (Boise), Deeden Kimbrough (Sacramento), Joyce Belli (Elk Grove, California), Dennis Johnson (Kooskia). I have eight other grandchildren and six great grandchildren.

—Alta Allsworth

Laverne C. Whiting

I was born April 22, 1918, at Crystal, Idaho, a dry farming area, where my father, Lorenzo Snow Whiting Jr. and his father, Lorenzo Snow Whiting Sr. and my grandfather, Moses Fannin, took up homesteads. By the year 1931, after seven drought years in a row, my father and about twelve other families, moved to Salmon, Idaho. We settled on the Hagel ranch, on the Lemhi River, on Kirtley Creek. The families divided up the land and built homes. They also built a big ditch eight miles long to take the water out of the Lemhi River, to water much of the ranch.

I finished my eighth grade education, near the ranch, in a makeshift school taught by Maxine Steele. I graduated high school after four years, in 1937.

By this time I had learned a lot about dry farming, irrigated farming, sawmilling, blacksmithing and etc.

While at Crystal, I had a trap line with my brother, Elmer, in the winter and we would sell rabbit, badger, or any other hides that would fall into our hands. I liked to go Salmon fishing and deer and agate hunting. While in Salmon, I made some friends that I feel very close to and hope the friendships will be forever.

I fought forest fires and later worked on the Ore Mill that the Davidsons engineered, called the "Lemhi Flotation Company" for about six months. At this time I met my wife, Ethel Brimhall, in Hamilton, Montana and married her December 23, 1941, at Corvallis, Montana. On December 26, 1942, I left to serve in the Chemical Warfare Department of the United States Army at Atalla, Alabama. After my discharge, I went to Tacoma, Washington and took up the trade of Automotive Repair. I worked for Buick and Ford dealers for twenty five years. I started a body shop for Tacoma City Light and retired after thirteen years with them.

I liked to go to Salmon to hunt, fish and hunt rocks. I enjoyed very much visiting with family and friends there. After about fifty years, I attended my first High School reunion in Salmon and met many of my friends.

While in Tacoma, Washington, I made many more lifetime friends. When I was employed for City Light, in Tacoma, I met Joe Cockrel, my former classmate at Salmon, who became superintendent of Tacoma City Light. Also Jim Moore, a resident of Lemhi County, moved in a house just across the street from me. I have many hobbies, some of which are Jewelry making, wrought iron work, cane making, photography, welding, machinist work, manufacturing in general, genealogical research, gardening and Spanish. Two special highlights of my life are a month long trip around South America in 1968 and working as a blacksmith for seven months (1983-4) in the Nauvoo Illinoise L.D.S. Historical Restoration.

While living in Tacoma, Washington, two boys were born to us, Mark and Steven. Steven passed away at the age of eleven and one half years, and is buried in the New Tacoma Cemetery. Our son, Mark, lives in Sandy, Utah with his wife, Nancy, and four children. We now live fifteen minutes away from them in Sandy.

—Laverne C. Whiting

Len and Pearl Whiting

Lorenzo Snow Whiting Jr. and Pearlina Fannin were married in Pocatello, Idaho in 1912. They moved to Salmon, Idaho in 1931 after several years of successive drought on their homestead at Crystal, Idaho.

They had eight children. Elmer and Rose Zella finished school before coming to Salmon. Verne, Verona, Laura Mae, George, Alvin and Joseph Merlin all attended school in Lemhi County. Joseph Merlin was the only child born in Salmon.

Len had been born in Mapleton, Utah December 13, 1883 and came to Idaho with his parents, Lorenzo Snow Whiting Sr, and Flora Waterman, in 1898, settling at a place they named "Robin." Pearlina was born at Lawrence County, Kentucky, October 25, 1895. She came west with her parents, Moses Fannin and Sebra Alifair Rose, in 1898 after her parents joined the Mormon Church. They settled first at American Falls and then at Blackfoot, where Pearlina's mother died of the measles when Pearlina was about six years old. Len and Pearl met at Crystal.

FIRST ROW: Len and Pearl Whiting SECOND ROW: Verona, Rozella, Laura, Merlin THIRD ROW: Elmer, LaVerne, George, and Alvin

Len, being the oldest boy in his family took over the support of his father's family when his father became ill with diabetes. Len became a very good blacksmith, and seemed to have a talent for anything mechanical. Len served as a bishop in the L.D.S. Church at Crystal for several years. Pearl was soft spoken but a very strong individual. Pearl and Len had a hard but wonderful life together. She cooked in sawmill camps, for threshing crews, and for a large family. She dealt with the Indians, and the west that was still wild. She drove sleighs in the winter where snow was so deep that she went sailing right over the fences.

Len and about thirteen other families from Crystal settled on what was known as the Hagel Ranch on the east side of the Lemhi River, in the Kirtley Creek area. They worked very hard to make improvements on the land, building an eight mile long irrigation canal to bring water from the Lemhi River to their fields. He built the ditcher in his blacksmith shop to pull behind his 15-30 International tractor to build this canal. While there he purchased a steam tractor to run a sawmill to make the lumber to build the houses on the ranch.

Things were looking up after a lot of hard work, when through some crooked dealings of a lawyer, all was taken from these settlers. Len suffered a stroke and moved to Salmon where he purchased a home and filling station on the outer edge of town. There he had his blacksmith shop, his large garden, and finished raising his family until his death in 1953. Pearl died three years later, after finding it impossible to cope with her loss. Four of their five sons served in the military.

—Laverne C. Whiting

Ralph and Irene Snyder Whiting

Ralph Whiting, a rancher from Lemhi County, was born August 31, 1893 in Mapleton, Utah. His parents were Lorenzo Snow Whiting and Flora Waterman. He was five years old when his family moved to Robin, Idaho.

His father always owned sawmills, so Ralph spent most of his early life in the mountains. He learned to fish, hunt, and to work hard. He went to school in the wintertime.

Katheryne Irene Snyder was born in Pocatello, Idaho January 11, 1897 to William Clinton Synder and Cora Frances Booth. After living in Pocatello a few years, they became the first people to homestead in Crystal, Idaho and started the first store there.

About 1914 Ralph Whiting moved to Crystal Valley. Ralph and Irene were married October 18, 1916. They dry farmed in Crystal until the depression came. They were unable to sell their wheat so they had to move.

In the fall of 1932, with their family of seven children, they moved to the Lemhi Valley. Three of Ralph's brothers, Lorenzo, Forres, and Will Whiting and their families, had moved here the spring before. These families and several others settled on the Hagel Ranch, located on Kirtley Creek. They divided this large ranch up into individual farms. Each family built a home on their parcel of land.

With the help of neighbors, they built the Kirtley Creek School. These same men, with their neighbors, built the big irrigation ditch, called the Mormon Ditch, that still waters many acres of land.

FIRST ROW: Ralph and Irene Whiting SECOND ROW: Clint, Margaret, Katherine, Helen, Lucille, Lois, Mirla, Dan, and Colleen Whiting

Due to the manipulation of some people, most of these families lost their holdings and had to leave their homes and move.

In the spring of 1938, the Ralph Whitings moved across the Lemhi River onto the old Brown ranch. They purchased this place and ran it for many years. Ralph and Irene were both hard workers and taught their children those same values.

Within a few years, due to the combined efforts of the family, they had improved this ranch, obtained a herd of hereford cows and built a new home. Most of their family grew up on this place.

There was always room for an extra person or two at their table. No one ever came to their home and left hungry. Somehow there was always enough food for whoever came along.

Ralph and Irene were the parents of ten children; three boys and seven girls: Helen, Clint, Katheryne, Margaret, Lucille, Ralph L. (died at six weeks), Mirla, Colleen, Lois, and Dan.

Their oldest daughter, Helen, married Ralph Parmenter and they live in St. Anthony, Idaho. Clint, the oldest son, married Beth Sorenson and went into partnership with his father. They also raised their children on the ranch.

Katheryne married Robert Stokes and they live on a small ranch in Lemhi County. The next daughter, Margaret, married Grant Patten. They live in Nampa, Idaho.

Lucille married Carl Infanger and their home is in Provo, Utah. Mirla married Theo Morgan and they live in Nampa, Idaho.

Colleen married Dale Arave. They live in Blackfoot, Idaho. Lois married David Farr and they are in Snowflake, Arizona.

The last child, Dan, is married to Nola Manning. They live in Nampa.

Because of deteriorating health in 1967, Ralph sold the place. He died April 20, 1972 at Nampa, Idaho. Irene died eleven years later on April 2, 1983 at Blackfoot, Idaho, where she had been living with her daughter, Colleen Arave.

—Katheryne Stokes

Bruce and Janet Aikens Whitson

Walter Bruce Whitson, the only child of Walter and Isabel Whitson was born November 1942. His parents were living in Lemhi Valley at the time and running a sheep and cattle operation.

Janet Aikens, the daughter of Varney and Clover Aikens, also residents of Lemhi, was born in April 1949.

Both Bruce and Janet attended school at Leadore, Idaho. After high school Bruce attended Idaho State University. While he was at the university his father had a heart attack, so in 1962 Bruce came home to help on the ranch and has been there ever since.

In the fall of 1967, Bruce and Janet were married in Salmon, Idaho. They lived on their Basin Creek Ranch until 1973, when it was sold. They then moved to the home ranch. They later built a home nearby, but continued to watch after Isabel who stayed on at the home ranch house after Walter's death.

The Whitsons are the parents of four children; Leslie born November 24, 1967, Walter Thomas born May 12, 1973, Michael David born July 25, 1977, and Scott Cameron born April 11, 1984. All the children were born in Salmon, Idaho.

About 1985 Janet started working for the Q-B Beam Plant on the Salmon Highway North of Tendoy. She is the Senior Customer Service Representative. Bruce continues to run sheep and cattle on the ranch. Most of the hay is also grown on the ranch with the exception of sheep alfalfa which they buy.

The family are proud of their pyrennes dogs, which were purchased to guard the sheep. They say if it weren't for them they would have been out of the sheep business years ago, due to the coyotes. The dogs are large white animals who sleep most of the day, but work all night.

The Whitson children attend school at Leadore.

—Bruce Whitson

Walter and Isabel Brown Whitson

Walter Whitson and Isabel Brown were married in August of 1937. They made their home in the old Pyeatt house in Lemhi, Idaho, and worked for Don Pyeatt on the Yearian ranch.

Later they rented the Old Mission house on Hayden Creek. Walter worked for Morris Wolfe and the Forest Service until 1942. At that time they leased the Ote Coiner ranch in Hayden Basin for five years. Their son Bruce was born that fall.

Those were very rugged years for the Whitson family. The Second World War was on and laborers were very scarce, as most of the younger men were at war leaving mostly older men at home. Because of the gas rationing, extremely severe winters and the fact that they did not have four wheel drive vehicles in those days, they were lucky to get their mail twice a week.

In 1947, Bruce was close to school age, so they left the Basin and bought the little white house and the girls dormitory of the old Indian Mission School. Later they sold the dormitory to the Lemhi Grange, and the house east of the Grange Hall to John Ganske, where John and Della lived until their death.

In the fall of 1947, they bought the Norman Dutton ranch on the Lemhi River. Norman Dutton was a real English gentleman, raised in pampered luxury with a valet and all. However he wanted to see the world, so he went to South America. While he was there he heard of the railroad being built from Armstead, Montana to Salmon, Idaho. So he came to California and got a job as an engineer. He later bought the place where Isabel lives now. When the Whitsons purchased the ranch from Mr. Dutton, they gave him the house to live in until he passed away, which was a very short time, as he was in failing health. He passed away in April 1940. Walter, Isabel, and Bruce purchased the Dan Mechling ranch in Hayden Basin in 1963. Walter passed away in the fall of 1967.

Bruce and his wife, Janet, and Isabel operated the ranch in the Basin and the one on the Lemhi until they sold the Basin in 1973. At that time Bruce and Janet moved to the Lemhi River place where they continue to raise cattle and sheep.

Later Isabel and her sister, Jane Brown Morrison, went on many fine trips. They visited where their mother lived in Scotland. They were happy to find two cousins still living. They toured New England, the South, and they rode the train from the west coast to the east coast across Canada. They also enjoyed a cruise to the Carribean. The last trip they took was to Mexico.

Due to failing health, Isabel now stays home on the ranch in Lemhi. Bruce and Janet see to her wants and needs. She enjoys her four grandchildren and two great grandchildren. She is now eighty four years old and feels she has lived a full and rewarding life.

—Whitson Family

Walter Whitson

Priscilla Fawn Whittaker

Priscilla Fawn Whittaker, daughter of Calvin and Carol (Udy) Whittaker, was born in Salmon on July 14, 1954 and grew up on a ranch at the foot of the Lemhis west of Leadore. Fawn displayed an early interest in astronomy and music and played the piano, accordian and organ and was church organist through her high school years. She attended the Academy of Fine Arts at Ricks College the summer of 1969 studying under Dr. Richner of Rutgers University and Dr. Wolford. The following summer she attended the academy on a scholarship presented to her by the Ricks College Upper Music Teacher's Association.

In 1972 she graduated as valedictorian from Leadore High School and went on to receive a Phi Kappa Phi award and graduated Summa Cum Laude from Brigham Young University in 1977 with a bachelor of arts degree in German and minors in music and Asian studies. She spent some time in Germany in 1974.

While working on a Masters Degree in Teaching English as a Second Language, she helped write text and linguistic computer materials as well as teaching ESL classes; the winter semester of 1979 being at the B.Y.U. Hawaiian Campus in Laie, Hawaii; and from there she traveled to Japan in the spring. She returned to Provo, Utah and graduated from B.Y.U. on December 19, 1979. The summer of 1980, found her studying language and culture in the German village of Priem and traveling throughout Austria and Switzerland as well as Germany.

In August 1980, she returned to the B.Y.U. Hawaiian Campus and she has continued to be a member of the faculty of the Communications and Language Arts Division here, spending her summers teaching, helping and studying throughout the Polynesian, Micronesian, Melanesian countries and Islands of the Pacific as well as the Indonesian, Malaysian and Asian countries which included two summers of study of the Chinese language and culture in Taiwan and travel to Korea and Hong Kong. She has spent time in Thailand, Singapore, the Phillliipines, Guam, Ponape, Truk, Majuro, Saipan, Tuvalu, Western Samoa, Tonga, Figi, and Kiribati; and she speaks many languages.

Fawn Whitaker

Fawn has also researched the Aboriginal and Maori cultures while traveling throughout Australia and New Zealand. Among her many accomplishments was initiating a summertime course for students at Moroni High School in Kiribati, and translating Kiribatese legends into English; her first volume being "Myths and Legends of Tungaru."

Her work and positions in the TSL program has taken her to conventions giving presentations in such places as New York, Florida, Texas, Canada and Australia. She has been president of the Hawaii Council of Teachers of English which gave her many experiences and responsibilities, among them planning and preparing for conventions in Honolulu. She has also been the B.Y.U. Hawaii alternative director of the Language Center.

Music has been wedged in among her work and activities and she continues as Church organist, attends concerts, takes classes, plays her accordion, violin and teaches piano and organ. She brought a Chinese Zither from Taiwan and has constructed musical instruments, one being the harpsicord.

In August of 1989, she brought back from Tarawa, a beautiful little six year old girl whom she has since legally adopted. She presently resides near Laie with this precious little daughter.

Serving others, rather than monetary gain, has dominated Fawn's life.

—Carol Whitaker

Floyd and Rosemary Coleman Whittaker

Floyd J. Whittaker was born September 8, 1902, in Circleville, Utah. In 1915, when he was thirteen years old, he moved with his parents, John and Rosalia Peterson Whittaker and his brothers and sisters to Leadore, Idaho. Floyd was the third oldest child in the family of seven girls and five boys.

They settled on a ranch purchased from the Baker family, nestled in the mountains west of Leadore.

Although Floyd's formal education ended in the fifth grade, he continued to be an avid reader of educational materials throughout his life. He was truly a self-educated man.

In 1918, the Carlson brothers gave Floyd two ewe bum lambs. This was the beginning of the Two Dot : Ranch. The ranch got its name because of Floyd's recorded sheep brand which was two dots on the back of his sheep. Floyd herded sheep, sheared sheep, and trapped furs in the winter to help pay for more sheep.

Floyd's first major real estate purchase in 1925 was of four hundred and eighty acres of mostly undeveloped ground. This became the base for the ranch that grew to several thousand acres and one of the largest operations in the Lemhi Valley.

Floyd J. Whittaker

On May 6, 1937, in Pocatello, Idaho, Floyd married a vivacious, bright-eyed girl named Rosemary Coleman. Floyd had bought hay from the Coleman ranch to feed his sheep. Rosemary stole his hat and ran so fast he could not catch her. He always said the only way he could get his hat back was to marry her.

Rosemary was born in Gilmore, Idaho on December 12, 1917 to Harry L. and Helen Josephine Vezina Coleman. She graduated from high school at age sixteen and worked at Armstead, Montana, as a telephone operator and also for Louanna Lyons in her cafe at Armstead. Rosemary was a hard worker all of her life.

Together, Floyd and Rosemary ranched, raised sheep and fed many men at their table. In 1946, they bought the Barrows Ranch, south of Leadore, and went into the cattle business. They raised Shorthorn cattle because of their ease in calving and their good milking ability. They had a fine, striaght red Shorthorn herd of cattle for many years.

Rosemary was always a very generous and kind hearted person. At Christmas time she would put together "care packages" for the old bachelors in Leadore with homemade candies, fruitcakes, eggs and chickens that she had butchered and frozen.

Over the years Floyd and Rosemary supported their community through generous donations to all churches, the school, the fire department, and EMT's and Rodeo Club.

Rosemary passed away unexpectedly on March 23, 1971, at age fifty three. This was a real tragedy for her family and friends.

In his later years, Floyd was honored for having served for thirty eight years on the BLM Advisory Board of the Salmon District from its inception until it was re-organized. He was one of only two men in the United States to do this. In 1983, he was honored by the Northern International Liivestock Exposition in Billings, Montana, in recognition of his contribution to the livestock industry in the Northwest. In 1985, Floyd was inducted into the Eastern Idaho Agricultural Hall of Fame in Idaho Falls for his outstanding contributions to agriculture and his community.

Floyd and Rosemary Whittaker, Zale and John Whittaker

Floyd passed away December 10, 1988, at age eighty six.

Floyd and Rosemary had two children. Patricia Jo, born May 6, 1940, and Floyd James, who arrived October 8, 1945.

Patti met Presley Frank Askew while she was attending Idaho State Universisty. He was her tennis teacher. Pres was born in Red Oak, Oklahoma, December 20, 1937, to Presley Frank and Marie Alice Askew. Pres' father was the basketball coach for New Mexico State University at Las Cruces for twelve years.

Patti and Pres were married July 1, 1961, in St. Joseph's Catholic Church in Leadore. They had three children; Presley John, born November 27, 1962, in Denver, Colorado, passed away August 5, 1979, in Denver; Pamela Rose, born in Salmon on August 27, 1964, and Penni Marie born December 29, 1965 in Mission, Kansas.

Pam graduated Mary 25, 1991, from the Georgetown Medical School in Washington D.C. She will be going into neurology at the University of Utah Medical Center.

Penni graduated from the University of Illinois in December of 1989, with a degree in finance. She is working for a financial institution in Denver, Colorado.

Patti and Pres manage Windsor Financical Group, a financical planning and investing company in Denver, Colorado.

—Paula Whittaker

James and Paula Jensen Whittaker

Floyd James Whittaker was born in Missoula, Montana, October 8, 1945, to Floyd J. and Rosemary Coleman Whittaker.

Until age three, he lived with his parents and older sister Patti where Harry and Maggie Borstelman live at present. Floyd and Rosemary were building a new home on Big Eight Mile Creek which they were able to move into in 1948. This became the home place for the Two Dot : Ranch.

James received all his schooling in Leadore, graduating from high school in 1963. He was chosen Valedictorian of his graduating class, as was his sister, Patti, when she graduated in 1958.

In the fall of 1965, James thought maybe he ought to continue his formal education. He signed up at Idaho State University, but only attended for six weeks. College life was not for him. He knew he wanted to ranch and felt that the best professor he could have was at home; his dad, Floyd. Like his dad, James is constantly reading and studying to better his business skills and improve the ranch.

James got his start in the ranching business by contracting to build fence for his dad. Between 1966 and 1967 James built thirty miles of fence up over the Gilmore Summit. With the money he earned from building fence he was able to purchase the Herman Borstelman ranch in 1966.

In 1968, James started his short flying career. After taking lessons, he flew the "Brown Bomber" with the Leadore Flying Club until 1971.

In 1970, James became acquainted with Paula Jensen, a secretary in a brokerage firm in Idaho Falls. He thought she was real cute but would sure be impractical on a ranch. Time passed slowly for Paula so she took the bull by the horns, so to speak, and invited James to the company Christmas party. That was all it took. Nine months later, on September 18, 1971, James and Paula were married in her parents' beautiful yard in Idaho Falls.

Paula Jensen was born in Salt Lake City, Utah, May 27, 1947 to J. Allen and Marion Crockett Jensen. She lived with her parents and two brothers in Salt Lake City until 1961, when her family moved to Idaho Falls where her father took over the management of KID Radio and Television Broadcasting Corporation.

Paula graduated from Idaho Falls High School in 1965 and returned to Salt Lake City to attend the University of Utah where she graduated with a degree in History in 1969. After graduation, Paula lived with her family in Idaho Falls and worked for a brokerage firm until she married James in 1971.

James and Paula's first child, adorable April Jan, was born talking, March 12, 1975. Another sweet daughter, MariJill, was born June 20, 1976. That same year James took over running the ranch by leasing from his father and buying out his sister's share of his mother's estate.

The best Christmas present the little family was to receive was born December 25, 1978. A son and little brother arrived. They named him Jordan James. The family was completed on September 26, 1982, with the arrival of another wonderful son, Chase Jensen. All the children were born in Idaho Falls.

As the family grew, the ranch also expanded and changed from a primarily sheep operation to an all cattle ranch. Because of predator and labor problems, the sheep became more and more difficult to run. In 1981, the last of the breeding ewes were traded for ewe lambs and heifers. In 1985, the last of the yearling ewes were sold mainly because of the drought.

In 1984, James bought his Uncle Ted Whittaker's ranch west of Leadore. The Fuquay Ranch (the old Benson Ranch) south of Leadore, was purchased in 1987, and the Shiner ranch, adjacent to the Ted Whittaker place, was acquired in 1989.

For several years, James and Paula had the opportunity to travel with a wonderful group of Wool Growers in the People to People organization. In the fall of 1977, they visited their counterparts in the Soviet Union. In 1980, they traveled to South America and in 1981, to China and Hong Kong.

James has been active in the Cattle and Wool Growers organizsations. He is a past president of the Lemhi County Cattle and Horse Growers Association and past chairman of the Predatory Animal and Animal Research Committees of the Idaho Wool Growers Association. He has also been a past director of the American Salers Association. He has also been a past director of the American Salers Association.

At present, James is chairman of the BLM Salmon District Advisory Board and chairman of the Leadore School Board.

—Paula Whittaker

John and Zale Peterson Whittaker

September 1915 John Whittaker and his wife, Caroline Rosalia (Zale) Peterson moved their family from Circleville, Utah to Lemhi County. On the same train to settle near Leadore were Zale's parents, James Ephraim Peterson and Caroline Gottfredson along with their unmarried sons and daughter.

The Whittaker and Peterson families chartered an emigrant car from the railroad in which were placed horses, farm equipment, furniture and personal belongings. The two families rode the passenger car which was hooked next to the emigrant car.

They all boarded the train in Marysvale (the southern Utah terminal), stayed overnight in Salt Lake City, and continued their train journey to Armstead, Montana. Here they transferred to the Gilmore and Pittsburgh Railroad to Leadore.

The eldest daughter, Ella, remembers Andy Burnham, conductor for the G & P, invited the girls to get off the train and pick wild flowers while the train slowley traveled up the switchback before going through the tunnel at Bannock Pass.

The two families arrived in Leadore September 1, 1915. Because their ranches were ten miles west of Leadore and two miles from each other, they moved their belongings with the horses and wagons.

John Whittaker purchased a 320 acre ranch from C. W. Baker, grandfather of Lemhi County Sheriff, Bill Baker. Abram Lipe, grandfather of Harvey Lipe, homesteaded this land in 1880, lived there until 1902 when he sold it to Gus Mulkey who sold it to Baker.

When the family first moved to the ranch, the house consisted of four rooms. Three more rooms were added on. Lighting for the house consisted of kerosene lamps and a gas lantern with two mantles. Later, a wind charger generated electricity. It was

mounted on a tall metal tower near the house.

The Whittaker family was very self-sufficient, raising much of their food. John was a good gardener and with the help of his daughters they raised many vegtables. He built a root cellar and they stored carrots, parsnips, rutabaga, potatoes for the winter months. John also grew red currants, tame gooseberries, raspberries, strawberries and rhubarb. His wife, Zale, was an expert jelly maker with the juice from the berries.

The sons took care of the cattle and sheep and grew the field crops while the daughters helped with the chores such as milking the cows. Zale churned the cream into butter and used the milk to make cottage cheese and brick cheese. Once a week Zale took the butter, cheese and eggs into Leadore to sell, bought staple items and picked up the mail. She had to make the trip with the team and buggy or the sleigh in winter.

Every fall John took a wagon load of wheat up Hayden Creek to the Bolts and Oltmer grist mill to have it ground into white flour. The Indians used to come to the ranch and Zale would serve them thick slices of bread topped with butter and honey. The bread was leavened with "everlasting yeast," a start saved from each batch and combined with potato water and a little sugar.

Zale and John Whittaker

John fattened and butchered pigs, then cured the hams, shoulders, and bacon. Zale rendered the fat into lard used as shortening. She also made laundry soap with mutton tallow or fat and lye.

When John was a young man he loved music and purchased a banjo and a harmonica. Eventually he learned to play the banjo and harmonica together. He played dance music at the Lee Creek School and also in various homes when they had dances there.

It took a lot of courage and fortitude for Zale and John to leave their comfortable brick home in Circleville and move with their large family to pioneer country. Gratefully, this move afforded their sons and daughters untold opportunities.

John and Zale had the following children: Ella, married Harvey Lipe (divorced) then married William J. Lewis. Ura, married Russell Sebring. Floyd "J" married Rosemary Coleman. Lenna, married Thomas Lawrence McFarland. Leonard was unmarried. Maggie married Harry Borstelman. Helen was unmarried. Grace married Ralph Hutchison. George married Fay Ellis. Ted married Bonnie Simonson. Opal married Robert H. Adams and Calvin John married Carol L. Udy.

John Whittaker, age eighty five, died December 9, 1955 in the hospital in Salmon. Zale Whittaker, age eighty three, died June 27, 1963 in Salmon at the home of her eldest daughter, Ella Lewis.

—Melva M. Kauer

James and Clair Bolander Wiley

James F. Wiley, Jr. was born June 10, 1932 in Cheyenne Wyoming, the second child of James F. Wiley and Pearl Ada Box. Jim's parents were divorced when he was small. His mother remarried Charles Box and the family followed construction projects throughout Wyoming for several years. Jim moved to Salmon in 1947 to stay with his aunt and uncle, Dwight and Proda Stevens. He worked in their drug store and attended Salmon High School, graduating in 1950. Jim joined the U.S. Navy after graqduation. He served as a Medical Corpsman, attached to the First Marine Division during the Korean Conflict and received his honorable discharge in May, 1954.

Clair Bolander was born July 13, 1933 in Salmon to E. C. "Red" and Irene Smith Bolander at the home of her grandparents, Andrew and Bertha Bolander. The family lived in Salmon, May, Gibbonsville, 4th of July Creek and Boyle Creek (now Tower Creek). Clair attended the country schools where her mother was often the only teacher. She graduated from Salmon High School in 1951. Following graduation, Clair worked for attorney Sherman F. Furey, Jr. and optometrist C. P. Hibbard and played the accordian at the country dances with

Ruth and "Hoolie" Larson. The next year she enrolled in the Lawton School for Medical Assistants in Beverly Hills, California, graduating in 1953.

Jim and Clair were married December 20, 1953 in the Salmon Methodist Church. Following Jim's discharge from the Navy, he worked at various jobs and attended Montana State University, later returning to Salmon to learn meat cutting under the G.I. bill.

Four children were born in Salmon during these early years: James Patrick (November 6, 1954), Michael Jay (March 5, 1956), Jon Scott (October 23, 1957), and Judy Gay (April 10, 1959).

The family moved from their home in Salmon in 1959 to a ranch on 'Big Flat' that Clair's parents purchased. Jim went to work for the U.S. Forest Service in 1961 as a temporary employee, soon becoming full time, then went on to become a Visitor Information Specialist, the first River Manager of the "Salmon River of No Return" and finally a Law Enforcement Special Agent, a career involving a variety of interesting, exciting and memorable experiences. Clair worked at Steele Memorial Hospital then for general practitioner, M. J. Moore, M.D. In 1974 she joined Salmon School District as high school secretary and transferred to the Salmon School District office as Clerk of the Board and business manager in 1978.

Growing up on the ranch provided the opportunity for the four children to participate in 4-H and appreciate the ranch life. The boys were active in football and basketball during high school while Judy participated in drill team and cheerleading. Jim graduated from the University of Idaho in 1978 with a degree in Ag Economics. An appraiser for Farm Credit Service, Jim now lives in Belgrade, Montana, with his wife Penney (Sperry), their daughter, Loni and twin sons, Josh and Travis. Jay attended Montana State University, married Eleen Shaw and has remained a Salmon cowboy. They have two daughters, Jessy and Lacy. Jay is Brand Inspelctor and the family participates in rodeo and roping. Scott and his wife, Kathy, both received their Masters in Animal Science from Montana State University in 1990. They manage a large ranch north of Kalispell, Montana, where the children, John and Sarah attend a one room country school. Judy also attended Montana State University, traveled and worked on guest ranches in Wyoming, Colorado, and Arizona. Tony Ulvestad and Judy were married June 8, 1991.

Community activities benefited from Jim being an early member of the Salmon JayCees, Elks Lodge and Forest Service functions. Clair served on the Salmon Arts Council Board of Directors for a number of years and was chairman of the first Cowboy Poetry Gathering held in Salmon in 1987, continuing that position for several years.

All members of the family at one time or another joined the "Boyle Gang" antics during Salmon River Days from 1985 to 1989. The Boyle Gang robbed banks, recited cowboy poetry, performed weddings, had hangings and generally terrorized the community during the celebration, reliving the old west.

The Wiley home has been the center of numerous barbeques, reunions, weddings, receptions and celebrations for family, friends and co-workers through the years. They enjoy sharing their special place with others and value the uniqueness of the Salmon area and their way of life.

—Clair Wiley

Mike Wilkins

Mike Wilkins was born on June 21, 1899 in Bruno, Idaho, the son of Samuel B. and Elizabeth Walters Wilkins. He attended grade school in Bruno and then attended high school at Mountain Home. As a young man, he worked in construction, mining and was then employed by the Federal Wildlife Department.

He married Ruth Paulk in Pocatello.

In 1929 Mike came to Salmon as a Government trapper for the Fish and Game Department. In the early 1930's, he began his career in law enforcement as a game warden for the Idaho Fish and Game Department.

He moved to Coeur d' Alene where he was supervisor for the North Idaho District. In 1945 he moved to Bliss, Idaho and built the Circle Bar which he operated. He married Callie Pyeatt on September 20, 1946 in Elko, Nevada and returned to work for the Fish and Game stationed at Mud Lake, Orofino, Dubois, and Soda Springs.

In 1957 he transferred to North Fork, where he was the game warden until he retired in 1966. After retirement, Mike and Callie went on an extensive trip to Mexico. In about 1978, he hired on with the Outfitters and Guides as their enforcement officer. He retired in 1981 at age 82 because of ill health.

To Mike, The Law Was The Law. There were no exceptions. He was extremely dedicated, tough as nails, and would work 24 hours a day on a case if necessary. Many times, he would observe a violation, drive all night to get to the Courthouse, then be back out to serve an arrest warrant the next day. His dedication earned him the respect of many, and the resentment of some.

Mike passed away August 20, 1983 at Steele Memorial Hospital. He was survived by his wife, Callie, who continues to live near Salmon.

—Fred Snook

Harry and Mary Mogg Williams

Harry Badger Williams was born March 25, 1875 in Troy, Pennsylvania, the son of Joseph and Mary Williams. As a young man he came west in 1894. His first employment in the Salmon River Valley was in construction of the Leesburg road. Later he was a driver on the stage from Red Rock to Salmon. As far as is known he was the last of the old stage coach drivers.

In 1898 he homesteaded a ranch at Lemhi. In 1909, he was married to Mary Mogg in Salmon. They made their home on the ranch and raised their family there. On the ranch he perfected the certified seed potatoes, and this seed was considered choice throughout the west and won many blue ribbons in test plots in Idaho and southern California.

Mary was born August 22, 1892 in Baden, Germany and immigrated to the United States along with her parents Ludwig and Matilda Mogg and four sisters and three brothers. Her father was a tailor and made suits for many of the men in Salmon. Mary was seventeen when she got married and began her family of seven children - six girls and one boy: Frieda Anieta (1910), Hilda Genevieve (1911), Alice May (1918), Marie Magdalina (1921), Elizabeth Jane (1922), Harry Badger Jr. (1926), and Clover A. (1928).

They grew hay wheat, oats and the famous Idaho Potato. Mary was the main inspector and picked out the potatoes that they were to plant in their fields, keeping the seed free of disease and blemishes.

They raised sheep, pigs, and turkeys, and chickens for eggs and eating. They had several head of work horses, two saddle horses, and small herd of milk cows. The turkeys, except for one for Thanksgiving, were all sold to the butcher shop in Salmon, or they were put on the train and shipped out. They also raised a big garden, and the main crop there was cabbage, which was used to make saurkraut in fifty gallon barrels. One for the family and the other two for the butcher shop in Salmon. The one barrel that was kept for the family was kept out on the back porch. It was allowed to freeze, and kept for the winter. German people love saurkraut. By spring the barrel was empty, and a lot of it was eaten frozen right out of the barrel. They could not grow tender crops like corn or tomatoes, as the growing season where they lived was too short with late frost in the spring and early frost in the fall.

Harry walked to the head of his ditch every morning before breakfast to check on the water, to turn more in or some out. He didn't have a car, and he didn't believe in riding a horse - too much trouble.

Mary was Catholic and sang in the church choir. There was no church building at Lemhi, so the different religions just used the school house, or

Mary and Harry Williams

whatever was available, like the old Indian Dormatories until they were demolished. She worked on the election board until she moved from Lemhi. She served on the school board, and was secretary-treasurer for the Lemhi school until it was abandoned and the children went to Tendoy, or were bussed to Leadore.

The Williams retired and sold the ranch to the Schlehuber Brothers in 1951 and moved to the Ziemer place south of Salmon.

Harry passed away February 6, 1957 at Salmon and Mary on July 15, 1958 at Salmon. Their oldest daughter, Frieda, died in March 1936. Hilda died October 3, 1956 at Boise, Idaho, Alice February 5, 1979 at Idaho Falls, Bette February 8, 1980 in Chicago, Illinois and Harry Jr., November 27, 1990 at Puyallup, Washington. Two children are still living: Marie Ward of Idaho Falls and Clover Aikens of Lemhi.

—Clover Aikens

Sidney and Ruth Gaver Williams

Sidney L. Williams was born July 9, 1897 at Elk Mountain, Wyoming, the son of Edgar and Marion Williams. He had two sisters, Marion Hagenah and Hilda Anderson.

They lived on a homestead in Wyoming and raised cattle and sheep. They sold the ranch and moved to

Idaho in 1926. His father was a carpenter and also worked at the Pioneer Mercantile for thirteen years.

His parents moved to Gresham, Oregon in 1937 where their daughter, Marion Hagenah and family lived. In 1952 they moved back to Salmon where they lived until they died.

Sidney married Ruth Gaver August 14, 1917. She was the daughter of Anna and Jack Gaver and was born October 9, 1898. She had two sisters and seven brothers.

Sidney and Ruth had two sons: Oliver and Sidney C. Oliver was born July 9, 1918 on his father's twenty first birthday. Sidney C. was born on January 31, 1926.

Sidney L. worked at various jobs. He sheared sheep in his earlier days and hauled wood to sell. Some wood in small amounts old for $5.00 a cord and wood in cord lenghts for $3.50 a cord. He also sold Christmas trees at thirty five cents to seventy five cents each. Later he did cement and roofing work and raised cattle by leasing pasture and buying hay.

Ruth died December 7, 1961 and Sidney L. on November 16, 1966. Both are buried in the Salmon Cemetery.

Oliver enlisted in the Army Air Force on January 8, 1942 and was discharged on October 4, 1945. He also worked part time on the Forest Service prior to that and then went back to the forest in 1947. He retired with thirty years Federal Service in 1974. After the army discharge he served on the local draft board until it was discontinued in May 1976.

Sidney C. quit school and enlisted in the Navy on June 4, 1943 and was discharged on April 15, 1946. He finished his schooling through the twelveth grade in the Navy. Oliver graduated from high school in 1936. Sidney married Maxine Chaffin on September 13, 1985 and lives in Salmon.

Sidney C., Ruth, Sidney L. and Oliver Williams

Oliver married Grace Rusk of Leadore on February 24, 1948. They have three daughters: Ruth Marlene, born December 1, 1948 who married Dick Santos October 14, 1967 and they had one son, Scott, born April 20, 1969; Joyce Ann, born December 29, 1953, who married Donald Santos June 9, 1972. They had two daughters, Angela born January 8, 1977 and Heidi, born June 17, 1982; Sandra Jean, born April 5, 1955 who married Randy Shuff on August 14, 1981. They have one daughter, Kristen, born January 10, 1990.

In 1953, Oliver and Sidney bought ten mink from Larry Bills and started fur farming. This was in town where they built sheds and pens. Several years later, by increasing breeders, they ran out of space and had to move to the country. Fourteen acres were purchased in the Lemhi River area about five miles from Salmon. The sheds were torn down and moved to the new site.

In 1981, through the Seattle Fur Exchange, they ordered ten Norwegian Blue Fox Breeders. These were purchased from David Carlsson, Eksjo, Sweden. They were air freighted to Seattle and then delivered by truck to Idaho Falls where they were picked up and brought to the ranch. Several years later the Blue Fox were phased out and replaced by Silver Fox. The Blue Fox is a descendant of the Artic White Fox, the Silver is from the Red Fox.

—Oliver Williams

Isaac R. and Ellen McLachlan Wilson

Isaac Robert was the son of Isaac Wilson, (at one time Brigham young's coach driver), and Elizabeth McGregor. They came to the United States in 1853 from Ireland. Ellen was the daughter of William Glencorse McLachlan of Scotland, and Caroline Filer of England, who came to the United States in 1863. Ellen and Isaac Robert were married March 23, 1887 in Logan, Utah. Rob (as Ellen called him), was a handsome young schoolteacher, who had dreams of starting a big cattle ranch. Ellen was a beautiful girl, with a serenity and grace that everyone noticed. Rob said that the first time he saw her, she was walking up the street with her father. He was so impressed by her appearance, that he turned and watched her until she was three blocks away.

I. R. (as he was known by his neighbors), and Ellen left Salt Lake, where he taught school, and started out for Star Valley, Wyoming in 1899. By this time, they had seven children, and William was only a few weeks old. The trip was three hundred miles by horse and wagon, and Rob wrote, "Nell would stay up half the night cooking over the campfire, that the children might have something to eat the next day." Her children said of her in later years that they

never saw her angry. When she was tired and out of sorts, she would start to hum a tune.

Rob also wrote some time later, "We had four hundred and fifty dollars that we expected to buy calves with, and the day I left to get them the Indians moved right up near our cabin. Ezra Brown, a friend, had come up in the hills to look after his cattle, and he said to Nell, "Where's Rob?" She said "He's gone to Bear Lake to buy calves." Ezra asked "Are you alone with these Indians?" "Yes", she answered, "we have no money to hire help." He said "I'll just camp here and ride from here, for if this were in Star Valley, all the women in the valley would be in the school house." For the Indians had been hostible over in Jackson Hole. Nell replied, "The Indians won't hurt me or my little children. You go on and tend to your business, and I'll be all right."

In the spring of 1909, they moved to Lemhi County and settled in the Pahsimeroi Valley, where they spent the rest of their lives. They were the parents of fourteen children, twelve of whom reached adulthood. They were Roy (married Florence Burstedt), Nellie (married Oscar Carlsen), Irma (married John Berntsen), Owen (married Madge Yearian), Myrl, Gretta (married Oscar Carlsen after Nellie died), William (married Adele Kingsbury), twins: - Lynn (married Viola Dowton) and Loren (married Laval Loveland), Carrie (married LaMont Nielsen), June (married Howard Tingle), and Kenneth (married Ruth Sperry).

Wedding of Ellen Jane McLachlan and Isaac Robert Wilson on March 23, 1887 at Logan, Utah

I.R. was well respected by his neighbors, and all those he dealt with. He was a very hard working man, and expected a lot of himself and his children. He would irrigate deep into the night by the light of a lantern. He built up quite an empire of land and cattle.

About twice a year they would go to Mackay, Idaho. Once in the fall when all the ranchers would trail their cattle to Mackay to sell them, and again in June when those who had sheep would sell the wool. They would buy supplies at these times to last them until the next trip.

The children were raised in the Pahsimeroi Valley, and went to school at May for what schooling they got. I.R. would keep the boys out of school in the fall until the crops were in, and take them out again in the spring so they could help with the spring work on the ranch. The girls were more fortunate where education was concerned and were sent to Salt Lake to stay with their grandmother, Caroline Filer McLachlan, and go to high school. The boys were quite well read, but were mostly self-educated. Nearly all of the children had literary talents. They were hard workers. Whenever I. R. bought a new piece of ground, boys and girls would all do out and clear the sagebrush off the ground so it could be planted.

Not long after the oldest son, Roy, was married, he was kicked in the stomach by a horse. He was taken by wagon to Mackay, then put on a train for Salt Lake. The trip would have taken three days. He died on the operating table.

Four of the sons remained in the area. Owen married Madge Yearian, and ran the Yearian Ranch until his death. Lynn married Viola Dowton, and they lived their lives at Challis, where he built up a prosperous ranch. Loren lived for many years in the Pahsimeroi, until he moved to Boise. William married Adele Kingsbury, and also built up a successful cattle ranch. At this time (January 1991), the only survivor of this large family is the youngest daughter, June, who married Howard Tingle, and now lives in the Bitteroot Valley, in Montana.

—Jed Wilson

August Lund the tailor went yesterday to Indian creek, taking passage on the Kaiser Wilhelm der Grosse.

Jed and Donna Lee Wilson

Jed was born May 4, 1930 to William Wilson and Adele Kingsbury Wilson. He has a sister, Elaine, and a brother, Don. They were raised at Meyers Cove, where the family ranched and ran a packing and guiding business. The children learned to work and there was plenty of work to do. There was time for fun, too. They skiied in the winter and fished and hunted.

Jed was always interested in history and especially liked Indian stories. He started to find and collect Indian arrowheads and stone tools when he was ten. Later on, his interests expanded to include old guns; collecting them also became a hobby.

Donna was born July 14, 1934 to Stuart and Leona Shanafelt Lee. She grew up in Salmon, learned to sew, and loved to read. She lived near her maternal grandparents, Will and Ethel Shanafelt, and spent much time at their home.

Jed and Donna met when they were going to Salmon High School. They dated for a couple of years, then were married May 16, 1950, in the Idaho Falls Temple. They set up housekeeping at Cabin Creek, at Forney, near Meyers Cove. Donna learned to drive a team of horses. Her job was driving the derrick team during haying. They had no electricity; their "refrigerator" was a box in the creek which kept the milk cool. The phone was an old crank type on a party line kept open by the Forest Service. One months phone bill was twenty eight cents.

Jed and Donna are the parents of five children: Robert Jed born February 6, 1952; Phillip William born June 1, 1953; Teri Lynn born February 17, 1958; Sandra Fay born July 28, 1961; and David Lee born July 27, 1963.

The Wilson family moved to Drummond, Montana in 1953, where they ranched for several years. In 1958, Jed and Donna bought a dairy farm on South St. Charles Street. In addition to ranching, Jed worked as a law officer. He worked for the City Police, the Sheriff's Office, and finally accepted a job as Chief of Police. Donna and the kids helped with the farm work, and the milking, and raking and baling hay became Donna's chores. The kids all graduated from Salmon High School.

Jed's interest in the Indian people continued. He counts some of them among his best friends. When Fannie and Toenip Silver, an elderly couple, moved to the Indian Camp in Salmon, Jed roofed their house and was always looking for opportunities to help them. Fannie began to call him her son, and loved him as much as if he really was.

In 1976, Jed and Donna bought the Double AA Western Wear Store and became merchants. Jed's career in Law Enforcement came to an end. They ran the store for three and a half years, then sold out. Bob and his family were living in Logan, Utah,

Donna and Jed Wilson

where Bob was working and going to school. The decision was made to move to Utah, where Jed works in the Photo Lab at Thiokol.

Bob married Susan LaMaire. They had one son and were divorced. Susan later married Fred Sellick and had three daughters. She and Fred live in Logan and are counted as part of the Wilson family. Bob later married Elizabeth Byram. They have three sons and one daughter and live in Wellsville, Utah. Phil was killed on his motorcycle in 1977. Teri married Dean Jenkins. They had one son and were divorced. She later married Michael Dinnell, a widower with seven children - so they now have eight offspring and live in Provo. Sandra married Kent Forsey and they have two daughters and live in Phoenix, Arizona. David married Teresa Holmgren and they have one son. They live around the corner from Jed and Donna in Hyrum, Utah.

—Jed and Donna Wilson

Ralph and Ann Egbert Wilson

Clifford Ralph Wilson was born in Ainsworth, Nebraska on October 3, 1913 to Jesse Hill Wilson and Rosa Anna Richmond Wilson. Anna Egbert was born February 16, 1915 in Thatcher, Idaho to John James and Zora May Pickett Egbert.

In 1929 both families moved to Washington state. Ralph and Anna met each other in 1932. They were married in 1934 in Seattle, Washington. They are the parents of Rita Jean Wilson Rogers, Ruth Ann Wilson Monson, and Ralph LeRoy Wilson. To add to the joy

Ralph, Ann, Rita, Roy, and Ruth Ann Wilson

of their lives they have fourteen grandchildren and seven great grandchildren.

Ralph has been a builder for over forty years. He has built numerous houses and repaired and remodeled many more. On May 26, 1970 they came to Salmon to build a house for Dr. Boyd Simmons and his wife, MaRue.

There was no thought of staying in Salmon when they came, but the beauty of the Salmon River Valley, the friendliness of the people and the calm and peaceful life style won them over and for the past twenty years they have lived in Lemhi County.

They bought twenty acres of land at Baker and Ralph built them a cozy A-Frame house. It is the house with the golden windows which can be seen from highway twenty eight. Just look to the left at Baker as you travel south. The following poem was written by Ann Wilson and expresses how they feel about Salmon.

HOMECOMING

Today my heart came home, home to zion,
Down the straight road across the valley floor.
The springtime smell of willows and wild roses
Brought memories of things I've loved before.

I was born among the glens of Gentile Valley
A sheltered place, this place we call home.
Now that I look at it again with adult vision
I wonder why I ever chose to roam.

The school still stands where first I studied
And learned to understand choose the best.
And here among the pines above the valley
My parents came to take their final rest.

And if God wills some day I'll stay here
My children and grandchildren too will come.
To see the beauty and the grandeur
That makes a Heaven of this mountain home.

—Ann Wilson

William M. and Adele Kingsbury Wilson

William McLachlan (Bill) Wilson was the son of Isaac Robert and Ellen Jane McLachlan Wilson. His parents settled in the Pahsimeroi Valley in 1909, when he was ten. He could remember moving around to ranches they leased, and he learned to work at an early age. At the age of six, he was put to work driving a team of horses on a rake at haying time. There was a block of wood tied to the rake pedal so his short legs could reach it. The hay had to be dumped by raising a hand lever. It was hard work for a man, but Bill was able to do it.

Bill was one of fourteen children, two of whom died in infancy. The Wilsons were taught honesty and the value of work from youth. The little schooling the children received was in the small school at May. The boys would be kept out of school in the fall to harvest the crops, and in the spring to help with the spring ranch work. The girls were more fortunate where education was concerned. They were sent to Salt Lake, where they stayed with their grandmother, Caroline Filer McLachlan, and attended high school. The boys were well read, but mostly self-educated. From his youth until he died, Bill worked hard. He enjoyed physical labor, and was a strong man.

When he was about ten, Bill and his brother, Lynn, who was nine, were riding horses and ran onto a large bear. They treed the bear and threw rocks at it. One rock hit the bear in the mouth, and it came out of the tree. Bill got back on his horse, managed to rope the bear, and choked it down. While he held the rope tight, Lynn got a big rock and began striking the bear on the head. Together they managed to kill the bear. When they returned to the line camp, they told the cowboys about the incident. No one believed them. The next morning their older brother, Owen, and some of the other men went with them, and they were able to show them the dead bear.

In the spring of 1917, at the age of eighteen, Bill accepted a job riding for the Challis Cattle Association in Prairie Basin, at Forney, Idaho. There he met and courted Adele Fay Kingsbury. Adele was the daughter of Henry Earl and Amy May Kingsbury. Her family settled in Lemhi County in 1902.

Bill lived at a time and in an area that was really the "Wild West." The Wilson's had trouble with a man named George Ferry, who had a homestead in Prairie Basin. George was heard to brag that he was going to "make a small family out of a large one." Rather than fix his fences, George chased the CCA cattle away with dogs, and had a long pole with a sharpened spike in the end with which he would jab the cattle. Bill had warned him to fix his fences and leave the cattle alone. Bill caught George abusing the cattle again and roped one of the dogs that was

William and Adele Wilson—Prairie Basin 1917

chasing the cattle. He dragged the dog a ways before turning it loose. A few days later when he was moving some cattle up the ridge, Bill caught a glimpse of a man hiding behind a tree. He didn't think much about it until he saw George looking down a rifle barrel at him. The bullet went through his hat, and in his words, "The bullet passed me, and then I passed the bullet!" Bill's brother, Owen, bought him a thirty caliber Mauser pistol that he carried thereafter.

Bill's father, I.R., as his neighbors called him, in addition to several ranches in the Pahsimeroi, owned the Meyers Cove ranch. Meyers Cove had been two ranches. In the spring of 1919, I.R. bought the Middle Fork property, consisting of three places: the Mormon ranch, Pole Creek ranch, and the Sheep Creek ranch. They ranged cattle there for several years.

Bill writes, "In April of 1919, we trailed three hundred and fifty head of cattle to the Middle Fork for summer range. It was quite a task to trail that many cattle down Camas Creek in one bunch. The trail was very rough and narrow. It took three days and nights to go fourteen miles. It was a slow drive."

"The summer of 1919 was very dry. The hay crop was short. No snow had fallen the winter of 1918-1919. It was the winter of 1919-1920 that was so hard. The snow fell in November and the cold weather came. The winter was the most severe I have ever seen."

"The spring of 1919 some people had come into the upper Middle Fork, and bought all the ranches above Loon Creek. They formed the Middle Fork Land and Livestock Company. By the spring of 1920, it was the dead livestock company. They had trailed in sheep in the fall, and taken out all the cattle they had bought, hoping to winter the sheep on the range. All the sheep died and lots of pack horses. Deer died by the hundreds.

Albert Kurry, who had the Brush Creek ranch (now the Flying B), started into the winter with three hundred cattle. Spring came about the 10th of April and Albert had thirty head left. About June 20th, his wife died there on the ranch. At that time there was no telephone service and no air planes that could get into the Middle Fork. Albert wanted to take her to Boise to be buried, so we packed the body in ice and they took her to the railroad in Salmon with a team and wagon, and from there on the train to Armstead, Montana, then south to Pocatello and into Boise."

Bill and Adele Kingsbury were married in December of 1923 in Butte, Montana. They made their home at Meyer's Cove. He took care of cattle for his Dad at Meyer's Cove and on the Middlefork.

Bill and Adele were the parents of three children. Elaine Kay was born June 26, 1925; Jed Eldon was born May 4, 1930; and Donald Roy was born January 29, 1933.

The spring of 1937 found Bill taking care of the Challis Association cattle in Prairie Basin at Forney. That fall, Bill bought the old Forney ranch at the mouth of Fourth of July Creek. The one room schoolhouse was about two miles from the house. The kids went to school there. In the winter they skied to and from school carrying hard boiled eggs in their pockets. The eggs kept their hands warm and provided part of their lunch.

In 1940 Bill and Adele bought the Meyer's Cove ranch which Bill's father, Isaac Robert Wilson, had owned since 1919. In 1943 they bought the three Kingsbury ranches near Forney. In addition to operating the ranches at Meyer's Cove and Forney, Bill had built up a good business as a packer and guide for fishermen and hunters who had a desire to see the primitive area. His clients consisted of several groups who would come back every year, and a few famous men; among them were Ernest Hemingway, Zane Grey, and Erle Stanley Gardener. Often Adele and the kids had to finish the haying while Bill started out with the hunting parties to the Mormon Ranch on the Middle Fork of the Salmon River.

When Elaine went to High School, Adele would move to town with the kids for the school season. Bill stayed at the ranch. He did his own cooking and fed and cared for the cattle. It took three or four sleigh loads of hay to feed the cattle. He loaded the sleigh with hay, using a pitchfork and would feed the cattle by the light of a lantern in order to have the time to go after wood needed to keep the cookstove and the heating stove "fed." The wood had to be sawed by hand with a crosscut saw, and hauled home from up Silver Creek. He could get dead wood on the ice of the beaver ponds where it was accessible when the snow was deep.

Bill would put up ice for the icebox by sawing blocks out of ponds and storing it in sawdust in the icehouse. Jed recalls riding a horse to the icehouse half a mile from the house, digging in the sawdust for a block of ice, putting it in a gunny sack, tying it to the saddle, and taking it home.

To see his family in the winter, Bill had to arrange for Frank Rood to feed the cattle during his absence. He then skied out over Morgan Creek Summit, about thirty-five miles, where he could catch the mail stage. He was only able to go out about once every two months.

In later years, when the mine at Cobalt was operating, the road was kept open from Salmon to Forney by way of Shoup. Even though it was "kept open", people always traveled with a shovel, for the canyon was steep and snow slides were frequent. One time Bill and Albert Lamper, who worked for him then, were coming out to Salmon. For some reason, the shovel had been left behind, and they spent all night "shoveling" snow with pitchforks.

Bill would go after the family to bring them home for Christmas. They traveled by way of Shoup as far as Forney, a distance of about sixty miles from Salmon, and changed from the 1946 Chevy truck to a team and sleigh. The remaining twenty miles over Rabbits Foot Summit and down Silver Creek to Meyer's Cove was by sleigh.

When they traveled by sleigh in the winter, they heated large flat rocks in the oven and transferred them to the sleigh in gunnysacks and used them to keep their feet warm. They also had big robes to wrap in.

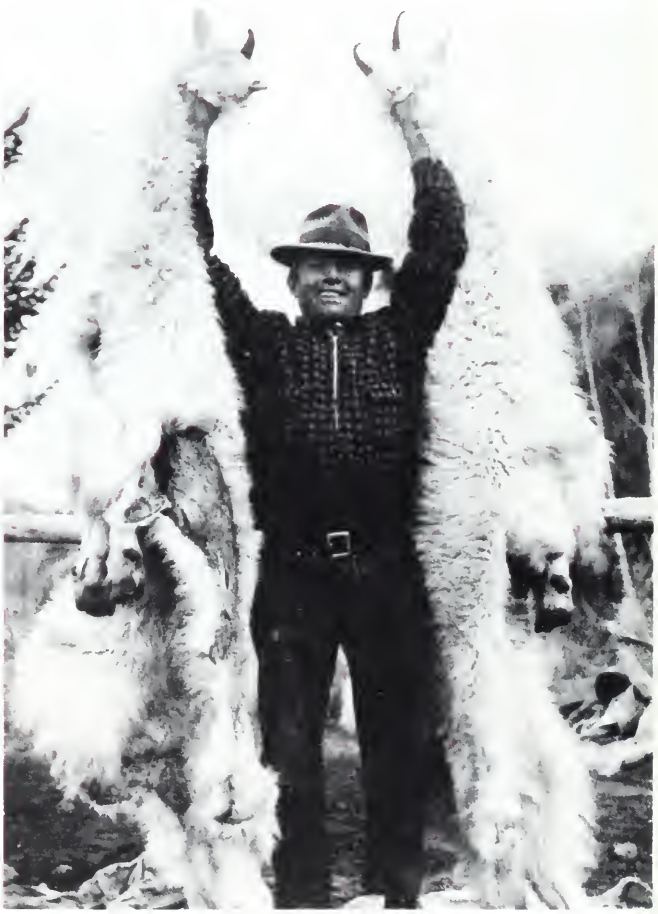
At Meyer's Cove, three creeks came together. Thus the ranch was known as the Three Forks ranch, so that became Bill's branch. Bill lived at Meyers Cove, taking care of the land and cattle, and also became the Postmasster. The country and the living conditions in the Middle Fork were much too primitive for most women. As a result, there were several bachelors living alone on ranches on the Middle Fork. They would come for their mail on horseback, forty to sixty miles, two or three times a year. Meyers Cove was the first civilization available. Some of these characters were very eccentric, and didn't see anyone, except when they came after their mail. They usually stayed a couple of days, because of the distance traveled. Being Postmaster also meant providing a bed and meals. Bill was Postmaster for eighteen years, in addition to his other work.

Adele worked hard, also. She nearly always had extra people to cook for, especially during the fishing and hunting season. One time there was a forest fire in the Middlefork Peak vicinity. The Forest Service brought in firefighters. Adele cooked breakfast for one hundred men. She also had chickens, a big garden, baked all her own bread, churned butter, canned food from the garden, and helped with the haying and other tasks.

Money was sometimes scarce, but they had all the necessities of life. Their first radio was a battery operated Philco. (They had no electricity). To save the battery, they only listened to Lowell Thomas with the news, and a few special things, such as the Joe Louis-Jersey Joe Walcott fight.

In the spring of the year they could look out the kitchen window and see as many as thirty or forty head of deer grazing on the hillside. Mountain Sheep came into the corral to lick salt. Two runs of Salmon came up the creeks; the steelhead in May and the Chinook in July. There is a snapshot, taken at Meyers Cove, of a Chinook Salmon hanging from the saddle horn on a horse. It's tail is dragging the ground.

Three Forks was an old Indian Campground of the Sheepeater tribe. The Indians were moved to the Reservation at Fort Hall in 1907. For many years after, they would leave the Reservation in the spring of the year with their wagons and horses, cross the Arco desert and go over Double Springs Pass into the Pahsimeroi Valley. They crossed the Salmon River at Ellis and left their wagons to ride their horses through the hills to Three Forks, (Meyers



William Wilson—Morman Ranch on the Middlefork

Cove), where they camped for the summer. Here they fished and hunted and dried the meat for the coming winter. In the fall they returned to the Reservation. Bill knew all the oldtimers. One of them said many years later that Bill really treated the Indians well, but those of us who knew him, knew that he treated most people that way. We loved and respected Bill. He set a grand example for his children and grandchildren.

Bill and Adele lived at the Meyers Cove ranch until 1952. By then, the children were married and having babies of their own. Bill wanted them to be where they could go to school and church easier than his family had. He sold out and they moved to Montana, where he lived until his death in 1981. At this time, Adele still lives there, near her daughter, Elaine.

—Jed Wilson

Woodrow and Mae Wilson

Woodrow and Mae Wilson came to Salmon Valley in the year 1946. They bought the Thomas Kane place on Highway 93 South, three miles from town. It contained eighty acres. The place was next to Dr. Goggins and Woody rented his eighty acres for hay and extra pasture.

Mae cooked many good meals for hired men who came to help hay. Haying wasn't done with balers and bale wagons in those days. Many hours were spent pitching loose hay onto slips and then it was hauled to the beaver slide to be lifted onto the stack.

Woody looked out the window one morning early and a bear was running across the bridge to the highway. The family thought they had really moved to the wilds.

Woodrow knew Earl, Leonard, Dick, and Bob Stokes before he moved to Salmon. They used to like to go to Ken's Malt Shop and see who could eat the most ice cream. Woody also liked to go fishing up the Lemhi with Leonard on his place.

Rose Marie Wilson was born in October 1947 in the Goggins Hospital. The big old house that housed the hospital used to sit directly across the street from todays' Steele Memorial Hospital. This is the big gray house that was moved up the river to Twelve Mile.

Shirley, Ken, and Colin MacRae attended school in Salmon. Shirley graduated in 1949 in Salmon but because the the Wilsons moved, the boys finished school in Washington.

Woody trucked cattle and other freight out of Salmon. He used to truck some for Fred Rose. When they moved back to the valley he worked for Tom Mifflin hauling trailers. Mae used to drive some of the pilot cars.

Woodrow was the son of Lyman and Minnie Day Wilson. He was born April 8, 1918 in Red Cloud, Nebraska. He married Mae MacRae February 7, 1946. He died October 11, 1974 of a heart attack.

Mae's parents were Owen Emery and Levee Vilate Hjorth Tanner. She was born in Heyburn, Idaho October 2, 1910. She lives in Boise with her daughter, Rose.

Ken is a Veterinary in Ellensburg, Washington. He has three married children. Colin lives in Independence, Kansas and keeps busy with farming and family. Shirley married George Rice and they still reside in Lemhi County.

—Shirley Rice

Charles and LaMond Rose Wing

Charles A. A. and LaMond S. Wing moved from Aberdeen, Idaho to Salmon the summer of 1971, to make their home. He was born May 28, 1909 in Park City, Utah, the son of Charles Allen and Elizabeth Burkheart Wing. Charles grew up in the Idaho Falls area and attended school there.

He farmed in the Idaho Falls area until September 1, 1942, when he went into the army. He was trained as a cook. He was stationed at Camp Blanding, Florida. While stationed there, his buddies called him Anti-Aircraft Wing because of his initials. He was discharged on September 29, 1947.

He married LaMond S. Rose on December 1, 1947 at Rigby, Idaho. They made their home around the Idaho Falls area, where he continued farming. He also worked on farms around Moreland, Springfield and Aberdeen.

Charles never had any children of his own. LaMond had six children by two previous marriages. Charles helped raise LaMond's son as the other five children were already grown and away from home. All of the children loved Charles as their own father.

He worked at Nealy Honey Company before moving to Salmon. He brought thirty beehives to Salmon. He sold his honey around Salmon and Tendoy.

The first place Charles and LaMond lived in at Salmon was the Salmon River Apartments, where now stands the Stagecoach Inn Motel. Later they bought some land from Wolfley, behind the large pond on Highway 28. They raised the usual farm animals. It was getting to be too much work for them, so they bought a new home the summer of 1973 on Shoup street. They still raised chickens and rabbits. It was a treat for all the grandchildren to pet all the farm animals through the years, as all the grandchildren were raised in the city.

Charles worked as a guard at Meyers Cove gate. He had a van that he had fixed up for camping,

which he slept in while he was at Meyers Cove. He built a fire pit at the edge of the rock slide. He would drop a line into Camas Creek, catch a trout and LaMond would cook it over the fire. He also worked for a short time for the Salmon River Livestock Auction. He also ran Wolfley's Maverik gas station on Highway 28.

Charles and LaMond enjoyed camping and fishing. When family would come to town, they would take them to the mountains to fish or go picnicing or both. Charles would visit and take some widowers fishing. He always said the widowers like and need company as same as widows. He passed away February 18, 1987.

LaMond S. Rose was born August 24, 1905 in Thatcher, Idaho, the daughter of Charles E. and Cecelia M. Larsen Rose. Her parents passed away when she was very young. Her paternal grandparents riased her on their farm in Temonton, Utah until she was sixteen, when she went out on her own. She went to school in Tremonton.

After she was on her own, she worked as a waitress and cook. When Charles and she worked on the farms, she cooked for the hired help at harvest time. They raised a big garden each year. LaMond would can and freeze a lot of vegetables and fruits each year. She also gave away a lot to friends and neighbors.

LaMond loved to cook, crochet, and quilt. She taught Primary until she was sixty nine. She and Charles were active L.D.S. Church members until health problems prevented them from going to church.

It is interesting to note that LaMond rode on the Galloping Goose train that ran through Salmon many years ago.

She passed away December 23, 1986.

—Dolores Green, Jeanette Brown

Charles and LaMond Wing and her son, Erwin

Finley Breeze and Lillie Clark Winterowd

Finley Breeze Winterowd was born January 6, 1878 in Montour, Ohio. He was the tenth child of ten children born to Hezekiah Cartwright Winterowd and Anna Thompson. He was of German descent, his ancestors coming from Bannental, near Heidelburg, Germany about 1730. They settled in Maryland. He came to Lemhi county in the early 1900's. He filed on a small parcel of land near the old Carmen bridge known as "the fractions". He soon built a cabin, "large enough for two", he told a newspaper correspondent. The Carmen girls were hoping he was a man of his word.

On September 20, 1906, the *The Lemhi Herald,* reported "F. B. Winterowd has been fixing up his place near Carmen this summer, and will one day have a nice little ranch. He took up the place in the rough, has built a house and barn, fenced the premises, dug a fine well, and cleared up a good sized tract. He will soon have twenty five acres in cultivation, and besides an apple orchard, he will have a large area in small fruit. He is a hard worker and attends strictly to business."

Finley married Lillie Juanita Clark October 8, 1906. In October 1907 they had twins, Wadell Finley and Wanda Juanita. In April 1909 they again had twins, Emma Ann and Embert. Little Embert only lived four months. Hazel Clare was born at Carmen in January 1915. Shortly after the Winterowds moved to a small ranch, the Buckhorn, on the North Fork of the Salmon River. There Eugene Gordon was born in 1916, Alta Irene in 1918, and Chester Raymond in 1920. Chester only lived about four years.

By all reports "Chick" Winterowd was a sober, hard-working, industrious man. He worked on the county roads around Boyle Creek and Carmen Creek having a certain district that was his responsibility. He hayed for Igou Brothers. He worked on the McKinney ranch and worked at the Tin Doy mine. He took in his mother-in-law and her three children for a while. He owned a woodsaw and traveled around with his team and saw, cutting wood for others. In addition to other places mentioned, the Winterowds lived at Boyle Creek for awhile and on a small farm near the Red Butte. He became ill with a pulmonary abcess and was bedfast for the last part of his life. He passed away September 8, 1935 at his home by the Red Butte and is buried in Salmon. Lillie later married McKinley (Pat) Matteson March 4, 1942 and continued to live in this area. She was a wonderful cook and earned her living this way for a time. She was much loved by her children, grandchildren and great grandchildren. She was killed in an auto accident near Hamilton, Montana October 7, 1964.

—Barbara W. Winterowd

Phil and Jackie Winterowd

George Phillip Winterowd was born June 31, 1947 in Salmon, Idaho, the son of Wadell Finley and Grace Emily Humphries Winterowd. He grew up on the ranch at Gibbonsville, the youngest of three living children. His older brother had been killed in an accident in 1942.

Phil attended grade school in a two room school house at Gibbonsville with Mrs. Rose Rainey as the teacher. In 1958 his family sold the eighty acre ranch and moved to Salmon, where he completed Jr. High and Salmon High School. His father passed away after a long illness in 1963. Phil enjoyed sports and hunting during his teen years. he graduated with the class of 1965.

In the fall of 1965 Phil joined the U.S. Army for a three year tour. He served during the conflict in the Dominican Republic and the Viet Nam War. Phil returned to civilian life and Salmon in the fall of 1968.

Jacqueline Wilding was born August 5, 1951 in Rexburg, Idaho, daughter of Lee Orin and Wilma Hill Wilding of Teton City, Idaho. She was the third of five children. Jackie grew up in the small town of Teton City, with about six months in Jerome, Idaho in 1958.

Jackie attended first through eighth grades at the Teton Elementary School which was only one and a half blocks from her home. She attended South Fremont High School in St. Anthony, Idaho and was involved in drill team, drama and Pep Club. Jackie graduated from South Fremont in 1969.

Phil and Jackie met while they were attending Ricks College in 1969. Phil majored in electronics and aeronautics. Jackie majored in business. On November 20, 1971 Phil and Jackie were married in Teton City, Idaho by Bishop Ray Baker.

They made their home in Salmon where Phil was employed by the BLM, then by the City of Salmon as a policeman. In 1973 Phil was employed by Idaho Power Company as a meter reader, followed by three years in the service department. He then advanced to the line crew where he presently works as lead lineman. Jackie worked for Deboard Insurance and Real Estate from 1971 until September of 1975. She started working part time for the Salmon Television Translator District in 1978. Jackie also taught dance for Rainbow Classics for two years.

They purchased property from Grace Winterowd, Phil's mother, and built a new home on it in 1973, making them backyard neighbors to Grace.

On September 1975 a son, Kip Brandon Winterowd, was born at Steele Memorial Hospital with Grandma Grace present as a nurse. Three years later a daughter, Misty Leigh Winterowd, was also born in Salmon with Grandma assisting. The kids thought Grandma Grace owned the hospital for a long time!!!

FRONT ROW: George "Phil" and Jacqueline W. Winterowd BACK ROW: Misty L. Winterowd and Kip B. Winterowd

Phil has been on the Salmon Volunteer Fire Department since 1975. He has enjoyed coaching both baseball and football for the youth leagues, then coached high school football 1984-88. Jackie was active in Beta Sigma Phi for ten years, along with both of them being involved in square dancing, community theatre, tennis, church and many other community groups.

The whole family has enjoyed the beautiful outdoors surrounding Salmon, with camping and fishing in the summer and skiing in the winter.

Kip has attended his school years in Salmon and is presently a Sophomore at Salmon High School. He is involved in football and track. Kip has a long list of awards in gymnastics including three State Champions and a First place at Regionals.

Misty also has attended her schooling in Salmon and is currently a sixth grader at Salmon Jr. High. Misty also competed in gymnastics, placing locally and at State. She is proudest however of her trophy for "Supersensational Dancer" of 1988!

—Jackie Winterowd

--The recent ordinance with regard to nuisances and so forth, certainly ought to compel the Sons of Veterans to throw their empty sardine cans and other debris of their feast at least off the side-walk.

Wadell and Grace Humphries Winterowd

Wadell Finley Winterowd was born October 26, 1907 at Carmen, Idaho. He and sister Wanda were the first set of twins born to Finley Breeze and Lillie Juanita Clark Winterowd. He was also the first of eight children born to Finley and Lillie. He lived at Carmen, Boyle Creek, where he attended his first year of school, then back to Carmen where his grandmother, Edith Clark owned and operated a general store, livery stable, granery and post office. He attended a year of school there. His family moved to a small ranch, The Buckhorn, on the North Fork of the Salmon River. He and his sisters attended the Spring Creek School for three years. His great grandmother, Lydia Miner Decker Bliss, visited them one winter and told many interesting Indian experiences. F. B. sold the buckhorn to Park Sumerland and they moved to a small tract of land near Red Butte in 1918. He completed the eighth grade at 4th of July Creek School. He worked for ranchers, Seth Daniels, Clyde Starr, Jack Marshall and John Burgraff. He worked for Utah Construction Company, near North Fork, building road.

The fall of 1927, he went to Los Angeles, California and lived with his grandmother, Edith, and Uncle, Chester Clark. There he worked as a clerk in the accounting department for the Union Pacific Railroad. He attended night school studying commercial law and accounting. Then came the depression and he lost his job.

Grace Emily Humphries was born September 30, 1911 in St. Louis, Missouri to George Henry Humphries and Anne Adelaide Earnshaw, the second of five children. Her parents were both born in England. She lived in Detroit, Michigan and attended school there for six years. Her father was a bricklayer and contractor. For health reasons, he moved to Los Angeles, California in 1922. His wife and children followed in a few months.

Grace attended Buchanan Street School, graduating from eighth grade in 1925. She graduated from Benjamin Franklin High School in 1929. After graduation she worked for Bell Telephone Company until the depression. She met Wadell Winterowd the summer of 1929. After graduation she worked for Bell Telephone Company until the depression. She met Wadell Winterowd the summer of 1929. They were engaged for a year and married May 16, 1931. Daughter, Barbara, was born in March 1932 and a son, Donald, in 1933. Waddell worked at any type of job available - farm laborer, construction, railroad yard, track work, and mechanical work with his brother-in-law.

In May of 1935 he brought his family to Idaho to visit his parents. Grace loved Idaho and they lived in Lemhi County the rest of their lives, first at the Red Butte home with his parents. He worked as a farm laborer again for $1 a day for a while. They next lived at Sage Creek where he worked at the sawmill, then on the North Fork. Later he worked at Ditch Creek. In 1944, they bought a farm near Gibbonsville and he worked at a placermine, on a dredge boat, and drove the school bus to Salmon.

Grace and Wadell Winterowd - 1931

Grace was a "big city" girl but soon learned to ride the horse, Saul, a big white gelding her husband had raised; milked the cows and raised a garden, although a few times she pulled plants instead of weeds. She cooked for a sawmill crew at Sage Creek. She canned and dried garden produce.

In 1939 they moved to a ranch on the North Fork. Grace started a group of Camp Fire girls and continued with them for a time after they moved to Gibbonsville. She knitted many hanks of yarn, navy blue and khaki, into caps, mittens and socks for the servicemen during the war. She was assistant postmaster during the seventeen years they lived there.

While living on the North Fork, their son, Donald, was killed while sleigh riding. At Gibbonsville, two more sons were born, Norman in 1945 and Phillip in 1947. Waddy worked during 1955 and 1956 at the Florespar mine, Rhy Creek, Montana, then for the Forest Service, North Fork District, as soil erosion

foreman. In 1958 he became ill with a rare heart disease, and they moved to Salmon. Grace became the breadwinner. She worked for Ed Smith at the Sale Yard, for Miles and Bert Schneider at the Sunset Drive-In and at the fruit stand for Bill Infanger.

At the age of forty nine, Grace enrolled at Steele memorial Hospital for Licensed Practical Nurse training. She graduated in the top half of her class in March 1962. She worked at Steele memorial Hospital for over twenty five years, retiring in 1984.

Wadell and Grace were baptized into the L.D.S. Church in 1952. Waddy loved the Gospel and it was a great comfort to him in his remaining years. In the fall of 1959, Waddy, Grace and their family traveled to Los Angeles, California for Grace's parents fiftieth wedding anniversary and Waddy's family reunion. His health continued to deteriorate and he passed away June 6, 1964.

Grace loved to travel and visit family, flying to England twice, Maine, Indiana, Nebraska, California, Colorado, Alaska, and New Hampshire. Retirement didn't slow her down; she volunteered a day a week at the public library, Friday mornings at the Family History Library, was active in her Ward Special Interest Group, tried drama at the Salmon River Playhouse, and took up oil painting. Handiwork was another of her many talents, crocheting, knitting, tatting, hardanger, macrame and she made countless beautiful quilts. She loved trying new recipes and cooking for a house full of family and friends. Grace passed away October 14, 1990.

—Barbara Stenerson

PAINTING.

Any one wishing to take LESSONS IN PAINTING. *will please call on MRS. E. L. CARHART,*

——NEXT DOOR TO MRS KIRTLEY.——

The Wittenburg Family

August Wittenburg was born in southern Germany and came to Manley, Iowa in the late 1800's, where he took up land and farmed. His first wife died, leaving him with seven children. He remarried and had another family of five. Once when Mr. Niemann addressed him as Von Wittenburg, he was told, "We are in America now, and we don't need that!"

The oldest son of the second family, William John, married Lillie Elise Niemann at Manley, Iowa, about 1895. Henry F. W. Niemann, Lillie's brother, married Emma Louise Wittenburg, so the families of the two couples were double cousins.

William and Lillie farmed in Iowa for a couple of years, until a tornado demolished their home, so they sold out and moved to Idaho sometime later. They traveled by train to Armstead, Montana, with their daughter, Marjory, and baby son, Herbert. From Armstead they traveled by stagecoach to Salmon, Idaho. In 1901 they purchased a six hundred and forty acre ranch up Carmen Creek from E. R. Benedict, and later added eighty acres more land adjoining it. The ranch included water rights from Carmen Creek and grazing rights on National Forest Service Land.

Their first herd of cattle were of mixed breeds, and had to be destroyed because of "lump jaw", a contagious tubercular disease. They replaced the herd with pure-bred Shorthorn cattle.

In 1917, the ranch was sold to Jerry and Harrison Becker, along with three thousand sheep, five hundred head of cattle, and fifty horses for $110,000.

The Wittenburgs then moved to south Texas, where William bought forty acres on the Alamo townsite, and built the first house on it. Later he bought one hundred twenty acres of uncleared land three miles south of Alamo. Herbert did not go with the rest of the family, but stayed in Lemhi County, making his home with the Niemanns much of the time. The five children were Marjory (Martin), Herbert, Harold Henry, Ruth (Lyon) and Dalton.

Herbert married Fern Anders in 1927, and they lived in the Salmon area for some time with one son, Glen, born in 1930. When Glen was seven years old, his father took him to Texas to the grandparents home. In 1943 he went to Arkansas with his father, who had bought a farm there. Herbert died in 1967 at Gravette, Arkansas.

Glen married Marjorie Marsh in 1948, at Gravette, Arkansas. They made a visit to Idaho in 1954 and again in 1958 to visit his mother, and other relatives in Boise and Lemhi County. In 1962 they moved from Kansas, settling finally in Gem County near Emmett, Idaho. Glen is the only member of the third generation of Wittenburgs to be living in the West. He and his wife, Marjorie, live on a farm near Emmett. They have three grown daughters.

—Winifred Sassman
—Irene Bolander
—Glen Wittenburg

Alden and Barbara Bratt Wolfe

This is the story of a wandering wolf. His mother named him Alden. Alden Wolfe was born June 14, 1922 in Quincy, Massachusetts, the middle child of Leonard Perry Wolfe and Priscilla Alden.

For most of Alden's childhood, he lived in New Hampton, New Hampshire. In 1945 he attended the University of New Hampshire where he met Barbara Bratt. Both were working at the University barns to pay for the board of their horses.

Barbara, the daughter of Albert V. Bratt and Mattie Ordway, was born April 18, 1923 in Arlington, Massachusetts and grew up in Wellesley Farms. Like Alden, she loved animals and the outdoors.

They were married December 25, 1945 in Wellesley Hills, and after their first child, Timothy (Ty), was born a year later, their wandering days began.

Alden had a dream of becoming a rancher, so the little family traveled west in an old Jeep and Alden found a ranch on the Tarkio Ranch near Laramie, Wyoming where they lived in a log cabin with no floor and a leaky roof. After a few months Alden's health worsened, and he had to return to New England for surgery.

With help they were able to buy a small farm in Bristol, New Hampshire. They named it Thundercloud as it was atop a high hill and caught all the storms that rolled by. It was here that four more children were born: Jennifer, Heidi, Andrew, and Melinda.

Because of the enormous expense of Alden's lengthy illness, they lost Thundercloud. When his health improved, they returned to the wide open spaces and leaky log cabins of many a ranch in Colorado, Wyoming, and Montana, but with waning hope of ever owning their own place again.

BACK ROW: Heidi, Ty, Jennifer, and Alden Wolfe FRONT ROW: Daniel, Melinda, Andrew and Barbara Wolfe

Their last child, Daniel, was born in Fort Collins, Colorado, while Alden was working at the Roberts Ranch in Livermore.

Twice during these years the family returned to New England. First they lived in Sanbornton, New Hampshire about 1955, and then at Hartland and South Royalton, Vermont between 1961 and 1964.

While they were in South Royalton the family was converted to the L.D.S. Church and were baptized February 23, 1964. This decision brought much peace and purpose to all their lives.

After all these years of blowing in the wind, they finally came to rest in the Lemhi Valley about 1970 and began to put down roots. They first lived on the Big Flat in Carmen. Alden was employed by Kelly Logging as a faller. Next they lived in Tendoy for ten years. During this time he drove the mail for Salmon River Stages.

Now their home is in Lemhi on Hayden Creek in the little red house by the Grange Hall, both part of the old Indian school. Their new roots are growing into beautiful flowers, trees and gardens.

Alden has a workshop behind the house. He and Barbara love crafts and have made pine furniture and toys of all kinds. Recently they've settled on Barbie furniture and doll houses which are in great demand.

They enjoy putting on puppet shows for the community children, and as part of the Centennial celebration were asked to put together a Sacajawea show which they performed at many Idaho schools.

These wandering Wolfes never accomplished much in the way of worldly renown, nor did Alden ever realize his dream. They're just plain folks who love their growing family, their fellow man and the Lord and try to serve him with whatever talents and strengths they possess. They're grateful the Lord guided them to beautiful Lemhi, Idaho . . . .their adopted home.

—Barbara Wolfe

Edmund and Margaret Mooney Wolfe

My grandparents, Edmund and Margaret Wolfe, purchased the Lemhi Indian Agency from the government in 1917. As Ed had been in the dairy business in Deer Lodge, Montana, he brought Holstein heifers with him and continued milking cows until his death four years later. Both Edmund and Margaret were of Irish ancestory. The name was originally O'Woulfe but the O and the U were dropped along the way. Margaret's maiden name was Mooney.

They purchased three hundred sixty acres and the buildings, but the land was not in one piece. Forty acres were kept for the forest station and another

acre for the Lemhi grade school. Planners haven't changed any through the years for neither of these pieces of ground had access to the road! There was a long driveway to the forest station that cut my grandparents fields. The access to the school was shorter but when the Wolfes donated a strip of land the length of the school yard, the school district had entire road frontage.

The Indians who resided at Lemhi were moved to Fort Hall. During my childhood many would make the long drive back with horses and wagons and often camped on Wolfe land. At first they cut fences and moved to spots that pleased them, but my ancestors soon learned to meet them and invite them to places more suitable for camping. The Indians were always cooperative and spent most of their summers drying salmon obtained from the fish trap on the Lemhi River just above the present Lemhi Store. I always thought the location of the fish trap was a government boggle for the reservation was located at the confluence of the Lemhi River and Hayden Creek. The trap was about two miles away on the river. Many of the fish went up Hayden creek and were washed down on the fields when irrigation ditches were opened. It was almost impossible to keep dogs as they loved to eat the fish, but died from the bacteria that grew on the salmon's head. A trap located just below where the two steams came together made more sense to me.

There was a telephone line that cut across Wolfe property on its way to the forest station. One evening as Edmund walked under the line, a bolt of lightening ran from the wire into the shovel he carried over his shoulder. The shovel was badly burned, but he didn't think he was hurt. Two weeks later he suffered a fatal heart attack.

His son, Maurice Wolfe, and daughter Gerena Briggeman continued to run the milking operation while his wife, Margaret, busied herself with the many buildings. She converted most of them into rentals that she let to families at little or no rent so men working on nearby ranches, that had only bunk houses, could be with their wives and children. Later she made one building into a Catholic chapel. Some of these buildings were finished after my grandfather bought the agency. We lived in the building that was the girl's dormitory. The living room was thirty feet by thirty feet. Four large oriental rugs divided this room. One area was furnished as a dining room, one as a library, one as a music room. The fourth was just a sitting room, but the big piece of furniture in the corner concealed a bed. I don't remember it ever being used for there were two bed-rooms down stairs and three up stairs. There was a room upstairs that was thirty feet by sixty feet. It was grand for parties. My grandmother had a bath-tub installed in a downstairs room that was intended for a bed-room. All water was carried from Hayden creek, but it ran out of the tub and irrigated a flower patch! Some of my main memories of this house are polishing hardwood floors and washing windows!

After a short time milking cows, Maurice and Gerena decided that the land was more suitable for sheep and range cattle so they changed their business focus. They continued in this business until the depression of 1929 when both sheep and cattle lost more money than they made. To keep from losing the place, like so many of their neighbors, they moved out of the big house and converted it into a dance hall where neighbors came to dance on Saturday nights. During the summer, I ran a food concession in the building to help pay my college expenses.

Maurice married Lucile Anderson and they moved to a larger ranch at Dell, Montana. They had four children. I finished college and have worked as a pharmacist most of my life. My mother and grandmother joined me when I went to work in New Mexico. I came back to Idaho and married Arthur Mortensen, who was a world famous jockey in 1925. We had three children who all finished college and have successful careers.

—Margaret Mortensen

Dale K. and Marilyn F. Wolfley

Dale K. Wolfley was born on June 22, 1942 in Afton, Wyoming. He is the fifth of seven children born to Edgar R. and Carmen S. Kellersberger Wolfley. His family moved to Salmon in October 1951.

The Wolfleys owned and operated the Alaskan Cold Storage on 300 Shoup Street in Salmon. They sold the business in 1955, and bought the Keystone Ranch on Carmen Creek. Dale graduated from Salmon High School in 1960. He attended Ricks College for two years and spent two and a half years in Spokane, Washington learning the electrician trade before returning to the ranch in 1964.

Dale went back to Ricks for another year in the fall of 1964, where he met his wife, Marilyn Finn. Marilyn was born in Rigby, Idaho on March 1, 1946, the daughter of John W. and Reva Mae Hill Finn. After a courtship of nine months, Marilyn and Dale were married in the Clark Ward L.D.S. Church in Rigby, Idaho on June 11, 1965. After a brief honeymoon in Yellowstone Park, they began their married life running the Keystone Ranch with Dale's brother, Deloy Wolfley. The most important part of their life has been raising a family of five children. They are: Amanda Lynn, October 21, 1966; Annette, May 1, 1968; Amy Carmen, July 31, 1971, Jason Dale, July 23, 1977; and Justin K. August 21, 1978.

In the spring of 1971, Dale and Marilyn made the decision to leave the family partnership. They moved

93 Mini-Mart and Sports on Highway 93 South, Salmon, Idaho

to Salmon and lived in a trailor house before building a new home in 1975 in Valley View Heights where they now reside. Dale worked for the Forest Service and Marilyn worked for FHA and for Dr. Zach Johnson.

In the spring of 1975, they bought the service station now known as the 93 Mini-Market and Sports located on South Challis Street from Dale's father. Dale put in a Yamaha dealership and the business was known as Century Yamaha. In 1978 the Yamaha dealership was sold, and they put in groceries with the gas, making it the first mini-market in Salmon. In 1983 a sporting-goods store was built on. The store has always been run as a family business. All of the girls were employed there before leaving home and the boys work there now.

Dale's life long love of the Salmon River prompted him to buy property and build a cabin down river at Colson Creek in 1982. He enjoys spending time there fishing and hunting and being outdoors. It is a favorite place for the family to spend time together.

Marilyn graduated from Ricks College with a one-year certificate in business. She does the bookkeeping at the store, has been involved in the children's activities which included being cheer leading advisor at the High School, and has served in many church posistions. She is also a Mary Kay Cosmetics Consultant.

Jason, Amy, Marilyn, Dale, Annette, Justin, and Amanda Wolfley

Amanda graduated from Salmon High in 1985. She attended Fashion Institute College in Los Angeles, California. She was employed at Nordstroms in Glendale, California. She is now a Clinique Cosmetics Consultant at Nordstroms in Seattle, Washington.

Annette graduated from Salmon High in 1986, and attended Brigham Young University for one and a half years. She was married to Eric Hays on March 5, 1988. Eric is serving in the Marines. They live in Havelock, North Carolina where Annette is a salesperson and is continuing her education at Eastern North Carolina State.

Amy graduated from Salmon High in May 1989. She attended Boise State University Vo-Tech for one year. She is currently attending Ricks College.

Jason and Justin are still at home. They attend Salmon Junior High. They are involved with church activities, scouting and sports.

Dale and Marilyn and their family have been members of the L.D.S. church all their lives. They are continually thankful to have the opportunity to live, work and raise their children in a special place like Salmon, Idaho.

—Marilyn Wolfley

Edgar R. and Carmen Kellersberger Wolfley

Edgar, Carmen and family moved to Salmon in October 1951, after leasing their property in Etna, Wyoming. The small, three hundred and sixty acre ranch was not providing enough income to support a growing family of seven children.

They purchased the Alaskan Cold Storage, a large meat packing and freezer plant on 300 Shoup Street. They built a new brick home directly behind the plant and moved into it the following March 1952. The family operated this plant until 1955 when it was traded for the Keystone Ranch up Carmen Creek at the base of Mt. Ajax. This same year the road was paved from the highway to the old school house at the fork of Carmen and Freeman Creeks. By this time their daughters, Patsy and Betty, had married. The five boys, Boyd, DeLoy, Dale, Kim and Monty grew up and helped their parents manage the ranch. They raised Angus beef cattle, hay and grain. They grew potatoes for several years and also engaged in raising mink.

The telephone line came only as far as the fork in the road. Not until sometime in the 1970's and at their expense, the boys dug holes and a line was extended to the house. The boys usually drove the two miles to meet the school bus where the

BACK ROW: Boyd, Betty, Patsy, and Deloy Wolfley FRONT ROW: Dale, Carmen holding Monte, and Edgar holding Kim Wolfley

pavement ended. When the roads became icy, driving up the hill became a challenge and many times after late night school and church activities, they left the car and walked the last half mile.

Even though the working hours were long and tedious everyone was happy and loved the beauty and peace of the mountains. Then tragedy struck. Their eldest son, Boyd seventeen, was fatally injured when a tractor overturned on May 31, 1956. He is buried in the Salmon Cemetery.

As the boys began leaving for school and serving L.D.S. missions, the ranch was leased. Edgar and Carmen purchased about eighty acres on Highway 28, approximately three miles from town, where the younger boys engaged in a grade-A dairy.

Sadness came again on March 2, 1976 when Carmen expired following a lingering illness. She held many positions in the L.D.S. Church. She taught piano lessons and encouraged many young people to enjoy music. Her family was well cared for through her homemaking abilities. She always helped where she was needed. Even with all her work and activities, she found time to gather family records.

Edgar, too, always provided for his family. He also held many church positions; being called as a high counselor when the Salmon Idaho Stake was created October 18, 1953. In November 1976 Edgar was involved in an accident on the Keystone. He was flown to Idaho Falls with a broken back. It was four weeks before he came home. That December his son, DeLoy, drove him to Arizona to recuperate. He enjoyed it so much he became a "snowbird", spending his summers between Utah and Salmon. Edgar is now eighty three, has thirty four grandchildren and nearly twenty seven great grandchildren.

Patsy and Wynn Stokes live in Salmon and their children are: Susan, Richard, Boyd, Barbara, and Beverly. Betty and Dean Stokes live in Salmon and their children are: Gary, Connie, Ray, Rita, Kent, and Paula. DeLoy and Maria Wolfley live in Tucson, Arizona - their children: DeLoy Jr., Joseph, Rodney and Ana. Dale and Marilyn Wolfley live in Salmon - their children: Amanda, Annette, Amy, Jason, and Justin. Kim and Kay Wolfley live in Logan, Utah - their children: Jody, Heath, Lance, Triffini, Cameron, Jarin, Yvette, Treva, Chelsi, and Veronica. Monty and LaTawn Wolfley live in Roy, Utah - their children: Gordon, Jennifer, Amber and Carla.

—Patsy W. Stokes

Phil Woolwine

Phil Woolwine first lived on a ranch on Tex Creek above Leadore, Idaho before he moved to Baker in 1909.

He worked for Evald Nielsen as an irrigator for several years. Evald, commonly known as Chris, said he was the only irrigator he had ever heard of that had $100,000 in the bank.

He loaned money to many different ranchers at a very low rate of interest. He said that he didn't care when the borrower paid on the principal as long as he paid the interest. He wasn't one to loan money on property with the idea of fore-closing on the property so that he could re-sell it and get another down payment on the property.

Phil was an extremely honest man; but he didn't want to be cheated, and didn't cheat other people either.

He was a very frugal person. He would put patches on the knees of his new overalls, so they wouldn't wear out so fast. He patched his flannel gloves and then would put patches over the patches, so he could get as much wear out of them as possible.

He canned cows milk in fruit jars so when his cow went dry, he had milk. How he did it is a mystery to the person writing this, but do it, he did. Phil also canned fruit just as any woman would do in her kitchen. He raised a lovely garden. He didn't feel that anyone owed him a living and he wasn't afraid to work. People like Phil are an asset to any community.

When he was no longer able to take care of himself, Howard Taylor took him in when he ran an Army store in Salmon. Later he fell and hurt himself and Howard took him out to Casabello Estate to stay. He left much of his money to an Orphan's home.

—Jack Nancolas
—Audrey Jensen

Arthur B. and Jennie Morrill Worden

Arthur Benjamin Worden was born in Eden, Utah May 14, 1882, to George and Janet McKay Worden, who married in Logan, Utah in 1878 and homesteaded near Boise, Idaho. Arthur's families were Mormons who crossed the plains with Brigham Young.

Arthur's first wife was Mabel Trego of Blackfoot, by whom he had three children—Vivian, Vernon, and Myron. Mabel died shortly after Myron's birth. Vivian Worden Deardon lived in Idaho Falls, Idaho until shortly before her death in 1989. Vernon lived in Pocatello, Idaho where he worked for Mountain States Telephone Company. He had one son, Jerry, who lives in Boise. Vernon moved to Boise, where he died in August of 1967. Myron, born in Boise January 11, 1911 was better known in Salmon as "Flea" and lived there most of his life. He worked in Dee Matlock's saloon for years. Myron drowned in the Salmon River, near Shoup, in 1965, leaving two girls, one of whom lives in Pocatello.

Jennie Josephine Morrill, daughter of Charles Josephus and Priscilla Benson Morrill, was born at North Fork, Idaho on January 21, 1893. She had two brothers and three sisters, namely Bert Wiley, Zella Benson, Elsie Claire, Clarence Arthur, and Leona Alberta. Her father was an assayer for various mines near Shoup and also delivered the mail to them. Her mother was postmaster at Shoup.

Jennie's first husband was Louis Young, born at Coffeyville, Kansas May 18, 1882. They were married at Ulysses July 14, 1909 and they had two boys, John and George. They were later divorced. John was born April 19, 1908 and worked on various area ranches until after his mother died February 17, 1937. He went to Reedsport, Oregon and lived there until his death in 1978. He married Mary Etta Everett of Prosser, Washington in 1936 and they had three boys: Samuel, who was killed in a mill accident in 1959; David, who lives in North Bend, Oregon, and teaches school; and Joel, who now lives in Portland, Oregon. He married Donna Ray of Maine and they have two children, Kegan and Hannah. Joel was a Peace Corp Volunteer and worked with the Save the Children Program in Bangledesh before going to the University of Maine at Orono for his Master's in International Relations. His wife, Donna, is a self-employed counselor for the S. E. Asians in Portland. John's widow still lives in Portland.

George Young was born August 20, 1909. He worked for Mrs. Melvin at the Recorder-Herald in Salmon while attending High School there. After graduation, he went to the Northwest School of Printing to learn linotyping and then went to Grandview, Washington, where he worked for fifty years. Now retired, he lives in Grandview with his wife, Florence McCall. He has four children living, two in Grandview, one in Tucson, and one in Pennsylvania.

Jennie Morrill Young and Arthur Worden, who came to Lemhi County about 1912, were married June 21, 1913 and are the parents of Howard, Reed, Beulah, and Reah.

Howard was born April 17, 1914. He served with distinction in the United States Air Force during World War II. He married (1) Dorothy Richardson, a niece of Senator Borah. She died in May 1963. (2)Mildred who died in 1978. There were no children with either wife. Howard died in Portland, Oregon March 14, 1976 as a result of a beating and robbery.

Reed was born in Salmon March 30 1916. He entered the U.S. Army in 1940 and retired in 1973. He married Anna Smith of Delaware and they are the parents of ten children. All the children live in either Texas or California. Reed died in El Paso, Texas and Anna lives in Austin.

Beulah was born July 19, 1918, in Salmon and attended Salmon schools, graduating from High School in May 1937. She married Lloyd O. Gilley in Pocatello, Idaho July 11, 1940. Two sons were born to Beulah and Lloyd: Lawrence, who died in 1955, and Barry, who lives in Springfield, Oregon. They have two granddaughters and one grandson. The oldest granddaughter, Staryl, lives in Salem, Oregon with her husband, Andrew Walker and young son, Joshua. Marla, the youngest granddaughter, Lives in Springfield, where she works on a fish processing boat during some seasons of the year, for the Forest Service. Lloyd died September 28, 1990, and Beulah lives in Portland.

Reah was born February 27, 1921 in Salmon. She has never married and lives in semi-retirement in Portland, Oregon.

Arthur Benjamin Worden died April 14, 1924. Jennie Josephine died February 17, 1937.

—Beulah Worden Gilley

Beulah L. Gilley and Leona Carlson

Frank Wright Jr.

Frank Wright Jr. was the son of Frank S. Wright, M.D., and his wife, Anna Edwards. He had one sister, Anna Wright Ybargen.

His father was one of the early day doctors in Salmon, Idaho. Frank Wright Jr. was called "Young Doc" by his friends. He was a young man full of life and everyone's friend. As the old saying goes, "He never met a stranger."

His Aunt, Mrs. Suydam, had a ranch about three miles up the Northfork of the Salmon River. Young Doc would visit his Aunt and the first thing he did upon arrival was to drive all the milk cows into the corral out back of the barn and have a rodeo. After young Doc had been there for a few days or a week, Mrs. Suydam did not have to churn the milk to get butter. Those cows really got their exercise.

The sad ending to this story is that "Young Doc" died in the Batan death march in the Phillipines during World War II."

—Hubert Harder and History Committee

Frank S. and Anna Edwards Wright

Frank Sheldon Wright was one of the oldest physicians and surgeons in years of experience and practice in the State of Idaho.

Dr. Wright was born September 1864 to Peter and Elizabeth Morris Wright in Canada. His mother was a native of Dublin, Ireland and his father of Scotland. His father was a wood carver by trade.

Frank Wright received some early schooling but at the age of fourteen ran away from home and from that time his training was the product of his own efforts. He worked as a stenographer in Kansas. For three years he was private secretary to the general manager of the Union Pacific system. He had a long standing ambition to become a doctor and attended the College of Physicians and Surgeons in Kansas City, Missouri. He entered the medical department of the University of Oregon where at the age of twenty four, he graduated in 1887.

On March 27, 1889 while at Boise, he renounced his allegiance to the British Crown and became a citizen of the United States.

Doctor Wright practiced for nine months at Centerville, now Athena, Washington. On January 1, 1888, he arrived in Idaho and for a year or so practiced at Rocky Bar.

At this time at Boise, in an office next to Dr. Wright's starting the profession of law, was another young man, William E. Borah. These two young men formed a friendship which was to endure through the years.

On July 4, 1890 he accepted the appointment as Government physician to the Indian Reservation at Lemhi. For five years he administered to Red men and White men alike and gradually became well-known. After five years he established his home in Salmon and there he enjoyed an extensive general practice for over thirty-five years.

He married in 1907 to Anna Edwards, daughter of E. S. and Susan Edwards, both of whom were pioneers. Her mother, as a child, traveled in 1852, in a covered wagon which carried them to California, Virginia City, Montana, and later to Leesburg. Frank and Ann Wright were the parents of two children: Anna and Frank Jr.

Though a constant reader and student of new medical practices, the doctor's most read books were those of Mark Twain. A great sense of humor ran in the doctor's veins and the Indian Agency proved a fertile field for reaping humorous frontier stories. The doctor's memory was as remarkable as his wit and it was not long until he became famed as a humorist and relator of pioneer tales.

Mrs. Mahoney and Dr. Wright - Leesburg, Idaho

In the early days roads were often impassible and distances great, but human suffering existed from the lonely settlements in remote valleys to the almost inaccessible mountain gulches. Doctor Wright traveled by horseback, wagons and on foot. Deep snows, forty below zero temperature or swollen streams meant nothing to him in his effort to aid the suffering. He served as a member of the Idaho State Senate in 1899-1900. While he was in the Senate he framed and secured the passage of a law prescribing the qualifications for medical practice in the state and providing for the Board of Medical Examiners. It was the first bill of the kind that stood the test of the Supreme Court. Doctor Wright always had some mining interests after he came to Idaho.

The greatest shock and sorrow in the doctor's life came in 1934 when his daughter, Anna Ybargen, died suddenly and accidently, leaving her little son. From that time on his health began to fail and he passed away in 1939 in Salmon.

—History Committee

Jonathan L. and Sharon Miller Wright

Jonathan L. Wright was born on October 19, 1947 in Urbana, Ohio, to Ernest L. and Mary Katherine Hahn Wright.

Jon came from Tucson, Arizona to Salmon during July 1974. His first job offer came from Eldon Stokes of the Idaho Department of Highways. During this job, mowing the shoulders of the highways, he was able to see much of the beauty of Lemhi County. The quality of life and the people of Salmon led to Jon's commitment to live the "Lemhi County Lifestyle."

Many forms of employment were found to help facilitate Jon's life in Salmon. He worked as a sawyer for Biggs Logging in 1974 and marked timber for the Forest Service in 1976 and 1980. One of his most rewarding job experiences was his job as instructor of the adult program at Salmon's Adult/Child Development Center. From 1977 to 1979 Jon and the Center's woodworking shop provided it's clients an opportunity to make survey stakes for Idaho Power Company and mine wedges for the maintenance crew at the Cobalt mine in Cobalt, Idaho.

A lifelong dream of owning some acreage came true with the purchase of ten acres (SE ¼, SE ¼, SW ¼, S-3 T-23 R-22) on Tower Creek. He took up residence in the existing 10' X 14' log cabin and started his project of improving his property.

During early 1980 he worked on several area ranches, building fences and doing general farm work. Jon also sharpened his woodworking skills while working on several houses that were under construction.

He also built fence and did some of the finish carpentry work on the Hemingway property on Fourth of July Creek. His work on Mariel's cabin was so admired by her father, Jack, that he had Jon do some remodeling on Jack and Puck Hemingway's home in Sun Valley.

It was in 1984 that Jon and the love of his life, Sharon Miller, former whitewater outfitter and guide, left for Rupert to work at the Idaho Youth Ranch. At this program for troubled youth, Jon was a residential lodge supervisor and counselor. Sharon was Director of Academics, and was responsible for creating the accreditation of the private school at the ranch. In 1985, a similar program, Rocky Mountain Academy in Bonners Ferry, offered similar jobs to Jon and Sharon with enough free time to begin their marriage.

They returned to their property on Tower Creek to be married on May 5, 1985. The marriage was witnessed by Sharon's daughters Linda and Laure.

It was in 1986 that Jon and Sharon chose to return to Tower Creek to continue their life together. In 1991 Jon completed another lifelong dream; that of building a new home on Tower Creek for his wife. Jon currently maintains Lemhi County courthouse, and Sharon works for E G & G.

—Jon L Wright

Wyant Family

Henry W. Wyant (Wayant) was born 1837 in Franklin County, Pennsylvania. Mary Bohannon was born in 1842 in Dubuque, Iowa. They were married in 1865 in Alder Gulch, Montana and came to Lemhi County in 1872. Mary was a member of the family that settled on Bohannon creek, which was named for them. Eight children were born to this union: three died in infancy and the others were Clarence, Frank, Silas, Charles and Ida.

Clarence Montana Wayant, my father, was born in Silver Bow County, Montana in 1866 and came to Lemhi County in 1872. They traveled from Virginia City, Montana via Birch Creek in a covered wagon. On the way Indians stole their horses. Henry, who had been a scout for wagon trains coming west, left his wife and two sons with the wagon and tracked the Indians. After three days he recovered the horses and returned. Clarence told of his mother standing on the wagon seat, peering into the distance watching for him. I always think of them when I travel Birch Creek.

They first lived on the Kirtley ranch, one mile east of Salmon, on the Lemhi River. They raised grains and harvested them by hand. My father remembered fording the river when it was so full of Salmon they could use a pitchfork and load the wagon with fish.

The family then moved to the head of Geertson creek, where they homesteaded one hundred and sixty acres. The Wayants, avid horticulturists, cultivated gardens and orchards wherever they lived. While working the soil, they soon discovered Geertson creek was ideal for placer mining. Clarence and his brother, Frank, with a crew of men, including Chinamen, worked those diggings.

In 1890, Clarence attended Chicago's world fair. On his return from Chicago he stopped in Union, Nebraska and married Louella Stotler. Louella was born in Union in 1867, the daughter of William and

Lucinda Schneider Stotler. The newlyweds returned to the family home on Geertson creek. Six children were born while they lived here: Grace, 1892; Pearl, 1894; Ruby, 1896; Audrey, 1897; Maud, 1899; and Glen in 1904.

Clarence and Louella Stotler Wyant - 1890

About 1906, Clarence sent his family to Nebraska for the summer and he left for the gold rush in Alaska. It didn't take long for him to decide he didn't like the climate or being away from his family; so he sent for them to meet him in Armstead, Montana and they returned to Salmon on the stage. They rented a ranch, owned by the railroad, two miles north of Salmon and entered the girls in school.

In 1911 Clarence homesteaded one hundred and sixty acres below the Salmon Hot Springs. Daughter, Ida, was born there in 1911. They had a garden and orchard, selling fresh produce to the Salmon stores and the ranchers in the Big Hole. In the early 1920's he was superintendent of milling operations on Moose Creek, working for Melvin Howe and John Mullen.

About 1920 the name was changed from Wayant to Wyant. I remember starting one school term as Wayant and ending in the spring as Wyant.

Grace married Elijah Schofield and had four children; Adrian, Marvin, Dorothy and Clyde. Pearl married Chauncey Stroud and had daughters, Virginia and Helen. Audrey married Roy Shoup and they were parents of Beverly. After Roy's death, Audrey married Frank Fergolia. Ruby was married to Burrell Brough and had two children, Richard and Barbara. Maud married Fred Bonney. Glen's wife was Carolyn Stewart and their children were Jack and Betty. Ida married Earl Witteborg and had one son, Pepper. After Earl's death she married James Egge.

—Ida Wyant Egge

Red Rock & Salmon River Stage Line.

DAILY MAIL

—AND—

PASSENGER ROUTE

TO ALL POINTS IN THE

Salmon River Country.

Stage leaves Salmon City at 6 a. m. and arrived at Red Rock at 6 p. m.

Leaves Red Rock at 6 a. m. and arrives at Salmon City at 6 p. m.

Makes close connections with all trains on U. P. Railway. Passengers and express carried at reasonable rates. This is one of the best equipped stage lines in the West. First-class stock and coaches, first-class eating stations, carefull and skilled drivers and accommodating agents and only

Mathew John Yakovac (Jakovac)

Mathew John Yakovac (Jakovac) was born July 8, 1917, in Salmon, Idaho. Matt changed the spelling of his last name because there were two Matt Jakovacs, and their mail and banking was always getting mixed up. His father, Felix, said that the name was pronounced with a Y in Yugoslavia. Matt is the fourth of nine children born to Felix Jakovac and Apolina Kovacic.

He was working on the George Oliver ranch west of Salmon when he met a young lady that had just arrived from Nebraska. She had been working for $2.50 a week, and they were paying $1 a day in Idaho. Evelyn Gladys White was born August 3, 1919, in Curtis, Nebraska. She is the fourth child of six children born to Roy White and Rena Robertson. Matt and Evelyn were married August 4, 1940; this date was chosen because Evelyn had always wanted to be free, white and twenty-one. To this union was born four children: Virginia Pauline, May 21, 1941,; Twins, Carl Stony and Sherry Ann, November 12, 1943; Mac Junior, November 27, 1945.

They built their first new house on ten acres purchased from Felix two miles out on So. St. Charles. In 1950, they bought the Roy Conlee place on Lovers Lane, South of Salmon, and again, built a new house. Matt worked out fighting forest fires for ten years, and at Gwartney Equipment and the Salmon Sawmill. Matt loves to fish and play cards, and has taught his children to love both. Evelyn cooked meals for the school lunch program, and at Bob Smith's fishing camp down the Salmon River. She also cooked for the Salmon National Forest for about thirty years whenever there was a forest fire.

In 1971, they again moved, buying the Hy Carlson ranch on the Big Flat, North of Salmon, where they built another house. All these years of building new homes and the furniture to go with them has led to a love of building with wood for Evelyn. She now has quite a carpenter's shop, building everything from china hutches to roll top desks from oak and maple wood. Evelyn loves to do oil painting, and has painted many pictures for the walls of their home as well as for other people. She is a member of the Four Square Church and the Lemhi Piece Makers Club. She has made quilts for all her grandchildren. Matt is a member of the Elk's Lodge #1620 in Salmon. It has been said that Matt treats his animals as if they were people.

Virginia married Jerry Perry on September 25, 1959, having two children, Johnny Lee and Pauline Rae. Stony married Gayle Anderson on May 25, 1974, having one child, Stony Darrel. Stony was killed in a train accident on September 29, 1974. Sherry married Joseph Kinsella on August 26, 1967, having six children: Mathew, Patricia, Susan, Debbie, Stayce, and Christopher. Mac married Patricia Koster on February 17, 1967, having three children: Shane, Billy, and Shami. Mac divorced in 1980, and married Diane Wassom on June 20, 1985. As of this writing, they also have three great- grandchildren: Michael, Josua, and Kylie Ann. They have lived very happy lives here in Lemhi County, have loads of good friends and neighbors. They wouldn't want to live anywhere else.

—Evelyn Yakovac

Mac, Stony, Matt, Evelyn, Virginia, and Sherry Yakovac

Dwight B. and E. Phyllis Furnas Yancey

Dwight B. Yancey was born in Marble City, Oklahoma on February 2, 1915, to Thomas Lander and Anna Mae (Stewart) Yancey. Dwight was the oldest of five living children, four boys and one girl, three boys died in infancy.

The family lived in Oklahoma, Colorado, and Kansas City, Missouri. Times during the depression were hard, and Dwight worked at various jobs to help the family, including serving in the CCC between 1933-1935 in International Falls, Minnesota. He later was employed by North American Aviation and TWA as an aircraft mechanic. This experience enabled him to be recruited for the civil service for the Navy at the Alameda Naval Air Station, Alameda, California, in 1944, working there until his retirement in May, 1971.

E. Phyllis Yancey was born in Canon City, Colorado, on January 22, 1921, to Fredric Finley and

Edna Charlotte (Smith) Furnas, the oldest of two girls. The family lived in Florence and Penrose, Colorado, where Phyllis started school. Mr. Furnas was employed in operating blast furnaces at smelters in Colorado, New York, the Philippines and Nevada. He passed away in 1944 and Edna Furnas passed away in 1946.

Phyllis had gone to Kansas City, Missouri, in 1941, to work and it was there that she met Dwight in early 1944. Dwight left Kansas City in March, 1944, to go to Oakland, California. Phyllis moved there in June, 1944, and was employed as a secretary for Consolidated Freightways and the Oakland Post-Enquirer.

Phyllis remembers VJ Day as the staff at the paper were told to go home early as downtown would not be a safe place. Being unable to get a streetcar, she and her girlfriend had to walk thirty-eight blocks to get home. Also, through the paper, she had an admission pass to attend one of the conferences for the organization of the United Nations held in San Francisco, but the meetings were concluded the day before the pass was valid.

Dwight and Phyllis were married in Reno, Nevada, on June 1, 1946. Their daughter, Patricia Ann, was born in Oakland, California, on April 1, 1947.

After several vacation fishing trips to Idaho, the first on the Selway in 1965, and later on the Salmon River, North Fork, Lemhi County, it was decided that it would be their retirement home. In June, 1971, they moved to the mobile home they had purchased just south of North Fork.

Dwight loved to garden. He cleared the gully behind the mobile home, terracing the land and planting fruit trees, berries and vegetable garden. In 1979, they had the opportunity to buy a couple of acres. North Fork and Lemhi County became a very dear home to them, and over the years, established many lasting friendships. Phyllis became active in may activities in the area.

Dwight suffered a heart attack in 1977, and his health gradually deteriorated until his death on October 12, 1983. Phyllis still lives in the family home at North Fork.

Patricia Ann married Robert L. Gilson. They have three children, and now live in Bellevue, Washington.

—E. Phyllis Furnas Yancey

Dwight Yancey and Phyllis Furnas in front of her apartment house in Oakland, California, January 20, 1946.

Alpha and Minnie Snodgrass Yearian

Alpha Agenda Yearian was born near Salmon, Idaho, on November 22, 1872, son of John and Mary C. Turnipseed Yearian. Alpha, a blacksmith by trade, was married in Salmon on March 29, 1906, to Minnie Lee Snodgrass, who was born on February 6, 1887, near Salmon. Minnie Lee was the first child of Charles and Ann Maria Bohannon Snodgrass.

They had three children: Elmer Edwin, Myrtle, and Flora Alelia, all born in Lemhi County. After the birth of their children, Alpha moved the family to Yakima, Washington, where Minnie died from bronchial asthma and pneumonia on March 5, 1925, at the age of thirty-eight. She was buried there on March 7, 1925.

Alpha was not home at the time of Minnie's death and suffered greatly from the loss. He lost interest in life for many years and never remarried. He died at the age of seventy-six in Hillsboro, Oregon on August 22, 1949.

—Joyce Smith

George and Elizabeth Stroud Yearian

George and Elizabeth Stroud Yearian, of Pennsylvania Dutch lineage, farmed in southern Illinois in the mid-1800's. George traveled to and from the goldfields in California after the strike of 1849, and to Montana when gold was discovered there in 1861. He was in Bannack in the heyday of the Vigilantes.

In April of 1864, having decided to move their families to the Rocky Mountains, George and his brother, Jacob Yearian, left DuQuoin, Illinois, for St. Joseph, Missouri. There they bought oxen, covered wagons and supplies for the trip west and began a three and a half month trip to Bannack, Montana. The brothers purchased some productive placer ground in what George called "Horse Prairie Gulch,"

and wintered there. The next summer, they began to prepare for the arrival of their families by building cabins.

In the fall of that year, 1865, George returned home to Illinois, and the next spring, 1866, the family left for their new home in the west. With George were his wife, Elizabeth, and his two sons; Thomas, age two, and John, age six. This time, they led a milk cow behind the wagon for the benefit of the children.

The wagon train covered the usual eighteen or twenty miles a day, and they circled the wagons at night, camping inside, as protection against the Indians. They arrived at Bannack, Montana, after three and a half months travel, and spent the winter of 1866-67 there. In the following spring, the family moved into the cabins in the Gulch, fifty miles from Bannack. Soon, many of their relatives began to come west and settled in the same area. In 1869, a daughter, Nora, was born to the Yearians.

A few years later, George Yearian purchased a ranch in the upper Lemhi Valley from Joseph Pattee, and the whole family moved to Idaho, settling in the vicinity of Junction. According to an 1874 cattle list, George Yearian had built of a herd of about one hundred head of cattle; including thirty-two Amercian cows, twelve Texas cows, a red bull, a Morg bull, and various calves and steers up to five years old. He also built a store near their home and carried groceries, hardware, dry goods, yardage, Indian blankets and shawls for the squaws. He sold beads to the Indians for their beadwork and was on the best of terms with them. Chief Tendoy was a good friend.

In the mid-1870's, George employed a young teacher for his children and she lived in their home. Her name was Miss Belle Vernon, the sister of Mrs. Anna B. McCaleb of Salmon.

Late in the summer of 1888, it was learned that George had heart trouble, and he continued in failing health until his death in 1890.

Following George's death, Elizabeth continued to live at the home ranch for a few years, but later moved to Salmon to live with her daughter, Nora, who had married Dr. W.C. Whitwell. Elizabeth Stroud Yearian passed away in 1920.

Much of this information has been taken from Nora Yearian Whitwell's *Recollections of Early Days in Lemhi County.*

—Ralph Nichols
—History Committee

George Yearian **Lemhi County Museum photo**

Russell and Josephine Yearian

Russell George Yearian was born to Emma Russell and Thomas Yearian in 1891. Emma and Thomas were living in a log cabin on a ranch with his parents near Lemhi. Russell had an older sister, Elizabeth, younger sisters Edwina, Madge, and Helen, and a brother, Tom Dick. In 1901, when he was ten, Russell, with his father, and a herder and his dog, drove a band of sheep over the pass to the Lemhi Ranch. Russell attended school at the Lemhi Indian Agency and went on to study Animal Husbandry at the University of Idaho. At the beginning of World War II, he enlisted in the Army, and went to France with the American Expeditionary Forces, serving there until the Armistice.

Russell Yearian and Josephine King were married in 1921 at the Yearian Home Ranch by Dr. Whitwell of Salmon, who was Russell's uncle.

Josephine Kate King was born in Arkansas in 1897 to Harry and Josephine King, and at six weeks of age, the family moved to St. Antony, Idaho. They also lived in Boise and Salt Lake City before arriving in Salmon about 1904. Receiving her schooling along the way, she attended a business school specializing in court reporting. She interned in the Federal Court in Blackfoot and worked as a court reported in California and Salmon.

After their marriage, Russell and Josephine lived on their ranch on the Lemhi River, neighboring the Yearian Home Ranch. They raised both cattle and sheep. Josephine always got all the "bum lambs"

from the Home Ranch, feeding them on the bottle, at times having eighty of the hungry little critters. They built racks to hold the bottles and milked several cows to have milk for them. She loved the outdoors and the ranch work, was good with horses, and she and Russell worked side by side throughout their life. Russell had a natural ability and live for things mechanical. He built a water-generated electrical plant on the ranch that brought them electricity long before it came in local use to the Valley. He always had the latest in ranch machinery and cars, keeping everything ship-shape in his well-equiped machine shop.

Russell and Josephine Yearian (1953)

In 1929, their daughter, Joan, was born and son, Tom, was born in 1934. They attended school at Lemhi and High School in Salmon. Joan became a teacher and married Dan Boka of Dillon, also a teacher. They live in Las Vegas, Nevada. Tom is an engineer and lives in Southern California. Russell and Josephine have five grandchildren and five great-grandchildren.

They sold their ranch in 1968 and moved to Salmon. They had a nice home and garden with fruit trees, which kept them busy. Russell was a charter member of the Lloyd Shaw Post of the American Legion, and Josephine was a member of the Auxiliary. She served as organist for the Legion and the Rebekah Lodge. Russell died in 1977 after a lingering illness, and Josephine stayed on at their home on Jessie Creek, keeping up the yard and remaining active in community affairs. She is the oldest living member of the Church of the Redeemer Episcopal Church in Salmon, and in 1988 rode a horse for the Pony Express Stewardship Campaign of the Church. Her care and concern for her family and friends in Salmon filled her life, but after an illness in 1990, she moved to a Retirement Center in Las Vegas to be near her children and grandchildren. At age ninety-three and one-half, she wonders why she has lived so long, and after a comment by her niece that the Angels in Heaven weren't ready to have her rearrange their schedules for them, she quickly replied that the fellow "down below" didn't need another "boss" either!

—Ann Carl Hirschy

Thomas and Emma Russell Yearian

Thomas was born July 20, 1864, in DuQuoin, Illinois, and came west with his parents, George and Elizabeth Yearian in the spring of 1866, traveling in an ox-drawn covered wagon. The family lived for a time near Bannack, Montana, and then moved to the Lemhi Valley after purchasing the Joseph Pattee ranch near Lemhi. They reportedly brought the first cattle into the Lemhi Valley.

When Chief Joseph and has band of Nez Perce Indians came through in 1877, after the Battle of the Big Hole, they camped on the Lemhi River near the present site of Leadore. Nearby at Junction, there was a stockade, and all the settlers had gathered there prior to the Indians' arrival. The Indians did not bother them, but Thomas, then thirteen years old, recalled listening to the Indians' tomtoms and war whoops throughout most of the night.

About 1880, George Yearian purchased a ranch at Lemhi and moved his family into a sod-roofed cabin. While living there, Thomas, a young cattle rancher of twenty-three years, met twenty-one year old Emma Russell. They met at a country dance, where she played the piano and he played the fiddle. The two were married on April 15, 1889, and began their life together in a log cabin on the family ranch near Lemhi.

Emma, of Scotch-Irish ancestry, was born February 21, 1866, at Leavenworth, Kansas, the daughter of a Union Captain in the Civil War. As a young woman, she came alone from Chester, Illinois, arriving in Lemhi County by stagecoach, determined to find a teaching job. She began as a governess for

the Mather family on Carmen Creek. The following year, she taught at the Tendoy (Sunfield) School, and at the Lemhi School the next year.

Years passed for the young couple in the cabin up Yearian Creek, and during the eleven years following their marriage, Emma gave birth to and raised her six children; Russell, Edwina (Madge), Mary Margaret, Helen, Elizabeth, and Thomas Richard (Tom Dick). The most tragic event in the family's history was the death of Tom Dick, at age nine, of appendicitis.

It is difficult to guess what inspired Emma, after the birth of her sixth child, to go into the sheep business. Tales of the new turn of events vary. Some accounts say it was Thomas who gave Emma two bum lambs, beginning Emma's sheep business, which carried her out of the log cabin and into the business and political arena. Others say that she wanted a good education for her children and that the cattle weren't bringing in enough money.

Whatever the cause, by 1901, she had gone to the First National Bank in Dillon and borrowed enough money to get herself started. Thomas helped her to herd those first twelve hundred sheep home, over the mountains from Dillon, Montana.

From then on, it was Thomas' cattle and Emma's sheep and a running dispute over whether the sheep supported the cattle or vice versa, but they were accustomed to being at good-natured odds. Thomas was a staunch Democrat, and Emma a staunch Republican. Until 1910, when they moved from their log home and into their new stone house, the two had adorned their cabin walls with pictures of the opposing presidential candidates.

Emma was noted for her "dynamic take charge personality." She was a loving person and a marvelous story teller with a charming sense of humor, but ruled her family and the ranch with an iron hand.

Thomas, on the other hand, was noted for his "unimposing dry witted charm." Thomas stated that he never had one of the his children disobey him, but added that he was always careful not to ask them to do anything they didn't want to do.

Some accounts say it was Thomas who gave Emma two bum lambs, beginning Emma's business, which carried her out of the log cabin and into the business and political arena.

Thomas Yearian

The Yearians were friends with the neighboring Indians, many of whom worked for them, helping to clear fields, doing laundry and other household chores. Plenty of food needed to be put up in order to feed both the sheep and cattle crews. Each year, they butchered a whopping twenty-eight hogs to feed the crews, raising vegetables for summer and winter, and hauling the rest by wagon from either Dillon or Salmon. In 1893, an item in the Recorder-Herald told of Thomas stocking a pond up Yearian Creek with fish from the Lemhi River.

The Yearian children were accomplished musicians, due partly, no doubt, to the willow switch kept behind the piano, and were educated at boarding schools and college.

Emma was not only interested in the arts, but in world events and she devoured the newspapers that piled up in her living room. Her interest in local affairs eventually led her into the Idaho legislature in 1930. She acquired considerable ranch land in her own name and at one time ran over six thousand head of sheep, thus becoming known as the "Sheep Queen of Idaho."

Thomas' interest was in cattle and he looked after a sizeable herd. He was one of the first Masons in Lemhi County, and late in his life, was honored as the longest standing Mason in Idaho. He was a Mason for seventy-five years, and in those early day, never missed a meeting although it entailed riding horseback thirty miles from the ranch to Salmon, leaving in early afternoon and returning in the wee hours of the next morning.

Emma and Thomas had been married for sixty-two years at the time of her death. When asked how she and Thomas got along so well for so long, with his being a Democrat and a cattleman, she would reply with a twinkle in her eye, "Well, we didn't."

Emma died on Christmas Day, 1951, a few days after suffering a heart attack at the age of eighty-five. Thomas lived to be ninety-nine without ever suffering a full day's illness or hospital confinement. He died December 16, 1964, at his home in Salmon, where he had moved following the sale of the family ranch in 1961.

—Ralph Nichols
—Candace Burns
—Edited by History Committee

George and Ardith Harger Young

George Bateman Young was born July 12, 1905, in Belt, Montana. His parents were Bateman Young and Carrie Young. Carrie died when George was born, and his father died when he was twelve. When his father died, George and his older brother, Charles, were sent to live with their father's sister, Mrs. Hattie E. Bowler and her husband, Samuel E. Bowler, at Boyle Creek, North of Salmon.

Charles S. Young was handicapped due to a case of polio in childhood, but he was very good with his hands and built a clock of wood and a checker table. Because of his ability to work with his hands he was sent East to live with his father's brother who was a denture maker, and he learned the trade from him.

George B. Young spent his teenage years on Boyle Creek and finished the eighth grade there. In the late 1920's, the Bowlers left the ranch and moved to Salmon. George went to work for H.F.W. Niemann, known as "Big" Niemann, on the Big Flats. He also worked on a Boyle Creek Ranch and on the Hoyt Ranch below Shoup.

In 1927, he married Ardith May Harger, born in August, 1906. They ranched on a place known as the "Kellogg Place," on the North Fork of Boyle Creek about three miles above the Fork. During the spring runoff of 1935, their three-year old son, Glen Sanford Young, drowned while playing in the Creek. George and Ardith had four sons; Gale E. Young, born March 22, 1929; Glen Sanford Young, born September 10, 1932; Loren Ray Young, born July 20, 1936; and Ronald K. Young, born November 19, 1941. Their neighbors were the Krileys up at the top of the Creek, and the Aikens had a "big old house" below them. Ardith was a teacher at the Boyle Creek School which was located on the Morton Ranch at the Fork of the Creek.

George Bateman Young and Ardith May Harger Young on their wedding day.

George enjoyed ranching and often said he had his fill of mining when he worked with his Uncle Samuel Bowler at his mining claim on the Salmon River. He said all he ever got out of it was a broken shovel handle and an old wheelbarrow.

About 1941, the family moved to Leadore. George and his son, Ray, leased a ranch at Buhl in 1961 and ranched there until 1965 when they moved to the Gooding area.

Gale Young is now a resident of Idaho Falls and is employed by Westergard Transfer Company. Ray Young lives in Leadore, and Ronald Young is retired from the U.S. Navy and resides in Cantonment, Florida.

George B. Young died in January of 1967 in Gooding, Idaho, and is buried in the Salmon Cemetery.

Ardith May Harger Young Bowcut died in 1987 in Idaho Falls, Idaho, and is buried in the Salmon Cemetery.

—Ray Young

Hyrum and Anna P. Herrick Young

Hyrum Young was born in Escalante, Utah, on February 19, 1897, to Lemuel Marion Young and Jerusha Jan Campbell Young. He moved with his family to the Wood River Valley where he grew up and attended school.

Hyrum was one of fourteen children. he had a twin brother, Joseph, who lived at Picabo and Bellevue, Idaho.

Hyrum married Anna P. Herrick on September 12, 1921. Anna was born at Houston, Idaho, on September 11, 1904, to Charles Weston Herrick and Mary Ann Nielson Herrick. She was one of eleven children.

Hyrum and Anna had two children, Elvin Hyrum and Lily Mae Young. Elvin died on April 9, 1936. Mae married Hubert Steve Bielby on May 5, 1946. They had three children: Gary Steve, Ramona Mae, and Barbara Ann Bielby. Gary died on June 17, 1967. Ramona married J. R. McCord. They later divorced. Barbara married Randall Dalziel. They have two daughters, Katharine Anna "Katie," and Jennifer Alyssa.

Hyrum and Anna came to Lemhi Count in April of 1927, from Lost River. Hyrum worked on several ranches and leased ranches that he ran himself on Geertson Creek and at Baker. He finally bought a ranch on the old county back road a mile and a half from Salmon. The ranch is now owned by the Nelson family. Bob Stokes also lives on part of it.

Hyrum had to sell the ranch due to ill health. Hyrum and Anna then built a home on property on the "Bar" in 1958.

Hyrum died on September 9, 1961. Anna continued to live there until her death on September 14, 1985. Their daughter, Mae, and her husband, Steve, now live in this house on this property.

Their daughter, Mae, attended school in Salmon, graduating from Salmon High School in 1944.

Mae and her husband, Steve, left Salmon in October of 1953, and lived for many years in Oregon, moving to Mountain Home, Idaho, in February of 1981, then back to Salmon two years ago.

Hyrum had a brother, Rulon Young, who also lived in Salmon. His brother, Lee Young, lived there also for a short time.

Hyrum loved farming and ranching. Hyrum and Anna always really loved the Lemhi Valley, thinking there was no better place to live.

Anna has a sister, Inez Marshall, who lives in Salmon.

—Mae Bielby

Ray Young

I, Loren Ray Young, was born in Salmon, Idaho, on July 20, 1936, the son of George B. Young and Ardith May Harger Young.

We lived on the North Fork of Boyle Creek about three miles above the fork of the Creek. The place we lived on was formerly owned by the Kelloggs. I remember a time when my father was cutting alfalfa to be threshed for seed and I almost stepped on a rattler. My father killed the snake and tried to give me the rattles, but I was too frightened by the snake to want the rattles. I also remember the Dodge "Ice Wagon" we owned, and a trip to Fourth of July Creek to bring home some sheep. As we came down the road below the school house, we hit one of the many bumps and the door flew open, throwing me and my mother out. My father ranched there until 1941 when we moved to Leadore.

I started school in Salmon, but transferred to the Leadore School in the fourth grade and finished school there. As a young man, I worked for the Forest Service for a couple of summers, and then worked on various ranches in the area until 1961 when my father and I leased a ranch in Buhl, Idaho.

BACK ROW: Loren Ray, Gale E. Young MIDDLE ROW: George B., Ronald K. Young FRONT ROW: Ardith Harger Young

In 1965, we began ranching in the Gooding area.

After my father died in Gooding in 1967, I worked for a time at the sugar factory in Idaho Falls, then returning to Lemhi County where I worked for Floyd and James Whittaker for a number of years. I went back to the Forest Service in 1973, and then worked for the BLM in 1984.

Margaret Mitchell and I were married in 1980.

Due to failing health for the past few years, I am now retired and living in Leadore.

—Ray Young

Raymond William and Donna Young

Ray, Donna, and their children, Rae Jeanne (age four), and William (Bill) James (age two), moved to the Salmon River area in 1947 when they purchased the Walter Black property located on the bar above the Lemhi River.

They first came to the area to run sheep, which was the business Ray had been in for several years in the Island Park area. Later, they changed to running cattle. They made many improvements in the ranch. Miles of fences were built and many acres of sage brush land were cultivated. Barns, sheds, and corrals were built. A well was drilled for water

for the household purposes, and parts of the house were remodeled.

Each year, in addition to the crops of hay and grain, the Youngs grew a few acres of potatoes. The early harvested potatoes were sold to restaurants in Salmon. The remainder of the crop was usually sold to processors in the Idaho Falls area.

Raymond W. and Donna Smith Young

A third child, Robert Smith Young, was born into the family on January 12, 1951.

In 1954, Raymond ran for sheriff of Lemhi County but was defeated by William Baker.

Donna was killed in a tractor accident on the ranch on May 2, 1957. Many neighbors and friends assisted the family in many ways following Donna's death.

In May of 1959, Raymond remarried. The family moved from the area in August of 1959.

Robert (Bob) Young, the youngest child in the family, moved back to the area in 1970.

During the early years, the family lived in Salmon, hard times were common. The second summer on the ranch, hopes were high because the hay, grain, and potato crops were in excellent condition and promised a plentiful harvest. Late in the summer, just about time to harvest the second crop of hay, the family took a quick trip to Ririe, Idaho, to visit family. While they were gone, a devastating hail storm struck the area and wiped out the crops.

Ray's sheepherder left a band of sheep in the Lemhi range. When Ray found out, they were scattered. He brought many of them out through a forest fire. Many of the sheep were lost and some were burned.

At one time, the family lived on cold potatoes and bear meat.

While growing up through these times, love was strong and there were no harsh words.

They will always love the Salmon area and call it home.

—Rae Jeanne,Bill and Bob Young

Richard M. and Barbara Weaver Young

Dr. Richard Margetts Young was born on August 23, 1923, in Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, to Lorenzo Snow Young and Aleine Margetts Young. He grew up in Salt Lake City, Utah, was a member of the U.S. Navy in World War II, served an L.D.S. mission to the Central States, and graduated from the University of Washington Dental School.

On April 9, 1959, he married Barbara Ethel Weaver, daughter of Wright Weaver and Elizabeth Eileen Thornley Weaver. Barbara was born June 22, 1934, in Idaho Falls, Idaho. She showed a special talent for music at a young age, and developed that throughout her life. Barbara graduated from Brigham Young University with a BA in English and Speech, and a minor in music.

On April 25, 1960, their first son, Bing Edward (named after his grandfather Young's nickname), was born. Dr. Young was practicing dentistry in Salt Lake City at the time. Shortly after Bing's birth, the Youngs decided to move to Salmon, Idaho. They set up a dental practice in the basement of their home on the "bar hill" in Salmon, and later moved the office across the street. At this writing, Bing is a graduate of the University of Idaho Law School with a BS in Geography from Brigham Young University. He is an in-house attorney for Nevada Power Company in Las Vegas. Bing inherited his mother's unique musical abilities and is an accomplished musician.

On March 28, 1962, a daughter, Cynthia, was born. Cindy plays the piano, sings, and enjoys sports. She graduated from Brigham Young University with a BS in Business Finance. On December 28, 1987, she married Ted G. Johnson of Salt Lake City. To date, they have one son, Matthew Young Johnson, born June 8, 1989. Ted is presently working for Union Carbide, and their family is living in Garden Grove, California.

Barry Richard (Goldwater) Young was born September 10, 1964. Barry has always been quite an athlete, with a lot of talent in music as well. His instrumental choice was the drums. Barry received a BS in Industrial Technology from the University of Idaho. On August 10, 1984, Barry married Pauline Rae Perry of Salmon. Currently, they have one son, Michael Brant Young, born August 12, 1987. They are now living in Boise, Idaho.

Becki Cathlene Young was born October 26, 1968. Becki plays piano, enjoys singing, drama, and sports. She is one semester short of graduating from the University of Idaho with a degree in Broadcast Journalism and a minor in music. She has a beautiful voice just like her mother.

Gregory Lowell Young was born October 21, 1974. Greg is in his Sophomore year at Salmon High School. He plays piano, enjoys band (plays trombone

and drums), drama, and sports. He is their bonus child.

Dick and Barbara have been very involved in service groups, community and church activities. In 1979, the Youngs established the Salmon River Playhouse, a local summer theatre which gave hundreds of residents an opportunity to participate in theatre. The Playhouse was closed after its tenth season due to Barbara's failing health.

Barbara was Statehood Day Chairman in 1988 when the State honored Lemhi County and was the Lemhi County Centennial Chairman for the 1990 one hundred year celebration.

Barbara Young died on May 25, 1990, after a long battle with cancer. She is survived by her mother, husband, and children.

The family is very close and enjoy being together to play games and sing. They enjoy their home at Williams Lake and have many memories of water skiing, reunions, and parties.

—Richard Young

TOP ROW: Barry Richard Young, Bing Edward Young, Gregory Lowell Young, Becki Young, Theodore (Ted) Johnson BOTTOM ROW: Pauline Perry Young, Michael Brant Young (child), Richard Margetts Young, Barbara Weaver Young, Eileen Thornley Weaver, Cynthia (Cindy) Young Johnson, Matthew Young Johnson (child)

Richard Malcolm Young

Richard Malcolm Young was born on June 7, 1907, in Cedar Falls, Iowa, the first child of Edward Bertram Young and Mayme Clark Young. He had three brothers, John, Fred, and Daniel; and one sister, Helen. He attended school in Eldora and Dike before the family moved to Worden, Montana. Dick finished high school and attended Montana State University at Bozeman for two years, taking pre-law and helping pay expenses by playing trumpet in a band.

He worked at various jobs in Washington State and got a degree in Accounting from LaSalle by correspondence. He first came to Salmon as a bookkeeper at Frazier's Garage. He met Doris Lillian Kohl in Salmon.

Doris was born at Carmen, Idaho, on November 28, 1915, to Fred Emil Kohl and Precious Neal Kohl, and had an older brother, Neal; two younger sisters, Alice (James), and Loah (Mulkey); three younger brothers, Frank, Fred, and Meade. Meade was born after Neal had died of diabetes.

Doris attended grade school at Sandy Creek and Big Flat. In 1933, she graduated from Salmon High School. Because of the Depression, she was not able to go on to school until she went to Normal School at Albion, Idaho, in 1935. She obtained a Teacher's Certificate in 1937, and taught school at Upper Carmen, riding horseback from the home Kohl's had purchased across from the Lower Carmen School.

Doris and Dick Young were married at the Methodist Parsonage on June 25, 1938. They spent their married life in Salmon where Dick did

accounting and bookkeeping for Jack Bean and Pappetti Brothers at their garage and later for Frank Stahl at the same location. After keeping books for Miller Brothers Truck Line, Dick decided to go into practice for himself as a public accountant, preparing tax returns, etc.

Dick was active in the Methodist Church, Rotary, National Society of Public Accountants, and all branches of Odd Fellowship. He was Grand Master of Idaho for I.O.O.F. in 1960-61. He died from cancer on May 15, 1971.

Doris continues to live in the home they had built on the "bar" in Salmon. She has worked for 35 years at McPherson's as clerk, cashier, and bookkeeper (part-time now). She is very active in the United Methodist Church, being a member for over fifty years. She has also been a member for fifty years of Anna Rebekah Lodge and has held many offices in the organization. Doris also belongs to the Garden Club and the Lemhi County Historical Society.

The Youngs have two children — Linda Ann, born on September 6, 1949, and Richard Allen, born on August 2, 1942.

Linda attended Idaho State University and the University of Idaho. She has a degree in Business from Mary Hardin Bagler in Belton, Texas. She married Philip Charles "Chuck" Gutzman, older son of Lester and Mildred "Toots" Hinchey Gutzman of Salmon. Chuck attended the University of Idaho and was graduated from the University of Arizona at Tucson. He has retired from the U.S. Army with the rank of Major, and now works for General Dynamics. They live in Utica, Missouri.

Gutzmans have two sons, Kevin and Lance, both born in Hawaii. A baby girl died at birth. Kevin has a law degree from the University of Texas at Austin. He married Alexis Dalianis and the live in Chicago. Lance has a business degree from Oakland University in Detroit. He lives and works in that area.

Richard Allen "Rick" is married to Lisa Leslie Ellsworth, daughter of James and Frances Mulkey Ellsworth. Rick attended Idaho Vo-Tech for two years, and has a certificate in mechanics. He worked at the Ford Garage before buying the American Service Station. After several years, he sold it. Rick and Leslie went into ranching with Black Angus cattle on a place eight miles North of Leadore. Leslie does the bookkeeping for them, which was her major at the University of Idaho.

Rick and Leslie have a daughter, Jamie Lee, born on February 3, 1979, and a son, Kristopher Richard, born on September 12, 1981. They attended school in Leadore, participating in sports. They are both excellent riders and belong to 4-H Horse Club. Both parents are ardent supporters of their activities.

—Doris Young

Robert and Mary Ann Weeks Young

Robert Smith Young, son of Raymond William Young and Donna Smith Young, married Mary Ann Weeks, the daughter of Donald L. and Idell Hymas Weeks on November 7, 1975, in the Idaho Falls LDS Temple.

Robert (Bob) lived in Salmon for nineteen years and spent a lot of time at Bob and Katheryn Stokes', especially after his mother died. When his father remarried and their family moved to Shelley, Idaho, he worked on the family dairy and potato farm. He always had a longing for the mountains of Salmon and the good people there. He came back and ran the family ranch up Kirtley Creek for a year after he was out of high school. He also worked for Raymond and LaMar Cockrell, and lived with the Bob Stokes' family. In 1973, Bob served a mission for the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-Day Saints in Ireland. When he returned home in 1975, he met Mary Ann, introduced (matchmade) by Mary Ann's sister, Susan, and her husband, Steve Stokes (Bob's son).

Mary Ann lived in Salmon for sixteen years. Her fondest memories of Salmon are fishing and camping trips that their family took when they were young. The enjoyed the beautiful outdoors that surrounded them. Their family took advantage of the mountains as often as possible, since it was their main reason for moving to Salmon. She attended the Salmon schools and graduated from Salmon High School.

When Bob and Mary Ann were first married, they bought a house on South Eli Street, remodeled it, and had their first child there. On November 17, 1976, Kory Ann was born, a daughter full of love and laughter. In April, 1979, they bought twenty-one

BACK ROW: Caleb Daniel Rhett Young, Robert S. Young MIDDLE ROW: Robert Benjamin Young, Kory Ann Young, Seth Richard Young, Mary Ann Weeks Young FRONT ROW: Raymond Dain Young and Josiah Royden Young

acres from Raymond and Beverly Cockrell up Kirtley Creek. They started building a house there and finished a daylight basement and log barn. Their first son, Robert Benjamin, was born that year, and they were so proud to have a son, and boy, was he all boy! While they were up Kirtley Creek, Bob ran sheep and logged for Kelly Logging as a faller. Their second son, Raymond Dain, was born April 10, 1981 — "our ray of sunshine."

In November, 1982, they moved to Orem, Utah, where Bob sold insurance. Josiah Royden was born in April of 1983. The boy with the beautiful smile.

In June, 1984, they moved to Oakley, Utah, back to the mountains. Bob realized he wasn't cut out for the city. In Oakley, Bob logged and ran several small ranches for people. Seth Richard was born on July 26, 1986, quite the proper little fellow. Caleb Daniel Rhett was born on May 26, 1989. He keeps them laughing and happy. When he was only two months old, they moved to Challis, Idaho, when Bob started working for Cyprus Mines. They presently live in Challis on the upper hot springs road on a small acreage. They have chickens and horses and are currently getting out house logs for a new house. "It's good to be so close to home and family," they report.

Bob enjoys hunting, fishing, horse riding, and spending time with the family.

Mary Ann's hobbies "are now my children, the joy of my life, and doing things as a family. I enjoy painting, reading, piano, natural healing, and some aspects of homemaking. I dislike housecleaning, but seem to muddle my way through it. I love music, drama and the arts."

Bob, Mary Ann, and their children love the Lord and the gospel of Jesus Christ, and enjoy sharing with others the peace and happiness it brings to all.

"We love Salmon and have many fond memories of the unique, loving people that make the place what it is."

—Mary Ann Young

Rulon R. and Delila Malcolm Young

Rulon Richard (Dick) Young was born on February 22, 1934, at Mackey, Idaho. he was the son of Rulon S. Young and Mary Leone McWilliams Young.

The family moved to Shoup, Idaho, in 1937. He attended school at Shoup until the summer of 1942 when the family moved to Salmon where he completed his schooling and graduated in 1952. He was employed with the Pioneer Garage, Smitty's Salmon River Flying Service, where he also received his pilot's license. Dick did the early morning milk route while attending school. He also worked at Cobalt, and then went on to the Army in March of 1953.

Dick met Delila Leone Malcolm while he was starting the second year of high school when Delila's parents moved into his parents' house to take care of it while they were out at a mine. That fall, Dick stayed with the Malcolms and went to school until his parents returned.

Dick and Delila continued to go together until July 15, 1953, when they were married at the United Methodist Church by Reverend Don I. Smith. Delila followed Dick into the service at Columbus, Georgia, then to Columbia, South Carolina, and back again to Columbus Georgia on July 10, 1956. They returned home, and he worked at Patterson until the spring of 1957. They came back to Salmon and worked for the County until he became employed with the Intermountain Company in 1960, which later became Champion International sawmill where he worked for twenty-six and one-half years. He was employed in Mountain Home, Idaho, for ten months as a mill foreman. When it sold, he returned home and started employment with Cyprus Thompson Creek Mine where he is presently employed.

Delila Leone Malcolm was born on December 9, 1933, in Salmon. She was the daughter of Charles Henry and Bessie Lavern Lish Malcolm.

Delila went to school at Carmen, Idaho, until the fourth grade when the family moved to Salmon. Delila completed her schooling and graduated in 1953. She spent most of her time as a housewife and taking care of the family. She worked occasionally to help put her children through college.

Two children were born to this marriage. Rulon R. Young, Jr., was born on August 12, 1957, in Salmon. He later married Dora Kathleen Nichols, daughter of George and Bonavere Tracy Nichols, on January 24, 1981. Two daughters were born to this marriage. Kristina Elizabeth was born on July 3, 1984, in Salmon, and Paula Kathleen was born on November 14, 1987, in Mountain Home, Idaho. Junior is now employed with Albertsons in Mountain Home as a Pharmacy Manager.

A daughter, Delila Ty, was born on January 25, 1960, in Salmon. She married Ben Garechana of Bellvue, Idaho, on August 28, 1982. His parents are Juan Cruz and Frances Marita Arrambarri Garechana, both full Basque, and Cruz was born in Spain. One daughter, Marisa Ty Garechana, was born on June 23, 1988, in Salmon, and a second child is due around September 1, 1991. Both Ben and Ty are currently employed with the Salmon National Forest.

Dick and Delila built their home where they now live, 1700 Shoup Street. They both love to camp, fish, hunt, and travel. Delila loves to do ceramics and many other craft items. All family members are Episcopalian.

—Delila and Dick Young

Rulon and Leone McWilliams Young

Rulon S. Young, born on July 21, 1904, at Taylor, Idaho, was the tenth child to a family of fourteen children with two sets of twins. The son of Lemuel Marion and Jerusha Jane Campbell Young.

He went to school at Gannett and Wood River Valley. Later he went to work at several mines such as the While Knob and Vianna Mine. At that time, he met Mary Leone McWilliams Casey, who had a son about two years of age, Thomas J. Taush. Rulon and Leone were married on June 30, 1933, in Arco. They moved to Shoup, Idaho, in 1937, where he worked for the Gold Hill Mining Company. Leone was a cook for the boarding house. In 1942, they moved to Salmon where they owned and operated the Mint Cafe and the Salmon Transfer Company. He later worked at the Pope Shenon Mine. Later, Rulon and Leone moved to Virginia City, Montana, where they operated a cafe for two years. Returning to Salmon, he worked in the mines until he retired. He passed away on September 11, 1981, in Salmon, and is buried in the Salmon City Cemetery.

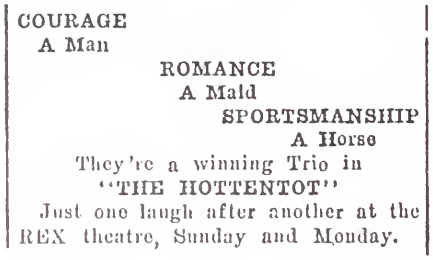
Mary Leone McWilliams, known as Leone, was born on August 4, 1909, in Aztec, New Mexico, the daughter of Jessie and Mary Ann Allen McWilliams. She grew up and went to school in Aztec and Bloomfield, New Mexico, receiving her eighth grade diploma. She married Blake Casey in 1930. He died soon after in a car accident. She moved to Colorado, then Pocatello, and on to the Vianna Mine where she met Rulon. She cooked most of her time in several different cafes such as the Smoke House, Mint Cafe, Mary's Place, at North Fork, and Casabello before retiring.

Leone and Rulon were both members of The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter Day Saints. To this marriage a son was born, Rulon Richard Young, on February 22, 1934.

Leone was the oldest of four girls. Leone passed away on February 16, 1986, in Salmon, and is buried in the Salmon City Cemetery.

They both loved the great outdoors, fishing, flowers, and gardening. They lived at their home at 1505 Main Street in Salmon from 1942 until their deaths. They were known to their grandchildren as "Grandpa Ruddie" and "Grandma Lone."

—Delila and Dick Young


COURAGE
A Man
ROMANCE
A Maid
SPORTSMANSHIP
A Horse
They're a winning Trio in
"THE HOTTENTOT"
Just one laugh after another at the REX theatre, Sunday and Monday.

Z

Albert and Hanah Ziegler

Albert and Hanah Ziegler, with their nine children, moved from the Blackfoot area to the upper Pahsimeroi Valley on a ranch purchased in 1918. Hanah died a few years later, leaving Mr. Ziegler and Nada (one of the girls) to raise the rest of the children. Riding horseback, they attended the school at Goldburg, finishing the eighth grade.

They had an exciting life since raising horses was the family business. Their horses ran wild through the upper Pahsimeroi Valley. many of the best cowboys of the day were drawn to the ranch to round-up and break the wild horses, rodeo style. Their horses were shipped all over the country, the AZ brand was well known.

Fred (one of the boys) stayed on the ranch and in the business until he married Alice Prestwich in 1940. The young couple ranched for a short time before he was employed in the Ima Mine at Patterson. By this time, they had five children, Ruth, Lanny, Bill, Clee, and John. The twins, LaVarr (Hoot) and LaVerne (Bubbles), were born while living in Patterson. Most of the children started school there with Mrs. Gladys Smith as their teacher. They faithfully attended the Sunday School that Reverend Rittenhouse held at the Rec Hall.

In 1950, the family moved to Baker. Fred worked on area ranches and the children attended the Geertson School.

After this, they moved to Meyers Cove where Fred worked in the Fluorspar Mine. This was one of the fondest memories of the family, a good place to live. The mill burned and things were closed down.

Fred Zielger and teams in parade in Salmon in 1982.

Fred Zielger breaking teams, Carmen Creek, 1979.

To support his family, Fred moved them to Butte, Montana, to work at the Kelly Mine. What a shock! Removing the children from the mountains of Idaho to such a big city and so many people. They had never attended a school larger than just one room. They lived there for seven years, Ruth graduated from high school there.

In 1960, the strikes forced the family to move back home to Salmon (gladly). Times were hard and Fred worked in the mines, logging, ranching, sawmill, etc. The children attended the Salmon School, participating in all sports and activities. After graduation, they worked around the area at various jobs.

Fred and his sons purchased a ranch up Carmen Creek. Fred went back to his first love, raising and training horses. Truly enjoying his later years, he drove his teams and wagons in hayrides, parades, and participated in a wagon train.

After Fred's death in 1982, John and his mother (Alice) continued to operate the ranch.

Clee and Hoot continued to work in a logging camp in Alaska. They spend their winters on the ranch on Carmen Creek.

Lanny was killed in a car accident in 1967. Bill married Pam Allen. They have four children and live in the Blackfoot area now. LaVerne married Jack Knox. They have four children and live at Big Fork, Montana. Ruth married Jack Nutt. They have three sons and live in North Fork.

—Ruth (Ziegler) Nutt

Dugout Dick Zimmerman

With ambition to spare and an impulsive imagination, I visualized a homesite from a slide rock hill.

Twenty years ago, I was inspired to settle down on a two-acre frontage overlooking the Salmon River which is the site of my so-called twenty-five dollar house.

With few hand tools, I was prompt to dig in the hill and lay up huge slide rocks. All my buildings, barns, chicken houses, and living quarters are all nestled in the mountain side.

Before this pretentious undertaking, I reflect back to that mild September day when I pitched my tent on my present retreat and took on the enormous task to make a ranch from scratch with my bare hands from the rocks that have accumulated from time immemorial from the cliffs brooding over my doorstep which I respectfully call home.

Also, it wasn't an ordinary task to make a half mile of road by hand that meanders with the river through that precipitous mountain side and that almost inaccessible spot where I farm an organic acre with shovel and hoe.

Most of my building material is slide rock which I lag up with fine shale rock to keep out varmints. From digging in also I use some dobe to insulate the same when needed.

From the outside, the visible side of my house, is a log front but the other three sides are rock, and when I hear this comment, "How did you ever get them rocks up there?" then I sheepishly confess I didn't put them up there but by sliding them off the hillside and dropping them in place. Rocks as big as a bale of hay.

One of my extra dugout houses is almost frost proof. Water will not freeze above twenty-two below zero, while the unheated house is occupied.

These houses are furnished with home-made

Dugout Dick at the entrance of his mine.

stoves also the beds are built in and hang from the unplastered slide rock walls.

My rough lumber doors are hung with wooden hinges I laboriously carved out for the hip and I use the same covers the year around.

I don't have oak floors, but cement poured over shale covered with linoleum. An economical dry floor. My smoke stack didn't cost a cent, a snug fit - inch stove pipe which protrudes from my mud and dirt roof.

Most of my dugout buildings are roofed with peeled fir poles over eighteen inch timbers topped with two or three feet of mud and dirt.

My imposing goat herd is quite to home as they bed down on top of my flat roof buildings.

When I dug the road that leads to my garden site on the East side of the mountain, my pick struck an ice drift. By thawing out the rocks with driftwood fires, I shored up three ice caves with the most shapely rock. The tailings were used to enlarge my one track road. One of my ice caves is two steps from my back door. This is where I keep my garden produce, also this natural refrigerator is an ideal place to keep meat, milk, yogurt, and cheese, though I keep some cheese in dry salt for winter use. In winter months, I transfer my vegetables to a nearby root cave.

Repeatedly, I've been asked, "Why is there ice here?" In the winter months, the frost penetrates the numerous rocks, then the melted snow runs in and turns to ice. A natural glacier. This often occurs in mountain areas.

Though my ranch looks like some old antique fort, it is less than twenty years old. I just have old fashioned ways. The push-button age has almost past me by.

Lately, I had so many visitors I decided to put up signs to advertise my layout, so now I'm in the Tourist Trade in a small way.

Infrequently, I hear them say "Old Robinson Crusoe himself," but how can they call me that, I spend almost a whole dollar every week in the grocery store.

—Dugout Dick Zimmerman (written in 1964)

Clerking at McPherson's—Miss Lois Zimmerman is clerking at McPherson Dry Goods Co., she having taken the position left vacant by Mrs. Brush, who has gone to Yellow Jacket to join her husband who is employed at that camp.

Editors note: The following history was received too late to be included in alphabetical order.

Riley Buchannan Cooper

Riley Buchannan Cooper was born November 20, 1856 at Marshall, Arkansas. He left Arkansas when he was 17 years old and came West. At the age of twenty three he enlisted as a Civilian Volunteer scout in the Company of the Montana Skalkaho Guards and he served under Captain John B. Catlin and General Gibbon in the Campaign against the Nez Perce Indians in the Battle of the Big Hole in 1877. He also served in the fall of 1878 when the Nez Perce Indians returned from Canada.

He came to Lemhi County and homesteaded three hundred and twenty acres on Bohannan Creek. At this time he married Esther Butler. A daughter, Dora was born. Riley and Esther were divorced and he later married Malinda Williams. A daughter, Delia, was born. (Delia now resides at Mesa, Arizona.) Malinda Cooper died in 1907 and in 1917 in married a Baker school teacher by the name of Ruth Ella Opie White, who had a son, Kenneth, by a former marriage. To this union were born three sons, Riley, Newton, Lorren Opie, and William D. (Lorren now resides at Scottsdale, Arizona and William D. resides at Port Townsend, Washington.)

Mr. Cooper raised sheep, cattle, horses, hay and grain. The family always had a big garden. A large orchard on the hillside provided fruit for them and their neighbors. Their apples always got Blue Ribbons at the Lemhi County Fair at Salmon, Idaho.

Riley was a well liked, compassionate man. Although he served in the Nez Perce Indian War, he always befriended the Indians when they passed by his ranch. He gave them food, supplies and often traded horses with them.

Riley Cooper died November 13, 1924 at his home on Bohannon Creek. Mrs. Cooper later married Robert E. Bohannon. They ranched for a while and then moved to Sunnyside, Washington. The Cooper ranch is a part of the Swahlen ranch.

The following information concerns Riley Cooper's rifle that he carried during the Battle of the Big Hole. When he enlisted in the Montana Volunteer Company, he was issued a .44 Henry rifle, Henry's patent Oct. 16, 1860 manufactured by the New Haven, Ct. This rifle was mistakenly left behind at the ranch when it was sold to Mr. Koones. A son of Mr. Koones found the rifle and as his father wouldn't let him keep it in the house, he kept it in the barn. The boy went to Salmon to Herb Bradley's gun shop with the stock from the rifle. He wanted Mr. Bradley to make him a shotgun stock out of it. Herb and Riley Cooper had been friends and he immediately recognized the stock and told the boy he would make him a new shotgun stock if he would give him

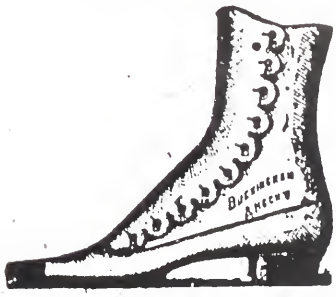
Riley Buchannan Cooper

the rest if the rifle. The boy told him it wasn't much good as he had beaten what brass off he could to sell for junk. At any rate, the swap was made. The boy dug the remains of the rifle from the manure and brought it to Mr. Bradley. The .44 Henry rifle is quite rare and valuable, but Herb Bradley's intentions were to fix it up as best he could and possibly donate it to The National Park Service at the Museum at the Big Hole National Park.

—Mary White

LOOK OUT

FOR OUR



Shoe Sale!

TO COMMENCE FEB. 1st, 1898.

SHOES AT COST!

Some at LESS Than Cost.

We Mean Business. Try Us.

Geo. H. MONK & Co.

The City Livery Stable

C. G. Mathewson, Proprietor.

Carriages, Conveyances,

Pack and Saddle Horses.

Hay and Grain for Sale at all Times
Call at the Big Red Barn.

Main Street, Salmon, Idaho.

PAHSIMEROI VALLEY

HISTORY

HISTORY BOOK

Design by Diana Harrison

PAHSIMEROI VALLEY HISTORY

Table of Contents

Pahsimeroi Valley History 907-909
Lorenzo & Sarah Bartlett Falls 909
Jack B. & Nancy Stafford Furey 909-910
Edward & Anna Chisholm O'Neal 910-911
Lawrence & Louise Eliis O'Neal 911-912
Don and Viola Hamilton O'Neal 912-913
Ted & Debbie Richards O'Neal 913
Merle James & Lynette Wulf O'Neal 913-914
Wilson Ellis 914
George Amos & Mary Helen Johnson Ellis 914-915
Allen David & Mary Ann Wayman Ellis 915
William Jiry & Jane Horn Hammond 915-916
Robert & Emma Hammond Mulkey Literal 916-917
Lee & Emma Graves Johnson Wiggins 917
Oliver P. & Kate Johnson Wiggins Martiny 917-918
Gilman & Grace Uhlenbusch Martiny 918
Roscoe & Victoria Hamilton 919
Victoria & Jess Hamilton 920
Merle Leroy Hamilton 920-921
Bill & Ray Hamilton 921-922
Philip R. & Laura Tanner Miller 922-923
Edward R. & Leora Wells Miller 923
Philip R. & Chelda Lish Miller 924
John & Mary Wallace Johnson 924
Mark L. Howe 925
Walter & Lillian Dowton 925-926
Frank & Estelle Swauger 926-927
Ethel May Jones Stoddard Routh 927
Henry & Mary Spanbouer Bruggenkamp 927-928
John & Phyllis Bruggenkamp 928
Everett & Eva Smith McGraw 929
The Whitworth Brothers 929-930
George & Betty Donahue Whitworth 930
Robert & Jeraldine Whitworth 930
Jack & EmmaLu Zollinger Whitworth 930-931
Woodrow & Florence Conklin 931-932
James & Theta Whittier 932

PAHSIMEROI VALLEY HISTORY

compiled and edited by Karen D. Whitworth

"These excerpts were taken from an account of the Pahsimeroi Valley written by Julia Furey on September 25, 1952, with the help of: Will Shoup, Boise Ellis, Amy Warren, and Emma Literal.

"Pahsimeroi Valley, according to the old timers who knew the valley in the 1870's and before, was known throughout the country as a "Cattelman's Paradise".

"My father, Lorenzo Falls, came west about 1859, from Massachusetts with a caravan of pioneers, as one of a government escort, sent to protect the pioneers from the Indians. At some time between that date and 1870, he came into the Pahsimeroi, one of the first known white men to do so. He told me that it was one of the most beautiful sights he had ever seen—grass tall and waving all over the bars.

"He left to visit other parts of Idaho, (Boise Basin, Florence, Leesburg, Custer and Bonanza), during the gold rush days and did not return until about 1874 or 1875.About that time the earliest settlers came in. Ed O'Neal and a man named Thomas built a cabin on the site of the O'Neal homestead, holding it by squatters rights privileges. Wilson Ellis, the Ellis boys' grandfather, built on what is now Mike Ellis' place. Birney Morrow and Morse built on what is now the Santee place. Chris Carsons' father (who came from Sweden) built near Big Creek. Pat Carney also built near Big Creek, later moving to the Sulfur Creek ranch (now owned by the Whitworth brothers). Wiggins, Jim Hooper, Still and John Sherman settled in other parts of this valley.

"John Morgan built cabins and established squatters' rights in many places over the valley (later selling them to others). Wilson Ellis paid Morgan $350 for the rights to his place. His son, George, paid him $600 for cabin and rights south of the Salmon River. Morgan Creek, Morse Creek, and Falls Creek are named for these pioneer settlers.

"The land was not surveyed until 1891, when Jim Porter came in for that purpose. Ed O'Neal and Mr.Thomas brought in cattle in 1876. They established the outfit and soon my father bought out Mr. Thomas' interest.

"The Bannock War, of which I heard talk all through my young years, was in 1878. Chief Tendoy of the Lemhi Indians (always a friend of the whites) went into Salmon one day and warned George L. Shoup (Salmon merchant and later Governor and Senator from Idaho) that the Bannocks were ready for the war path. The Chief felt sure that some of his braves would join them. He asked Mr. Shoup to warn the settlers, especially in Big Lost River, where they would attack first. Together they decided to send Bill Tendoy, the chiefs' elder son.

"Bill went up the Lemhi and crossed into Pahsimeroi through Patterson Creek. He got a fresh horse at O'Neals. As he neared Double Springs he saw a big dust coming. As it came closer, he realized that he was too late and hid in some brush in time to see a bunch of braves chasing John Morgan. Bill shot as Morgan passed and the Indians hesitated long enough to give Morgan a little more distance—enough to enable him to reach the O'Neal ranch in safety. The Indians' ponies were fagged and Bill got away, but not before they recognized him. They remembered and killed him later.

"Mr. Shoup had given Bill Tendoy a twenty dollar bill (which he had put in the sweat band of his hat). Bill lost his hat during the chase. He went back for it in the dark, but could not find it. Many of the settlers did not believe him and thought he just kept the money. Anyway, Mr. Shoup gave him another twenty and a hat. The next year someone found the hat and without examining it, hung it up in O'Neals' bunkhouse. Within another year, someone, thinking it was surely Bills' hat, took it to Salmon and gave it to Mr. Shoup. When Chief Tendoy came into the store, Mr. Shoup handed him the hat just as he had received it. The old chief looked at it for some time before he turned down the sweat band and saw the bill. The Chief was very happy because his dead son had been vindicated.

"There were no doctors in Pahsimeroi and often none in Challis until I was grown and gone away. I am sure that in more than twenty years, none of us ever saw a doctor. Dr. Gilman was here a short time after 1910. When Chris Carlsons' father was shot through the lung by Pat Carney in a scrap over land, neighbors took him on the front wheels and axle of one of the big ranch wagons down the valley and over the mountains through Lawson Creek to Challis. There Dr. Roney probed the wound and cleaned it with a ramrod covered with a silk handkerchief. Mr. Carlson recovered and two weeks later, walked back through the mountains and up the valley to his ranch.

"After that Carney (then living on the Sulfer Creek ranch) and his neighbor (Mr. Hart) got into an argument over water. They shot it out with an old Sharps rifle and a shotgun. Both were killed and buried without benefit of either doctor or clergyman. My uncle, Del Bartlett, being the only man with any knowledge of carpentry, made Carneys' casket of rough pine. He also had charge of the burial service. Dell said that as the two others were filling in the grave, each in turn would heave in a boulder and say, 'There, you old son of a so & so, I hope that will hold you'. Previous to his death, whenever Carney

was asked the extent of his ranch, he always said, holding up the rifle he was never without, "Just as far as this gun will shoot!"

"The first school in Pahsimeroi was held in a little cabin a few hundred yards west of Mrs. Thompsons ranch house. I was about seven years old when my mother began taking us down to the school house on Sundays for Sunday School. It was the highlight of the whole week for us. The little cabin was packed every Sunday with children and grownups. My uncle (Frank Reed) and my aunt (Dell Bartlett) drove around through the Short Lane (now Dowton Lane) from their ranch (now the Kepner place) to get to Sunday School. They drove over rocks and through ditches and through the Pahsimeroi River. They led the singing with a banjo accompaniment played by my uncle Frank. Later he bought a small organ which they loaded into the back of their spring wagon and took every Sunday to and from Sunday School.

"Much later, after I was married and gone (1909) a new school house was built in the town of May. In 1909, a Salvation Army woman, Mrs. Kelly, settled in May with her husband. He was one of her converts. They held Sunday School in a cabin near Mrs. Skinners' house, she playing a guitar and leading the singing.

"The valley began settling faster in the 1880's and 1890's. Boise Ellis, Barsalous, Elmer Reese, Nordstrom, Bergesons, Horns, Hammonds, and Kerns all came in and settled on ranches.

"1888 to 1889 was known as the hard winter. Snow had been almost unknown so hay had never been stacked, although wild hay was everywhere. People would cut just what they thought they would need for a horse or two and pasture the cattle all winter. Snow came early in 1888, then a slight thaw, then bitter cold, then the same thing over again all winter until late in the spring. Hungry cattle huddled in bunches and froze to death. For years afterward we youngsters, roaming around on foot or horseback, saw these great piles of bones slowly disintegrating. In a bend in the creek on the Falls homestead, not far from our home, was what was called the Boneyard where 400 head of the Falls and O'Neals cattle froze to death.

"Pahsimeroi Valley had no mail service for many years. Challis was the nearest post office. Anyone going to Challis just brought back his own mail and that of his neighbors. Finally Frank Reed got a post office established at his ranch, called it Morse, and mail was delivered from Challis by Dell Bartlett once a week in the old spring wagon. That was the only post office until years later, when one at May came into being.

"The first store was built and operated by Clevelands in about 1900. Before that time, ranchers went out once a year (just before Thanksgiving) to Red Rock or later to Dubois, for their years' supply of groceries. Ranchers sold their cattle or hay—but never chickens, eggs, butter or potatoes. At the infrequent get-togethers, if anyone was out of the last-mentioned commodities, someone who had, gave to the one or ones who had not. Thus we all had all we needed.

"Bill Hammond operated the second store in the valley. He sold it to John Ostrom about 1906.

"Until I was married and left in 1909, I remember well the Fourth of July picnics. To which everyone in the valley went, taking everything in the world anyone would want to eat. The day before, all the men met at the picnic grounds in Hooper's Grove to clean up, build tables, and do everything necessary for the day of the fourth. On that day all met early, ate their full and visited and then usually went out on the bar to take part in or to look at the horse races. That night there was always a dance. In the earlier years, the dance would be at a school house where we often danced to a harmonica. Later, the dances were held in the hall at May. Traveling to outside points was more difficult than it is now, so usually everyone stayed at the dances until at least 5 a.m."

Along with Julia Furey's early account of Pahsimeroi history, I also want to include some information on the Schools, Pahsimeroi Grange, and the LDS Church.

As the population grew and families came, there was a definite need for schools. At one time, the Valley had six different schools; Ellis, May, Hooper, Big Creek, Patterson, and Goldberg. As the roads improved, the little schools were consolidated into the Challis School District. The Patterson Mine closed. Many people moved away and now only one school remains which is kindergarten through the sixth grade, located at the old town site of Patterson. The older children are bussed to Challis some forty miles away.

The Pahsimeroi Grange #289 was organized on May 18, 1931. The May Grange Hall was purchased from Judd Bros. for $500.00. The Grange was an important organization and contributed in many ways to the history of the Pahsimeroi Valley. It enabled the early settlers to get together as friends and neighbors for business, religious and social events. They elected the officers, had by-weekly meetings, dinners, and dances for young and old alike. They sponsored the 4-H Club and supported the schools in the valley whole heartedly. Elections, funerals, and water elections brought these early pioneers together. In the 1950's when the Rural Electric Association brought electricity and phone service to the valley, events changed rapidly. The interest in the social aspect of the Grange diminished. Just in the last year, 1992, the people of

Pahsimeroi have gathered together in an effort to save the Pahsimeroi Grange.

Another important organization in the Pahsimeroi Valley was the LDS Church. The May Branch of the LDS Church was organized on September 13, 1953, with Edward K. Jones as Branch President and Bert L. Hatch as Branch Clerk. The first meetings were held at the home of Ed Jones. At a later date, Earl Jones donated a plot of ground for a small one-room church building. The first meeting held at that site was on May 6, 1956. On March 1, 1960 the Pahsimeroi Branch purchased a building from the Bradley Mining Company at Patterson for $10,500.00. This building was repaired and remodeled and the first meeting was held on June 5, 1960. In 1987 the building underwent extensive remodeling. On November 1, 1987 the congregation was delighted to return to their newly-remodeled building.

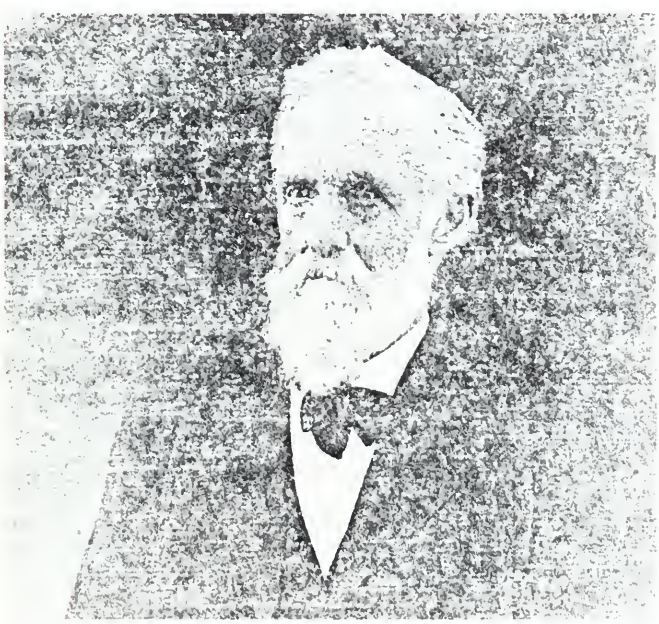
In writing the family histories, I have tried to keep the families grouped. I have started with the earliest pioneers and continued through as the families arrived in the valley.

I would like to give special thanks to Rose Johnson, Betty Whitworth and all who have contributed. Thank you for your help.

Sincerely,
Karen D. Whitworth

Lorenzo and Sarah Bartlett Falls

Lorenzo Falls was one of the first white settlers in the Pahsimeroi Valley. He was born in Bethel, Maine on April 19, 1832, one of twelve children. His twin brother Alonzo and sister Abby also came out west later.



Lorenzo Falls

Through the years Lorenzo made three trips to the West with ox teams and one to Walla Walla, Washington. He traveled to various mining areas throughout the northwest including Boise, Florence (where he was a member of the Vigilantes), and Helena, Montana. He returned to Leesburg in 1862 and again in 1867.

In 1873 Lorenzo secured a tract of land in Pahsimeroi Valley. When he first went into the valley he said the grass was as high as the horses' bellies. There was no sagebrush. He lived there the rest of his life but did prospecting throughout the area. He located the Badger Mine near Bonanza.

In 1879 he was married to Sarah Bartlett of Lowell, Massachusetts. One of her ancestors was Josiah Bartlett, a signer of the Declaration of Independence. To this marriage were born three children, Julia Bartlett Falls Furey, Flora Bartlett Falls Donahue and Bartlett Falls. Lorenzo built a house in Challis so the children could go to school. The house is still standing.

Little is known of Lorenzo's education though it was said encyclopedias were his main reading material. One of the twins attended Harvard. Lorenzo could speak French and German. When Lorenzo first got the gold bug he went to Ecuador. He didn't find gold so to keep from starving he learned Spanish in one month well enough to be hired as an interpreter for the United States Embassy.

It could have been after this experience that he walked across the Isthmus of Panama.

At some time in the Leesburg era Lorenzo had a dairy fourteen miles south of Salmon. Part of the fence was piled slide rock on the mountain. Parts of it are still there.

Lorenzo's father John Sr. came to live with the family. He died and is buried in Challis. Sarah died in 1924 and Lorenzo in 1926 at age ninety-six. They too are buried in Challis.

There is a creek named after Lorenzo near his ranch in Pahsimeroi called "Falls Creek".

—Helen (Billie) Cannon

Jack B. & Nancy Stafford Furey

Jack Bartlett Furey has been a continuous resident of Pahsimeroi Valley from his early years. He was born December 9, 1920 at Leslie, Idaho. He was the fifth child of Sherman F. Furey and Julia B. Furey. His grandfather, Lorenzo Falls, was one of the first settlers in Pahsimeroi Valley, who homesteaded a ranch eight miles South of May, Idaho. It was to this ranch that Jack moved with his parents and family in 1932. He attended the one-room Hooper Elementary School where his mother, Julia B. Furey, was the teacher of Grades one through eight.

Jack Furey Family

High school included one year in the Los Angles school system and three years at Pocatello High School. He completed four years at the University of Idaho in 1942 and graduated from the University of Idaho Law School in 1948.

On February 28, 1942, he married Nancy June Stafford of Moscow, Idaho. To this marriage, in 1950, was born a daughter, Nancy Kathleen (Kit) Furey. A son, Patrick Dennis Furey, was born in 1954. Both children attended school at Challis, Idaho, and the University of Idaho, and are now practicing attorneys in Boise, Idaho.

In the fall of 1948, Jack and Nancy moved to their present ranch home near Ellis and have continued to reside there through the years. For the following sixteen years, Jack served as Prosecuting Attorney for Custer County, and attorney for the City of Challis. At the time Salmon River Electric Cooperative and Challis Telephone Cooperative were established, he served as their counsel as well. In 1957 he built a law office building in Challis where he continued to practice full-time until recently.

He is a life member of Challis Masonic Lodge #92 A.F. & A.M. and a member of Philip Kirk Post of the American Legion.

Through the years on the ranch near Ellis, Jack and Nancy have raised Hereford cattle, pasturing the livestock during the summer months in Stanley Basin at the base of Goat Falls.

—Nancy June Furey

Edward & Anna Chisholm O'Neal

The O'Neal Family roots began to grow in Pahsimeroi Valley in September of 1875. Edward O'Neal was born in Bedford County, Pennsylvania on September 12, 1845. He lived in Pennsylvania until he was ten years old at which time his family moved to Illinois.

At the age of fifteen, Edward volunteered with the 34th Illinois Infantry to fight in the Civil War against the South. He was wounded twice but managed to survive five long years of war. Edward left the war as a first sergeant but was to become a lieutenant when the war ended.

Instead of returning to his home and family, Edward headed West. Rumors among soldiers was that gold had been discovered and there could be a fortune for those that were brave.

Edward acquired the skills that were necessary for placer mining and journeyed to Virginia City, Montana which was one of the first places that gold had been struck. He had joined a wagon train that started in Omaha, Nebraska and ended somewhere in California. From Virginia City, he moved to Leesburg, Idaho and evidently he had good success, so he stayed there for two years and then went to the Loon Creek area on the upper Salmon River. Here he spent two seasons and then returned to Leesburg, working for whatever gold he could dig from the ground.

Edward O'Neal

Anna Chisholm O'Neal

In the spring of 1874, he sold his interest in Leesburg Basin and filed on a tract of land on the Lemhi River. Owning this property for only a short time, he sold it and moved to the Pahsimeroi Valley in September of 1875. Mr. O'Neal ventured into a partnership with G.J. Thomas and they proceeded to raise cattle to sell to the miners in the vicinity. In 1881, Mr. Thomas sold his share of the partnership to Lorenzo Falls. Mr. Falls had worked the gold placers with Mr. O'Neal at the Leesburg Mines. This partnership continued on for many years.

The ranch that Edward acquired in the Pahsimeroi was possessed under squatters rights. Edward built his cabin there and proceeded to make a life for himself. It was an eventuality that the United States Government would force Edward to file on his property. On June 24th, 1895 Edward traveled to Hailey, Idaho (which was the location of the General Land Office) and deposited full payment for the land. It was later recorded on October 3, 1904 in the book of deeds in Lemhi County.

On February 8, 1890, Mr. O'Neal was married to Anna Chisholm in Challis, Idaho. The O'Neals built a home in the valley and had three children; Edward Jr., Lawrence and Beatrice.

Edward and Anna lived their entire life in the valley, helping to build a progressive community. Edward was a charter member of the Masonic Lodge of Lemhi No. 11 A.F. & A.M. and strove to attend each meeting. He was seen riding his horse to town to the meetings many times and was the last surviving charter member at his death.

Edward, after four years of ill health, passed away in Pahsimeroi Valley on September 7, 1921. He was buried in the May Cemetery in the heart of the valley he loved so much. Anna O'Neal continued to live in the valley until her death in December of 1928 and was laid to rest beside Edward in the May Cemetery.

—Rose Johnson

Lawrence & Louise Ellis O'Neal

Lawrence O'Neal was born May 10, 1889 into the household of Edward and Anna Chisholm O'Neal in the Pahsimeroi Valley. Lawrence was born in a maternity home some sixty miles from the ranch in Salmon, Idaho. In 1889 the availability of a hospital was non-existent. Sometimes a woman could have a doctor attend her, but most generally it was a mid-wife. From the town of Salmon, Lawrence was taken as an infant to the Pahsimeroi Valley where he spent his entire life.

Lawrence was known to all as "Pat", because of his Irish ancestry. He attended a small one-room country school at May, Idaho which was four miles from his parents' ranch. He and his brother and sister rode horseback to school as this was the only transportation in those days. After finishing the eighth grade, he was sent to Boise to attend high school because there were none in the area. Lawrence did not like the city and did not stay there long enough to finish his education.

Lawrence followed in his father's footsteps and carried on the ranching on the same land that Edward had squatted on many years before. Edwards' health was failing so Lawrence and his brother carried the weight of the work.

On April 22, 1919 Lawrence married Louise Ellis, another member of a pioneer family that had made their home in the Pahsimeroi Valley. They were married in Challis, Idaho and returned to the valley to continue the ranching tradition.

After the death of Edward O'Neal Sr., the ranch was divided. Lawrence built his home a short distance from the lane that crossed the valley, now know as Furey Lane. Louise spent many hours growing trees and flowers to make it a beautiful ranch home.

To the O'Neal family four children were born. The three sons were named Ted, Donald, and Boise. Dorothy was their only girl. Lawrence and Louise sent their children to the same county school that they had attended. After that the children were sent to Challis to attend high school.

Two of the boys were called to serve in the armed

Lawrence & Louise Ellis O'Neal

forces during World War II. Boise was released on a medical disability after a short period. Ted, the oldest son, served in the U.S. Navy and was listed missing in action. After several months he was found on an island in the Pacific along with other crew members. He returned to the Pahsimeroi and went to work for the Blackbird mine. Ted was killed at the age of twenty-seven during a cave-in at the mine.

Lawrence had one of the best herds of Hereford cattle in the valley. He also had good horses that he used to care for the cows. Lawrence and Louise were charter members of the Pahsimeroi Grange.

Donald joined his father on the ranch and worked with him until Lawrence was unable to work. Lawrence passed away in Salmon, Idaho on June 8, 1974 in the Steele Memorial Hospital at the age of 76. He was buried in the May cemetery near his mother and father.

Louise continued to live at the family ranch until ill health claimed her on October 30, 1982. She is also buried in the May cemetery.

—Rose Johnson

Don & Viola Hamilton O'Neal

Donald MacLean O'Neal was born in the Pahsimeroi Valley on May 3, 1920 the son of Lawrence and Louise O'Neal. Don attended the elementary school at May, Idaho and then attended Challis High School. Boarding out with friends and at the Challis Hotel, which was then a customary procedure, he graduated in 1938.

At an early age, Don became interested in training horses. He seemed to have a natural ability to work with them. At one time in his life, he trained two paint horses which he and his brother, Boise took on the rodeo circuit.

In 1939, Don became a partner in the O'Neal Ranch and worked side by side with his father to make the ranch what it is today.

Don married Viola Hamilton on June 6, 1951. Viola also was a third generation Pahsimeroi pioneer. Viola had attended grammar school in the valley at Ellis and graduated from high school at Salmon, Idaho. For a short period of time, she left the valley to attend teachers' college at Albion Normal School. After finishing her college education she returned to the area to teach in Clayton and Challis schools. Following their marriage, she continued to teach in the May and Patterson schools.

Two sons were born to Don and Viola, Ted and Merle James. Both boys continue to reside on the ranch, with their families, and are following the O'Neal ranching tradition.

In 1974, after the passing of Don's father, Don purchased the ranch from his mother and continued to expand to provide for the three families that now make a living there.

Don and Viola have been very much involved in their community. Don has served as a Lemhi County Commissioner since 1975. He has also served on the Steele Memorial Hospital Board, Salmon River Rural Electric Board, Lemhi County Fair Board, Tri-County Cattlemens Association, Custer County Soil District and the Challis Farm Co-Op Board. In 1969, Don was the recipient of the Lemhi County Grassman of the Year Award. This award is given to progressive ranchers who use modern methods of conservation to improve their ranches. Don is also a member of the Mason Lodge in Challis and both him and Viola are members of the Pahsimeroi Grange.

Don & Viola Hamilton O'Neal

In 1990 Don was inducted into the Eastern Idaho Agricultural Hall of Fame, recognizing his outstanding leadership and agricultural ability. During that same year, the O'Neal ranch was chosen as a Centennial Ranch. It is one of the oldest ranches still in the possession of the original family that settled it. Some one hundred and fourteen years passed with the O'Neal family name hanging on the gate.

Don and Viola represented Lemhi County as Grand Marshalls, at the Centennial festivities in Boise, honoring Idahos' 100th birthday.

Don has spent his entire life in the Pahsimeroi Valley, In 1986, he suffered a severe heart attack. Through the determination that he inherited from his pioneer family and with the help of his family, Don is still working actively with his sons on their ranch in Pahsimeroi Valley.

—Rose Johnson

Ted & Debbie Richards O'Neal

Ted Lawrence O'Neal was born March 7, 1954 the son of Don and Viola O'Neal. He grew up in Pahsimeroi Valley, attending the same one-room school house that his father had and later the grade school in Patterson. Like his father, he also attended high school at Challis, Idaho. But the need to board-out in Challis was not necessary because of the large yellow bus that transported the students to and from school.

Ted was very accommodating to the "cowboy" way of life. At the age of nine, he was riding horses and had joined the Pahsimeroi Stock & Stitch 4-H Club. He participated in the horse project and became a proficient showman. Ted won many awards in his local county.

While in high school, Ted joined the wrestling team and also the Challis Ropers and Riders rodeo team. Ted liked roping and he followed the rodeo sport throughout his high school career. He entered the calf roping and worked the team roping event with his brother Ben. Ted was president of the rodeo club and won many belt buckles and trophies.

After graduating in 1972, Ted continued to work for his father on the ranch. He joined the Eastern Idaho Rodeo Ass. and roped on the amateur circuit for a period of years. He roped all over the state of Idaho. Winning and losing and developing his roping skills, Ted moved up to the PRCA professional ranks in 1981.

On January 21, 1981 Ted married Debbie Richards in Humbolt, Arizona. Debbie and him met while Ted was rodeoing in Arizona during the 1981 winter circuit. Debbie was also a rodeo participant in the barrel racing event. She was Miss Rodeo Arizona and represented that state at the National High School Rodeo Finals.

After their marriage, they returned to Pahsimeroi to become partners in the O'Neal Ranches with Ted's parents, Don and Viola and his brother, Ben.

Ted and Debbie have two children, Sam who was born February 26, 1985 and Dede who was born July 12, 1987. Sam is attending grade school at Patterson, Idaho. Both children are mastering the art of horsemanship under the watchful eye of their grandfather, Don.

Ted still catches some time to rope in local team ropings and placed fourth in the First Annual Rope and Stroke Tournament at Salmon. He also enjoys leather tooling, golfing and hunting for a little diversion from the hard word of the ranch. Debbie has taken an active part in the Patterson P.T.A. and enjoys gardening.

Ted is also very active in the community. He has served on the Lemhi County Fair Board, Custer Soil Conservation Board and is a member of the Morgan Creek Cattle Association, Lemhi Cattle and Horse Growers Association, Idaho Cattlemens, American Paint Horse Association, and the Eastern Idaho Rodeo Association.

—Rose Johnson

Merle James & Lynette Wulf O'Neal

Ben was born Merle James O'Neal the son of Don and Viola O'neal. His family nicknamed him "Ben" after his grandfather, Merle "Ben" Hamilton. Ben was born in Salmon, Idaho on December 2, 1955 the last fourth- generation son in the O'Neal ranching family.

Ben attended Patterson grade School and Challis High School, graduating in 1974. Encouraged by Bob Hammond, the high school wrestling coach, Ben participated in wrestling. Being active in sports was not easy for the students that lived in the Pahsimeroi Valley because it meant many hours of driving or staying over in town to practice. Ben, like the rest of the family, liked to rope, so he joined the Challis High School Rodeo Team. Ben and brother, Ted team roped together and for two years, 1971 and 1972, they held the district championship title. Ben roped with another friend and attended the National High School Rodeo Finals in Ogden, Utah one year.

After graduating from high school, Ben attended Eastern Idaho Vocational Training School in Idaho Falls. His main goal was to become better equipped to work on farm machinery as he planned to return to the ranch to work with his father and brother.

Ben married Lynette Wulf on October 16, 1982 in Columbia Falls, Montana. Lynette came to the valley from Columbia Falls to help care for Don's mother and stayed to become a part of the family.

Ben and Lynette have one son, Jonathan Tell and one daughter, Tori Lyn. Lynette has become the May postmaster and is quite efficient at her job. In her term, she has acquired a new post office building for the town of May.

Ben and Lynette live on the old Hesner Ranch which was added to the ranch holdings a few years ago. Rebuilding the old site into an attractive and efficient homesite has been one of their goals since they have been married.

Ben is serving on the Lemhi Cattle and Horse Growers Advisory Board and is also a board member of Lemhi County ASCS Committee. He is overseer of the North Custer Fire District equipment and is on call at all times to help with fire control in the valley. Pursuing one of his hobbies, he has become a member of the American Rifle Association, and enjoys hunting and working with guns.

Lynette is gifted with a beautiful voice and plays the piano. She is always volunteering to help with the childrens' programs, weddings, funerals and providing entertainment in the community. Lynette is also active in church work, through a ministry that comes to the valley on different occasions.

Ben still participates in the Lemhi County Fair as a team roper, team branding, and team penning. The heritage of the range is still carried on as a traditional activity for work and entertainment in the Pahsimeroi Valley.

—Rose Johnson

Wilson Ellis

Wilson Ellis was born at Bourne, England, August 12th, 1832 and came to America in 1856 settling in Milwaukee, Wisconsin. In 1862 he came west by freight team traveling with Royal A. Pierce.

He and his wife first settled in Auburn, Oregon. In February, 1863, they moved to Centerville, Boise Basin, Idaho. Their son, Boise Ellis was born there and was the first white child born in Bosie Basin. Boise was later killed in an accident at May about 1903, at the age of forty.

Wilson Ellis then moved to Rocky Bar for one year, then to Boise City where they lived for two years. In the spring of 1867 he moved to Salmon City. As the family travelled by wagon down the Lemhi they came to a toll bridge on the Lemhi located about eighteen miles from Salmon; near where the Bitteroot Ranch is today. The toll bridge was operated by a young man named John Wals Snook. Wilson decided that he would not pay the toll, but rather would ford the river. While fording the river, the wagon became stuck and Snook had to hook up his team and pull Wilson's wagon out. Wilson Ellis had his young daughter, Emily with him at the time, and that is how Emily met her future husband, Johns Wals Snook.

Wilson proceeded to Salmon where he made a home for his family; his wife Meary who was born in England, daughter Emily, born about 1854 in England, son, George, born about 1860 in Iowa, daughter Amnelia, born about 1862 in Iowa, and sons Boise and Fredwick, born in 1869 in Idaho.

In 1869, Wilson Ellis was appointed and later elected as the first Justice of the Peace for Salmon City. In 1878, the family moved to the mouth of the Pahsimerio area where he established a ranch. It is owned by Sydney Dowton today. In addition to the ranch, he operated a stop-over place there for travelers from Salmon to Challis.

One daughter married Jim Shoup, and they later moved Alaska, where Shoup served as United States Marshall during the Alaskan Gold rush. Another daughter, married Charles Matley and they made their home in the Pahsimeroi.

Meary Ellis passed away in their first years in Salmon. Wilson married a Miss McCain daugher of H. McCain probably about 1878. They had one daughter who married R. Dunlap. The second Mrs. Ellis died April 20, 1899 at age 53 and is buried at May.

Wilson was a highly respected citizen and had many friends. The post office of Ellis is named after him. He died from old age, at his daughter's residence at the Wood Lived Stock Ranch in the Pahsimeroi on October 11, 1907 at age 75. His funeral was held at May and he was buried in the May Cemetery.

Son George resided in the Pahsimeroi area most of his life after 1878. He and his wife, Mary Helen, had a very large family. George passed away in 1940 and Mrs. Ellis in 1942.

George Amos & Mary Helen Johnson Ellis

George Amos Ellis began ranching in the Pahsimeroi Valley at the age of sixteen in the year 1876. He came from Des Moines, Iowa, where he was born in 1860, being brought west at the age of two years by his family, who settled first in the Boise Basin. They later moved to Leesburg, and from there to Salmon, when George A. Ellis was a teenage boy. In his early years he followed mining, and was one of those who located the well-known Patterson Mine.

His ranching activities also began in early years of his life. When he was only sixteen years old (in the year of 1876) he located at the mouth of Pahsimeroi. But since he had not reached maturity and could not file a claim, his father purchased the ranch property there. The nearby town of Ellis took its name from them. George A. Ellis started running cattle as soon as the ranch was purchased and

remained there the rest of his life. As time went on, he purchased adjoining ranch properties.

Mr. Ellis always befriended the Indian and Gypsies and in the fall they would gather and make their camp in a big meadow on their place. Charlie Bear Hat and Frank Tomoso with thirty or so Indians forded the river and while the squaws set up the tepees, the men would head for the hills to get the winters meat. The squaws sat in a circle around the campfire sewing colored beads on the gloves they made.

George Ellis was an active Democrat, he was elected county commissioner for several terms. His death occurred in 1940.

Mary Helen Johnson; whom George A. Ellis married, was born in 1865 at Corine, Utah, and came to Ellis as small girl. She died in 1942.

—Bettye Taylor Gott

Allen David & Mary Ann Wayman Ellis

Allen David Ellis, or Mike as he was better known by his friends, was born October 8, 1900 in Salmon, Idaho. He was the youngest son of George Amos and Mary Helen Johnson Ellis.

There were ten children in the family: Wilson, Boise, George, Allen, Ray and Helen Ellis Wilcox all preceded Mike in death. Harriet Ellis Craine, Amy Ellis Warren and Annie Ellis Bennett are still living.

Mike attended school at Ellis, Idaho and Salmon, Idaho completing his studies through the eighth grade.

Mike's life began in a two room log cabin. He rode his horse from the time he was so small he had to clamber up the horse's leg to get on his back. He helped his Dad take cattle into the Pahsimeroi meadows and forded cattle across the Salmon River when the water lapped up over the horse's back.

After the winter months he would help gather up the survivors of his father's herd and trail them over the hill to the Montana market. Times were hard but he enjoyed life as he rode hard, ate beans and coffee with the cowboys, and listened to their stories.

After his parents died, Mike continued to ranch on the home place. He also added another ranch located further back in the hills on Hat Creek . In all, he had title to thirteen hundred and twenty acres of land, most of which he devoted to the raising of cattle.

He married Mary Ann Wayman Taylor at Hamilton, Montana on January 3, 1942. She was born at Patterson on March 11, 1913, the daughter of George and Milla May Wiggins Wayman. Her father was a native of Princeton, Missouri and was also a rancher. Mrs. Ellis attended schools in her native

Allen & Mary Ann Ellis

Patterson and at May and Salmon. She was past secretary of the Cowboys' Aides and a member of the Cowbelles and the Rebekahs.

Mike belonged to the Morgan Creek Cattlemen's Association, the Idaho Cattlemen's Association, the National Cattlemen's Association and Elk's Lodge.

Mike passed away in Boise on February 19, 1985. He is survived by his wife, Mary Ann who is in the Treasure Valley Nursing Home in Boise. His step-daughter, Bettye Taylor Gott lives in Salmon and there are three grandchildren: Gary and Nancy Gott and Julie Dodd. The four great-grandchildren are Jami and Ian Gott and Michael and Tyler Dodd. Micheal is named after his great grandfather, "Mike."

—Bettye Taylor Gott

William Jiry & Jane Horn Hammond

"It appears that "Missouri Bill" (William J. Hammond) and Lou Wells had some difficulty over a certain piece of land on Pahsimeroi, of late, whereupon Bill fired two shots at his enemy, one of which grazed Lous' forehead. Bill was arrested by Sheriff Miller of Lemhi county, and taken to Salmon City and placed in the county jail". This excerpt was taken from the *Silver Messenger*, Tuesday April 23, 1895.

William J. Hammond was one of the earlier settlers of the Pahsimeroi Valley. He was a fellow not to be reckoned with as he habitually carried revolvers and had no hesitation in using them, sometimes in a reckless manner.

Jane & William Hammond

William J. Hammond, Jane Horn Hammond, (his wife) and infant son John L. departed from Harris, Missouri in the spring of 1882. They were accompanied by Janes' brother, Fred, her sister, Ellen Horn, and a bachelor named Doug Kerns. They traveled nearly four months before reaching the area known as Round Valley in Custer County. As fall neared they camped ten miles down the Salmon river in a dug out that afforded them shelter from the winter months.

In the spring of 1883 the men of the group had to ford the Salmon River to pursue some wild horses they had seen in the foothills to replace one they had lost over the winter. During that period they chanced to see the Pahsimeroi Valley with its' meadows, pastures, and river bottom. The decision was made to settle there by all the group so they took up land bordering each other. Brands and earmarks for cattle were recorded November 27, 1883 at Challis. Their horse brand was recorded exactly one year later on November 27, 1884.

In February of 1895, William recorded his first piece of land with members of the family filing on other pieces over the years.

The family had increased by five since the birth of John L. in 1881 who was born in Harris Missouri. Frank E. was born in November of 1884, George B. in march of 1888, Catherine V. in July of 1889, Jiry V. in February of 1899, and Emma M. who was born in August of 1903.

Over a number of years, William and Jane acquired the Stickney, Wright and Meade ranches for a total of over twelve hundred acres. They ran over fifteen hundred head of cattle and had a band of horses for the cattle drives each year to Green River, Wyoming. William also owned a general store in May for a few years and freighted supplies from Blackfoot and Idaho Falls.

William Jiry Hammond passed away in June of 1914 and Jane Horn Hammond died in September of 1931.

Their son John married Isabell Beardsley in 1907 at the Hot Springs in Challis. They had children: Mildred, Robert, William and John. In 1924 this family moved to Round Valley where over the decades, the children all married and remained in the valley ranching and engaged in other business ventures.

Frank Edgar never married and remained on the family ranch until his death from a heart attack at age fifty-one in 1935.

George Bertie married Gladys Wells of Lemhi County in 1914 and had children George and Virginia who both have remained in Lemhi County.

Catherine Vuelta known as "Kate" was engaged to William J. McDonald of May but succumbed at the early age of twenty-six in 1915. Kate and Billy both died within five months of each other from operations they had undergone.

Jiry Verne, known to everyone as Verne, married Lydia Webber of May in 1919 at Salmon, Idaho. In 1929 they moved to the Flathead country in Montana for the remainder of their years. Survivors are daughters, Vuelat Clairmont and Eileen DeJarlais. A son Verne Jiry was tragically killed at the age of thirty-eight.

Emma Mea married Clarence Mulkey in 1922 and later remarried M.R. "Bob" Literal in 1933.

—Rose Johnson

Robert & Emma Hammond Literal

Emma Hammond was born August 12, 1903 in May, Idaho. She was the daughter of William and Jane Horn Hammond. Emma married Clarence Mulkey in 1921. To this marriage a set of twins were born, Doris and Lois, on September 6, 1923. Emma and Clarence were divorced in 1926. On April 12, 1933, Emma married Martin Robert "Bob" Literal in Challis, Idaho. Bob and Emma's brother Frank ran the ranch until Frank's death in 1935. Bob and Emma lived on the ranch until 1969 when they sold out and moved down the valley to Ellis, Idaho.

Bob Literal was a Lemhi County Commissioner for years. He worked for the Woods Livestock Company and bought wool in the spring.

Emma was a member of the Pahsimeroi Valley Baptist Church, the Jolly Dozen Bridge Club, and the Pinochle and Dinner Club. She was chosen "Queen For A Day" for Lemhi County. She received many lovely gifts, dinners, flowers, and was picked up at

her home in May and taken to Salmon for the day. Her photo and write-up of the story appeared in the *Recorder Herald*. She was indeed proud of this accomplishment. Emma was always known for her pleasant personality and her willingness to help others. Emma was always interested in helping the community by serving on such programs as the cemetery committee, school board, cancer drives, grange hall activities, and she also sang for weddings and funerals.

Emma was not afraid of work and raised a big garden, giving most of the residents of May vegetables. She raised chickens, bum lambs, and did a man's work, besides taking care of her mother and twin girls. She also ran a household for her brother Frank and husband Bob.

Due to poor health, Emma became a resident of the Casabella Nursing Home in 1976. In the fall of 1984, Emma was moved to a private shelter home. Emma passed away March 31, 1986 in Salmon, Idaho. She was preceded in death by her daughter, Doris Carlin, her sister Kate and four brothers. She is survived by her husband, Bob Literal of Tekoa, Washington, her daughter, Lois Lund of Ogden, Utah, two grand daughters, Connie Marsh of Tekoa, Washington and Jolene Lund of Ontario, California.

—Lois Lund

Lee & Emma Graves Johnson Wiggins

Lee Wiggins and his brother George came to the Custer country in the 1880's as packers and miners. In the late 1880's Lee moved into the Pahsimeroi Valley near what was then known as Morse, Idaho. It is now known as May, Idaho. As documented by Leo C. Wiggins,: "I (Lee) took up the land in the year of 1889 and began building fence on it. Which was three years before the land was surveyed by the Government. At which time I was a bachelor and remained so until 1892. In which year I was married and built a house on the land and brought my wife here in January of 1893."

Lee Wiggins was thirty-seven years old when he married Emma Graves Johnson, (the above mentioned wife). She was a widow with a young daughter, Kate. Emma and Kate had come to the Pahsimeroi Valley in 1891 with her father, Cinncinatus Graves and her sister, Rose Graves. They had come to join her brother, Charles Baker Graves, on his homestead near Goldburg at Graves Springs. They traveled by team and wagon. Kate was seven years old when she arrived in Pahsimeroi. She was schooled in the Valley and lived with her parents until she was married.

The original homestead was one hundred and sixty acres in the valley center, straddling Spring Creek.

Lee Wiggins & The Martiny Homestead

This creek was a very important part of the homestead. A smokehouse and blacksmith shop were built close to its banks to provide necessary water. Corrals and barns were nearby, with lots and pens leading to water holes for the livestock. Springs fed the creek and kept it from freezing over in all but one or two very severe winters. Lee put in an extensive irrigation system with ditches leading to pastures and hay fields over most of the ranch. Old photographs show the horse drawn haying equipment working in the fields. The hay that was still standing is over the horses' heads.

Lee and Emma planted fruit trees, added on to the homestead house, built a cellar, an icehouse and other outbuildings for chickens, pigs and of course the horses and cattle. Lee liked good horses and was especially proud of his favorites. Lee also ran a pack string. He packed supplies by mule train into different mines in the Custer Mining District: the Grey Hound, Custer, Yellow Jacket and Thunder Mountain. Emma and Kate milked cows and made butter which Lee packed into the mines and sold.

Lee Wiggins was born in 1855 and died in 1939. Emma was born December 29, 1854 and died on December 11, 1926. Both are buried in the May cemetery.

—Linda Martiny

Oliver & Kate Johnson Wiggins Martiny

The envelope read: "From: Dr. J. W. Lynn, Graz, Austria, Europe. To: Mr. & Mrs. Oliver Martiny, May Post Office, May, Idaho, USA, North America." The inside was dated December 3, 1913 and read as follows: "Dear Friends, It is with pleasure that I noted in the *Silver Messenger* an account of your marriage. I heartily congratulate you both and hope

that you may have a long, prosperous and happy life. Remember us kindly to our many Pahsimeroi friends and be sure and don't forget the Wiggins' all of them."

With well-wishes from friends and neighbors, Oliver P. Martiny and Kate Johnson Wiggins began their married life on November 15, 1913. It was Oliver's thirty-first birthday.

Oliver Martiny came to the Pahsimeroi Valley in 1910 from Big Rapids, Michigan. He was the water master for two years until his marriage to Kate. After which, there wasn't time for an outside job.

They made their first home some distance from the homestead of Kates' parents, Lee and Emma Wiggings. Their first house is still standing although it has been moved from its original location known as the "Hooper Eighty". They lived there until they purchased the ranch from Lee and Emma in 1915.

Kate and OLiver worked hard at ranching and built a herd of registered shorthorn cattle. The diaries show the daily activities—"plowed, cleaned ditch, built fence, planted grain, hayed, shocked grain, built gates, got ice, Beauty caved," and so on over the years.

On June 11, 1919 their only child, P. Gilman Martiny, was born. On January 29, 1933, Oliver passed away at the age of fifty-one. Gilman was only thirteen years old when his father died. Kate passed away in 1964. Both Kate and Oliver are buried in the May cemetery.

—Linda Martiny

Kate Martiny & Lee & Emma Wiggins

Gilman & Grace Uhlenbusch Martiny

Young Gilman Martiny and his very determined mother, Kate, ran the Martiny Ranch alone after the untimely death of his father, Oliver. Like his grandfather, Lee, Gilman liked good horses and became adept at working with them. Before World War II, he pursued a rodeo career. He belonged to the Cowboy Turtle Association which was the forerunner of today's Professional Rodeo Cowboy Association.

After the war started, Gilman found himself on Midway Island for eighteen months and Johnson Island for four months. Following World War II he was badly injured by a saddle bronc.

In 1948 Gilman married Grace Uhlenbusch. They returned to the ranch in 1949. Grace, being a city girl, soon learned about livestock and haying equipment.

Grace and Gilman raised four children, Linda, Peggy, Jim and Virginia.

Linda, along with her husband Mike Donnely and son, Gilman, operate a small ranch near Concrete, Washington. They raise registered suffolk sheep. Mike works for the Puget Power Company and Linda designs houses. Their son, Gilman, is studying architecture at Washington State University.

Peggy, after graduating from Boise State University in 1973, worked as a guard at the Idaho State Penitentiary. She was the second woman ever hired for that position. Peggy, then, joined the Army as a second Lieutenant. While still in the service, she received her masters at American Technological University, located in Kileen, Texas. Peggy married Major Burleigh Curtis in 1981. They spent nearly five years in Germany on tour. Peggy and Burleigh have one son, Justin. They are presently stationed at the Pentagon in Washington D.C. where Peggy was commissioned Lieutenant Colonel on May 1, 1992.

Jim Martiny, along with his wife Lisa Wilson Martiny and their two sons, Tom and Austin, joined Grace and Gilman in the ranching business. Jim is an Idaho State Brand Inspector. In 1991, they purchased the Bruggenkamp Ranch that is adjacent to the original Martiny homestead.

Virginia Martiny graduated from Boise State University in 1980. She worked at Cyprus Thompson Creek Mining Operations near Challis, Idaho for seven years driving trucks. Virginia is presently working on a fishing boat on the Bering Sea out of Dutch Harbor. When Virginia is not on the boat, she can be found back in Pahsimeroi Valley, working on her house that she is building on some original Martiny homestead ground.

—Linda Martiny

Roscoe & Victoria Hamilton

Around the year 1881, a young man heeding the call of Horace Greeley "Go West Young Man", set out from Novia Scotia. At the age of eighteen, adventure knew no bounds and the rumors of gold and free land were very enticing.

Roscoe Hamilton was the son of a strict Protestant Irish family by the name of William and Martha Ryan Hamilton. William lived in Brookfield Nova Scotia where he worked as a blacksmith.

William's family migrated from Province Armagh, Ireland in 1771 to Nova Scotia. William married Martha Ryan and according to Novia Scotia census, they had four sons and five daughters. Roscoe, second of the sons, did not take to the strict religious influence and struck out to go west.

There was a steady stream of men heeding Horace Greeley, and Roscoe joined the flow. Little is known about his journey, but he ended up in Butte, Montana. Following in his father's footsteps, Roscoe pursued the blacksmith trade and he worked with a group of woodcutters supplying timbers for the mines until 1883. Still moving westward, he went into the Horse Prairie area around the town of Bannock. Here he worked again as a blacksmith and cowboy on the ranches in that area.

The Leesburg area was sending out vibrations and as Bannock was the dropping off place, again Roscoe acquired a job there, working as a blacksmith building farm equipment for the Indians. It is said that he worked there for seven years. He left there due to an upheaval in the internal workings of the agency. Gathering what few belongings he had, Roscoe headed up Eight Mile Creek into the Pahsimeroi Valley. Again working at his known trade of blacksmithing and ranch work, he joined the work force in the valley.

In 1892, Roscoe tired of working for others and purchased a ranch that was later to be known as the Hamilton Ranch. He sold that ranch and moved about the valley leasing and working for other ranchers and then went to Challis where he stayed for two years. Roscoe met Victoria Jensen, who had come to Idaho with her parents from Utah and they were married on December 23, 1896 at the Jensen's Ranch.

There must have been a drawing that brought Roscoe back to the Pahsimeroi Valley, as he and his bride returned to buy back the ranch.

Roscoe was a staunch Republican and served as County Committeeman for many years. He was a member of the newly formed State and National Cattleman's Association and was an organizing member of the Sulfur Creek Cattlemen's Association.

The Hamilton ranch consisted of two hundred and forty acres and lay about five miles from the mouth of the Pahsimeroi River. The river ran the full length of the ranch and water from it irrigated the fertile fields of the ranch. On this ranch Roscoe raised Hereford cattle and well bred horses.

Roscoe Hamilton & Son Ray

Four sons were to be born to this couple, William, Jess, Merle and Ray in that order. Roscoe raised these boys with an iron hand and they were taught the ranching trade and worked for many years on the ranch with their father.

Roscoe died on September 24, 1935 at the age of 72. He had an impact on the settling of the Valley and would surely leave an impression on all who knew him.

—Rose Johnson

Victoria & Jess Hamilton

In the history of the Pahsimeroi, there has to be a place for the Hamilton Ranch. After the passing of Roscoe, Anna Victoria continued on with the pioneer spirit that brought both Roscoe and Vic to the valley.

Victoria was born Aug 11, 1874 and came to the land of gold and silver. As hard times partook the family, she went out into the work force to keep the wolf away from her family's door. She was an accomplished cook and immaculate house keeper. During a period of employment with the McGovern's in the Pahsimeroi Valley, she met Roscoe who was working at the same ranch. They were to be married on Christmas day, 1895 at the home of her parents.

Victoria with Roscoe returned to the Pahsimeroi Valley and bought the original Hamilton Ranch and made her home there for the entire days of her life.

One week of each month, she would hitch up her buggy and drive the twenty miles over the old wagon road to Challis for her groceries and spend a night with her sisters who lived in that city. These records are substantiated in the issues of the local newspaper. Victoria's home and ranch was always a haven to any down trodden cowboy, trapper or ranch hand. No one was ever turned away from her table.

Victoria Hamilton

Living with Victoria, was her son Jesse who had never married and he was the overseer of the ranch. For a period in the history of the valley, Jess ran a garage in the town of May and ran a truck line from Challis, delivering supplies into the valley. He also cut timbers for the Ima Mine which was located up the valley from May at Patterson. He should be remembered as a man who loved his family and always had time to spend with his nieces and nephews. Jess enjoyed the friendship of his neighbors and would be found riding his old black horse about his fields, with a shovel over his shoulder or visiting at the home of nearby ranches. He loved to dance and always found his way to the May Grange Hall when ever there was a dance.

Victoria remained on the ranch, living the same day to day life in the dirt-roofed house that Roscoe had built for her when she had first moved to the valley. She always quoted that it's "an old house with a thatch and sod roof, but it doesn't leak, which is more than you can say for some of the newer homes".

Her son Jess passed away February 2, 1968 leaving Victoria to continue on with the help of Ray and Merle. Another son, Bill, had returned to the ranch also and had also died there on June 29, 1959. Victoria remained on the ranch until age and ill health over took her and she moved to Merle's home which joined the Hamilton Ranch. Victoria passed away on February 11, 1970 and was laid to rest in Challis, Idaho. The dignity that she lived with in her sod-roofed little house on the Pahsimeroi River had to be a testimonial to her family. Her pioneer spirit was carried with grace and love to all that she touched.

—Rose Johnson

Merle Leroy Hamilton

Another legacy to the Hamilton heritage was Merle Leroy Hamilton, better known as "Ben". He was nicknamed this from a man who lived in the valley by the name of Ben Burgess. Burgess was Ben's cowboy idol. Little is known of Mr. Burgess other than he was another cowboy who hung out at the Hamilton Ranch.

Ben Hamilton was a rancher and cowboy. He lived his entire life doing this. His ability with horses was uncanny. Many cowboys maintained that, "they never had a good horse after he quit training horses".

Merle Leroy was born March 17, 1901 in the sod roofed house on the Hamilton ranch with only the help of a midwife. He was to spend the entire days

Ben & Milla Hamilton

of his life in that valley, only leaving for brief periods of time. When he was nineteen years old, he accompanied a load of cattle on the freight train to San Francisco. But, he came back on that same train.

Ben worked on his father's ranch for a time and then he acquired some land that joined his fathers place. Ben and his brothers broke wild horses and sold them to neighboring ranchers. He was a quiet man and he was never known to mistreat an animal.

Merle married Milla Dowton on November 12, 1926. They made their home on the acreage next to his father's ranch. Here they built a three room log cabin. Merle worked on his land and also helped his father and father-in-law. He and a friend, Alvin Ellis, put together a rodeo string and went about the area putting on rodeos and exhibition riding.

Ben and Milla raised five children, Viola, born in 1928, Burl who was born in 1931, Bill who was born in 1932, Nolan who was born in 1934 and Rose who was born in 1936. All of these children were educated at Ellis School and Challis High School, with two going on to college at Alvion Normal School and Idaho State University. Ben served on the District 181 school board for fourteen years and helped to establish the Ellis School. As the rural schools were phased out, through consolidation, in 1945, he remained on the board to continue with his duties in the Challis system.

The ranching tradition was in his blood and he raised fine horses and cattle. To better his herd of horses, he became involved in a government program called the U.S. Remount service. Ben acquired his stallions through this program, the first to be a fine thoroughbred horse, Elenglock. These stallions were used at a price of $25.00 a service to other ranchers. After Elenglock, came Carneval, another thoroughbred that had been brought to the U.S. from Germany after the occupation of Germany by the U.S. Army following World War II. The Remount Service was disbanded and Merle purchased his horse from the service for $250.00 in 1949. Carneval was to remain on the ranch until he broke his shoulder and had to be put down.

In 1941, Merle and Milla bought more land and increased their ranch. In 1946, Milla's mother died, leaving her another home that joined their ranch and thirty acres. The family moved to that house which was a two story house with five rooms. They lived on this ranch until 1976, when due to ill health, Merle could no longer do the work. One son, Nolan, had been with them for several years but had moved to Montana with his family.

Ben and Milla moved to Challis Creek on a one hundred acre, pasture ranch that they had acquired in 1951. They lived there until Ben passed away from heart failure. Milla continued to live there until March 8, 1990 when she passed away in Salmon after being confined to a rest home. She had contracted diabetes.

Ben and Milla were people of the land and helped to make the Pahsimeroi Valley a good place to live and shared many good times with their neighbors. They were always willing to help in times of need and their lives were based on these principals. They will be remembered as true pioneers of the Pahsimeroi Valley.

—Rose Johnson

Bill & Ray Hamilton

The Hamilton family history would not be complete if the two brothers, Bill and Ray, were left out. Bill was the oldest and Ray was the youngest of the four Hamilton boys.

Bill Helena Hamilton was born January 12, 1897, the son of Roscoe and Victoria Hamilton. He was taken to Pahsimeroi at an early age. He attended school at Ellis and May but never went beyond the eighth grade. Bill received the rest of his schooling from the "school of hard knocks" as he made his living as a cowboy. He had a reputation of being "as good a bronc rider as there was" and had a definite ability with a rawhide riata.

Ben had a rodeo contracting business. Many times Bill would have to fill in for the clown act and always found humor in pleasing a crowd. His ability to ride two horses "Roman style" along with Ben, thrilled many a rodeo crowd.

Bill left the valley in 1938 to become the foreman of the Rocky Mountain Dude Ranch in Stanley. He stayed there until 1947. He always had the ability to make people feel at home in the west and entertain the dudes at the ranch. It is said that he knew every

Bill H. Hamilton

trail that led into the Sawtooths. After working at the Rocky Mountain Ranch, Bill was invited to pursue his gallant profession among the rich and famous. He became the head packer and guide for the Sun Valley Lodge. It is not known who holds the reputation of the first guides in Idaho, but it is sure that Bill's name would be among the first.

He was to guide such famous names as Ernest Hemingway, Zane Grey, Taylor Williams. Lloyd Arnold in his book "High on the Wild with Hemingway", spoke of Bill Hamilton. He could blow an elk bugle made of a hollow stick to make your nape hairs stand on end.

Bill roamed about the country as a cowhand did in those days, but he always called the Pahsimeroi Valley home. His mother's ranch on the river was the only home he knew, as he had never married or settled down to one place of his own. After a number of years, Bill returned to the valley and hired on as the Morgan Creek Cattle Association rider. He spent many long days taking care of the cattle that came out of the Pahsimeroi on to the Morgan Creek range. He worked this job for about three years and then moved back into the valley to ride for the Sulfur Creek Cattle Association. He was always ready to guide someone into the mountains and spent one summer packing a U.S. Geodetic Survey crew into the high country.

Bill passed away on June 29, 1959 at the ranch house on the Pahsimeroi River. He lived a hard-ridden life of a Pahsimeroi Cowboy and was to be remembered by all those that knew him as just that, a cowboy.

Bill's brother Ray came and went from the valley. At one time he lived on the Little Morgan Creek with his wife, Ina and children, Romona and Tom. He too, was a guide and rubbed elbows with Hemingway and put him up in the bunkhouse on the Morgan Creek Place.

Ray was born Oct 12, 1906 the youngest son of Roscoe and Victoria Hamilton. He was born at 12 Mile Creek, it is surmised that his mother never made it to Salmon to the hospital. He and his brother chased horses in the Pahsimeroi. He, also spent his younger days in the valley learning the ways of a cowboy.

He went into the timber business for several years. But, he finally turned back to his old heritage and left the area for Jackson, Wyoming to cowboy and guide. In his later years, he traveled to Arizona to work on different dude ranches and teach children to ride. He came back to the Pahsimeroi after his mother passed away to help run the Hamilton Ranch. The ranch was divided between him and Ben. He was the last Hamilton to live on the original homestead. Ray passed away on December 18, 1982, at his daughter's home in Tumacacori, Ariz. He carried his profession proudly, being one of the last of the Pahsimeroi Hamilton cowboys.

—Rose Johnson

Philip R. & Laura Tanner Miller

Philip R. Miller was born in Germany in 1850. At the age of eight he came to America and settled in Iowa with his family. They later moved to Kansas. In 1878, he married Laura Tanner. Together, in 1896 they loaded up their wagons, horses, and furniture on the local train and started the long trip west to Idaho. Their final destination was a small town in the Pahsimeroi Valley called Patterson. After many years of hard work on his homestead, Philip passed away in 1908.

This obituary appeared in the local paper: "Our entire valley was surprised and grief stricken last week on hearing that our friend and neighbor Mr. Miller passed away in the afternoon of March 19th, 1908. Deceased had been complaining most of the winter but no one believed it was any more than the grippe symptoms complained of by most every one. During the last ten days, his spine was effected which caused death. Although skilled medical aid and excellent care was given, the black band could not be stayed.

Mr. Miller was born in Germany on September 15th, 1850. When eight years old his parents came to America and settled in Iowa. Here Philip grew to manhood. He assisted his father Erhard Miller in improving a farm and remained at home until twenty four years of age. In 1878, Mr. Miller married Miss Laura Tanner and with his bride, lived a short time in Pawnee County, Nebraska. From there he moved to Marshall county which is one of the richest localities of Kansas. Here he and his family lived on a farm from 1880 to 1896 when he came to Idaho.

He leaves a wife and five children to morn his loss, two daughters, and three sons; Mrs. Jackson Grubb of May, Mrs. Joseph Gallagher, of Weiser, and Edward, William and George who are with their mother at her home on Patterson Creek.

By his manly appearance, kind and cheerful expression Mr. Miller made friends with all who met him. We all remember him by his sterling qualities of integrity, honesty and kind heartedness. He took great pride in his chosen calling, farming which he pursued through life. He accumulated sufficient worldly goods to support his loving wife comfortably through the afternoon of her life.

Mr. Miller loved music, his favorite instrument being the cornet which he played with great skill. Remains were interred at the May cemetery on Saturday, March 21. Reverend Hoar of Challis delivered a very appropriate sermon, ceremonies were under the auspices of kind neighbors and loving relatives. We all realize Pahsimeroi has lost one of its nobelist characters, one of its large souls, one of its best citizens. He died as he lived, brave, fearless, confident.

We can say nothing that will add to or detract from the glory of his life. With the cold earth we entombed the weakness of the race with the lovely wreath placed on the mound we symbolize, love, charity, good will and human kindness.

The bereaved family have the heartfelt sympathy of the entire valley". Signed: A neighbor . . . . . .

—Lisa Annette Chamberlain

Philip & Laura Tanner Miller

Edward Miller

Edward R. & Leora Wells Miller

Edward R. Miller was Philip and Laura's oldest son. At the age of fourteen, he left Kansas to work on the railroad in Dubois and Pocatello. Later, he came to the Pahsimeroi Valley to help his mother and his three brothers, Edward, William and George on the ranch.

During World War I, times were tough and Edward started working at the Ima Mine in Patterson, as well as his father's ranch.

In 1911 he married Leora Wells. Leora was born in Nashville, Tennessee, on January 2, 1887. She was the daughter of Rufus and Malinda Wells. Most of her childhood was spent in Arkansas. At the age of 18 she moved with her family to the Pahsimeroi Valley where her father took up ranching.

In the years to come, Edward and Leora raised four sons; Philip, Joe, Jack, and Edward. On June 25, 1940, Edward passed away. Leora lived until 1963. Both of them are buried in the May cemetery.

—Lisa Annette Chamberlain

Philip R. & Chelda Lish Miller

Philip R. Miller was born in 1913 on the ranch which he still lives on today. He is the son of Edward and Leora Miller. In 1934, he graduated from Challis High School with twelve other class mates. He then went to work for the Ima Mine in Patterson and was an employee for eleven years, five of which he was mill foeman. In 1941 he took over the ranch and married Chelda Mae Lish on October 22, 1942. They later expanded the ranch by purchasing adjacent properties from Bill Miller and Bert Bean.

Chelda Lish was born on April 23, 1920 the daughter of Iris and Everett Lish. She attended school at the Big Creek School and later her family moved to Salmon, Idaho where Chelda continued her education. After Chelda married Philip, she returned to Patterson to live on Philip's ranch. She cooked at the boarding house at the Ima Mine for several years. Chelda is fondly remembered by a handful of children, that were fortunate enough to have her for their cook at the Patterson Elementary School. She made them special treats, held them on her knee, comforted them when hurt and always cheered them with her warm smile and a homemade lunch.

Chelda and Philip are the parents of three children. Their first daughter, Phyllis Marie Miller, was born on April 4, 1944. In 1966 she married Thomas Allen and had two sons, Philip Boon and Curtis Lee Allen. Phyllis and her family now live in Walla Walla, Washington.

On October 19, 1946 they had their second daughter, JoAnn. She married Gary Chamberland and they started their own ranch in Challis, Idaho. Joann and Gary are the parents James Brian and Lisa Annette Chamberlain. Joan later married Al Ponton and now lives in Hamilton, Montana.

On March 24, 1956 their only son, George, was born. Due to Philip's health, George has now taken over the ranch. He has modernized the ranch a great deal by converting the ditch irrigation system into a more efficient sprinkler system. George enjoys ranching and is always looking for new ways to improve it. He has served on such boards as the Wool Pool Board and the Weed Advisory Board.

Philip played an active role in the community by serving on the School Board for eleven years and Salmon River Electric Board for four years. Philip and Chelda are still ranching on the four generation Miller Ranch.

—Lisa Annette Chamberlain

Philip & Chelda Miller and son George

John & Mary Wallace Johnson

John Johnson was born in 1860 in Kentucky. He came to Idaho in 1881 with Lee Womack and worked in several mines in this area. He met Mary Kathryn Wallace in the Challis area. She was born in 1867 in New Orleans, Louisiana and had traveled west with the Halloran family. John and Mary Kathryn were married October 24, 1901. He was the Assessor of Custer County at that time.

They decided to go to the Pahsimeroi Valley in 1902 where they took up three hundred and twenty acres, called the Old Klum Place. The house that they lived in had been moved from the Patterson Mine after it had closed. This place was later owned by Kelleys for many years.

Their daughters, Laura and Emma Lou were born at the ranch and spent early years growing up there. A son, John Wallace, was born in Mackay, Idaho.

Laura married Fay Larter of Chilly, Idaho. They had two daughters, Ella Kathryn and Merlyn. Laura Johnson Larter died in 1930 of a heart attack. Little Ella Kathryn Larter died in 1935 with appendicitis. Merlyn lived with her grandparents and her aunts, Emma Lou Popejoy and later in Mackay with Louella Larter Greene. Merlyn married Hugh Lambeht, has a family of six children, and is presently living in San Antonio, Texas. Emma Lou married John Popjoy and had a son, Johnny, who presently lives in Rosamond, California. John Wallace never married, but died in 1964 and is buried in Hawthorne, Nevada. The Johnsons were among some of the first settlers in the valley. Mr. Johnson was County Commissioner, serving from 1922 to 1938, when he died. They had moved to Challis on the Old Keyser Ranch shortly before his death. Mrs. Johnson moved back to May to live with her daughter, Emma Lou and family until her death in 1942. The Johnson's, Faye and Laura Larter, along with their daughter, Ella Kathryn are all buried in the Mackay cemetery. Emma Lou moved to California in March, 1957. She now resides in Hemey, California with her husband, John Geis. They are retired, but try to get back each year for fishing and vacationing in Idaho.

—Betty Whitworth

Mark L. Howe

Mark L. Howe moved from San Jose, California to Idaho in 1910. Mark was twenty two years old, serving on the California National Guard and employed with the Southern Pacific Railroad as a surveyor.

Mark and his mother, Milla Howe, received correspondence from Mark's sister, Olive Hesner who had migrated out of California after the San Francisco Earthquake. She had settled in the Pahsimeroi Valley and felt that there was opportunity there for all of her family.

Mark was a scholar and spent his idle time reading and educating himself which was to qualify him for a job with the Fifth Division. He was trained to serve as a guardsman to be called for what ever emergency the commander in chief or governor would declare.

In 1906 California was rocked with an earthquake which left San Francisco in ruins. Mark was called to immediate duty and was to witness many tragic scenes. The National Guard was used to stop the looting and help to restore facilities in the city.

After communication with Dewey and Olive Hesner, Mark and his mother decided to leave California and head for Idaho. Arriving in Idaho, Mark and Milla each took up one hundred and sixty acre homesteads and began to farm. This property laid along the Sulfur Creek in the Pahsimeroi Valley.

Mark found employment with the valley telephone system which was built in the early 1900's. This phone system went by the wayside after several years. Then there was a span of approximately thirty years before another was built.

Mark was very well-read and knew about measuring water, surveying land, repairing small engines and was a general handy man. For many years he served as the water master for the valley.

There were few social or fraternal organizations in the valley. Mark and Dewey saw the need for a Grange Organization, where the up-to-date marketing and political information could be obtained. They became charter members of the Pahsimeroi Grange.

In 1929, Mark sold his acreage and bought the Mead ranch which was his home until the time of his death. Mark was a great reader and had subscriptions to many magazine. It was said that if you needed information on some agricultural or mechanical subject, give Mark some time and he would rummage through his many books and come up with some article on the subject. Mark also had a love for guns. He was a lifetime member of the National Rifle Association and probably had every magazine ever sent to him.

Living in the remote valley, Mark circulated around the valley, helping out where ever he could. For several years he operated a thrashing machine and moved from one ranch to another harvesting grain. He enjoyed this time of year as he could visit and help out while he was going about his work.

Mark L. Howe passed away on November 9, 1965, at his little log cabin on the ranch. It had been his home for many years. Mark had never married, but was family to nearly every resident in the Pahsimeroi Valley. He was always welcome at their tables and was always ready to repair an old Maytag or survey a ditch or tell a good story. Those that knew him, to this day will quote from Mark and his ready humor and anecdotes.

—Rose Johnson

Walter & Lillian Dowton

Walter and Lillian Dowton moved from the green valleys and sandy beaches of Southern California to the sagebrush and grassy slopes of the Pahsimeroi Valley. It is said that Walter came to visit his brother-in-law, Mark Howe, and was so taken with the grassy prairies and large herds of cattle and sheep, that he decided to relocate there.

Mr. Dowton returned to California and loaded his belongings and family onto a train bound for Mackay, Idaho, which was the closest stop to the Pahsimeroi Valley. Walter had been a rural mailman in the Montery, Carmel area for many years. He delivered his mail by horse and buggy. His four children had been raised by the ocean, so it was a traumatic change for them.

The Dowtons acquired a ranch about five miles up the valley that had been homesteaded by John Short. John had lost his two sons on the same day and laid them to rest in the May Cemetery. He had sold his ranch to the Mulvaneys and left the valley.

The ranch was located on the Pahsimeroi River near Lawson Creek Bar. Dowtons put together a band of sheep and begin their life in the valley, in the year 1918. The children of Walter and Lillian were Milton, Sydney, Milla and Viola.

Milton and Syd were out of school and Milla had just graduated from the eighth grade at the Los Gatos Grammer School. Viola was still in grade school. They were uprooted from their urban life to be a part of the migrant move to Idaho. To help their parents make a go of the ranch, they all became ranch hands.

Milton went to the Birch Creek area to herd the sheep which was many miles from the ranch. He was killed there in August of 1923. The exact date is not known because it was several days before his body was found. The cause of death was never determined, but it was surmised that he had been dragged by a horse that he was unhobbling and the

rope became wrapped around his arm. The family suppressed their sorrow and went on to work hard and make a prosperous enterprise of their ranch. But again tragedy struck when Walter died suddenly while stacking hay on September 29, 1924 at the early age of 54.

Lillian was left to run the large ranch with the help of her children Syd, Milla and Viola. They changed the sheep operation to cattle but kept a few sheep. They learned to ride horses, cut wood, till the soil and harvest the crops. The children discontinued their schooling but Lillian helped them continue on with their education. Syd played the violin, Milla played the piano and Viola played the drums. Their talents brought many a Saturday night dance to the valley. These were held in the school houses and the Grange Hall. Lillian became a member of the Pahsimeroi Grange as did Syd and Milla.

Milla married Merle Hamilton in 1926 and moved to a nearby ranch. Viola married Lynn Wilson in 1933 and Syd married Clara Bernard in 1940. They all continued to live in the valley. Syd stayed on the home ranch to work with his mother and raise his family there. Eventually Lillian moved to Salmon, Idaho in 1942, and turned the responsibility of the ranch over to Syd. He later purchased the ranch from her.

As there was no high school in the valley, Milla's two oldest children Viola and Burl went to board with Lillian and attend high school in Salmon. Viola stayed her entire high school years with Lillian and graduated from Salmon High School. Burl left Salmon to board out in Challis to continue his education.

In 1945, Mrs. Dowton became ill and it was suspected that she may have suffered a stroke. In May of 1946 she moved from Salmon and went to live with her daughter Viola, who had moved to Challis. Lillian passed away on August 30, 1946.

Lillian was a faithful member of the Rebekah Lodge for over forty years and an organizer of the Pahsimeroi Grange.

—Rose Johnson

Mrs. Lillian Dowton

Frank & Estelle Swauger

John W. Swauger, Franks father, was born in Carson City, Nevada on September 6, 1840. John's parents were of German descent and had traveled around the Horn to California and then into Nevada. In 1884, John W. Swauger was married to Cecelia M. Huber, (Frank's mother) who was born September 21, 1868 at Nauvo, Illinois, the daughter of Mr. and Mrs. Martin Huber. Cecelia's parents had moved west while she was still a baby. John and Cecelia were the parents of five children; Floyd, Frank, Amanda, Lois and Orla.

In 1888, the Swaugers moved to the Lost River Valley. John Swauger was a saddle maker by trade and also a remarkable toolmaker. Then later, he came to be one of the most successful stockmen of the area. He raised cattle on Cedar Creek and later converted to sheep, shipping twenty-three cars of sheep to Omaha in 1923. He later bought $18,000 worth of holstein cattle from Wisconsin. This investment made the Swaugers the largest dairymen in Idaho in 1927.

The climate and feed improved the milk production twenty percent over what it was on their native fields. They produced nearly a million pounds of milk that they sold to the Kraft Cheese Company at Pocatello. Later the Swauger family operated their own cheese factory at the Summit Ranch at the head of the Pahsimeroi Valley. The plant also included a sawmill where the boxes for packaging and shipping the cheese were made. The dairy operation maintained a complete layout, depending on no outside unit for success - except Kraft for a market. They had a summer operation at the mouth of Dry Creek. The old buildings and vat are still visible.

Mr. Swauger had hired John Augustein and his brother. They were natives of Switzerland and expert cheese makers. Their knowledge helped to make this venture an immediate success. They also had a large hog farm so that there would be no waste from the dairy.

His sons, Floyd, Frank and Orla took over the vast operations in 1920 and in the 1930's each family sold out and went their separate ways.

Frank Swauger married Estelle Pence on October 29, 1916. Her parents were also early pioneers. Her mother was (Cassie) Katherine Bradshaw whose family settled in the Lost River Valley. Her father, Jim Pence, had come from Indiana to work for a brother. Frank and Stella made their home in the Pahsimeroi Valley until the 1940's. They had one son, John Robert, who attended schools at Goldburg and Mackay High School. Frank and Stella moved to Salmon after selling out their property in Pahsimeroi, until Frank passed away in Salmon on April 22, 1959.

Estelle Swauger was the postmaster at Goldberg

around the year 1938. It was said of Stella that she had fiery red hair and a temper to match. She was a very good-looking woman and it was rumored that she had won a grand piano at one time in a beauty contest. Her husband Frank was also a very handsome man. He ran the Goldburg Ranch and Stella cooked three meals a day for twenty seven hands. In later years they lived in Salmon in the house now occupied by "Hospice". Their son Johnny Swauger ran the service grocery. He now lives in Phoenix. Mrs. Swauger was active in the garden club and drove her 1956 station wagon occasionally. When she left Salmon it only had about five thousand miles on it - all of them fast!

—Betty Whitworth

Ethel May Jones Stoddard Routh

Ethel May Homes married Allen Stoddard. Allen was a carpenter, musician and farmer. They had four children, Wiley, Frank, Helen and William (Babe) Stoddard. They farmed and worked at Leslie for many years but were later divorced.

Ethel was a spunky, industrious, adventuresome person and in 1929, she decided to pioneer on her own. She purchased a ranch in the Pahsimeroi Valley just below May, Idaho. Her assets were her family, lots of determination, and thirty head of milk cows, which they drove over the Double Springs pass in Pahsimeroi. She made an agreement with Edgar Gilbert, who later married her daughter Helen, that if he would come with her and work until things got better economically, he would have a third interest in their ranch operations.

For the next twenty two years everyone worked hard milking cows, acquiring range cattle, chickens, pigs, and putting up hay on shares. Their holdings grew to include several ranches and approximately nine hundred head of cattle in 1951, when they sold out to the Whitworth Brothers.

Ethel Stoddard married Peter P. Routh, who had been born in Prescott, Arizona on March 18, 1886. He passed away on May 17, 1969 at Salmon. Pete and Ethel purchased a cafe at Northfork, Idaho when they left Pahsimeroi but later retired and lived in Salmon, Idaho until their deaths. Ethel died on April 16, 1975 at Salmon.

Ed Gilbert and Helen had one daughter, Helen B. Goodson, who now resides in Boise, Idaho with her family. Ed and Helen retired and lived in Salmon until they died.

Ethel Routh and her whole family were involved with the community affairs of Pahsimeroi Valley. They were strong supporters of the Pahsimeroi Grange, the May Church, the Ladies Aid and the Pahsimeroi Cattle Association.

—Betty Whitworth

Henry & Mary Spanbouer Bruggenkamp

Henry Bruggenkamp was born in January of 1879, in Breda, Iowa. As a young man he worked with a threshing crew in the mid-west. He moved to Idaho around 1905. Henry married Mary Spanbouer in Blackfoot, in 1910. They homesteaded in Aberdeen, Idaho. After several years they moved to Blackfoot.

Henry and Mary were the parents of five children, Herman, Teresa, Mary, John, Lenella. The kids remember driving horse and buggy or horseback, seven miles to school in Blackfoot.

Henry Bruggenkamp & his mule teams

Henry sold the farm in 1936 and bought a cattle ranch in the Pahsimeroi Valley in 1937. He raised mules and did all his work with horses and mules and even rode a mule. When he had a mule broke well enough to work, he would trade it for a couple of unbroken mules. In training the mules, he had lots of runaways. In 1947 Henry sold the ranch to his son John. Henry's wife, Mary died in Feb. 1948. Henry then remarried to Georgina Strang. They lived in Aberdeen, Idaho until Henrys death in 1962.

—Phyllis Bruggenkamp

John & Phyllis Bruggenkamp

"It was Love." So says Phyllis Bruggenkamp, wife of John Bruggenkamp, when asked what prompted a city-bred girl from Stockton, California to pull up stakes and set up housekeeping in a two-room log cabin in the Pahsimeroi Valley. It must have been love, because thirty-four years later she's still here.

But now the time has come to once again pack up house and husband and move on to a new chapter. For John and Phyllis it's back to the city, Salmon, Idaho, that is a far cry from Stockton, California, but a city never the less.

In their thirty four years in the Pahsimeroi Valley John and Phyllis have seen a lot of changes. Those that most immediately come to mind for Phyllis are the modern conveniences she took for granted back in California like electricity, telephones, and indoor plumbing.

"I'll tell you, coming out of the city, it was sure hard to get use to those outhouses and those old water buckets. We were still pioneers out here", she says. "Times were tough here on the ranches. It seemed like it was a different world. I had to change my way of living entirely."

Phyllis chuckles to herself as she recalls her first attempts at cooking on a wood stove, "I'd forget to put the wood in, and then I'd have to run across the yard with my little pot of potatoes and put them on my mother-in-law's stove so they'd be ready when John came in at noon for dinner.

She learned fast, though, with the help of John's mother, Mary, and his sister.

"I kept track, and I put up over four hundred jars of food that first year," she recalls. "Jelly, applesauce, and vegetables from my first garden.

John's mother died in 1948 and John and Phyllis moved into the four-bedroom frame house, trading places with John's father Henry, who took up residence in the log bunkhouse. It was this house that became home for John and Phyllis and their four children Mary, Kathy, Barbara and Johnnie for the duration of their lives in the Pahsimeroi.

That year, 1948, brought another change to the Bruggenkamp family life: indoor plumbing. No more

John & Phyllis Bruggenkamp

trips to the outhouse or showers in the old smokehouse that John had converted into a shower room with a tub supported high up on an outside wall where it could be filled with water in the morning to catch the heat of the sun during the day. A hose led from the tub through a hole in the wall to the inside of the smokehouse. It was an early-day "solar" shower!

Unfortunately, not long after the indoor bathroom was finished, John and Phyllis traveled to California and returned to find that a bitter cold spell had rendered their 20th century bathroom inoperable until spring. Back to the outhouse!

Life in the Pahsimeroi Valley has left a lot of fond memories with the Bruggenkamps that they'll take with them to their new life in Salmon. Their fondest memories are of the dances and get-togethers held through the years at the Grange Hall in the small valley community of May. "We used to go to dances at the Grange Hall and stay until dawn," Phyllis recalls, "We'd have big suppers in the back room, several tables would be filled."

John and Phyllis moved to Salmon in 1981. John passed away in March 1982. Phyllis still resides in Salmon. She is active in the Garden Club, the American Legion, the Eagles Lodge, the Catholic Ladies, and the Humane Society.

—Molly O'Leary

WHITCOMB, COWEN & CLARK
ATTORNEYS and COUNSELLORS AT LAW
Offices at Blackfoot and Mackay.

Everett & Eva Smith McGraw

Eva Smith was born in Salmon in 1913 where her parents had leased some land for farming. When they moved to 4 Mile Creek, she had to help with the milking of twenty five cows each morning before attending school. Since the family spoke only Serbian, (Yugoslavian) Eva, her brothers and sisters were taught English by Mary Abbott, daughter of E.K. Abbott, owner of the newspaper in Salmon. The family had no car so Eva had to walk the seven miles to Salmon to buy the groceries. One day, after she had bought these, she was walking up the road with the groceries and a fifty pound bag of flour when a young man in a car picked her up. When they reached her home, she thanked him and he asked if he could come calling. The young man was Everett Ellis McGraw who was working at the Goldstone Mine at the time. They were later married in Helena, Montana, on July 16, 1933. While on the way to Helena to be married, they had four flat tires on a dirt road near Armstead, Montana. In the early days, they use to ride horseback to dances in Salmon where they also attended many Barn Dances.

Eva came to May, Idaho in 1940 and worked on a ranch. Everett worked at the Ima Mine until it closed down in 1957. He passed away in 1978. Eva still lives in May, Idaho.

Eva was Postmaster for twenty three years with a starting wage of $3.40 a day. She was leave-replacement for ten years before she became Postmaster and also worked at the Ellis Post Office in 1943. When Georgia Scorsby Postmaster in Patterson, Idaho, had an appendicitis attack, Eva was her leave-replacement.

Everett & Eva McGraw - 1937

Eva and Everett had four children: Elmer, Evelyn, Everett and Ellen.

Elmer lives in Bend, Oregon. He has worked as a barker in a sawmill for thirty three years. Everett (Jack) lives in May, Idaho and runs the Valley Cafe and Bar. Before that, he was superintendent for the M.K. Construction Company at the Teton Dam and American Falls, Idaho. He has traveled to many of the states, including Texas and Florida. Ellen (Mrs. Giliam), is a telephone operator in Elko, Nevada.

Eva still resides in May, Idaho in the same house that was used for many years as the May Post Office.

—Eva McGraw

The Whitworth Brothers

George D. (Judd) and Clara Meese Whitworth moved from Lava Hot Springs to the Elkhorn Ranch at Chilly, Idaho in 1937. They brought with them their four sons, George, Bob, Jack and Herb. Their daughter, Mary, was married to Reed Berrett and lived at Roberts, Idaho.

When their father, Judd, died on October 19, 1943, the boys and their mother, Clara continued to operate the ranches. In order to expand enough to fit the needs of the growing families, in 1951 the Whitworth brothers purchased the properties of Ethel and Pete Routh and Helen and Ed Gilbert in the Pahsimeroi Valley.

George, along with his brother, Jack, Jack's wife Ema Lu, and their son, Judd, moved to their new home on April 1, of that year. Betty moved to the valley a month later and brought her and George's children, Kathleen, George Jr., Jeanne and Joanne.

George's other brother, Bob, came later and brought his wife, Jeraldine and their four children: Charlie, Gerald, Mary Ann (Blondie), and Maurine (Cissie). They were all very busy that first year trying to get the ranch business organized, the water going, the crops taken care of and the kids in school. They all became involved in the community and joined the Pahsimeroi Grange. The Whitworth Brothers ranched together until the partnership was dissolved in 1954. At that time George, Jack, and Bob began independent operations in the Pahsimeroi Valley and Herb, the youngest brother, remained at the Elkhorn Ranch at Chilly.

On June 1, 1956, George Jr., and Gerald were drowned when the dam at the Dry Creek Reservoir broke early that morning. The youths were camping below the dam where they were assisting Buddy Donahue and Ronald Hendershott in building drift fence. George's body was recovered about 5:30 a.m.

by Henry Rodarte, a sheepherder who had joined the search. Gerald's body was not recovered until later. The two cousins were buried at Mackay on June 5, 1956.

—Betty Whitworth

George & Betty Donahue Whitworth

Betty was born July 5, 1922, at Mackay, Idaho the daughter of Dennie V. and Ella Hunter Donahue. Dennie was in the livery and freighting business in Mackay. In the spring of 1926, Dennie subleased the Reed Ranch in the Pahsimeroi Valley, moving to the valley. They lived there until they moved back to Dickey, Idaho.

Betty attended school at Chilly, Barton Flat and Mackay; graduating from Mackay High School in 1939.

George and Betty were married on May, 5, 1939 at Salmon, Idaho. They lived in the Mackay area until 1951, when they moved to their new ranch in Pahsimeroi Valley. They had four children, George Jr., Kathleen, Jeane, and Joanne. George Jr. was drown in an accident on June 6, 1956.

Kathleen Whitworth married Emerson Lee (McGee) Latimer in Challis at St. Louise Catholic Church on March 29, 1958. They are ranchers in Pahsimeroi. They are the parents of Dennis, Bruce, Jack and Kathy Ann.

Dennis Lee married Laurie Eckman at Dillion, Montana. They have two daughters, Chaeney Lee and Kadie Claire. They are presently living and teaching at Troy, Montana.

Bruce lives in Boise and is not married. Jack married Allicyn Swigert from Challis. They presently live at Ellis and have two children Stephanie Allicyn and Drew Jack.

Kathy married John Piva of Challis. They are the parents of ZhohnAnn, BreeAnn, and Kaden John. Johnny and Kathy own and operate Round Valley Supply in Challis. John, along with his brother Joe, coaches the high school wrestling team in Challis. Their other daughter, Jeanne, married Roy Ellis. Roy's former home was Estacada, Oregon. They have two sons, David and George. George married Kristi Elbinger and lives in Montana. David helps his father on the ranch in Pahsimeroi when he is not mining. He enjoys fishing and hunting.

Joanne married Charles Pederson and lived in Wahington until 1980, when they moved to May. They were parents of Shanna Lee, Graydon and Judd Mcgee. They were later divorced and Joann married Ronald Mackay. They now reside at Moreland, Idaho.

Shanna Lee married Pat Sullivan and they have one son, Patrick. They were later divorced. Shanna and Patrick now live in Dillion, Montana where Shanna is going to college.

George and Betty and their children have always been involved with the community affairs. George has been Treasure of the Pahsimeroi Cattle Association, Director of the Idaho Cattleman's, Director of the Custer Telephone Co-op, and served on the Bureau of Land Management board for thirty years.

Betty has been involved with P.T.A., the 4-H program, the Idaho Cattlewomen and the Salmon River Cowbelles. Betty has done extensive work for the Pahsimeroi Grange. While serving as Grange Master, she applied for and was awarded grants and held fund-raisers. With the help of her niece, Jana Whitworth, she organized the renovation of the old Grange Hall.

George and Betty sold their cattle ranch to Scott and Dixie Whitworth on February 14, 1990. They moved to Challis, Idaho in 1992.

—Betty Whitworth

Robert & Jeraldine Whitworth

Jeraldine (Jerry) McKelvey was raised in Barton near Mackay, Idaho. Jerry attended school at Barton Flats and Mackay. She married Robert Whitworth in Hailey, Idaho on November 15, 1941.

Bob and Jerry moved to Pahsimeroi in 1951 to work on the ranch purchased by Bob and his brothers. At this time they had four children; Charlie, Gerald, Maureen (Cissie), and Mariann (Blondie). Another daughter, Kami was born after they moved to Pahsimeroi. Their children attended school at May, Patterson, and Challis.

Their son Gerald drowned in a accident near the Dry Creek Dam when he was only twelve years old.

Charlie married Connie Barton. They live in Carey, Idaho and have two children, Kelly and Betsy. Betsy and Charlie enjoy team roping together. Cissie married Allen Betcher. They live in Boise and are the parents of Heather, who is attending college and Robert who is in the second grade. Blondie lives in Boise and work for the ASCS. Kami married Mitch Corrigan, they have two daughters, Karen and Kalli. Mitch and Kami ranch near Challis, Idaho.

—Karen Whitworth

Jack & EmmaLu Zollinger Whitworth

EmmaLu was the daughter of Alta Grant and Al Zollinger. She was raised on a ranch near the Mackay reservoir. She attended school at Barton Flats and Mackay. EmaLu also attended college at Utah State University and University of Idaho.

Jack Whitworth attended school at Lava, Mackay and Utah State University. Jack and EmaLu were married on April 4, 1947.

Jack, EmmaLu and their one year old son, Judd moved to Pahsimeroi in 1951. They became parents of five more children, Judy, Scott, Nancy, and a set of twins, Jack and Jana.

Judd married Karen Osborne in 1971. Karen is the daughter of Bill and Mary Osborne of Challis, Idaho. She was born on February 24, 1951, while her parents were living in Patterson, Idaho. Bill was superintendent of the mill at the Ima mine. When the mine closed in 1957, Karen and her family moved to Challis. Judd and Karen are the parents of four children: Carmen D., Thad William, Patricia Ann, and Justus M. Carmen is attending college at Boise State University, and Thad, Trish and Justus are in school at Challis, Idaho. They are in 4-H, Rodeo, and the boys wrestle. They were raised on the Whitworth Ranch in Big Creek and all have many fond memories of it.

Judy married Kenneth Madsen in 1970. Kenneth was the son of Virginia and Lee Madsen. They lived for seven years on Hooper Lane on the old Wells place. In 1982 they purchased Woody Conklin's ranch from Charlie Booge. Kenny and his brothers, Gary and Keith recently purchased the original O'Neal homestead where Keith and his son Heath now reside. Kenny and Judy are the parents of Crista Lu, Tyler, and Rebecka Lee. Crista is now attending college at Twin Falls, Idaho and Tyler and Becky are going to school at Challis High School. The Madsen children are all involved in rodeo and 4-H. Tyler and his cousin, Heath team rope together and the two girls have won many awards and trophies (including horse trailers) as Rodeo Queens and Attendants.

While roping in Arizona, Scott met Dixie Richards. Dixie is the daughter of Edna and Dick Richards. They were married in Las Vegas, Nevada on May 22, 1980. They lived on the Bob Literal Ranch until 1984 at which time they purchased the Horn Ranch near May and moved there. Scott and Dixie have three boys, Dan, Chance, and Bob. Although the boys are still young, they all enjoy riding and roping.

After Nancy graduated form the University of Utah, she married Doug Knighton in the Salt Lake City Temple. Nancy teaches kindergarten and Doug works for the county as a computer programer. They enjoy their two young daughters, Amanda and Alissa.

Jack married Judy Horn in Challis, Idaho on December 13, 1987. Judy is the daughter of Betty Bunch and Leo Keppner. They live in May, Idaho where Jack works on the family ranch. They have two sons, Evan and Tate.

Janna graduated from Utah State University in 1987 in interior design. Janna is now living in San Francisco and works in Nordstroms Department Store.

EmmaLu was active in the P.T.A., the Pahsimeroi Grange, and was a 4-H leader for many years. Jack enjoyed his children and grandchildren. He never forgot a good mother cow, and had a special place in his heart for a fast horse.

—Karen Whitworth

Woodrow & Florence Conklin

September 13, 1957 began the many long trips for the Conklins to move from Hamilton, Montana to Ellis, Idaho. We bought the Ed Gabert Ranch formerly owned by Wilkes Ellis.

We "inherited" with the ranch about four hundred head of sheep and fifty head of beef cattle. Many long hard hours were spent plowing, cultivating, seeding and harvesting hay, wheat, barley and oats.

In 1962 with the help of Lynn Stevenson (Custer County Agent) we worked out a good ration that netted us one hundred pound lambs in one hundred days. Mr. Stevenson and Woody appeared on the Idaho Falls TV to tell about their accomplishment. Besides doing the Ranch work, Woody found time to serve on the Soil Conservation Board which proved educational as well as beneficial. In 1963, Fidele Amar bought our Ranch. Mr. Amar wanted the Ranch for Foundation Seed Potatoes, which turned out to be quite a success. We found another ranch, this one was owned by Erwin Wilson. It is now owned by Kenny Madsen. The sheep had to go but we kept the cattle.

In 1963, when Jack Burstedt moved to Boise, (to become a CPA, Woody took his place on the Salmon River Electric Board. Woody served on the board as Secretary for twenty five years. Upon retiring in May of 1988 he received a life membership in the North West Public Power Association at their annual meeting in Coeur d'alene, Idaho.

In the meantime Florence received her Idaho Pharmacist License and worked as relief pharmacist every Saturday for Ralph Bartshi in Salmon until his drug store burned down. Florence is also licensed in Oregon, And Montana. When Clyde Rigby became Custer County Commissioner Florence worked at the Challis Drug on the days Mr. Rigby spent at the Commissioners meetings.

Woody was appointed to the Lemhi County Planning Commission in Salmon, a position he held for ten years.

In 1970 they sold their ranch to Bill Beatty, a California Paper Manufacture. Then they rented it from him until Dec 1975. Then Bill Beatty sold it to Vaughn Ellis who lived on the Delmar Coiner Ranch.

In 1971, Woody and Florence bought two hundred and forty acres from Bill and Lee MCQuire. It was the last place on Hat Creek for a pasture place. Woody put in fifty acres of gravity flow irrigation system.

In the fall of 1973, Woody became State Brand Inspector. His territory was from Mackay to Stanley, Elk Bend and all of the Pahsimeroi. Woody retired from the Brand Department in 1986.

The day before New Years 1976 Woody and Florence moved into there brand new house that they built on seven acres they bought at the Lemhi end of Burstedt Lane. In less than one hour they were completely moved. Woody had asked McGee Latimer's boys to help and to their surprise all the neighbors appeared. They came with pickups and hay wagons. Loading furniture and packed boxes at the old house, then driving parallel to the front door of the new house, they lifted things from wagons directly into the house. Florence stood in the front room and directed, "This goes in the bedroom, this stays in the living room". Thank you again boys and neighbors. Woody buys a few yearlings for his seven acre "ranch" in the spring and sells them in the fall. He enjoys keeping his hand in the cattle business.

"When better friends and neighbors exist, they will live in the Pahsimeroi Valley", this is a quote made by Victoria Hamilton to Woody in Feb 1960.

—Florence Conklin

James & Theta Whittier

In August of 1959, the Whittier family moved to the Pahsimeroi Valley residing at the upper end, thirty two miles from Ellis. The ranch was purchased from Stanley Hull.

At that time, the family consisted of the parents and following children: Jimmy Kent, Larry Dean, Kathleen, Randy Lynn, Robert Brent, Terry Leon, and LaRue. On September 29, 1960 two more members were added to the family with the birth of twin girls, Ilene and Irene, at Salmon. Jimmy passed away August 22, 1964 with Kathleen passing away April 18, 1966. All nine children graduated from Challis High School with Jimmy living in the high school dormitory for the 1959 -1960 school term. That winter a nephew, Gary Lee Spillett, also lived with us and utilized the dormitory while attending school at Challis. He now lives in Logan, Utah. Larry, Kathleen, Randy and Robert attended the Goldberg School where Mrs. Jack A. Miller taught grades one through eight. In the fall of 1960 daily bus transportation was provided for those attending school at Challis which included Larry and Kathleen besides Jimmy. Terry entered the first grade at Goldburg this same fall. With the commencement of the school year 1961, Goldburg, Patterson, and May had consolidated with the building at Patterson being used for grades one through eight with two teachers.

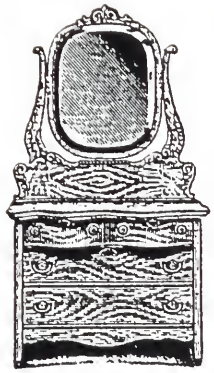
Before coming to the Pahsimeroi, the family had resided at Rockland, Idaho where dry farming, milking a few head of cows, acquiring a few head of beef cows and raising chinchillas had been their livelihood.

James was born in Declo, Idaho. While James was still young the family moved to Rockland where he graduated from high school. His parents, Raymond and Opal, had a family of five boys and girls. Theta was born at Peterson, Morgan County, Utah and had graduated from Morgan High School prior to coming to Rockland with her family in August of 1937. Her parents John and Elva Hulet were parents of three boys and three girls.

During the years prior to marriage on February 5,1943, James worked on various dry farms in the Rockland Valley and then spent one winter in California learning how to care for chinchillas. He returned to Idaho to work for Mack Bowler on his Chinchilla Ranch at American Falls. Theta worked in Pocatello and Silver City, Idaho caring for children of working mothers prior to doing office work at the ASC Office in American Falls. Shortly after marriage, the dry farm at Rockland was rented.

Our children live in various places. Larry, his wife, Judy, and children Raymond, Jennifer, Hillary and Jonathan help keep the ranch operating. Their oldest son Brent is now in Sacramento, California serving a mission for the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter Day Saints. Randy spends his summers in Elfin Cove, Alaska working in the fishing business. The other months are spent in the valley in various capacities including improving one hundred and twenty acres he is purchasing. Robert and his wife, Flora reside in Aiea, Hawaii. Robert is now enrolled in college after retirement from the Navy in December 31, 1990. He served twenty years in the submarine service. Terry and his wife, Nancy live Salmon where Terry teaches Special Education for grades one through three. LaRue, works at the Miles Willard Company in Idaho Falls. Ilene, her husband, Kenneth Shirts and daughter Beverly reside at Moscow, Idaho. Ilene teaches first grade at the McDonald School there. Irene is a Personal Manager at Utah State University at Logan, Utah.

—Theta H. Whittier



Dressers

Lots of 'em and They're Beauties. Prices range from $12 to $25.

We Do Not Like to Boast

But we must insist that

Our Spring Line of Furniture

Cannot be duplicated
In the state of Idaho.

A Full Car Load Just Received.
We Cordially Invite Your Inspection.

Chairs
Kitchen Tables
Centre "
Extension "
Dressers
Washstands
Iron Beds
Folding Beds
Mirrors
Rockers
Children's
Nursery Chairs
High Chairs
Baby Carriages
Go Carts

Baby Carriages
Sleeper Coaches

The Latest Styles
At The Lowest
Possible Prices.

Couches
Davenports
Music Racks
Office Chairs
Ladies' Desks
Sideboards
China Closets
Pianos
Dressing Tables

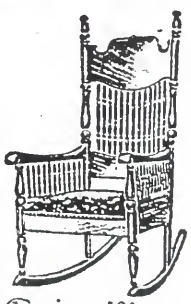
Carpets
Draperies
Linoleum
Window Shades
Etc., Etc.

We Are Keeping

Open House in these Departments and Will be glad to have you visit us at any time.

The Shenon Hardware & Implement Co

Furniture and House Furnishing Department.

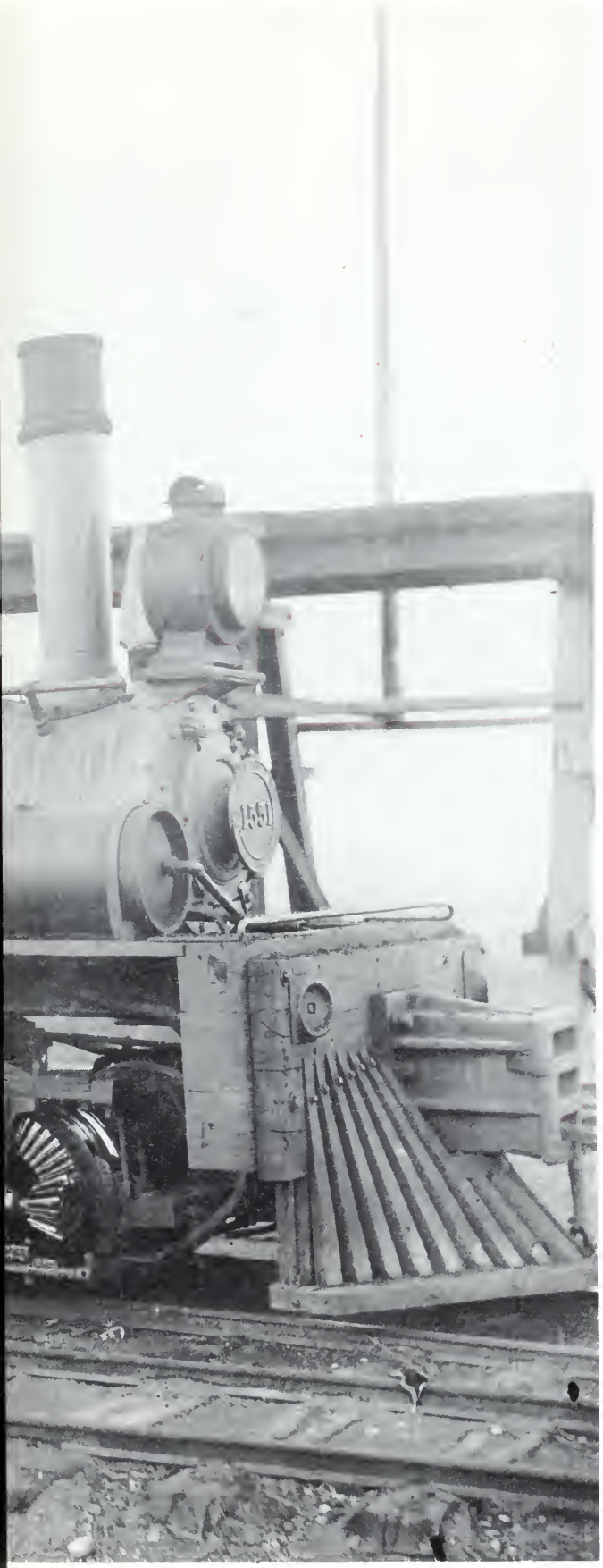


Chairs

An Enormous Stock. 85c. up.

To order copies of this publication contact:
Judge Fred Snook
206 Courthouse Drive
Salmon, Idaho 83467

The G & P Railroad at May, Idaho



ELIEL BROS.,

DILLON, MONTANA.

HEADQUARTERS FOR

DRY GOODS, CLOTHING,

CARPETS & RUGS,

BOOTS AND SHOES,

HATS AND CAPS,

BLANKETS AND BEDDING,

TRUNKS AND VALISES,

LARGEST STOCK.

PRICES GUARANTEED.

EXAMINATION SOLICITED.

Mens' and Boys' Clothing a Specialty.

FOR BARGAINS WRITE TO

ELIEL BROS.

DILLON, MONTANA.

Ad from the *Idaho Recorder* - July 9, 1890

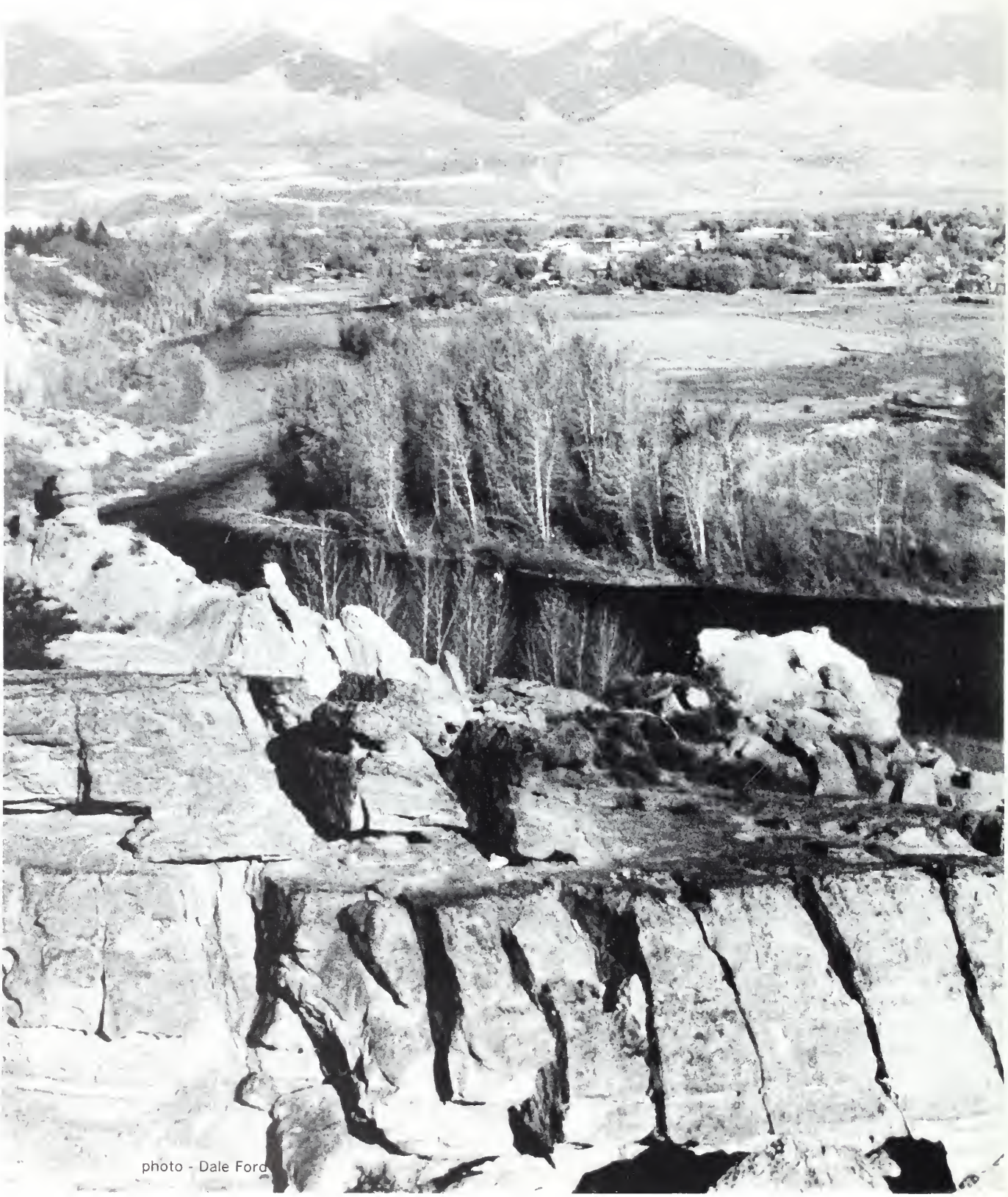


photo - Dale Ford

The old Shanafelt Ranch

DAVID O. McKAY LIBRARY
RICKS COLLEGE
REXBURG, IDAHO 83460-0405